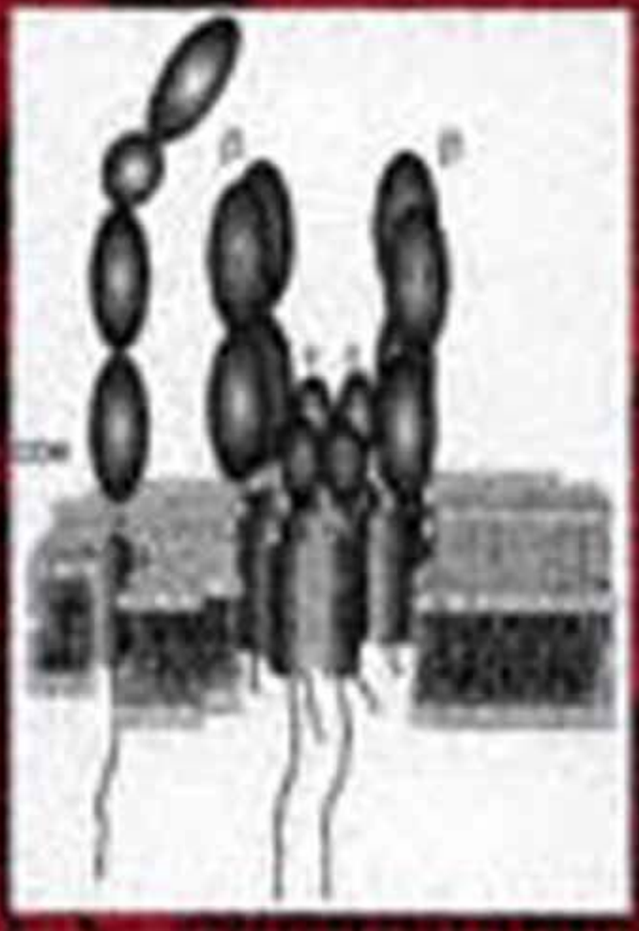
Handbook of Immune Response Genes



Tak W. Mak and John J. L. Simard

Handbook of Immune Response Genes

Handbook of Immune Response Genes

TAK W. MAK
Ontario Cancer Institute
Toronto, Ontario, Canada

and

JOHN J. L. SIMARD
CTL Immunotherapies Corporation
Toronto, Ontario, Canada

PLENUM PRESS • NEW YORK AND LONDON

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data

On file

ISBN 0-306-45647-8

A Division of Plenum Publishing Corporation
233 Spring Street, New York, N.Y. 10013

http://www.plenum.com

10 9 8 7 6 5 4 3 2 1

To my wife Jane for her courage, to Simon for his patience and enthusiasm, and especially to Jacob for his faith

— J. S.

Preface

The study of immunology encompasses a vast and ever-growing body of information that in some way or other incorporates most areas of medical biological research. As the body of information in the medical sciences continues to increase its rate of expansion, one of the greatest challenges to investigators will be to integrate this information in a manner that is intellectually fruitful and productive. Considering the intended scope of this text, we could not pretend to have gone too far toward achieving such an integration—and considering the pace of change, in its very best form a measured approximation of such lofty goals might be the most we could hope for. Nevertheless, in these pages we have sought to produce a collection of information that is at once concise and up-to-date regarding areas where important developments are impacting on the way we understand the vertebrate immune system. In addition, although the information is geared toward advanced study, we have discussed some basic elements and concepts that we hope make the text a useful resource for both the immunologist and the nonspecialist. The intention is to provide the researcher, clinician, or advanced undergraduate student with a brief overview of specific components of the immune system, and to provide a place from which to begin further detailed study if necessary. To this end, we made every effort to supply extensive referencing—although limitations in space prevented exhaustive or complete referencing in some cases.

In Chapter 1, the major histocompatibility complex is introduced with a basic overview of the region in mice and humans. The emphasis here is placed on the class I and class II molecules, describing the structural and functional features of these molecules. Peptide display is a cornerstone of adaptive immunity and is a central theme in the evolution of the MHC genes. As a consequence, peptide binding by class I and class II molecules is discussed as well in this chapter.

Antigen presentation and processing are two sides of the same coin. Indeed, important genes in the MHC region include those involved in antigen display, the class I and class II molecules, and those involved in processing and generating the peptides themselves, such as the LMP genes. In Chapter 2, we discuss the business of peptide production with a particular appreciation for the unique role of the genes involved in enhancing antigenic variability. The front-line role that IFNγ plays in immune response induction is underpinned by its important function in regulating expression of genes involved in antigen processing and presentation, and reference is made to this cytokine throughout the chapter.

In Chapters 3 and 4, we discuss the important genes and proteins expressed in T and B lymphocytes, respectively, that facilitate an adaptive immune response. Because T and B lymphocytes share a common mechanism for generating antigen receptor diversity, there is some redundancy in genes discussed in both chapters, i.e., the RAG genes. However, the depth of knowledge about the operation of such genes varies in the context of T or B lymphocytes, and there is little harm in dissecting out information that exists for such genes as is specifically known for either case. Moreover, because it is our intention to provide the reader with a quick reference, we sought to, within reason, create each chapter so that it was more or less self-contained. In the discussion about B-lymphocyte genes, we spent some time examining the biology of the immunoglobulins, as these entities play such an important and independent role as immune response molecules. An in-depth study of the development of T and B lymphocytes was deemed to be beyond the scope of this book; as a result, there is only a brief overview provided and the reader is directed elsewhere for excellent reviews on the subject.

There appears to be a fine line between an effective adaptive immune response and *horror autotoxicus,* or autoimmune disease. How the immune system achieves this balance is as intriguing a question as it is an important one. In Chapter 5, a synopsis of some of the more common diseases with autoimmune components is provided. Although the etiology of autoimmune disease in general remains to be well defined, there is considerable interest in and evidence of a crucial role for genetic factors. There are many data on the correlation between the expression of MHC genes and the susceptibility to disease. These and other genetic susceptibility factors are brought into context for the various diseases mentioned.

In addition to autoimmune disease, infidelity of an adaptive immune system poses risk at a more fundamental level. Faulty rearrangement of germline sequences, resulting from infidelity in the machinery and/or mechanisms involved in generating the functional antigen receptor genes, can and does frequently result in catastrophe. Errors in rearrangement, notably those that result in the translocation and juxtapositioning of antigen receptor genes with those of nonreceptor genes, can produce deregulated expression of genes that play critical roles in regulating cell growth and development. Such deregulation can result in malignant transformation, ultimately with lethal consequences. In Chapter 6, errant translocations between the T- and B-lymphocyte receptor genes and other loci are described.

In Chapter 7 some of the major cytokines involved in regulating the immune system are discussed. As there are over 60 known cytokines, it was necessary to make some tradeoffs between the depth of treatment for each cytokine and the breadth of those covered. The most commonly studied mediators are discussed, particularly the interleukins, in sufficient detail as to provide a meaningful and current overview of their function as immune response genes. A recurring theme in these sections (and perhaps in their biology) is the importance of these cytokines in directing Th1 versus Th2 responses. However, at the same time there was a conscious attempt to avoid generalizations or oversimplifications concerning the function of these mediators vis-à-vis current paradigms such as Th1- and Th2-type responses. Although this may at times result in some ambiguity in descriptions of cytokine function, this is a fair reflection of the current level of understanding of the complex role these cytokines play in regulating the immune system.

Finally, we believe this volume is appropriately concluded with a table summarizing the ever-growing list of CD antigens. Although such summaries are commonly found in introductory texts of immunology, it is rare to find a summary with sufficient detail that

offers some utility or convenience for a more advanced reader. Although providing such information in the limits of a table is a difficult task, this table at least goes toward achieving such a goal.

We would like to thank the following persons for contributing their thoughts and energies to improving this text: Stuart Berger, Neil Berinstein, Don Capra, Kirsten Fischer-Lindahl, John Girdlestone, Henrik Griesser, Hitoshi Kikutani, Michael S. Neuberger, Joseph Penninger, Chris Richardson, Mary Saunders, John Trowsdale, Judy A. Wade, Tania H. Watts, and Wen Chen Yeh. We would also like to thank Irene Ng for always being there when we needed her and Lilly Teng for her diligent assistance. Finally, we are indebted to our friends and colleagues at the Amgen Institute for creating the kind of environment that helps make our work enjoyable and rewarding.

TAK W. MAK
JOHN J. L. SIMARD

Contents

1

Genes of the Major Histocompatibility Complex

Since the beginning of this century the curious nature of tissue rejection has intrigued investigators. It was no later than 1936 when Peter Gorer clearly articulated the existence of the MHC using transplanted tumors. Gorer's work was the culmination of efforts to show that the rejection of transplanted tumor cells in mice involved a set of linked genetic loci, or *histocompatibility* genes. The term *major histocompatibility complex,* or MHC, evolved from observations that rejection responses could be vigorous or mild, i.e., there were strong and weak histocompatibility loci, or, conversely, that there were major and minor histocompatibility antigens. As it is understood today, the MHC might simply be described as a collection of genes that encode immunologically relevant molecules, particularly those involved in cell-mediated T-lymphocyte immunity. The most fundamental elements of the MHC are a set of highly polymorphic genes that encode molecules involved in the presentation of antigenic peptides to $\alpha\beta$ and perhaps $\gamma\delta$ T lymphocytes. The extreme polymorphism of these so-called class I and class II genes facilitates display of myriad different antigenic peptides, a repertoire that must vary among different individuals in a population in order to protect from catastrophic disease. Genes encoding functionally diverse molecules such as TNF, LMP, and TAP (see Chapter 2) are also incorporated into the MHC gene cluster, suggesting perhaps a long evolutionary existence of the MHC in the vertebrate immune system. Although it is tempting to speculate that the MHC is a central feature in the evolution of vertebrate immunity, it must be remembered that only about 0.1% of vertebrate species have been investigated. Nonetheless, in all cases there exist MHC regions that share some degree of similarity. In this chapter we provide a brief overview of the MHC by way of discussing the genes and protein products of the class I and II regions. Immune response genes present in the class III region are discussed elsewhere (see chapters on antigen presentation and cytokines).

1.1. MHC OF THE LABORATORY MOUSE

The murine MHC, known as the histocompatibility complex-2 (H-2 complex), contains eight loci or groups of genes on chromosome 17. The regions are designated K, A, E, S, D(L), Q, T, and M and span in total more than 3×10^6 base pairs, encompassing dozens

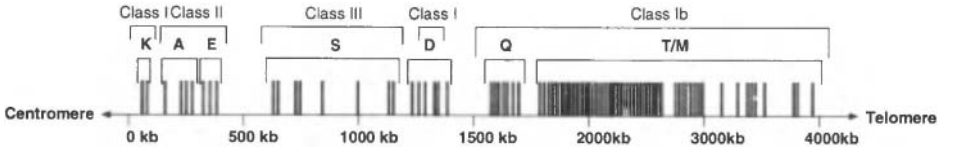


Figure 1.1. Regions of murine MHC complex.

of genes most of which remain to be characterized (Figure 1.1). Regions Q, T, and M encode genes for so-called nonclassical, or class Ib, molecules that comprise the majority of genes in the H-2 complex.

1.1.1. Class I (Class Ia or Classical Class I Molecules)

The polymorphic class I genes encode the transmembrane glycoproteins responsible for mediating peptide-antigen presentation to T lymphocytes. Class I genes are encoded in about 4.5 kb of DNA and contain six to eight exons, each roughly corresponding to discrete domains of the mature 40- to 45-kDa transmembrane glycoprotein (Figure 1.2). The three extracellular domains contain about 90 amino acid residues each and together provide several sites for glycosylation. Polymorphism is largely restricted to positions in $\alpha 1$ and $\alpha 2$ domains, each domain contributing α-helical and a β-pleated-sheet secondary structure, which form the sides and base of the peptide binding groove, respectively. Polymorphisms in these domains are responsible for producing the allelic differences in peptide specificity (1).

The class I genes that encode the heavy chain, or α chain, are located in K and D regions. The K region encodes a single functional gene, with both gene and protein product being designated K (H-2K). The D region contains one functional gene D and in some strains there may be a second functional gene L. There are also variable numbers of D pseudogenes designated D2, D3, D4, and so on. Thus, the D locus is expressed in most mouse strains whereas some strains also express an L gene product (Figure 1.3). As a consequence, the typical laboratory mouse expresses both K and D class I molecules, and possibly a third L heavy chain. Each of these gene products can form functional class I heavy chain molecules that associate noncovalently with β_2-microglobulin (β_2M) and have the potential to display peptides on the cell surface.

The non-MHC-encoded molecule, β_2M, was first identified as a serum globulin species isolated from urine. Although β_2M is not essential for expression of peptide–class I dimers (2,3), the class I trimer (β_2M + peptide + class I) has greater stability than either heavy chain or peptide–heavy chain complexes alone (4) (Figure 1.2). β_2M exhibits little demonstrable intraspecies polymorphism, although there is significant variation between β_2M of different species. Because of the stability afforded by β_2M, it appears to be important in facilitating the expression of antigenically relevant class I molecules on the cell surface (5).

Class I genes have their highest expression on leukocytes and on various cell types in lymphoid organs, but are also inducible or expressed to a lesser degree in most other cell types (Table 1.1) (6–9). In addition to overall variations in the total level of class I expression on different tissues, relative expression levels of the K, D, and L loci vary for different strains. For example, homozygous H-2^d mice express class I molecules from all

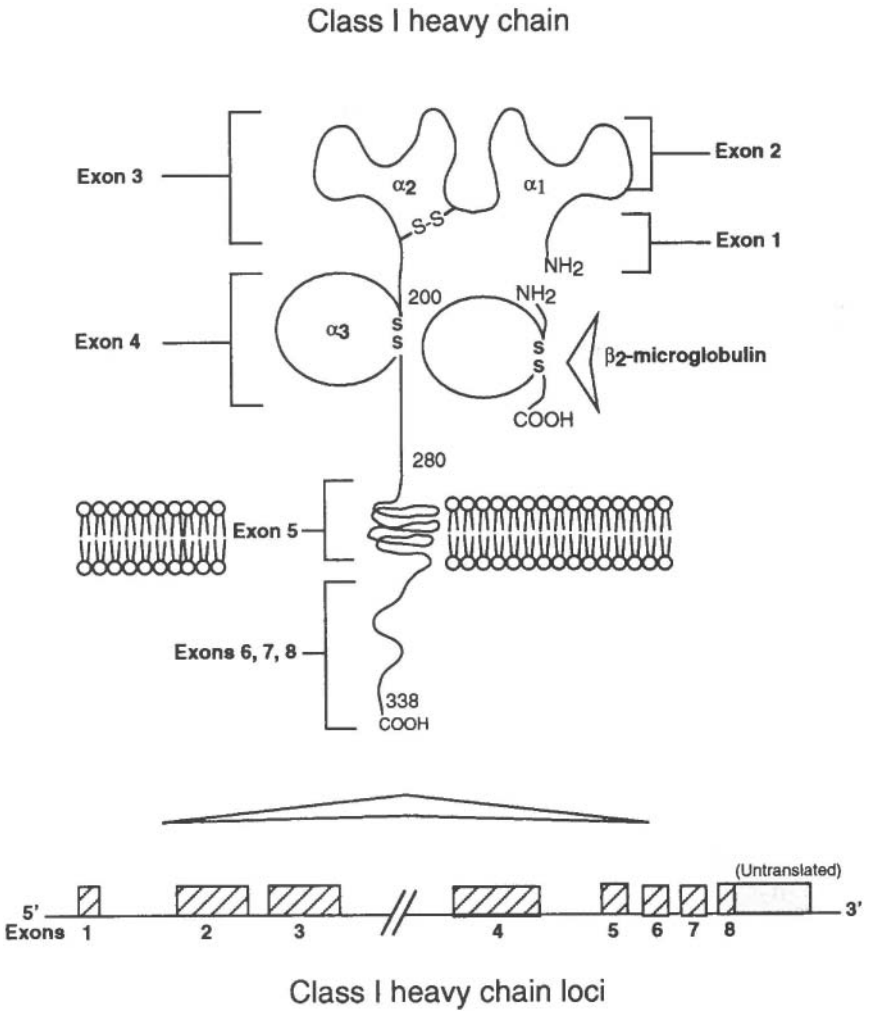


Figure 1.2. Exons of the class I loci correspond roughly to the various domains of the class I heavy chain molecule. Exon 1 encodes a leader sequence at the N-terminus of the heavy chain.

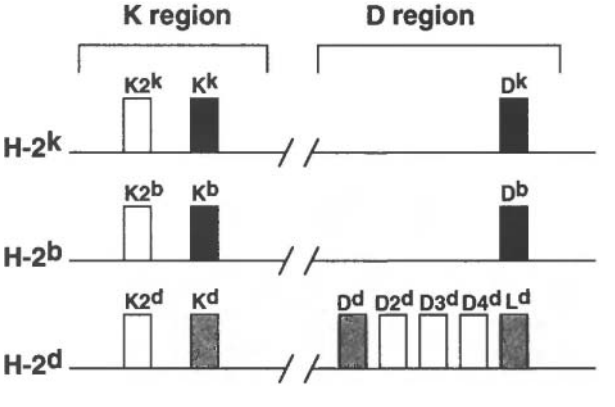


Figure 1.3. Examples of class I genes expressed by three different laboratory mouse strains. The shaded boxes represent those genes that are expressed. Open boxes represent class I genes or pseudogenes that do not produce functional proteins. K expression levels are generally lower than those for *D*.

Table 1.1
Tissue-Specific Expression of Class I Molecules[a]

Tissue (cell type)	Human	Mouse
Endocrine organs		
Thyroid	+	
Parathyroid	+	
Pancreatic islet cells	+	-
Adrenal	+ +	
Gastrointestinal		
Epithelial cells of		
Esophagus (basal layer)	+ +	Inducible
Stomach	+	-
Small intestine	+ +	+ +
Colon		+
Pancreas		
Acinar cells	−	−
Duct cells	+ +	+
Liver		
Kupffer cells	+ +	+
Sinusoids, biliary epithelium	+ / −	Inducible
Hepatocytes	+ / −	Inducible
Respiratory and cardiovascular		
Brochial and alveolar epithelium		
Intestitial cells	+ +	+
Bronchiolar epithelium		Inducible
Heart		
Myocardium	+	−
Endocardium		+
Pericardium		Inducible
Endothelium		
Capilliaries and large vessels in all organs		+
Nervous system		
Central		
Neurons	−	−
Astrocytes, microglia, and oliodendrocytes		Inducible
Peripheral	+ +	
Kidney		
Tubular epithelium	+ +	
Glomeruli	+ +	
Testis		
Spermatozoa	+	
Muscle		
Skeletal	+ / −	Inducible
Smooth	+	Inducible
Langerhans cells, interstitial dendritic cells (all organs)	+ +	Inducible
Keratinocytes	+	+ +
Placenta		
Villous trophoblast	−	
Spongioblast and labyrinthine zone		+

Table 1.1 (Continued)

Tissue (cell type)	Human	Mouse
Thymus		
Medullary lymphocytes and stromal structures	+	+
Cortical lymphocytes and epithelial reticular cells		Inducible
Lymph nodes (all cell types)	++	++
Spleen (all cell types)	++	++

[a] + and ++ indicate relative staining intensity on unstimulated cells. "Inducible" indicates that class I levels are nominal on unstimulated cells but are upregulated after treatment with IFNγ. Table adapted from *Immunology Today*, Vol. 11, No. 9, 1990. Used with permission.

three loci, L^d, D^d, and K^d. However, the number of L^d molecules (~20,000) detected on splenocytes is less than half that for either D^d or K^d. This appears to largely reflect differences in enhancer/promoter regulatory elements at the different loci (6, 10). Class I expression levels are also a function of gene dosage: F_1 mice from different homozygous parental strains express approximately 50% as much of each parentally derived class I molecule so that, for example, the total number of class molecules expressed from both K^d and K^k alleles in an H-2^d × H-2^k cross are about the same as that expressed from K loci of either parent. Small variations in class I expression levels are also observed depending on age and sex of the mice (11). Regulation of class I gene expression ultimately reflects a variety of factors including promoter heterogeneity (10), variations in the 3′ untranslated region (12), and differences in the coding sequences which affect the amino-terminus protein structure and in turn alter surface expression, oligosaccharide processing, and β_2M association (see below) (13).

1.1.2. Class Ib

Genes encoding the oligomorphic nonclassical class I molecules (class Ib) are products of the Q, T, and M genes, which include the majority of genes in the MHC (14, 15). The role of class Ib genes and protein products (where such exist) is the subject of diverse speculation and active study. Expression levels for the functional genes vary significantly according to loci and with respect to tissue specificity. Some class Ib molecules are secreted, others bound to the membrane via phosphatidylinositol anchors, and some are pseudogenes and are thus not expressed. Despite these differences from class I molecules, class Ib shares a high degree of primary sequence identity in extracellular domains, ranging from about 40 to 80%. However, the observation that mice missing most Q genes have no apparent immunological defect (16), together with the understanding that most T-region loci are pseudogenes (17), fueled speculation that class I genes outside regions K and D might not serve any functional role in the immune system and that the class Ib genes might merely be leftovers of an MHC region prone to expansions and contractions (i.e., to the gain and loss of genes through recombination events) over evolutionary periods.

At the same time, significant evidence has accumulated that supports a role for at least some class Ib molecules in antigen presentation to both αβ and γδ T cells (reviewed in Refs. 18–20). A class Ib molecule from the M-region locus, H-2M3, has been shown to have a specialized role in displaying peptides that are formylated at their N-terminus (21–

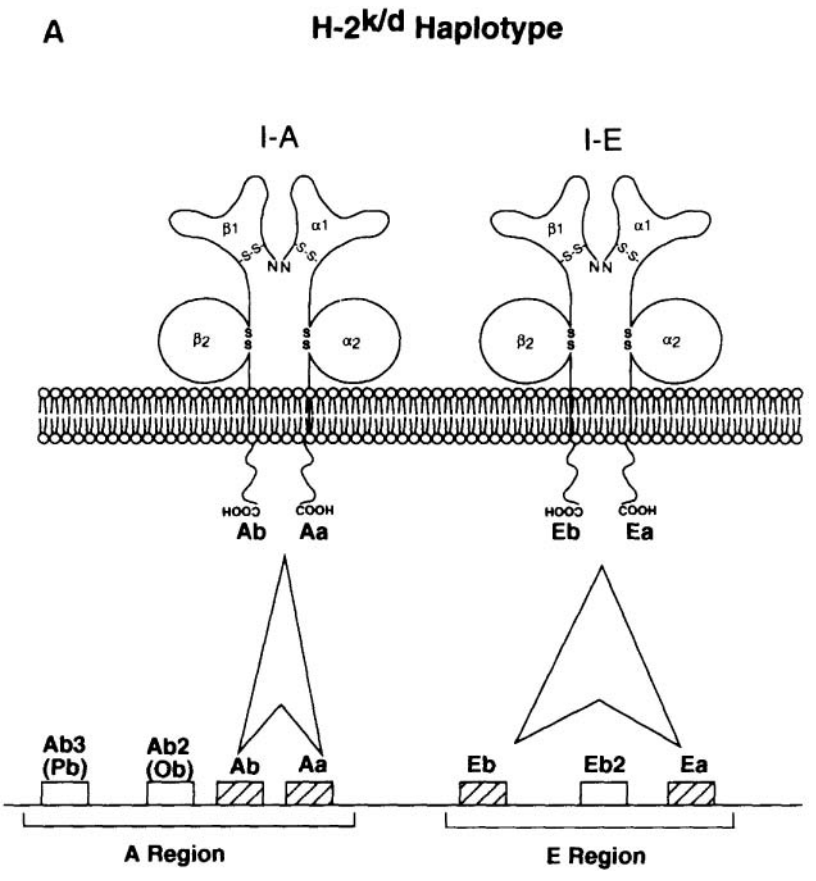


Figure 1.4. (A) Class II heterodimers are transcribed from pairs of genes in A and E regions of the MHC. The A and E regions also contain class II genes that produce no functional proteins. Slashed boxes indicate functional genes.

25). Such modifications are found in prokaryotic proteins. Thus, the H-2M3 molecule may function as a restriction element for cytotoxic T cells and in some cases mediate antigen presentation and host protection against pathogens (26,27). Class Ib products from T-region genes have also been shown to act as restriction elements (i.e., antigen-presenting molecules) for γδ T cells (28,29). Mice that transgenically express the class Ib thymus leukemia antigen H-2T18d have multiple immuno-irregularities, including elevated numbers of $CD4^+$ thymocytes and peripheral T cells, skewed TCR usage, and tissue rejection after autologous transplantation of transgenic tissue onto nontransgenic mice (30). Moreover, class Ib-restricted allograft rejection has recently been reported in γδ TCR transgenic mice (31,32).

1.1.3. Class II

Murine class II heterodimers are encoded in the 500-kb stretch of DNA that makes up the A and E regions of the MHC (Figure 1.1). Mature class II heterodimers are assembled from α and β subunits, each produced from separate genes located within the A or E

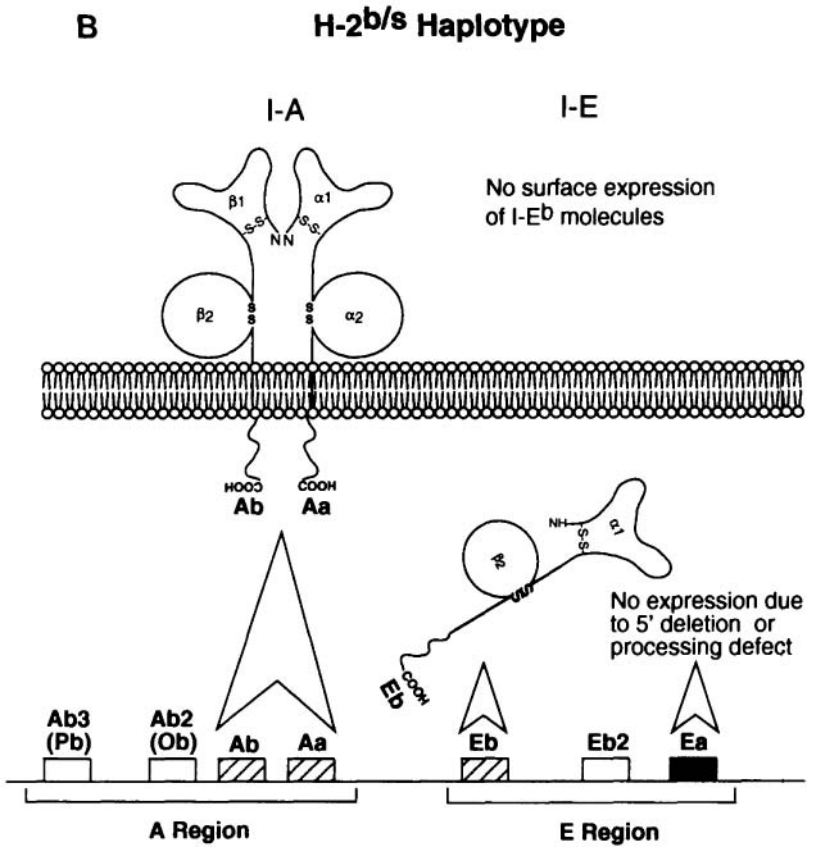


Figure 1.4. (B) Some strains of mice (i.e., H-2b and H-2s) have deletions in the 5′ promoter region of the E_a gene or other irregularities that prevent transcription of a functional E_a subunit. Transcription of E_b results in accumulation of E_b chain in the cytoplasm. In effect, therefore, the presence (or not) of a functional E_a chain regulates expression of the E_a:E_b heterodimer. Slashed boxes indicate functional expression.

regions. Thus, A-region genes encoding α and β chains are designated A_a and A_b, respectively. Additional class II genes in the same A region are named A_{a2}, A_{a3}, or A_{b2} (Ob), A_{b3} (Pb), and the same rule applies for E-region genes, designated E_a and E_b, E_{a2} and E_{b2} (Figure 1.4A). All mouse strains appear to express a heterodimeric class II molecule from two independent A-region loci. However, a number of strains (H-2^b, H-2^f, H-2^q, and H-2^s) have either deletions in the 5′ promoter region of E_a genes, or other irregularities regarding processing of transcripts, such that no functional E_a chain is produced (33–35). In these mice E_b genes are transcribed and translated, but E_b subunits do not form functional class II homodimers (which is the rule for all class II subunits) and probably remain trapped in intracellular compartments (Figure 1.4B) [as would E_a chains in the absence of E_b (36)]. Wild-type mice have also been identified with identical E_a deletions (33,37,38). Yet wild-type mice are expected to be almost invariably heterozygous at MHC loci (39). As E-region products expressed from different parental alleles can form functional heterodimers, a deficiency for class II I-E molecules requires homozygous defects, and thus wild-type mice lacking class II E molecules are likely to be rare. The implication is that both I-A and I-E expression in wild-type animals are probably

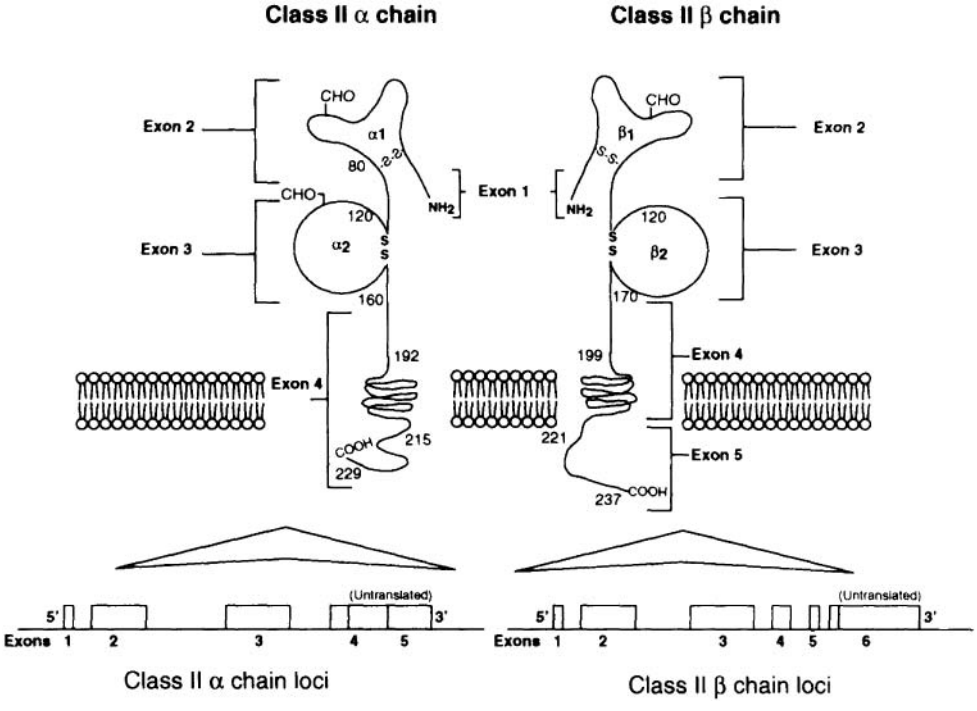


Figure 1.5. Individual genes with similar exon/intron arrangements produce the α and β chains. For both chains, exon 1 encodes the leader peptide and exons 2 and 3 encode the α1 and α2 or β1 and β2 domains, respectively. The genes differ, however, at exons 4, 5, and 6. Exon 4 of the α chain encodes all of the membrane proximal region, transmembrane, and cytoplasmic tail, in addition to a portion of the 3' untranslated sequences. β-chain transmembrane and cytoplasmic regions are encoded by exons 4 and 5, with an additional exon encoding the remainder of the cytoplasmic tail and the 3' untranslated region. Amino acid positions are indicated for a typical length of respective chains at A or E loci.

required for optimal function of the immune system. The importance of only a single functional E-region gene in laboratory mouse strains is thus open to interpretation.

Class II α and β chains each have two extracellular domains, including Ig-like membrane-proximal domains that contain an intrachain disulfide bond. The α and β chains have similar transmembrane regions, cytoplasmic tails, and similar total numbers of residues (Figure 1.5). Exon/intron structure for α- and β-chain genes are also similar. However, E_a chains lack significant polymorphism and thus E_a:E_b heterodimers depend on β-chain variations for establishing broad peptide binding profiles (40,41). Both A_a and A_b subunits are polymorphic at locations involved in forming the peptide binding groove. E_a subunits are generally compatible to form heterodimers with E_b subunits expressed from either parental loci, as are A_a and A_b molecules. Heterozygous individuals can therefore form a variety of class II αβ heterodimers by mixing and matching α and β subunits from respective E- and A-region alleles. In F_1 mice bred from homozygous parents, the result is a four-fold expansion in class II heterodimer diversity (Figure 1.6).

1.1.4. Class III Genes

The S region of the mouse MHC contains so-called class III genes that encode important immune response molecules, in addition to other products with no clear func-

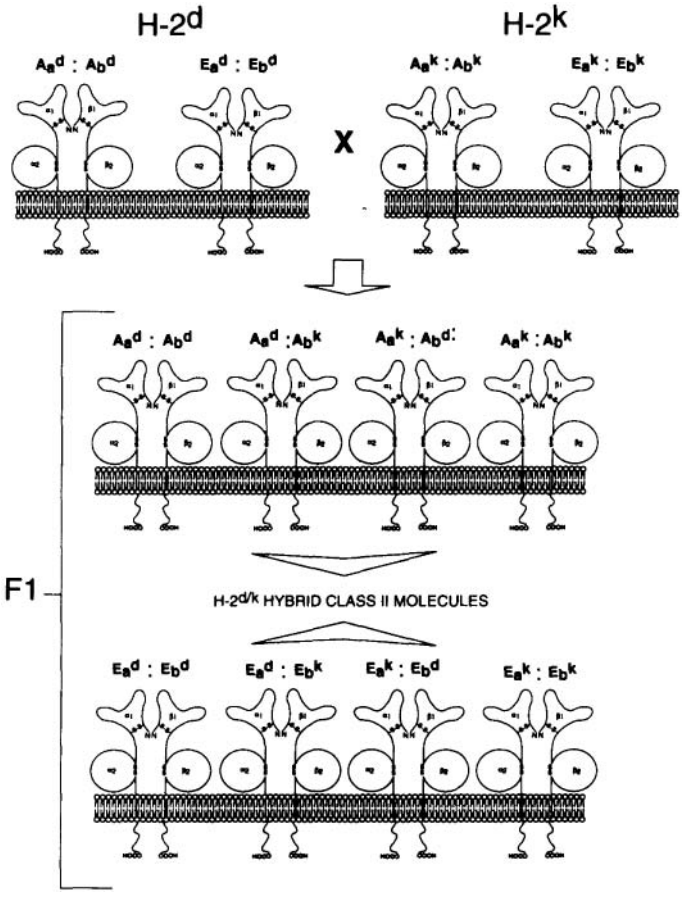


Figure 1.6. In heterozygous individuals, products of E_a and A_a genes heterodimerize with products with E_b and A_b genes, respectively. As a result, heterozygous progeny express class II heterodimers on the cell surface that represent the total number of possible combinations of heterodimers from E- and A-region loci. Gene dosage effects result in the same total number of class II molecules on the cell surface.

tion in the immune system. The S region derived its name after C4 complement, isolated from serum, was first located to the region. The C4b gene is flanked on either side by genes encoding 21-OH-A (21-hydroxylase) and nonfunctional 21-OH-B. Other genes in the region encode factor B (Bf) of the alternate complement fixation pathway and C2 of the classical pathway. Telomeric in the S region are genes encoding TNFα and β and heat shock protein HSP-70. The linear order of S-region genes beginning from the centromere-proximal end is: 21-OH-B, C4, 21-OH-A, Bf, C2, HSP, TNFα, and TNFβ. More genes in this region will become known (particularly telomeric to HSP) as more extensive maps are made.

1.2. THE HUMAN LEUKOCYTE ANTIGENS (HLA)

The HLA complex, the human equivalent of the mouse MHC, is located on the short arm of chromosome 6 encompassing a total of about 3500 kb of DNA. Centromere-

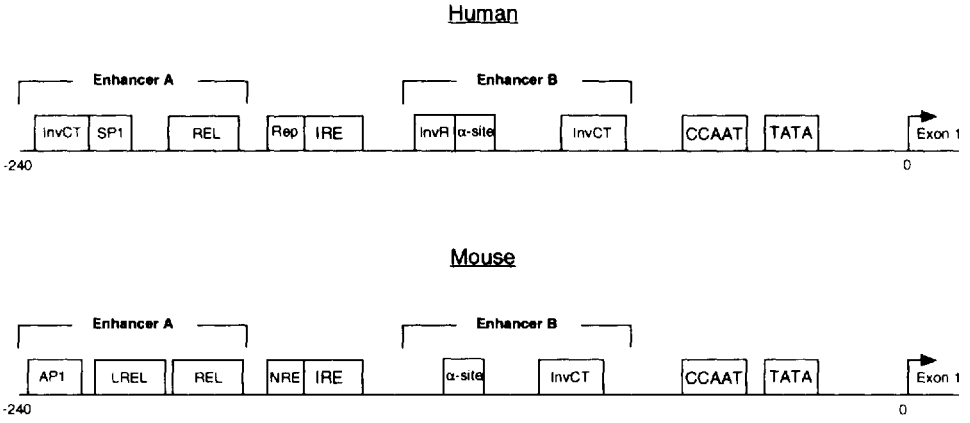


Figure 1.7. The *cis*-acting regulatory elements for class I genes. Elements depicted—with small variations—are found in most class I genes, including those of class Ib. InvCT, inverted CCAAT; Rep, repressor binding site; InvR, inverted repressor binding site; α-site, weakly binds AP-1 (FOS/JUN) and nuclear hormone (retinoic acid) receptor; LREL, low-affinity REL binding site.

proximal regions encode class II and class III genes, whereas a stretch of 2000 kb telomeric to the class III region contains class I and class Ib genes (Figure 1.8). Although there are differences in total numbers of genes, and in the linear order in which different regions occur, the MHC of mice and humans are highly analogous both genetically and in terms of proteins expressed (42). As with mice, gene density in the HLA region is greater than that expected for the genome as a whole (43). The HLA locus is divided into several major regions, which include A and B–C regions that contain genes for the functional class I molecules HLA-A, HLA-B, and HLA-C. Class Ib molecules are expressed from the HLA-E, F, and G genes, although a number of new genes have been identified in the HLA-A/F regions and their functions remain to be elucidated (44,45). The HLA-DP and DQ-DR subregions contain genes for class II molecules in addition to other functional and nonfunctional genes (46). In humans, class I and class II regions are separated by a 1000-kb stretch of DNA that encodes a variety of related and unrelated functional genes collectively referred to as the class III genes.

1.2.1. HLA Class I

Direct comparisons have been made between class I products from A, B, and C regions of human MHC with those expressed from murine K, D, and L, respectively (47). The A and B regions of the human MHC code for class I molecules with well-established roles in antigen presentation. Gene structure and function of A, B, and C loci are analogous to those of murine class I genes in K, D, and L regions. At present, more than 50 alleles have been identified for HLA-A, 98 for HLA-B, and at least 34 for HLA-C (Table 1.2) (48). As with murine class I, polymorphism in the HLA alleles predominates in exons encoding α_1 and α_2 extracellular domains, at positions involved in forming the peptide binding cleft. Intralocus versus interlocus comparisons for HLA-A, -B, and -C reveal locus-specific polymorphisms and suggest that A, B, and C loci might have diverged in order to produce class I alleles with unique peptide-binding characteristics (49,50).

Table 1.2
A List of Class I HLA Alleles

HLA alleles	HLA specificity	Previous names	Source	Accession number
A*0101	A1	—	LGL721, MOLT4	X55710, M24043
A*0102	A1	—	UAIJDI	UO7161
A*0201	A2	A2.1	LCI 721,JY, GM637, GRC138, T5-1	M32322, K02883, M84379
A*0202	A2	A2.2F	M7	M17566, M17588
A*0203	A203	A2.3	DK1	U03862, M17667, M19670
A*0204	A2	—	RML,AN	Xb/954, M86404
A*0205	A2	A2.2Y	WT40,AM	U03863
A*0206	A2	A2.4a	CLA,T7527	M24042
A*0207	A2	A2.4b	KNE	
A*0208	A2	A2.4c	KLO	
A*0209	A2	A2-UZB	OZB	
A*0210	A210	A2-LEE	XIJ-ND	Z23071
A*0211	A2	A2.5	KIME,GRC138	X60764, MB4377
A*0212	A2	—	KRC033	M84378
A*0213	A2	A2SLU	SLUGED	Z2/120
A*0301	A3	A3.1	JG	X00492, KO2057
A*0302	A3	A3.2	E1B2	—
A*1101	A11	A11E, A11.1	CJO-A, KUE, MMU, YMU	M16007, M16008, X13111, D16841
A*1102	A11	A11K, A11.2	KLIE,KOK, CTA	X13112, D16842
A*2301	A23(9)	—	SHJO, EL.ON	M64742
A*2401	A24(9)	—	JG	M15497
A*2402	A24(9)	—	SHJO, 32/37, KRC032	M64740, MB4376
A*2403	A2403	A9.3	APA,KPE	M64741
A*2501	A25(10)	—	BM92	M32321
A*2601	A26(10)	A26.1, A26.3	GM637, O2BN5, MGAR, N.M.	M24095, U03697, D16843
A*2602	A26(10)	A26.2, A26.1	KT14, Y.I., E.K.	M98453, D14350
A*2603	A26(10)	A26.4	T.M.,S.M.	U14351
A*2604	A26(10)	A108A	Y.S.	D14354
A*2901	A29(19)	—	JOE	M23780
A*2902	A29(19)	A29.2	LAM	X60108
A*3001	A30(19)	A30.3, A30RGH	LBF,RSH	M30576, M28414, UO7234
A*3002	A30(19)	A30.2	CR-8	X61702
A*3003	A30(19)	A30JS	JS,HT	M93657
A*31011	A31(12)	—	JHAF	M30578, M28416
A*31012	A31(19)	—	KRCO33, TB	M84375, M88405
A*3201	A32(19)	—	AM	P10314
A*3301	A33(19)	Aw33.1	JOE	M30580, M28415
A*3302	A33(19)	Aw33.2	IT	L06440
A*3401	A34(10)	—	ENA	X61704

(*continued*)

Table 1.2 (Continued)

HLA alleles	HLA specificity	Previous names	Source	Accession number
A*3402	A34(10)		WWAI	X61705
A*3601	A36	—	MASCH	X61700
A*4301	A43	—	CC	X61703
A*6601	A66(10)		25/1506, TEM	X61711
A*6602	A66(10)	—	CR-D, MAL8, HUT 102	X61712, X51745
A*68011	A68(28)	Aw68.1	LB	X03070, X03071
A*68012	A68(28)	Aw68.1	GRC187	LO5425
A*6802	A68(26)	Aw68.2	PA,TO	U03861
A*6901	A69(28)	—	IUE,ZM,BJ	X03158, X03159
A*7401	A74(10)	—	CC,PDAV, ATUR	X601701
A*8001	—	AX"BG," A-new	VII,35020, 35841, 32611, CODI, MIKA, LADA	M94880, L18898, L19403
B*0701	B7	B7.1	CF	—
B*0702	B7	B7.2	JY	M16102, M32317, M35444, P01889
B*0703	B703	BPOT	POT71	X64454
B*0704	B7	B7E	10243	U04245
B*0801	B8	—	LCL721, MF,CGM1	M59841, M24036, M28204
B*0802	B8	B8V	20015	U04244
B*1301	B13	B13,1	HE	M24075
B*1302	B13	B13,2	LBF,TO	M19757, M24041
B*1401	B64(14)	—	MRWC, 32387, W6106	M24040
B*1402	B65(14)	—	BB,CGM1	M59840, M24032
B*1501	B62(15)	—	MF,HA, BCK,OLGA (OLL),KT17	M28203, M83198, U03859
B*1502	B75(15)	—	APB,LW	M75138, M83192
B*1503	B72(70)	—	CC,25931, 31708	X61709
B*1504	B62(15)	Bw620G	GRC138, KG	M84382, M86402
B*1505	B62(15)	Bw62.1	VB	M83191
B*1506	B62(15)	Bw62.4	WI	M83194
B*1507	B62(15)	Bw62.5	SB	M83195
B*1508	B62(15)	B62 variant	KIIAGNI, LATIE, DAN723	L11666
B*1509	B70	B70.1	34863	L115/1
B*1510	B71(70)	B70.2	25514,19014, GU373	L11570
B*1511	B15	B15variant	LEE748	L11604
B*1512	B76(15)	B76	THA1742	L11603
B*1513	B77(15)	B77	RSA-ND, CAM020	L15005
B*1514	B76(15)	B76	SS713	L19937
B*1515	B62(15)	B62s	MLH727	L22027
B*1516	B63(15)	B63.1, 8W66	DOP-ND, 21909, 31133	L09735
B*1517	B63(15)	B63	JAP-NF	U01848
B*1518	—	B7901, B"X"-HS	HS	—
B*1519	B76(15)	B76	GEE018	UO3027
B*1520	B62(15)	—	OLBA (OLL)	U06862

Table 1.2 (Continued)

HLA alleles	HLA specificity	Previous names	Source	Accession number
B*1801	B18	—	SGAR,F24	M24039
B*1802	B18	R18PF	PETCH	D25275
B*2701	B27	271	LH	—
B*2702	B27	27e,27K, B27.2	BRUG	X03664, X03667
B*2703	B27	27d,27J	CH(CHI)	M54883, M27272
B*2704	B27	27b,27C, B27.3	WEWAK 1	
B*27051	B27	27a,27W, B27.1	BRUG	X03665, X03666
B*27052	B27	27a,27W, B27.1	CB,HC, MRWC, KCA,MVL,LG2.	X03945, M12967, 120088, M14013, M12678
B*2706	B27	27D,B27.4	LIE,PAR	X73578
B*2707	B27	B27-HS	HS	M62852
B*2708	—	B7Oul	19418, BCK	L19923
B*3501	B35	—	HS, KT17	M28109 12
B*3502	B35	—	DL	M63454
B*3503	B35	—	C1R, HMY2	M81798
B*3504	B35		AN	M86403
B*3505	B35	B35-G	GRC212, KRC032	M84385
B*3506	B35	B35-K	KRC103	M84381
B*3507	B35	—	#2073	L04605
B*3608	B35	B35TL	#22338,TL	L04696, Z22651
B*3701	B37	—	KAS011. MG	M32320
B*3801	B38(16)	B16.1	Z	M29864
B*3802	B38(15)		RSA-ND	L22028
B*39011	B3901	B39.1, B16.2	S.JC	M94052, M29865
B*39013	B3901	B39.1J	IT,#591	M94051
B*39021	B3902	B39.2	YAM	M84053
B*39022	B3902	B39.2	CL170	U04243
B*3903	B39(16)	—	AUCA#19	L20088
B*3904	B39(18)	B39N	TO	L22649
B*40011	B60(40)	—	LB.#W7079	P01890, U03698
B*40012	B60(40)	B60Ut	Ut-m	M95530
B*4002	B61(40)	B40	SWEIG, CALDGERO, YUKI, 10014	L09736, D14343
B*4003	B40	B40-G1	GRC138	M84383
B*4004	B40	B40-G2	GRC212	M84384
B*4005	B4005	BN21	00136	M841691
B*4006	B61(40)	B61	Ot-s	M95531
B*4101	B41	—	SGAR	M24035
B*4201	B42		BB	M211031
B*4402	B44(12)	B44.1, B44.2	FMB,BAU	M24038, M15470
B*4403	B44(12)	B44.1 New	PITOUT, F24	X64366

(continued)

Table 1.2 (Continued)

HLA alleles	HLA specificity	Previous names	Source	Accession number
B*4404	B44(12)	B44.4	TAN,BEB	X75953, X78426, X78427
B*4501	B45(12)	—	OMW	X61710
B*4601	B46	—	T7527, THA1742	M24033
B*4701	B47	—	PLH	M19756
B*4801	B48	—	KCR103, HS67	M84380
B*4802	B48	—	AUCA#18	L20089
B*4901	B49(21)	—	AM	M21037
B*5001	B50(21)	—	SH,JO	X61706
B*5101	B51(5)	—	LKT-2,TO,BM92,CD	M32319, M21035, M22786-8, M28207
B*5102	B5102	B6.36	UM,02627	M68961
B*5103	B5103	BTA	30-BY3	M80670
B*5104	B51(5)	—	KRC005, GRC187, GRC150	Z15148
B*5105	B61(6)	B61v	LK	U08697
B*52011	B52(3)	—	MT,LK707	M21038, M2283-9
B*52021	B52(5)	—	AUCA#2	L20090
B*5301	B53	—	AMAI,AM	M33574, M58636
B*5401	B54(22)	—	LKT-3,TTL	M77774
B*5501	B55(22)	—	VEN	M77778
B*5502	B55(22)	—	APA	M77777
B*5601	B56(22)	—	VOO	M77776
B*5602	B56(22)	—	ENA	M77775
B*5701	B57(17)	—	W1N,MOC, MOLT4	X55711, M32318
B*5702	B57(17)	Bw57.2	32/32	X61707
B*5801	B58(17)	—	WT49	M11799
B*5901	B59	—	AT,KY	L07743
B*0701	B07	—	11367, #591, #W7079	L17005
B*7301	B73	—	LK/O/, LE023, HL	UU4/8/, X7658, L24373
B*7801	B7801	B'SNA', Bx1	SNA,32/32	X61708, M33673
Cw*0101	Cw1	Cw1.1	BRUG	M16272
Cw*0102	Cw1	Cw1.2	T7527,AP	M84171
Cw*0201	Cw2	Cw2.1	BRUG	M16273
Cw*02021	Cw2	Cw2.2	MVL	M24030
Cw*02022	Cw2	Cw2.2	SWEIG	M26712
Cw*0301	Cw3	—	JG	K02058, X00495
Cw*0302	Cw3	—	AP	M81172
Cw*0303	Cw3	—	GRC150	M99390
Cw*0304	Cw3	—	KRC110	M99389
Cw*0401	Cw4	—	C1R, KRC103	M84386, X58536
Cw*0402	Cw4	BeWD C.1	BeWD	M26432
Cw*0501	Cw5	—	OBL,RC	M58630, M34290, L24491

Table 1.2 (Continued)

HLA alleles	HLA specificity	Previous names	Source	Accession number
Cw*0601	Cw6	—	JOE	M28160
Cw*0602	Cw6	Cw6(W)	MS,G088, DJS	M26208, X70857, Z22752-4
Cw*0701	Cw7	—	MF	M28205
Cw*0702	Cw7	JY328	JY	—
Cw*0703	Cw7	HLA-4	?	M11886
Cw*0801	Cw8	—	02627	M84174
Cw*0208	Cw8	—	CQM1, LWAGS, WT51	M59885, M84173
Cw*0803	Cw8	—	KRC103	Z15144
Cw*1201	—	Cx52	AKIBA	M21963, D12471-2
Cw*12021	—	Cb2	MT	M28172, M28174, M28176, M28178
Cw*12022	—	Cw1202 gyp	G085	X70856
Cw*1203	—	Cw12New	D0208915. WDV, YAR	U08895, U06698
Cw*1301	—	CwBL18	TCC	M58631, M34291
Cw*1401	—	Cb-1	LKT2	M20171, M28173, M28175, M28177
Cw*1402	—	V14New	LUY	U0648/
Cw*1501	—	CI.8	GM637	M24069
Cw*1502	—	C'X,Cw'6.2	AUCA#2, GO85, GO88	L20091, X67818
Cw*1503	—	—	GRC150	M99388
Cw*1504	—	Cw158p	C047	X73518
Cw*1601	—	CI.10	GM697	M24097
Cw*1602	—	Cw16v	C073	X76189
Cw*1701	—	Cw16New	RSH	U06835
E*0101	—	JTW15	JT,YN,HF	M20022
E*0102	—	HLA-6.2	LCL/21	M21533
E*0103	—	M32507	MT,MH.TK	M32507
E*0104	—	M23508	KS	M32508
G*01011	—	HLA6.0, G*1	LCL/21.144,ASR53, Mou, SP0010	J03027, X17273, L27836, L27836, L27837
G*01012	—	BeWb G7	BeWb	M32800
G*0102	—	Ice 8.23-5.4H	ICE 8	880807
G*0103	—	G*III	LWAGS	M99048

1.2.2. HLA Class Ib

The HLA class Ib gene products have a number of similarities with class Ia molecules and may function in antigen presentation. HLA-E surface levels vary according to the availability of appropriate HLA-E binding peptide which, similar to class Ia molecules, is necessary for optimum surface expression (51,52). HLA-F appears to exhibit a

significant degree of intraspecies conservation in various primate and nonprimate species, which is suggestive of an important functional role for the molecule (53,54), and both HLA-E and HLA-F have been proposed as restriction elements for γδ T cells (55). Recently, mutation in the HLA-H gene has been associated with the inherited disease hemochromatosis (56). HLA-G is expressed in placental extravillous cytotrophoblasts during specific stages of development, with its different isoforms being secreted or localized on the cell surface (57,58). Interestingly, cytotrophoblasts do not express class Ia genes, which appear to encode negative transcriptional regulatory elements that are absent from HLA-G loci (59,60). It has been suggested that for normal development of the semiallogeneic fetus, cytotrophoblasts must somehow evade inducing a maternal antifetus immune response and that HLA-G may play a role in this (61–63), perhaps by suppressing NK cell responses (64,65). Consistent with an immunological role, HLA-G expression has recently been shown to be upregulated on mononuclear phagocytes in response to IFNγ (66). Moreover, it appears that HLA-G may be an efficient antigen-presenting molecule (67,68).

1.2.3. Class I Transcriptional Regulation

A number of *cis*-acting regulatory elements incorporated into two enhancer regions, in addition to an interferon response element (IRE), are located in the 5′ region of class I genes and are required for normal expression and inducibility (Figure 1.7). Enhancer A appears to regulate constitutive expression of class I genes in a variety of cell types through binding of different factors (Figure 1.8) (69–72). The IRE binds a number of proteins that are both constitutively present and/or interferon inducible, although the IRE on its own does not confer interferon inducibility (73,74). Factors that bind IRE constitute a broad and still emerging family of molecules, which at present include the nine related factors IRF-1 (75,76), IRF-2, IRF-3 (77), LSIRF (Pip, NF-EM5, IRF-4) (78,79), IRF-5, IRF-6, CIRF-3, ICSBP, and ISGF-3γ (80,81). The exact role of these factors, however, in the regulation of class I expression is not clearly understood. Mice deficient in IRF-1 have apparently normal levels of class I expression, although they are less resistant to some infections (75,82), which is similar to observations for IRF-2-deficient mice (82). Although ISGF-3γ (interferon-stimulated gene factor) may be involved in regulating class I expression (81), the temporal regulation of ISGF-3γ expression after IFNγ treatment does not correlate well with class I upregulation (83). On the other hand, ICSBP (interferon consensus binding protein), which is exclusively expressed in cells of the immune system, appears to act only as a negative regulator of class I expression (84–87). Downregulation of class I transcription also occurs after infection with tumorigenic adenovirus, which involves the viral E1A gene product (88–90). E1A appears to interfere with NF-κB p50–p65 binding to elements in the enhancer A region of class I promoters (91–93). This interferes with the efficient presentation of viral antigens and works presumably as an immune evasion tactic.

1.2.4. HLA Class II

Class II molecules are expressed from a 1000-kb stretch of DNA in the D region. The class II genes have been categorized into five families, according to structural similarities and the ability to form heterodimers, and are designated DN(DO), DM, DP, DQ, and DR.

Each family contains separate genes encoding the α (A) and β (B) chains that form the class II αβ heterodimer. Considerable similarity exists between HLA-DR and -DQ family and murine E and A, respectively (94). To date, 67 DPB1, 41 DQB1, and 127 DRB1 alleles have been assigned (Table 1.3) (48). DP and DQ subregions each express a single α-chain and β-chain subunit, whereas the DR locus may express multiple β chains according to haplotype. A total of nine DRB loci (DRB1–DRB9) have been identified and as many as five DRB loci may be present in an individual haplotype, although only DRB1, DRB4, and DRB5 are functional genes (Figure 1.8). However, most individuals express two DR β chains: DRB1 and an additional β chain selected from DRB2 to DRB8 loci. DRB1 and DRB2 are highly polymorphic, whereas those encoded by DRB3 to DRB8 are less so. DR(A) α chains are virtually invariant (95). Both α and β products from DQ regions are polymorphic and HLA-DQ heterodimers from both parental DQ loci can dimerize to form unique HLA-DQ class II molecules (96).

Class II expression and tissue specificity are important in terms of immunoregulation of $CD4^+$ T-helper cells and several models exist indicating a role for class II molecules in autoimmune pathogenesis (97,98) (see Chapter 5). Thus, class II expression is largely confined to professional antigen-presenting cells with dedicated roles in immune response induction (99). Significant levels of class II are constitutively expressed in Langerhans cells, interdigitating cells, follicular dendritic cells, B cells, and macrophages. Class II is also present on epithelial cells of the thymus, where it participates in antigen presentation to and selection of thymocytes. In addition, class II is found on microglial cells of the CNS, where aberrant expression is associated with disease (100–102).

The transcription of both α and β subunits of class II heterodimers is tightly regulated and controlled mainly by regulatory elements in the 5′-flanking regions of their genes. Many of the *cis*-acting elements are shared by all class II genes whereas others are specific for either α or β genes (103–105). Starting from the 5′-proximal end of the promoter, *cis*-acting elements include: TATA and CCAAT motifs, Y, X2, X1, and W/Z/S boxes, all of which appear to be required for normal tissue-specific expression and inducibility (106–109). Several DNA-binding proteins have been described that appear to regulate class II expression, including RFX, X2BP, and NFY (CBF, CP1, YEBP) (103). RFX is a member of a family of related transcription factors that form both homo- and heterodimers that bind X1 boxes and regulate inducible expression of class II molecules (110–112). Interestingly, RFX (EC-2) also transactivates hepatitis B virus (HBV) and polyomavirus (Py) genes through high-affinity binding sites (113–115). The X2 binding protein (X2BP) interacts with the X2 box and is composed of two polypeptide subunits, one of which may be a member of the ATF/CREB family (116). Recent observations indicate that X2BP may form a complex with RFX (116). NFY, also known as CCAAT binding factor (CBF), binds the CCAAT motif in numerous eukaryotic promoters and in Y boxes (which contain inverted CCAAT box sequence) of class II genes. NFY has recently been found to share some primary sequence homology with histone proteins and to require three subunits (CBF-A, -B, and -C) to form DNA-binding complexes (117). The class II transactivator, CIITA, is a critical regulator of both constitutive and inducible class II expression and is absent in the human disease "bare lymphocyte syndrome" (118–120). The induction of class II genes in response to mediators such as IFNγ varies for different cell types and the developmental stage of cells. In some situations, for example, TNFα can synergize with IFNγ to induce class II expression (121–124), whereas in others it can suppress the effects of IFNγ on class II upregulation (125–127). Class II induction by IFNγ has also been shown to be inhibited by TGFβ, which may serve an immunoregulatory role (128–130).

Table 1.3
Class II Alleles

HLA-DR alleles	HLA-DR serological specificities	HLA-D–associated (T-cell–defined) specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DRA*0101	—	—	DRaPDR-a-2	J00194, J00196, J00203
DRA*0102	—	—	DR-H	J00201
DRB1*0101	DR1	Dw1	—	X03069, M1161
DRB1*0102	DR1	Dw20	DR1-NASC	—
DRB1*0103	DR103	Dw'BON'	DR1-CETUS, DRB1*BON	M33600
DRB1*0104	DR1	—	DRB1*01New	X70251
DRB1*1501	DR15(2)	Dw2	DR2B Dw2	M17378, M16957, M29430
DRB1*15021	DR15(2)	Dw12	DR2B Dw12	M16958, M30180
DRB1*15022	DR15(2)	Dw12	DR2MU	L23964
DRB1*1503	DR15(2)	—	—	M35159
DRB1*1504	DR15(2)	—	DR2DAI	L23963
DRB1*1601	DR16(2)	Dw21	DR2B Dw21	M16959, M30179
DRB1*1602	DR16(2)	Dw22	DR2B Dw22	M20504
DRB1*1603	—	—	—	L02545
DRB1*1604	DR16(2)	—	DRB1*16x8	L14582
DRB1*1605	—	—	—	X74343
DRB1*1606	DR2	—	16PRET	X75444
DRB1*03011	DR17(3)	Dw3	—	M17379, X04054
DRB1*03012	DR17(3)	Dw3	DRB1*IMR	M91807, L07767
DRB1*0302	DR18(3)	Dw'RSH'	—	M27689
DRB1*0303	DR18(3)	—	—	M81743
DRB1*0304	DR3	—	03MIT	X75441
DRB1*0401	DR4	Dw4	—	K0776, M17381, M20548-50, M19556
DRB1*0402	DR4	Dw10	—	M15068
DRB1*0403	DR4	Dw13	DR4 Dw13A, 13.1	—
DRB1*0404	DR4	Dw14	DR4 Dw14A, 14.1	X02902, M15073, M1569-74
DRB1*0405	DR4	Dw15	—	M15070, L13875
DRB1*0406	DR4	Dw'KT2'	—	—
DRB1*0407	DR4	Dw13	DR4 Dw13B, 13.2	M37771
DRB1*0408	DR4	Dw14	DR4-CETUS, Dw14B, 14.2	M37770
DRB1*0409	DR4	—	—	M37769, M64794
DRB1*0410	DR4	—	DR4.CB	M81670, M36879
DRB1*0411	DR4	—	DR4.EC	M81700, M55615
DRB1*0412	DR4	—	AB2	M77672
DRB1*0413	DR4	—	DRB1*LEV	M94460

Table 1.3 (Continued)

HLA-DR alleles	HLA-DR serological specificities	HLA-D-associated (T-cell-defined) specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DRB1*0414	DR4	—	DR4 Dw10.2	X65031
DRB1*0415	DR4	—	—	X68272
DRB1*0416	DR4	—	DR4-BELF	X70788
DRB1*0417	DR4	—	DRB1*04SAM	L14481
DRB1*0418	DR4	—	DRB1*04.N	X71610
DRB1*0419	DR4	—	DR4FK	L21985
DRB1*11011	DR11(5)	Dw5	DRw11.1	M11867
DRB1*11012	DR11(5)	Dw5	—	M34316
DRB1*1102	DR11(5)	Dw'JVM'	DRw11.2	M17382
DRB1*1103	DR11(5)	—	DRw11.3	M21966, M22047-49
DRB1*11041	DR11(5)	Dw'FS'	—	—
DRB1*11042	DR11(5)	—	—	M34317
DRB1*1105	DR11(5)	—	—	M84188
DRB1*1106	DR11(5)	—	DR11.CCY,11PMH	M98436, D14352
DRB1*1107	—	—	—	X73027
DRB1*11081	DR11(5)	—	DR11JL	L21984
DRB1*11082	DR11(5)	—	DR11HW	L21983
DRB1*1109	DR11(5)	—	DRB1*MON	X75347
DRB1*1110	—	—	DR11.5	L23986
DRB1*1111	—	—	DR11.6, DR11BRA	L23987, L26306
DRB1*1112	—	—	DR11.7	L23989
DRB1*1113	—	—	DR11-14	X76194, L29081, U09200
DRB1*1201	DR12(5)	Dw'DB6'	—	M27635, M27509
DRB1*1202	DR12(5)	—	DRw12b	M27510
DRB1*1203	DR12(5)	—	DRw12POPE	S48645
DRB1*1301	DR13(6)	Dw18	DRw6a I	M17383, X04056
DRB1*1302	DR13(6)	Dw19	DRw6c I	—
DRB1*1303	DR13(6)	Dw'HAG'	—	X52451, X16649, M34320-23, M57599
DRB1*1304	DR13(6)	—	RB1125-14	M34320-24
DRB1*1305	DR13(6)	—	DRw6'PEV'	M57600
DRB1*1306	DR13(6)	—	DRB1*113.MW	M61899
DRB1*1307	—	—	DRB1*JJY, DRB1*SHN	L06847, D13189
DRB1*1308	DR13(6)	—	—	L03531
DRB1*1309	—	—	DRB1*YUN	L23535
DRB1*1310	DR13(6)	—	13NEW	X75442
DRB1*1311	DR13(6)	—	—	X74313
DRB1*1312	—	—	DR113BRA, DR13.7	L25427, L23988
DRB1*1313	—	—	DRB1*13GDR	D17742

(continued)

Table 1.3 (Continued)

HLA-DR alleles	HLA-DR serological specificities	HLA-D-associated (T-cell-defined) specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DRB1*1401	DR14(6)	Dw9	DRw6b I	X04057
DRB1*1402	DR14(6)	Dw16	—	—
DRB1*1403	DR1403	—	JX6	—
DRB1*1404	DR1404	—	DRB1*LY10, DRw6b.2	M34372
DRB1*1405	DR14(6)	—	DRB1*14c	M33693, M60209
DRB1*1406	DR14(6)	—	DRB1*14GB, 14.6	M63972, M74032
DRB1*1407	DR14(6)	—	14.7	M74030
DRB1*1408	DR14(6)	—	AO1, 14.8	M77673, M74031
DRB1*1409	DR14(6)	—	AB4	M77671
DRB1*1410	—	—	AB3	M77670
DRB1*1411	—	—	DRw14x11	M84238
DRB1*1412	—	—	DRB1*Y0S	D16110
DRB1*1413	—	—	—	L21755
DRB1*1414	—	—	DRB1*14N	U02561
DRB1*1415	—	—	DRB1*af	X766195
DRB1*1416	—	—	—	XX76198
DRB1*1417	—	—	1412T	X76938
DRB1*0701	DR7	Dw17, Dw'DB1'	—	M16941, M17384, U09201
DRB1*0801	DR8	Dw8.1	—	M17386
DRB1*08021	DR8	Dw8.2	DRw8-SPL	—
DRB1*08022	DR8	Dw8.2	DRw8b	—
DRB1*08031	DR8	Dw8.3	DRw8b-TAB	—
DRB1*08032	DR8	Dw8.3	—	M27511
DRB1*08041	DR8	—	RB1066-1, DR8-V86	M84446, M34315
DRB1*08042	DR8	—	—	L10402
DRB1*0805	DR8	—	DR8-A74	M84357
DRB1*0806	DR8	—	DR8.6	M87543, M86590
DRB1*0807	DR8	—	DR8BZ	L22341
DRB1*0808	DR8	—	08New	X75443
DRB1*0809	DR8	—	DR8.7	L23990
DRB1*0810	DR8	—	LP10-1	L19054
DRB1*0811	DR8	—	DR8TL	—
DRB1*09011	DR9	Dw23	—	—
DRB1*09012	DR9	Dw23	—	M17387
DRB1*1001	DR10	—	—	M20138
DRB3*0101	DR52	Dw24	DR3 III, DRw6a III	X04055
DRB3*0201	DR52	Dw25	DRw6b III	M17380, V00522
DRB3*0202	DR52	Dw25	pDR5b.3	—
DRB3*0301	DR52	Dw26	—	—

Table 1.3 (Continued)

HLA-DR alleles	HLA-DR serological specificities	HLA-D-associated (T-cell-defined) specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DRB4*01	DR53	Dw4, Dw10, Dw13, Dw14, Dw15, Dw17, Dw23	—	M17385, M17388, M15071-2, K02775
DRB4*01011	DR53	Dw17	—	M16942
DRB4*01012 N	DR53	Dw11	DRB4 null	—
DRB4*0102	DR53	—	DRB4*ICML	L08621
DRB4*0103	DR53	Dw4	—	M15178-9, M29555, M19556
DRB5*0101	DR51	Dw2	DR2A Dw2	M17377, M16954, M20429
DRB5*0102	DR51	Dw12	DR2A Dw12	M16955, M30182
DRB5*0201	DR51	Dw21	DR2A Dw21	M16956, M30181
DRB5*0202	DR51	Dw22	DR2A Dw22	M20503
DRB5*0203	DR51	—	DRB5*HK	M91001
DRB6*0101	—	—	DRBs*0101, DRBX11	X53357, M83892
DRB6*0201	—	—	DRBX21, DRBV1	M77284-7, X53358, M83893
DRB6*0202	—	—	DRBs*0201,drbx22, DRB6III	M83204, M83894
DRB7*01011	—	—	DRBHY1	K02772-4, L31617
DRB7*01012	—	—	—	L31618
DQA1*0101	—	Dw1	DQA 1.1,1.9	—
DQA1*0102	—	Dw2,w21, w19	DQA 1.2,1.19,1.AZH	—
DQA1*0103	—	Dw18, w12, w8, Dw'FS'	DQA 1.3,1.18, DRw8 DQw1	M34320-3
DQA1*0104	—	Dw9	—	M34314
DQA1*0201	—	Dw7,w11	DQA 2,3.7	—
DQA1*03011	—	Dw4,w10, w13,w14, w15	DQA 3,3.1,3.2	M29613, M29616
DQA1*03012	—	Dw23	DQA 3,3.1,3.2, DR9-DQw3	—
DQA1*0302	—	Dw23	DQA 3,3.1,3.2, DR9-DQw3	M11124
DQA1*0401	—	Dw8, Dw'RSH'	DQA 4.2,3.8	M33906
DQA1*0501	—	Dw3,w5,w22	DQA 4.1,2	—

(continued)

Table 1.3 (Continued)

HLA-DR alleles	HLA-DR serological specificities	HLA-D-associated (T-cell-defined) specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DQA1*0513	—	Dw22	DQA 4.1,2	M20506
DQA1*0502	—	—	—	U03675
DQA1*0601	—	Dw8	DQA 4.3	—
DQB1*0501	DQ 5(1)	Dw1	DQB 1.1, DRw10-DQw1.1	X03068, M65044
DQB1*0502	DQ 5(1)	Dw21	DQB 1.2,1.21	—
DQB1*05031	DQ 5(1)	Dw9	DQB 1.3,1.9,1.3.1	M65047
DQB1*05032	DQ 5(1)	Dw9	DQB 1.3.1.9,1.3.2	—
DQB1*0504	—	—	DQB 1.9	M65046,M94773
DQB1*06011	DQ 6(1)	Dw12,w8	DQB 1.4,1.12	M65048
DQB1*06012	DQ 6(1)	Dw12,w8	DQB1*0601 var.	M86740
DQB1*0602	DQ 6(1)	Dw2	DQB 1.5,1.2	M20432
DQB1*0603	DQ 6(1)	Dw18, Dw'FS'	DQB 1.6,1.18	M65050, M34320
DQB1*0604	DQ 6(1)	Dw19	DQB 1.7,1.19	M65051
DQB1*06051	DQ 6(1)	Dw19	DQB1.8, DQBSLE, 1.19b, 2013-24	M36472, M34320, M65052
DQB1*06052	DQ 6(1)	Dw19	DQB1*MDvRR-1	L26325
DQB1*0606	—	—	DQB1*WA1	M86226
DQB1*0607	—	—	DQB1*06BRI1	M87041
DQB1*0608	—	—	DQB1*06BRI2	M87042
DQB1*0609	—	—	DQB1*06AA	L19951, L27345
DQB1*0201	DQ2	Dw3	DQB 2	K02405, M65043, M81140
DQB1*0202	DQ2	Dw7	DQB 2	M81141, UO7848
DQB1*0301	DQ7(3)	Dw4,w5, w8, w3	DQB 3.1	M65040
DQB1*0302	DQ8(3)	Dw4,w10, w13, w14	DQB 3.2	M65038, K01499
DQB1*03031	DQ9(3)	Dw23	DQB 3.3	—
DQB1*03032	DQ9(3)	Dw23,w11	DQB 3.3	M65039, M60028
DQB1*0304	DQ7(3)	—	DQB1*03HP,*03New	M74842, M83770, X76553
DQB1*0305	—	—	DQB1*03KC	M69169
DQB1*0401	DQ4	Dw15	DQB 4.1 Wa	M13279
DQB1*0402	DQ	Dw8, Dw'RSH'	DQB 4.2 Wa	M33907, M65042

HLA-DP alleles	Associated HLA-DP specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DPA1*0101	—	LB14/LB24,DPA1	X00457, K01506
DPA1*0202	—	pSBa-318	—

Table 1.3 (Continued)

HLA-DP alleles	Associated HLA-DP specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DPA1*0103	—	DPw4a1	X03100
DPA1*0201	—	DPA2,pDAa13B	—
DPA1*02021	—	2.21	M83906, I11642
DPA1*02022	—	2.22	M83907, L11641
DPA1*0301	—	3.1	M83908
DPA1*0401	—	4.1	M83909, L11643
DPB1*01011	DPw1	DPB1,DPw1b	M83129, M83664, M62338, X72070
DPB1*01012	DPw1	DPB1*WA6	L19220, L27662
DPB1*0201	DPw2	DPB2.1	—
DPB1*02011	DPw2	DPB2.1	X01426
DPB1*02012	DPw2	DPB2.1	M62328, X03067
DPB1*0202	DPw2	DPB2.2	M62329, X72071
DPB1*0301	DPw3	DPB3	M62334, X02964, X03023, X78044
DPB1*0401	DPw4	DPB4.1,DPw4a	M62326, M23675, K01615, N00010, M23906-9, X033022, X030025-8, X02228, X00532, X72072
DPB1*0402	DPw4	DPB4.2,DPw4b	M62327, M21886
DPB1*0501	DPw5	DPB5	M62333, X72073
DPB1*0601	DPw6	DPB6	M62335, X72074
DPB1*0801	—	DPB8	M62331
DPB1*0901	—	DPB9,DP'Cp63'	M62341, X72075
DPB1*1001	—	DPB10	M85223, M62342, X072076
DPB1*11011	—	DPB11	M62336, X78046
DPB1*11012	—	—	L23399
DPB1*1301	—	DPB13	M62337, X72077
DPB1*1401	—	DPB14	M31778, M62343, X72077
DPB1*1501	—	DPB15	M31779, M62339, X72079
DPB1*1601	—	DPB16	M31780, M62332
DPB1*1701	—	DPB17	M31781, M62344
DPB1*1801	—	DPB18	M62340
DPB1*1901	—	DPB19	M62330, X72081
DPB1*20011	—	Oos,DPB-JA	M58608, M63508
DPB1*20012	—	DPB1*BR16	M97685
DPB1*2101	—	DPB-GM,DPB30,NewD	M77659, M83915, M84621, M80300
DPB1*2201	—	DPB1*AB1,NewH	M77674, M83919
DPB1*2301	—	DPB32,NewB	M83913, M84014
DPB1*2401	—	DPB33,NewC	M83914
DPB1*2501	—	DPB34,NewE	M83916
DPB1*26011	—	DPB31,WA2	M86229
DPB1*26012	—	DPB1*WA8	L24387
DPB1*2701	—	DPB23,WA3	M84619, M86230
DPB1*2801	—	DPB21,JAVA2	L84617, L00599

(continued)

Table 1.3 (Continued)

HLA-DP alleles	Associated HLA-DP specificities	Previous equivalents	Accession number
DPB1*2901	—	DPB27,NewG	M84625, M83918, L01467
DPB1*3001	—	DPB28	M84620, X78045
DPB1*3101	—	DPB22,NewF,JAVA1	M84618, M83917, L00598
DPB1*3201	—	DPB24,NewI	M84622, M85222
DPB1*3301	—	DPB25	M84623
DPB1*3401	—	DPB26	M84624
DPB1*3501	—	DPB29	M84626
DPB1*3601	—	NewA,SSK2	M83912, D10479, D10882
DPB1*3701	—	DPB18WA4	M87046
DPB1*3801	—	SSK1	D10478
DPB1*3901	—	DPB1*BRI4	M97686, X78043
DPB1*4001	—	DPB1*BRI5,WA5	M97684, L19219, L23400
DPB1*4101	—	DPB2.3	D13174
DPB1*4401	—	STCZ	L01466
DPB1*4501	—	DPB1*NM	L09236
DPB1*4601	—	DPB1*NIB	L07768
DPB1*4701	—	DPB1*02KY,*SUT	D14344, D10834
DPB1*4801	—	—	L17314
DPB1*4901	—	—	L17313
DPB1*5001	—	—	L17311
DPB1*5101	—	DPB1*WA7,*EA1,*JYO	L17310
DPB1*5201	—	—	L22076
DPB1*5301	—	—	L22077
DPB1*5401	—	DPB1 New2	L78042
DPB1*5501	—	DPB1 New3	L80041

1.3. PEPTIDE-BINDING POCKETS

1.3.1. Class I Peptide Binding

Interactions resulting from both conserved and polymorphic residues of peptides and class I molecules are responsible for securing peptides into the binding groove (131). Binding of peptides into the groove is achieved in part by amino and carbonyl main-chain atoms at either end of the peptides, which form noncovalent bonds with highly conserved tyrosine, lysine, and threonine and of class I molecules (132–135). Crystallographic analysis of class I molecules has also revealed that the peptide-binding groove contains a series of depressions that provide steric freedom and unique environments for protruding amino acid side chains (R groups) of the peptides. These depressions, or pockets, are formed by class I residues that exhibit high degrees of polymorphism and thus unique pocket environments are characteristic of the different class I alleles. The peptide-binding groove is formed by β-pleated sheets that make up the floor of the groove and α-helical walls that run the length of the groove, secondary structures that are formed by both α1 and α2 domains of the class I molecules. The pockets that accommodate the peptide R groups are topographically located between the β-pleated floor and the α-helical walls that run the length of the groove (pockets B through E), and are formed at either end of the

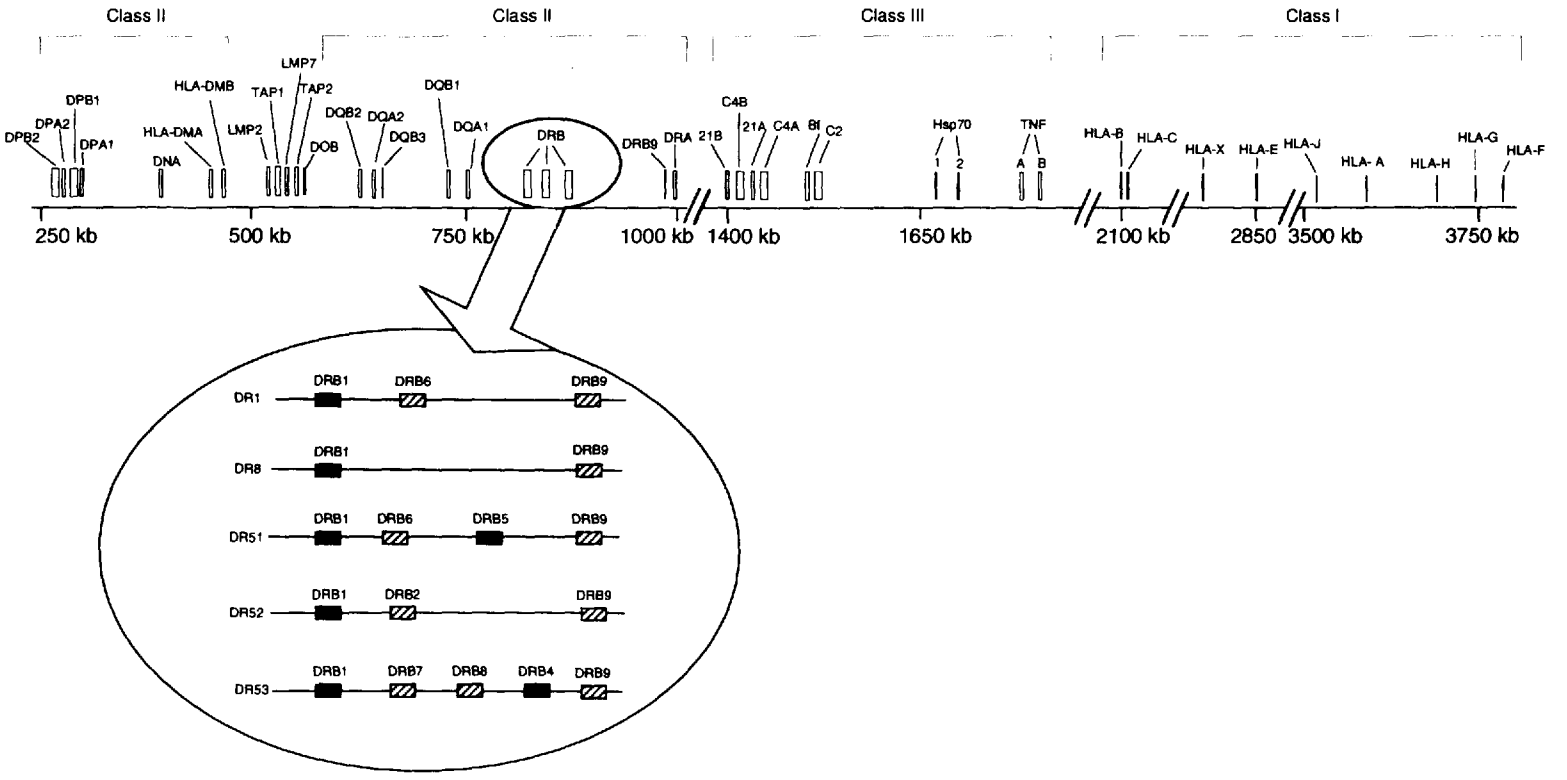


Figure 1.8. A map of the HLA complex. Exploded view provides details of the class II DRB genes associated with different haplotypes. Solid boxes are functional genes; striped boxes are pseudogenes.

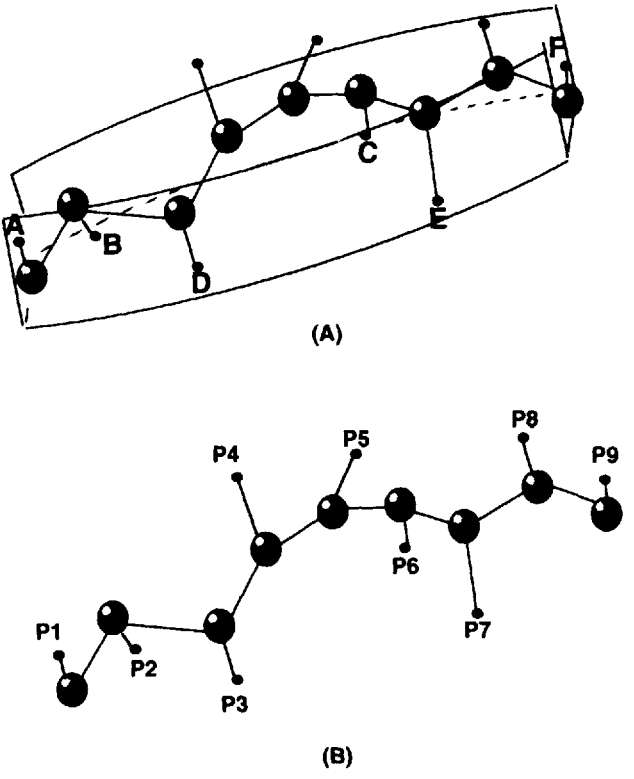


Figure 1.9. Nomenclature of the peptide-binding groove of class I molecule. (A) Peptide-binding pockets are designated A–F. The sides of the canoe-shaped peptide-binding pocket represent the α-helical walls, and the floor represents the β-pleated sheet. Pockets are formed at the intersection of walls and floor. (B) Side chains of class I-binding peptides are typically designated P1–P9.

groove (pockets A and F) where the α-helical walls sandwich the peptide (Figure 1.9). Because the α-helical walls of the class I groove close in at either end of the groove, the potential length of peptides is restricted to α-helical conformations of 8–10 amino acids (136–139). The pockets add selectivity and bonding strength to peptide interactions in the class I peptide-binding groove (140,141) and at the same time define class I allele-specific peptide "anchor" residues, or binding motifs (142,143). Anchor residues are thus amino acids that are preferred by the pocket environment and aligned on peptides to facilitate binding in the class I groove (Table 1.4).

Understanding the nature of the peptide–class I interaction is important to elucidating the role of peptides as antigenic determinants for T cells. Evidence that the middle residues of class I-bound peptides bulged out from the binding groove (Figure 1.10) raised the possibility that this portion of the peptide is highly "visible" to the TCR (201, 202). If this were the case *in vivo*, it might suggest that certain portions of the peptide play a more prominent role as antigenic determinants for T cells. More recent analysis of five peptide–HLA crystal structures has provided a more detailed understanding of class I–peptide interactions (203). It appears that the orientation of R groups at middle positions of the peptide have steric freedom to extend outward (toward the TCR), inward (toward the β-pleated floor of the groove), or laterally (toward the α-helical wall). The orientation of

Table 1.4
Known and Probable Naturally Occurring Peptides[a]

Class I	Peptide	Source	Ref.
H-2D^b	A S N E N M E T M	FLu NP 1934 366-374	(144,145)
	A S N E N M D A M	FLu NP 1968 366-374	(146)
	C K G V N K E Y L	SV-40 T Ag 223-231	(147)
	Q G I N N L D N L	SV-40 T Ag 489 497	(147)
	S G P S N T P P E I	Adenovirus-2 Ela 234-243	(148,149)
	V E N P G G Y C L	LCMV GP 278-286	(150)
	Q P Q N G Q F I H F Y	LCMV NP 397-401	(151)
	A I N N Y A Q K L	SV-40 T Ag 205-215	(147)
H-2D^d	K G P I T V Q I	Unknown	(152)
	V G P Q K N E N L	Unknown	(152)
	S G P R K A I A L	Unknown	(152)
	A G P D R T E K L	Unknown	(152)
	K G P D K G N E F	Unknown	(152)
	I G P E R G H N L	Unknown	(152)
	D G P V R E H N L	Unknown	(152)
	K G P E R A N G L	Unknown	(152)
	S G P E R G E K L	Unknown	(152)
	D G P V R G I S I	Unknown	(152)
	N G P Q R I Y N L	Unknown	(152)
	S G P V A L V N F	Unknown	(152)
	I G P N R A F N F	Unknown	(152)
	S G P E R I L S I	Unknown	(152)
	S G P E R I L S L	Unknown	(152)
	V G P S J K Y F I	Unknown	(152)
	F G P Y K L N R L	Unknown	(152)
	F G P I K F N V L	Unknown	(152)
	F G P Y R F Y V L	Unknown	(152)
	S G P K T D A Q T L	Unknown	(152)
	A G P D R T E K A L	Unknown	(152)
	S G P V A L V N F I	Unknown	(152)
	S G P E R I L S A Y	Unknown	(152)
	V G P S G K Y F I L	Unknown	(152)
	F G P Y R F Y V L T	Unknown	(152)
	R G P G R A F V T I	HIV-1 gb160	(153)
	G P P H S N N F G Y	Tum-P35B 4-13	(154)
H-2K^b	S I I N F E K L	Ovalbumin 257-264	(155)
	R G Y V Y Q G L	VSV G 52-59	(156)
	H I Y E F P Q L	Unknown	(157)
	F A P G N Y P A L	Sendai virus NP 324-332	(158)
H-2K^d	S Y F P E I T H I	Tyrosine kinase IAK1	(157,159)
	K Y Q A V T T T L	Tum-P198 14-22	(160,161)
	T Y Q R T R A L V	Flu NP 147-155	(144,145, 161)
	G Y K D G N E Y I	Listeriolysin O 91-99	(162)

(continued)

Table 1.4 (Continued)

Class I	Peptide	Source	Ref.
	S Y V P S A E Q I	P. yoelii CS 280-288	(161)
	S Y I P S A E K I	P. berghei CS 252-260	(161)
	S Y I G S I N N I	RSV M2 82-90	(163)
	L Y Q N V G T Y V	Flu A/Iap/57 HA 204-212	(161,162, 164,165)
	T Y V S V G T S T L	Flu A/Iap/57 HA 210-219	
	R Y L E N G K E T L	HLA-A24 170-179	
	R Y L K N G K E T L	HLA-Cw3 170-179	
	Y P H F M P T N L	Murine CMV pp80 167-176	
H-2K^k	S D Y E G R L I	Flu NP 50-57	(166)
	F E A N G N L I	Flu HA 259-266	(166)
	E E G A I V G E I	Flu NS1 152-160	(167)
	I E G G W T G M I	Flu HA 354-362	(166)
H-2L^d	L S P F P F D L	Unknown (2C epitope)	(168)
	U P Q P G R E Q	Unknown	(169)
	U P A U A Y P Y	Unknown	(169)
	Y P N V N I H N F	Unknown	(169)
	Q P Q R G R E N F	Unknown	(169)
	U P Q P N I Y Q I	Unknown	(169)
	U P I E A N Y Q U F	Unknown	(169)
	A P Q P G M E N F K	Unknown	(169)
	U P Q K A G G F L M	Unknown	(169)
	L P L G W L V	Tum-P1A 33-46	(170)
	Y P H F M P T N L	Murine CMVpp89 168-176	(165)
	R P Q A S G V Y M	LCMV NP 118-126	(171)
HLA-A1	Y T S D Y F I S Y	Ets-1	[b]
	Y L D D P D L K Y	Cytosine methyl transferase	[b]
	I A D M G H L K Y	Prolif cell nuclear factor	[b]
	S T D H I P I L Y	Fructose-6-amino transferase	[b]
	D S D G S F F L Y	Human IgG4 279-284	[b]
	A T D F K F A M Y	^{x}Cyclin type D	[b]
	G T D E X R N X Y	Unknown	[b]
	V S D P Y N X K Y	Unknown	[b]
	V A D K V H X M Y	Unknown	[b]
	Y T A V V P L V Y	Human J-chain 102-110	[b]
	Y T N P Q F N V Y	Unknown	[b]
	E T X X P D W S Y	Unknown	[b]
	F T D V N S X X R Y	Unknown	[b]

Table 1.4 (Continued)

Class I	Peptide	Source	Ref.
	E T D X X X D R S E Y	Unknown	[b]
	Y T D Y G G L I F N S	Cytochrome c oxides	[b]
	Y E A D P T G H S Y	MAGE-1 161-169	(172)
HLA-A2.1	L L D V P T A A V	IP-30 signal sequence	(173)
	S L L P A I V E L	Protein phosphate 2A	(173)
	Y L L P A I V H I	ATP-dependent RNA helicase	(173)
	T L W V D P Y E V	TIS21	(173)
	S X P S G G X G V	Unknown	(173)
	G X V P F X V S V	Unknown	(173)
	S X X V R A X E V	Unknown	(173)
	K X N E P V X X X	Unknown	(173)
	A X W G F F P V X	Unknown	(173)
	M V D G T L L L L	HLA-E signal sequence	(173)
	Y M N G T M S Q V	Tyrosinase	(174)
	M L L S V P L L L G	Calerticulin signal sequence	(175)
	L L L D V P T A A V	IP-30 signal sequence	(175)
	L L L D V P T A A V Q A	IP-30 signal sequence	(175)
	V L F R G G P R G L L A	SSRα signal sequence	(175)
	V A L F G Y P V Y V	HTLV 1 tax 12-19	(176)
	W L S L L V P F V	Hepatitis B sAg 335-343	(177)
	G I L G F V F T L	Flu A M1 58-66	(178.179)
	I L K E P V H G V	HIV-1 RT 476-484	(180)
	L L F G Y P V Y V	HTLV 1 Tax 11-19	(176)
	I A G N S A Y E Y V	Human CMV gB 619-628	(176)
	F L P S D F F P S V	Hepatitis B cAg 18-27	(181)
	G L S P T V W L S V	Hepatitis B sAg 348-357	(177)
HLA-A3.1	K L F K N I L Y K	Unknown	(182)
	K L H K Q R A K S	Unknown	(182)
	S L F K Q V V T K	Unknown	(182)
	K L F N I M V T Y	Unknown	(182)
	K L F E K V Y N Y	Unknown	(182)
	K L F K V T F S Y	Unknown	(182)
	K L F V K V Y N Y	Unknown	(182)
	K I V R K P G M A	Unknown	(182)
	K M F N I T V T Y	Unknown	(182)
	K L F K V V U N Y	Unknown	(182)
	S L F N T H L U K	Unknown	(182)
	S L U E K T F D Y	Unknown	(182)
	S L F E L V F U Y	Unknown	(182)
	S L H K Y U F E Y	Unknown	(182)
	T L A N D U V V P	Unknown	(182)

(continued)

Table 1.4 (Continued)

Class I	Peptide	Source	Ref.
	K U F K M I L R K	Unknown	(182)
	K U F V K U L U Y	Unknown	(182)
	T U F V K U L U Y	Unknown	(182)
	G L F P U Q F A Y	Unknown	(182)
	K L Y E K V Y T Y K	Unknown	(182)
	S L F D H I L U K H	Unknown	(182)
	Y L U V R U A U I V	Unknown	(182)
	G I F A U U U V K A	Unknown	(182)
	R L R D L L L I V T R	HIV-1 Env 768-778	(183)
HLA-A11	S V L N L V I V K	Ribosomal protein S6	*b*
	K V V N P L F E K	Ribosomal protein L7A	*b*
	R T Q N V L G E K	Ribosomal protein S3	*b*
	G T M T T S X Y K	Unknown	*b*
	A S F D K A K L K	Thymosin b-10	*b*
	A A M X D T V V F K	Unknown	*b*
	R V E Q A V E S M V K	Unknown	*b*
	A T A G D G X X E L R K	Prohibitin	*b*
	I V T D F S V I K	EBNA 4 416-424	(184,185)
HLA-A24	K Y P N E F F L L	Protein phosphatase 1	*b*
	Y Y E E Q H P E L	NK/T-bell activation protein	*b*
	A Y V H M V T H F	Unknown	*b*
	V Y X K H P V S X	Unknown	*b*
	Y L K D Q Q L L	HIV-1 gp41 584-591	(186)
HLA-A31	S T L P E T T V V R R	Hepatitis B cAg 141-151	(187)
HLA-A68.1	A V A A V A A P R	Unknown	(188)
	D V F R D P A L K	Ribosomal 60 S homologue	(188)
	E V A P P E Y H R	Unknown	(188)
	K T G G P I Y K R	Flu NP 91-99	(188,189)
	E V A P P E Y H R K	Unknown	(188)
	E V I L I D P F H K	Unknown	(188)
	T V F D A K R L I G R	Hsp70 protein B/Hsc70	(188)
	S T L P E T T V V R R	Hep Bc 141-151	(187)
HLA-B7	A P R T V A L T A	HLA-DP signal sequence	(190)
	A P R A X X X X X	Unknown	(190)
	A P R X P X T G X	Unknown	(190)
	A P R A S R P S X	Unknown	(190)
	A P R T L V L L L	HLA-A2.1 signal sequence	(190)
	A P R S N G M V X	Unknown	*c*
	A P R Q P G X M A	Unknown	*c*

Table 1.4 (Continued)

Class I	Peptide	Source	Ref.
	A P R P P P K P M	Ribosomal S26 protein	[c]
	M P R G V V V T X	Unknown	(190)
	S P R Y I F T M L	Topoisomerase II	(190)
	A P A P T V A V X	Unknown	(190)
	R P K S N I V L L	CD20	(190)
	R P S G P G P E X	Unknown	(190)
	A P Y G G P X A X	Unknown	[c]
	L V M A P R T V L	HLA-B7 signal sequence	(190)
	R V M A P R A X X	Unknown	(190)
	A P R T V A L T A L	HLA-DP signal sequence	(190)
	A P R A F X P X P V	Unknown	(190)
	A A S K E R S G V S L	Histone H1	(190)
HLA-B8	Y L K D Q Q L L	HIV-1 env 586-593	(191)
	F L R G R A Y G L	EBNA 3 339-347	(192)
	E L R S R Y W A I	Flu A/PR/8/34 NP 380-388	(193,194)
HLA-B14	E R Y L K D Q Q L	HIV-1 Env 582-591	(191)
HLA-B27	R R I K E I V K K	Hsp89α	(195)
	G R I D K P I L K	Ribosomal protein	(195)
	A R L F G I R A K	Unknown	(195)
	R R S K E I T V R	ATP-dependent RNA helicase	(195)
	K R F E G L T Q R	Unknown	(195)
	R R V K E V V K K	Hsp89β	(195)
	F R Y N G L I H R	60 S ribosomal protein	(195)
	R R Y Q K S T E L	Histone H3.3	(195)
	R R W L P A G D A	Elongation factor 2	(195)
	R R I S G V D R Y	Unknown	(195)
	R R F T R P E H —	Unknown	(195)
	K K Y Q K S T E L	Unknown	
	S R Y W A I R T R	Flu A NP 383-391	(196)
	R R R W R R L T V	EBNA LMP2 236-244	(197)
	R R Y P D A V Y L	Measles F protein 438-466	(198)
	R R Y I D L I E L	EBNA 3C 258-266	(197)
	K R W I I L G L N K I V	HIV Gag p24 265-276	(196)
HLA-AB53	K P I V Q Y D N F	P. falciparum LSA-1 1786-1795	(199)
HLA-Cw	F N C G G E F F	HIV-1 gp120	(200)

[a]Used with permission, Victor H. Engelhard, Structure of Peptides Associated with MHC Class I Molecules, *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:13–23, 1994.

[b]Kubo, R., Sette, A., Gray, M., Appellar, E,. Sakaguchi, K., *et al.* Unpublished data.

[c]Bodoar, W., Huczko, E., Engelhard, V., and Hunt, D. Unpublished data.

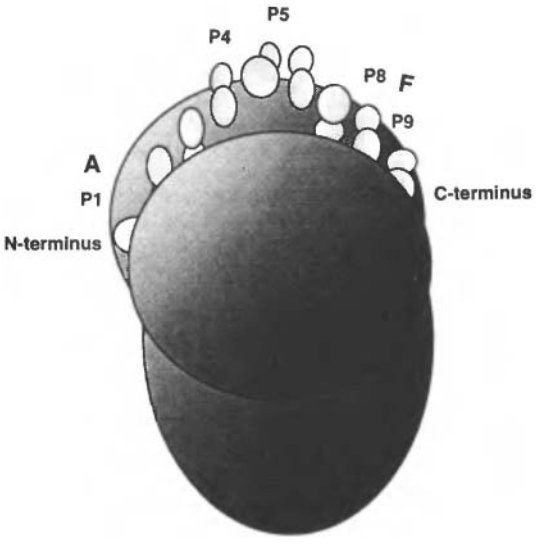


Figure 1.10. Peptide bound in the pocket of class I molecule. The middle portions of peptides in the groove of class I molecules bulge out and have more exposure to the TCR.

these R groups varies according to the composition of the entire peptide sequence, which also dictates the exact positioning of the main-chain atoms of the peptide backbone. Although peptide orientation in the groove is variable, class I molecules themselves appear to be very restricted in their ability to undergo conformational changes in response to different peptides (203). The interpretation drawn from these observations is that antigenic specificity for individual peptides must in large part be determined by discrete interactions between the peptides themselves and TCR. However, other findings suggest that conformational changes in the binding groove can alter the antigenic epitope of HLA-B51 but not the peptide binding characteristics (204).

1.3.2. Class II Peptide Binding

As for class I molecules, the class II binding groove interacts with peptides in a peptide sequence-specific and nonspecific manner. X-ray crystallographic analysis of the class II molecule HLA-DR1 has indicated four peptide-binding pockets (see above) which facilitate interactions with peptide side chains and confer peptide-binding specificity (205, 206). As with class I also, polymorphism of class II molecules is concentrated at pocket-forming residues, resulting in the class II-allele-specific peptide-binding motifs, or anchor residues (207–210). Although these structures are less defined for class II molecules, attempts have been made to identify some important features governing peptide binding for various class II molecules (Table 5). The binding grooves of both class I and class II have similar β-pleated sheet structures on the floor of the groove, but differ significantly in the α-helical strands that form the walls of the pocket. Moreover, the class II molecule lacks the conserved interactions with the N- and C-termini of bound peptides. Thus, a major difference between the class I and class II peptide groove is the open-ended nature of the class II pocket, which has less length restriction on peptides, permitting lengths of between 15 and 24 residues, which "sit" in the groove in an extended conformation (Figure 1.11) (218–221). Although class II peptide-binding grooves lack conserved residues that might interact with N- and C-termini of peptides, conserved positions over the

Table 1.5
Examples of Pocket Specificities for HLA-DR Molecules[a]

Class II molecule	P1	P4	P6	P9
HLA-DRB1*0101				
Polymorphic residues	Gly86	Phe13, Gln70, Arg71, Ala, 74, Tyr78	Leu11, Phe13	Trp9, Asp57
Ligand specificity	**Aromatic,** aliphatic	**Aliphatic,** polar, no positive charge	**A, G,** S, T, P	Aliphatic, aromatic, polar
HLA-DRB1*0301				
Polymorphic residues	Gly86	Ser13, Gln70, Lys71, Arg74, Tyr78	Ser11, Ser13	Glu9, Asp57
Ligand specificity	**Aliphatic**	D,E,F	**K,R,**E,Q,N	Aromatic, aliphatic, polar
HLA-DRB1*0401				
Polymorphic residues	Gly86	His13, Gln70, Lys71, Ala74, Tyr78	Val11, His13	Glu9, Asp57
Ligand specificity	**Aromatic,** aliphatic	Aromatic, aliphatic, negative charges, no positive charges	N,S,T,Q,H,R	Polar, aliphatic, **K**
DRB1*0402				
Polymorphic residues	Val86	His13, Asp70, Gln71, Ala74, Tyr78	Val11, His13	Glu9, Asp57
Ligand specificity	**Aliphatic**	Aromatic, aliphatic, positive charges, no negative charges	N,Q,S,T,K	Polar, aliphatic, H
DRB1*0404				
Polymorphic residues	Val86	His13, Gln70, Arg71, Ala74, Tyr78	Val11, His13	Glu9, Asp57
Ligand specificity	**Aliphatic**	Aromatic, aliphatic, negative charges, no positive charges	N,S,T,Q,K,D	Polar, aliphatic, K
DRB1*0405				
Polymorphic residues	Gly86	His13, Gln70, Arg71, Ala74, Tyr78	Val11, His13	Glu9, Ser57
Ligand specificity	**Aromatic,** aliphatic	V,I,L,M,F,D,E	N,S,T,Q,K,D	**D,E,**Q

[a]Motif information has been obtained from the following references: DRB1*0101 (211–214); DRB1*0301 (215,216); DRB1*040 (212,213,217); DRB1*0401–0405 (T. Friede *et al.*, unpublished data). Preferred residues are shown in bold type. The three-letter code is used for residues of MHC chains and the one-letter code for MHC ligands.

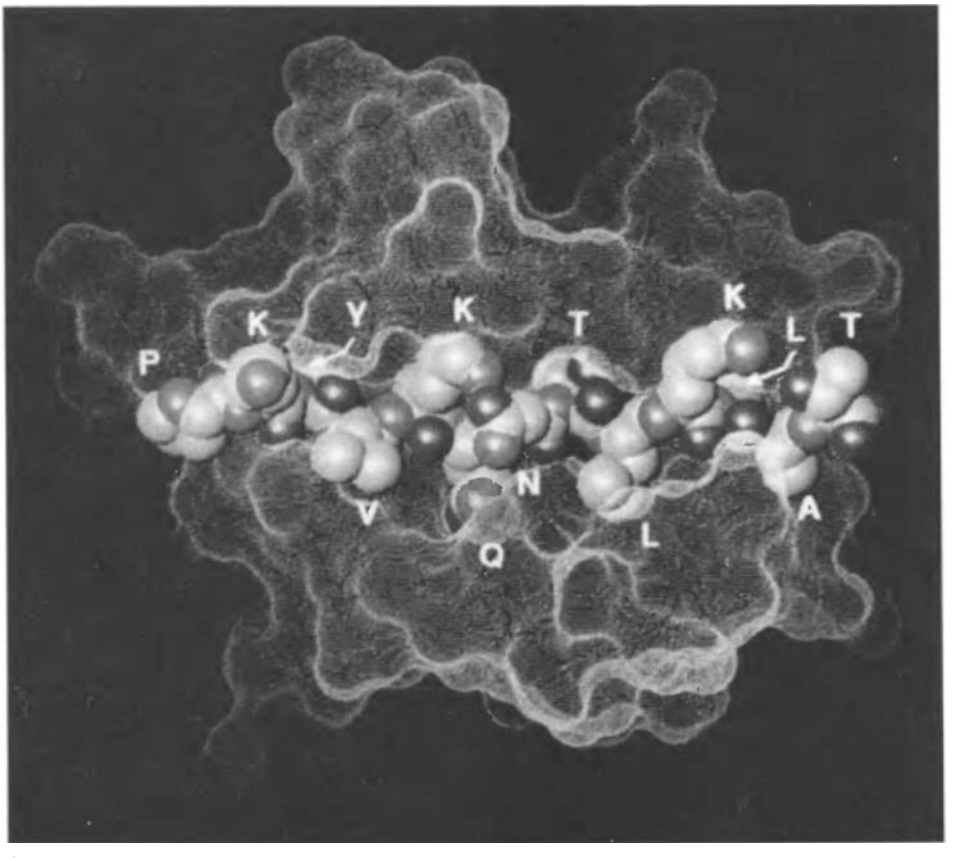


Figure 1.11. Computer-generated image of a viral peptide bound in the groove of the class II molecule HLADR1. Reprinted with permission from *Nature*, Stern *et al.* **368:**215–221, 1994, Macmillan Magazines Limited.

length of the class II groove may function to provide alternate side-chain-independent interactions with peptides (205).

REFERENCES

1. Stern, L. J., and Wiley, D. C. 1994. Antigenic peptide binding by class I and class II histocompatibility proteins. *Structure* **2:**245–251.
2. Bix, M., and Raulet, D. 1992. Functionally conformed free class I heavy chains exist on the surface of beta 2 microglobulin negative cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**829–834.
3. Zuegel, U., Schoel, B., and Kaufmann, S. H. 1994. Beta 2-microglobulin independent presentation of exogenously added foreign peptide and endogenous self-epitope by MHC class I alpha-chain to a cross-reactive CD8+ CTL clone. *J. Immunol.* **153:**4070–4080.
4. Parker, K. C., DiBrino, M., Hull, L., and Coligan, J. E. 1992. The beta 2-microglobulin dissociation rate is an accurate measure of the stability of MHC class I heterotrimers and depends on which peptide is bound. *J. Immunol.* **149:**1896–1904.
5. Zijlstra, M., Li, E., Sajjadi, F., Subramani, S., and Jaenisch, R. 1989. Germ-line transmission of a disrupted beta 2-microglobulin gene produced by homologous recombination in embryonic stem cells. *Nature* **342:**435–438.

6. David-Watine, B., Israel, A., and Kourilsky, P. 1990. The regulation and expression of MHC class I genes. *Immunol. Today* **11**:286–292.
7. Fabre, J. W. 1991. Regulation of MHC expression. *Immunol. Lett.* **29**:3–8.
8. Geraghty, D. E. 1993. Structure of the HLA class I region and expression of its resident genes. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5**:3–7.
9. Ting, J. P., and Baldwin, A. S. 1993. Regulation of MHC gene expression. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5**:8–16.
10. Vallejo, A. N., and Pease, L. R. 1995. Structure of the MHC A-locus and B locus promoters in hominoids: Insights on the evolution of the class-I MHC multigene family. *J. Immunol.* **154**:3912–3921.
11. Dower, S. K., and Segal, D. M. 1985. Interaction of monoclonal antibodies with MHC class I antigens on mouse spleen cells. II. Levels of expression of H-2K, H-2D, and H-2L in different mouse strains. *J. Immunol.* **134**:431–435.
12. Duran, L. W., and Pease, L. R. 1988. Tracing the evolution of H-2 D region genes using sequences associated with a repetitive element. *J. Immunol.* **141**:295–301.
13. Beck, J. C., Hansen, T. H., Cullen, S. E., and Lee, D. R. 1986. Slower processing, weaker beta 2-M association, and lower surface expression of H-2Ld are influenced by its amino terminus. *J. Immunol.* **137**:916–923.
14. Steinmetz, M., Winoto, A., Minard, K., and Hood, L. 1982. Clusters of genes encoding mouse transplantation antigens. *Cell* **28**:489–498.
15. Weiss, E. H., Golden, L., Fahrner, K., Mellor, A. L., Devlin, J. J., Bullman, H., Tiddens, H., Bud, H., and Flavell, R. A. 1984. Organization and evolution of the class I gene family in the major histocompatibility complex of the C57BL/10 mouse. *Nature* **310**:650–655.
16. O'Neill, A. E., Reid, K., Garberi, J. C., Karl, M., and Flaherty, L. 1986. Extensive deletions in the Q region of the mouse major histocompatibility complex. *Immunogenetics* **24**:368–373.
17. Pontarotti, P. A., Mashimo, H., Zeff, R. A., Fisher, D. A., Hood, L., Mellor, A., Flavell, R. A., and Nathenson, S. G. 1986. Conservation and diversity in the class I genes of the major histocompatibility complex: Sequence analysis of a Tlab gene and comparison with a Tlac gene. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83**:1782–1786.
18. Lindahl, K. F. 1993. Peptide antigen presentation by non-classical MHC class I molecules. *Semin. Immunol.* **5**:117–126.
19. Shawar, S. M., Vyas, J. M., Rodgers, J. R., and Rich, R. R. 1994. Antigen presentation by major histocompatibility complex class I-B molecules. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12**:839–880.
20. Stroynowski, I., and Lindahl, K. F. 1994. Antigen presentation by non-classical class I molecules. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:38–44.
21. Shawar, S. M., Cook, R. G., Rodgers, J. R., and Rich, R. R. 1990. Specialized functions of MHC class I molecules. I. An N-formyl peptide receptor is required for construction of the class I antigen Mta. *J. Exp. Med.* **171**:897–912.
22. Shawar, S. M., Vyas, J. M., Rodgers, J. R., Cook, R. G., and Rich, R. R. 1991. Specialized functions of major histocompatibility complex class I molecules. II. Hmt binds N-formylated peptides of mitochondrial and prokaryotic origin. *J. Exp. Med.* **174**:941–944.
23. Wang, C. R., Castano, A. R., Peterson, P. A., Slaughter, C., Lindahl, K. F., and Deisenhofer, J. 1995. Nonclassical binding of formylated peptide in crystal structure of the MHC class Ib molecule H2-M3. *Cell* **82**:655–664.
24. Vyas, J. M., Rodgers, J. R., and Rich, R. R. 1995. H-2M3A violates the paradigm for major histocompatibility complex class I peptide binding. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:1817–1825.
25. Smith, G. P., Dabhi, V. M., Pamer, E. G., and Lindahl, K. F. 1994. Peptide presentation by the MHC class Ib molecule, H2-M3. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1917–1926.
26. Pamer, E. G., Wang, C. R., Flaherty, L., Lindahl, K. F., and Bevan, M. J. 1992. H-2M3 presents a Listeria monocytogenes peptide to cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *Cell* **70**:215–223.
27. Kurlander, R. J., Shawar, S. M., Brown, M. L., and Rich, R. R. 1992. Specialized role for a murine class I-b MHC molecule in prokaryotic host defenses. *Science* **257**:678–679.
28. Schild, H., Mavaddat, N., Litzenberger, C., Ehrich, E. W., Davis, M. M., Bluestone, J. A., Matis, L., Draper, R. K., and Chien, Y. H. 1994. The nature of major histocompatibility complex recognition by gamma delta T cells. *Cell* **76**:29–37.
29. Moriwaki, S., Korn, B. S., Ichikawa, Y., Van Kaer, L., and Tonegawa, S. 1993. Amino acid substitutions in the floor of the putative antigen-binding site of H-2T22 affect recognition by a gamma delta T-cell receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:11396–11400.
30. Sharma, P., Joyce, S., Chorney, K. A., Griffith, J. W., Bonneau, R. H., Wilson, F. D., Johnson, C. A., Flavell,

R. A., and Chorney, M. J. 1996. Thymus-leukemia antigen interacts with T cells and self-peptides. *J. Immunol.* **156:**987–996.

31. Blazar, B. R., Taylor, P. A., Bluestone, J. A., and Vallera, D. A. 1996. Murine gamma/delta-expressing T cells affect alloengraftment via the recognition of nonclassical major histocompatibility complex class Ib antigens. *Blood* **87:**4463–4472.
32. Blazar, B. R., Taylor, P. A., Panoskaltsis Mortari, A., Barrett, T. A., Bluestone, J. A., and Vallera, D. A. 1996. Lethal murine graft-versus-host disease induced by donor gamma/delta expressing T cells with specificity for host nonclassical major histocompatibility complex class Ib antigens. *Blood* **87:**827–837.
33. Dembic, Z., Singer, P. A., and Klein, J. 1984. Eo: A history of a mutation. *EMBO J.* **3:**1647–1654.
34. Hyldig-Nielsen, J. J., Schenning, L., Hammerling, U., Widmark, E., Heldin, E., Lind, P., Servenius, B., Lund, T., Flavell, R., Lee, J. S., Trowsdale, J., Schreier, P. H., Zablitzky, F., Larhammar, D., Peterson, P. A., and Rask, L. 1983. The complete nucleotide sequence of the I-E alpha d immune response gene. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **11:**5055–5071.
35. Mathis, D. J., Benoist, C., Williams, V. E., 2d, Kanter, M., and McDevitt, H. O. 1983. Several mechanisms can account for defective E alpha gene expression in different mouse haplotypes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **80:**273–277.
36. Begovich, A. B., and Jones, P. P. 1985. Free Ia E alpha chain expression in the E+ alpha: E− beta recombinant strain A.TFR5. *Immunogenetics* **22:**523–532.
37. Goetze, D., Nadeau, J., Wakeland, E. K., Berry, R. J., Bonhomme, F., Egorov, I. K., Hjorth, J. P., Hoogstraal, H., Vives, J., Winking, H., and Klein, J. 1980. Histocompatibility-2 system in wild mice. X. Frequencies of H-2 and Ia antigens in wild mice from Europe and Africa. *J. Immunol.* **124:**2675–2681.
38. Dembic, Z., Ayane, M., Klein, J., Steinmetz, M., Benoist, C. O., and Mathis, D. J. 1985. Inbred and wild mice carry identical deletions in their E alpha MHC genes. *EMBO J.* **4:**127–131.
39. Duncan, W. R., Wakeland, E. K., and Klein, J. 1979. Heterozygosity of H-2 loci in wild mice. *Nature* **281:**603–605.
40. Chu, Z. T., Carswell Crumpton, C., Cole, B. C., and Jones, P. P. 1994. The minimal polymorphism of class II E alpha chains is not due to the functional neutrality of mutations. *Immunogenetics* **40:**9–20.
41. Juretic, A., Nagy, Z. A., and Klein, J. 1981. Detection of CML determinants associated with H-2 controlled E beta and E alpha chains. *Nature* **289:**308–310.
42. Trowsdale, J. 1995. "Both man & bird & beast": Comparative organization of MHC genes. *Immunogenetics* **41:**1–17.
43. Wei, H., Fan, W. F., Xu, H., Parimoo, S., Shukla, H., Chaplin, D. D., and Weissman, S. M. 1993. Genes in one megabase of the HLA class I region. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**11870–11874.
44. Fan, W., Cai, W., Parimoo, S., Lennon, G. G., and Weissman, S. M. 1996. Identification of seven new human MHC class I region genes around the HLA-F locus. *Immunogenetics* **44:**97–103.
45. Pichon, L., Giffon, T., Chauvel, B., Carn, G., Bouric, P., El Kahloun, A., Legall, J. Y., and David, V. 1996. Physical map of the HLA-A/HLA-F subregion and identification of two new coding sequences. *Immunogenetics* **43:**175–181.
46. Beck, S., Abdulla, S., Alderton, R. P., Glynne, R. J., Gut, I. G., Hosking, L. K., Jackson, A., Kelly, A., Newell, W. R., Sanseau, P., Radley, E., Thorpe, K. L., and Trowsdale, J. 1996. Evolutionary dynamics of non-coding sequences within the class II region of the human MHC. *J. Mol. Biol.* **255:**1–13.
47. Hansen, T. H., Carreno, B. M., and Sachs, D. H. 1993. The major histocompatibility complex. *In:* Paul, W. E., ed., *Fundamental Immunology,* New York, Raven Press, pp. 577–628.
48. Bodmer, J. G., Marsh, S. G., Albert, E. D., Bodmer, W. F., Dupont, B., Erlich, H. A., Mach, B., Mayr, W. R., Parham, P., Sasazuki, T., Schreuder, G. M., Strominger, J. L., and Terasaki, P. I. 1994. Nomenclature for factors of the HLA system, 1994. *Tissue Antigens* **44:**1–18.
49. Bjorkman, P. J., and Parham, P. 1990. Structure, function, and diversity of class I major histocompatibility complex molecules. *Annu. Rev. Biochem.* **59:**253–288.
50. Barber, L. D., and Parham, P. 1994. The essence of epitopes. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1191–1194.
51. Ulbrecht, M., Kellermann, J., Johnson, J. P., and Weiss, E. H. 1992. Impaired intracellular transport and cell surface expression of nonpolymorphic HLA-E: Evidence for inefficient peptide binding. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1083–1090.
52. Ulbrecht, M., Honka, T., Person, S., Johnson, J. P., and Weiss, E. H. 1992. The HLA-E gene encodes two differentially regulated transcripts and a cell surface protein. *J. Immunol.* **149:**2945–2953.
53. Otting, N., and Bontrop, R. E. 1993. Characterization of the rhesus macaque (Macaca mulatta) equivalent of HLA-F. *Immunogenetics* **38:**141–145.
54. Geraghty, D. E., Wei, X. H., Orr, H. T., and Koller, B. H. 1990. Human leukocyte antigen F (HLA-F). An

expressed HLA gene composed of a class I coding sequence linked to a novel transcribed repetitive element. *J. Exp. Med.* **171**:1–18.

55. Houlihan, J. M., Biro, P. A., Fergar Payne, A., Simpson, K. L., and Holmes, C. H. 1992. Evidence for the expression of non-HLA-A, -B, -C class I genes in the human fetal liver. *J. Immunol.* **149**:668–675.
56. Feder, J. N., Gnirke, A., Thomas, W., Tsuchihashi, Z., Ruddy, D. A., Basava, A., Dormishian, F., Domingo, R., Jr., Ellis, M. C., Fullan, A., Hinton, L. M., Jones, N. L., Kimmel, B. E., Kronmal, G. S., Lauer, P., Lee, V. K., Loeb, D. B., Mapa, F. A., McClelland, E., Meyer, N. C., Mintier, G. A., Moeller, N., Moore, T., Morikang, E., Wolff, R. R., Prass, C. E., Quintana, L., Starnes, S. M., Schatzman, R. C., Brunke, K. J., Drayna, D. T., Risch, N. J., Bacon, B. R., and Wolff, R. K. 1996. A novel MHC class I-like gene is mutated in patients with hereditary haemochromatosis. *Nat. Genet.* **13**:399–408.
57. Kovats, S., Main, E. K., Librach, C., Stubblebine, M., Fisher, S. J., and DeMars, R. 1990. A class I antigen, HLA-G, expressed in human trophoblasts. *Science* **248**:220–223.
58. Ishitani, A., and Geraghty, D. E. 1992. Alternative splicing of HLA-G transcripts yields proteins with primary structures resembling both class I and class II antigens. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:3947–3951.
59. Mcmaster, M. T., Librach, C. L., Zhou, Y., Lim, K. H., Janatpour, M. J., DeMars, R., Kovats, S., Damsky, C., and Fisher, S. J. 1995. Human placental HLA-G expression is restricted to differentiated cytotrophoblasts. *J. Immunol.* **154**:3771–3778.
60. Chiang, M. H., and Main, E. K. 1994. Nuclear regulation of HLA class-I genes in human trophoblasts. *Am. J. Reprod. Immunol.* **32**:167–172.
61. Jurisicova, A., Casper, R. F., MacLusky, N. J., Mills, G. B., and Librach, C. L. 1996. HLA-G expression during preimplantation human embryo development. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:161–165.
62. Horuzsko, A., and Mellor, A. L. 1995. Potential functions for nonpolymorphic MHC class-I HLA-g molecules. *FASEB J.* **9**:A819.
63. Horuzsko, A., and Strachan, T. 1994. Transcription of HLA-G transgenes commences shortly after implantation during embryonic development in mice. *Immunology* **83**:324–328.
64. King, A., Boocock, C., Sharkey, A. M., Gardner, L., Beretta, A., Siccardi, A. G., and Loke, Y. W. 1996. Evidence for the expression of HLAA-C class I mRNA and protein by human first trimester trophoblast. *J. Immunol.* **156**:2068–2076.
65. Chumbley, G., King, A., Robertson, K., Holmes, N., and Loke, Y. W. 1994. Resistance of HLA-G and HLA-A2 transfectants to lysis by decidual NK cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **155**:312–322.
66. Yang, Y., Chu, W., Geraghty, D. E., and Hunt, J. S. 1996. Expression of HLA-G in human mononuclear phagocytes and selective induction by IFN-gamma. *J. Immunol.* **156**:4224–4231.
67. Lee, N., Malacko, A. R., Ishitani, A., Chen, M. C., Bajorath, J., Marquardt, H., and Geraghty, D. E. 1995. The membrane-bound and soluble forms of HLA-G bind identical sets of endogenous peptides but differ with respect to TAP association. *Immunity* **3**:591–600.
68. Diehl, M., Munz, C., Keilholz, W., Stevanovic, S., Holmes, N., and Loke, Y. W. 1996. Nonclassical HLA-G molecules are classical peptide presenters. *Curr. Biol.* **6**:305–314.
69. Odum, N., Ledbetter, J. A., Martin, P., Geraghty, D., Tsu, T., Hansen, J. A., and Gladstone, P. 1991. Homotypic aggregation of human cell lines by HLA class II-, class Ia- and HLA-G specific monoclonal antibodies. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21**:2121–2131.
70. Yano, O., Kanellopoulos, J., Kieran, M., Le Bail, O., Israel, A., and Kourilsky, P. 1987. Purification of KBF1, a common factor binding to both H-2 and beta 2-microglobulin enhancers. *EMBO J.* **6**:3317–3324.
71. Baldwin, A. S., Jr., and Sharp, P. A. 1987. Binding of a nuclear factor to a regulatory sequence in the promoter of the mouse H-2Kb class I major histocompatibility gene. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **7**:305–313.
72. Baldwin, A. S., Jr., LeClair, K. P., Singh, H., and Sharp, P. A. 1990. A large protein containing zinc finger domains binds to related sequence elements in the enhancers of the class I major histocompatibility complex and kappa immunoglobulin genes. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **10**:1406–1414.
73. Israel, A., Kimura, A., Fournier, A., Fellous, M., and Kourilsky, P. 1986. Interferon response sequence potentiates activity of an enhancer in the promoter region of a mouse H-2 gene. *Nature* **27**:743–746.
74. Sugita, K., Miyazaki, J., Appella, E., and Ozato, K. 1987. Interferons increase transcription of a major histocompatibility class I gene via a 5′ interferon consensus sequence. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **7**:2625–2630.
75. Kimura, T., Nakayama, K., Penninger, J., Kitagawa, M., Harada, H., Matsuyama, T., Tanaka, N., Kamijo, R., Vilcek, J., Mak, T. W., and Taniguchi, T. 1994. Involvement of the IRF-1 transcription factor in antiviral responses to interferons. *Science* **264**:1921–1924.
76. Tanaka, N., Ishihara, M., Kitagawa, M., Harada, H., Kimura, T., Matsuyama, T., Lamphier, M. S., Aizawa, S., Mak, T. W., and Taniguchi, T. 1994. Cellular commitment to oncogene-induced transformation or apoptosis is dependent on the transcription factor IRF-1. *Cell* **77**:829–839.

77. Trauth, N. N., Kropf, P., and Muller, I. 1996. Susceptibility to Leishmania major infection in interleukin-4-deficient mice. *Science* **271**:987–990.
78. Matsuyama, T., Grossman, A., Mittruecker, H. W., Siderovski, D. P., Kiefer, F., Kawakami, T., Richardson, C. D., Taniguchi, T., Yoshinaga, S. K., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Molecular cloning of LSIRF, a lymphoid-specific member of the interferon regulatory factor family that binds the interferon-stimulated response element (ISRE). *Nucleic Acids Res.* **23**:2127–2136.
79. Eisenbeis, C. F., Singh, H., and Storb, U. 1995. Pip, a novel IRF family member, is a lymphoid-specific, PU.1-dependent transcriptional activator. *Genes Dev.* **9**:1377–1387.
80. Schindler, C., Fu, X. Y., Improta, T., Aebersold, R., and Darnell, J. E., Jr. 1992. Proteins of transcription factor ISGF-3: One gene encodes the 91- and 84-kDa ISGF-3 proteins that are activated by interferon alpha. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:7836–7839.
81. Girdlestone, J., Isamat, M., Gewert, D., and Milstein, C. 1993. Transcriptional regulation of HLA-A and -B: differential binding of members of the Rel and IRF families of transcription factors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:11568–11572.
82. Matsuyama, T., Kimura, T., Kitagawa, M., Pfeffer, K., Kawakami, T., Watanabe, N., Kundig, T. M., Amakawa, R., Kishihara, K., Wakeham, A., Potter, J., Furlonger, C. L., Narendren, A., Suzuki, H., Ohashi, P. S., Paige, C. J., Taniguchi, T., and Mak, T. W. 1993. Targeted disruption of IRF-1 or IRF-2 results in abnormal type I IFN gene induction and aberrant lymphocyte development. *Cell* **75**:83–97.
83. Min, W., Pober, J. S., and Johnson, D. R. 1996. Kinetically coordinated induction of TAP1 and HLA class I by IFN-gamma: The rapid induction of TAP1 by IFN-gamma is mediated by Stat1 alpha. *J. Immunol.* **156**:3174–3183.
84. Driggers, P. H., Ennist, D. L., Gleason, S. L., Mak, W. H., Marks, M. S., Levi, B. Z., Flanagan, J. R., Appella, E., and Ozato, K. 1990. An interferon gamma-regulated protein that binds the interferon-inducible enhancer element of major histocompatibility complex class I genes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:3743–3747.
85. Weisz, A., Marx, P., Sharf, R., Appella, E., Driggers, P. H., Ozato, K., and Levi, B. Z. 1992. Human interferon consensus sequence binding protein is a negative regulator of enhancer elements common to interferon-inducible genes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267**:25589–25596.
86. Harada, H., Willison, K., Sakakibara, J., Miyamoto, M., Fujita, T., and Taniguchi, T. 1990. Absence of the type I IFN system in EC cells: Transcriptional activator (IRF-1) and repressor (IRF-2) genes are developmentally regulated. *Cell* **63**:303–312.
87. Nelson, N., Marks, M. S., Driggers, P. H., and Ozato, K. 1993. Interferon consensus sequence-binding protein, a member of the interferon regulatory factor family, suppresses interferon-induced gene transcription. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13**:588–599.
88. Bernards, R., Schrier, P. I., Houweling, A., Bos, J. L., van der Eb, A. J., Zijlstra, M., and Melief, C. J. 1983. Tumorigenicity of cells transformed by adenovirus type 12 by evasion of T-cell immunity. *Nature* **305**:776–779.
89. Tanaka, K., Isselbacher, K. J., Khoury, G., and Jay, G. 1985. Reversal of oncogenesis by the expression of a major histocompatibility complex class I gene. *Science* **228**:26–30.
90. Vasavada, R., Eager, K. B., Barbanti Brodano, G., Caputo, A., and Ricciardi, R. P. 1986. Adenovirus type 12 early region 1A proteins repress class I HLA expression in transformed human cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83**:5257–5261.
91. Liu, X. H., Ge, R. W., and Ricciardi, R. P. 1996. Evidence for the involvement of a nuclear NF-kappa-B inhibitor in global down-regulation of the major histocompatibility complex class I enhancer in adenovirus type 12-transformed cells. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16**:398–404.
92. Tang, X., Li, H. O., Sakatsume, O., Ohta, T., Tsutsui, H., Smit, A. F., Horikoshi, M., Kourilsky, P., Israel, A., Gachelin, G., *et al.* 1995. Cooperativity between an upstream TATA-like sequence and a CAA repeated element mediates E1A-dependent negative repression of the H-2Kb class I gene. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:2327–2336.
93. Ozawa, K., Hagiwara, H., Tang, X., Saka, F., Kitabayashi, I., Shiroki, K., Fujinaga, K., Israel, A., Gachelin, G., and Yokoyama, K. 1993. Negative regulation of the gene for H-2Kb class I antigen by adenovirus 12-E1A is mediated by a CAA repeated element. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:27258–27268.
94. Goyert, S. M., Shively, J. E., and Silver, J. 1982. Biochemical characterization of a second family of human Ia molecules, HLA-DS, equivalent to murine I-A subregion molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **156**:550–566.
95. Bell, J. I., Denney, D., Jr., Foster, L., Belt, T., Todd, J. A., and McDevitt, H. O. 1987. Allelic variation in the DR subregion of the human major histocompatibility complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84**:6234–6238.

96. Kwok, W. W., Kovats, S., Thurtle, P., and Nepom, G. T. 1993. HLA-DQ allelic polymorphisms constrain patterns of class II heterodimer formation. *J. Immunol.* **150:**2263–2272.
97. Grusby, M. J., and Glimcher, L. H. 1995. Immune responses in MHC class II-deficient mice. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **13:**417–435.
98. Nepom, G. T., and Erlich, H. 1991. MHC class-II molecules and autoimmunity. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **9:**493–525.
99. Kaufman, J. F., Auffray, C., Korman, A. J., Shackelford, D. A., and Strominger, J. 1984. The class II molecules of the human and murine major histocompatibility complex. *Cell* **36:**1–13.
100. Perry, V. H., and Gordon, S. 1988. Macrophages and microglia in the nervous system. *Trends Neurosci.* **11:**273–277.
101. Bo, L., Mork, S., Kong, P. A., Nyland, H., Pardo, C. A., and Trapp, B. D. 1994. Detection of MHC class II-antigens on macrophages and microglia, but not on astrocytes and endothelia in active multiple sclerosis lesions. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **51:**135–146.
102. Panek, R. B., and Benveniste, E. N. 1996. Class II MHC gene expression in microglia. Regulation by the cytokines IFN-gamma, TNF-alpha, and TGF-beta. *J. Immunol.* **154:**2846–2854.
103. Reith, W., Steimle, V., Durand, B., Kobr, M., and Mach, B. 1995. Regulation of MHC class II gene expression. *Immunobiology* **193:**248–253.
104. Dedrick, R. L., and Jones, P. P. 1990. Sequence elements required for activity of a murine major histocompatibility complex class II promoter bind common and cell-type-specific nuclear factors. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **10:**593–604.
105. Qiu, X., and Singal, D. P. 1996. Allelic polymorphism in the upstream regulatory region of HLA-DRB genes: Functional role of conserved consensus motifs. *Transplant. Proc.* **27:**682–683.
106. Johnson, S. P., and Adams, D. O. 1996. Sequence elements required for function of the MHC class-II A(beta) gene promoter in murine macrophages. *Cell. Immunol.* **166:**207–216.
107. Singal, D. P., and Qiu, X. H. 1996. Polymorphism in both X-box and Y-box motifs controls level of expression of HLA-DRB1 genes. *Immunogenetics* **43:**50–56.
108. Boss, J. M., and Strominger, J. L. 1986. Regulation of a transfected human class II major histocompatibility complex gene in human fibroblasts. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83:**9139–9143.
109. Tsang, S. Y., Nakanishi, M., and Peterlin, B. M. 1988. B-cell-specific and interferon-gamma-inducible regulation of the HLA-DR alpha gene. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**8598–8602.
110. Zhang, X. Y., Jabrane Ferrat, N., Asiedu, C. K., Samac, S., Peterlin, B. M., and Ehrlich, M. 1993. The major histocompatibility complex class II promoter-binding protein RFX (NF-X) is a methylated DNA-binding protein. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13:**6810–6818.
111. Kern, I., Steimle, V., Siegrist, C. A., and Mach, B. 1995. The two novel MHC class II transactivators RFX5 and CIITA both control expression of HLA-DM genes. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**1295–1299.
112. Siegrist, C. A., and Mach, B. 1993. Antisense oligonucleotides specific for regulatory factor RFX-1 inhibit inducible but not constitutive expression of all major histocompatibility complex class II genes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**2903–2908.
113. Siegrist, C. A., Durand, B., Emery, P., David, E., Hearing, P., Mach, B., and Reith, W. 1993. RFX1 is identical to enhancer factor C and functions as a transactivator of the hepatitis B virus enhancer. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13:**6375–6384.
114. Reith, W., Ucla, C., Barras, E., Gaud, A., Durand, B., Herrero Sanchez, C., Kobr, M., and Mach, B. 1994. RFX1, a transactivator of hepatitis B virus enhancer I, belongs to a novel family of homodimeric and heterodimeric DNA-binding proteins. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14:**1230–1244.
115. David, E., Garcia, A. D., and Hearing, P. 1995. Interaction of EF-C/RFX-1 with the inverted repeat of viral enhancer regions is required for transactivation. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**8353–8360.
116. Moreno, C. S., Emery, P., West, J. E., Durand, B., Reith, W., Mach, B., and Boss, J. M. 1995. Purified X2 binding-protein (X2bp) cooperatively binds the class-II MHC X-box region in the presence of purified RFX, the X-box factor deficient in the bare-lymphocyte-syndrome. *J. Immunol.* **155:**4313–4321.
117. Sinha, S., Kim, I. S., Sohn, K. Y., Decrombrugghe, B., and Maity, S. N. 1996. 3 classes of mutations in the A-subunit of the CCAAT-binding factor CBF delineate functional domains involved in the 3-step assembly of the CBF-DNA complex. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16:**328–337.
118. Steimle, V., Otten, L. A., Zufferey, M., and Mach, B. 1993. Complementation cloning of an MHC class II transactivator mutated in hereditary MHC class II deficiency (or bare lymphocyte syndrome). *Cell* **75:**135–146.
119. Steimle, V., Siegrist, C. A., Mottet, A., Lisowska Grospierre, B., and Mach, B. 1994. Regulation of MHC class II expression by interferon-gamma mediated by the transactivator gene CIITA. *Science* **265:**106–109.

120. Steimle, V., Durand, B., Barras, E., Zufferey, M., Hadam, M. R., Mach, B., and Reith, W. 1995. A novel DNA-binding regulatory factor is mutated in primary MHC class II deficiency (bare lymphocyte syndrome). *Genes Dev.* **9:**1021–1032.
121. Chang, R. J., and Lee, S. H. 1986. Effects of interferon-gamma and tumor necrosis factor-alpha on the expression of an Ia antigen on a murine macrophage cell line. *J. Immunol.* **137:**2853–2856.
122. Pfizenmaier, K., Scheurich, P., Schlueter, C., and Kroenke, M. 1987. Tumor necrosis factor enhances HLA-A,B,C and HLA-DR gene expression in human tumor cells. *J. Immunol.* **138:**975–980.
123. Pujol Borrell, R., Todd, I., Doshi, M., Bottazzo, G. F., Sutton, R., Gray, D., Adolf, G. R., and Feldmann, M. 1987. HLA class II induction in human islet cells by interferon-gamma plus tumor necrosis factor or lymphotoxin. *Nature* **326:**304–306.
124. Wright, J. R., Jr., Epstein, H. R., Hauptfeld, V., and Lacy, P. E. 1988. Tumor necrosis factor enhances interferon-induced Ia antigen expression on murine islet parenchymal cells. *Am. J. Pathol.* **130:**427–430.
125. Wedgwood, J. F., Hatam, L., and Bonagura, V. R. 1988. Effect of interferon-gamma and tumor necrosis factor on the expression of class I and class II major histocompatibility molecules by cultured human umbilical vein endothelial cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **111:**1–9.
126. Wynn, T. A., Freund, Y. R., and Paulnock, D. M. 1992. TNF-alpha differentially regulates Ia antigen expression and macrophage tumoricidal activity in two murine macrophage cell lines. *Cell. Immunol.* **140:**184–196.
127. Melhus, O., Koerner, T. J., and Adams, D. O. 1991. Effects of TNF alpha on the expression of class II MHC molecules in macrophages induced by IFN gamma: Evidence for suppression at the level of transcription. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **49:**21–28.
128. Zuber, P., Kuppner, M. C., and de Tribolet, N. 1988. Transforming growth factor-beta 2 down-regulates HLA-DR antigen expression on human malignant glioma cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **18:**1623–1626.
129. Schluesener, H. J. 1990. Transforming growth factors type beta 1 and beta 2 suppress rat astrocyte autoantigen presentation and antagonize hyperinduction of class II major histocompatibility complex antigen expression by interferon-gamma and tumor necrosis factor-alpha. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **27:**41–47.
130. Devajyothi, C., Kalvakolanu, I., Babcock, G. T., Vasavada, H. A., Howe, P. H., and Ransohoff, R. M. 1993. Inhibition of interferon-gamma-induced major histocompatibility complex class II gene transcription by interferon-beta and type beta 1 transforming growth factor in human astrocytoma cells. Definition of cis-element. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**18794–18800.
131. Madden, D. R. 1995. The three-dimensional structure of peptide-MHC complexes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **13:**587–622.
132. Bouvier, M., and Wiley, D. C. 1994. Importance of peptide amino and carboxyl termini to the stability of MHC class I molecules. *Science* **265:**398–402.
133. Silver, M. L., Guo, H. C., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1992. Atomic structure of a human MHC molecule presenting an influenza virus peptide. *Nature* **360:**367–369.
134. Matsumura, M., Fremont, D. H., Peterson, P. A., and Wilson, I. A. 1992. Emerging principles for the recognition of peptide antigens by MHC class I molecules. *Science* **257:**927–934.
135. Madden, D. R., Gorga, J. C., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1992. The three-dimensional structure of HLA-B27 at 2.1 A resolution suggests a general mechanism for tight peptide binding to MHC. *Cell* **70:**1035–1048.
136. Chen, Y., Sidney, J., Southwood, S., Cox, A. L., Sakaguchi, K., Henderson, R. A., Appella, E., Hunt, D. F., Sette, A., and Engelhard, V. H. 1994. Naturally processed peptides longer than nine amino acid residues bind to the class I MHC molecule HLA-A2.1 with high affinity and in different conformations. *J. Immunol.* **152:**2874–2881.
137. Falk, K., Rotzschke, O., Stevanovic, S., Jung, G., and Rammensee, H. G. 1991. Allele-specific motifs revealed by sequencing of self-peptides eluted from MHC molecules. *Nature* **351:**290–296.
138. Jardetzky, T. S., Lane, W. S., Robinson, R. A., Madden, D. R., and Wiley, D. C. 1991. Identification of self-peptides bound to purified HLA-B27. *Nature* **353:**326–329.
139. van Bleek, G. M., and Nathenson, S. G. 1990. Isolation of an endogenously processed immunodominant viral peptide from the class I H-2Kb molecule. *Nature* **348:**213–216.
140. Garrett, T. P., Saper, M. A., Bjorkman, P. J., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1989. Specificity pockets for the side chains of peptide antigens in HLA-Aw68. *Nature* **342:**692–696.
141. Guo, H. C., Madden, D. R., Silver, M. L., Jardetzky, T. S., Gorga, J. C., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1993. Comparison of the P2 specificity pocket in three human histocompatibility antigens: HLA-A6801, HLA-A0201, and HLA-B2705. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**8053–8057.

142. Parker, K. C., Bednarek, M. A., Hull, L. K., Utz, U., Cunningham, B., Zweerink, H. J., Biddison, W. E., and Coligan, J. E. 1992. Sequence motifs important for peptide binding to the human MHC class I molecule, HLA-A2. *J. Immunol.* **149:**3580–3587.
143. Parker, K. C., Bednarek, M. A., and Coligan, J. E. 1994. Scheme for ranking potential HLA-A2 binding proteins based on independent binding of individual peptide side-chains. *J. Immunol.* **152:**163–175.
144. Rotzschke, O., Falk, K., Deres, K., Schild, H., Norda, M., Metzger, J., Jung, G., and Rammensee, H. G. 1990. Isolation and analysis of naturally processed viral peptides as recognized by cytotoxic T cells. *Nature* **348:**252–254.
145. Falk, K., Rotzschke, O., Deres, K., Metzger, J., Jung, G., and Rammensee, H. G. 1991. Identification of naturally processed viral nonapeptides allows their quantification in infected cells and suggests an allele-specific T cell epitope forecast. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**425–434.
146. Cerundolo, V., Elliott, T., Elvin, J., Bastin, J., Rammensee, H. G., and Townsend, A. 1991. The binding affinity and dissociation rates of peptides for class I major histocompatibility complex molecules. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**2069–2075.
147. Deckhut, A. M., Lippolis, J. D., and Tevethia, S. S. 1992. Comparative analysis of core amino acid residues of H-2D(b)-restricted cytotoxic T-lymphocyte recognition epitopes in simian virus 40 T antigen. *J. Virol.* **66:**440–447.
148. Kast, W. M., Offringa, R., Peters, P. J., Voordouw, A. C., Meloen, R. H., van der Eb, A. J., and Melief, C. J. 1989. Eradication of adenovirus E1-induced tumors by E1A-specific cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *Cell* **59:**603–614.
149. Kast, W. M., and Melief, C. J. 1991. Fine peptide specificity of cytotoxic T lymphocytes directed against adenovirus-induced tumours and peptide-MHC binding. *Int. J. Cancer Suppl.* **6:**90–94.
150. Oldstone, M. B., Whitton, J. L., Lewicki, H., and Tishon, A. 1988. Fine dissection of a nine amino acid glycoprotein epitope, a major determinant recognized by lymphocytic choriomeningitis virus-specific class I-restricted H-2Db cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **168:**559–570.
151. Yanagi, Y., Tishon, A., Lewicki, H., Cubitt, B. A., and Oldstone, M. B. 1992. Diversity of T-cell receptors in virus-specific cytotoxic T lymphocytes recognizing three distinct virus epitopes restricted by a single major histocompatibility complex molecule. *J. Virol.* **66:**2527–2531.
152. Corr, M., Boyd, L. F., Padlan, E. A., and Margulies, D. H. 1993. H-2Dd exploits a four residue peptide binding motif. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1877–1892.
153. Kozlowski, S., Corr, M., Takeshita, T., Boyd, L. F., Pendleton, C. D., Germain, R. N., Berzofsky, J. A., and Margulies, D. H. 1992. Serum angiotensin-1 converting enzyme activity processes a human immunodeficiency virus 1 gp160 peptide for presentation by major histocompatibility complex class I molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**1417–1422.
154. Szikora, J. P., Van Pel, A., and Boon, T. 1993. Tum- mutation P35B generates the MHC-binding site of a new antigenic peptide. *Immunogenetics* **37:**135–138.
155. Rotzschke, O., Falk, K., Stevanovic, S., Jung, G., Walden, P., and Rammensee, H. G. 1991. Exact prediction of a natural T cell epitope. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**2891–2894.
156. van Bleek, G. M., and Nathenson, S. G. 1990. Isolation of an endogenously processed immunodominant viral peptide from the class I H-2Kb molecule. *Nature* **348:**213–216.
157. Rammensee, H. G., Falk, K., and Rotzschke, O. 1993. Peptides naturally presented by MHC class I molecules. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**213–244.
158. Schumacher, T. N., De Bruijn, M. L., Vernie, L. N., Kast, W. M., Melief, C. J., Neefjes, J. J., and Ploegh, H. L. 1991. Peptide selection by MHC class I molecules. *Nature* **350:**703–706.
159. Falk, K., Rotzschke, O., Stevanovic, S., Jung, G., and Rammensee, H. G. 1991. Allele-specific motifs revealed by sequencing of self-peptides eluted from MHC molecules. *Nature* **351:**290–296.
160. Wallny, H. J., Deres, K., Faath, S., Jung, G., Van Pel, A., Boon, T., and Rammensee, H. G. 1992. Identification and quantification of a naturally presented peptide as recognized by cytotoxic T lymphocytes specific for an immunogenic tumor variant. *Int. Immunol.* **4:**1085–1090.
161. Romero, P., Corradin, G., Luescher, I. F., and Maryanski, J. L. 1991. H-2Kd-restricted antigenic peptides share a simple binding motif. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**603–612.
162. Pamer, E. G., Harty, J. T., and Bevan, M. J. 1991. Precise prediction of a dominant class I MHC-restricted epitope of Listeria monocytogenes. *Nature* **353:**852–855.
163. Kulkarni, A. B., Morse, H. C., III, Bennink, J. R., Yewdell, J. W., and Murphy, B. R. 1993. Immunization of mice with vaccinia virus-M2 recombinant induces epitope-specific and cross-reactive Kd-restricted CD8+ cytotoxic T cells. *J. Virol.* **67:**4086–4092.

164. Hahn, Y. S., Hahn, C. S., Braciale, V. L., Braciale, T. J., and Rice, C. M. 1992. CD8+ T cell recognition of an endogenously processed epitope is regulated primarily by residues within the epitope. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1335–1341.

165. Reddehase, M. J., Rothbard, J. B., and Koszinowski, U. H. 1989. A pentapeptide as minimal antigenic determinant for MHC class I-restricted T lymphocytes. *Nature* **337:**651–653.

166. Gould, K. G., Scotney, H., and Brownlee, G. G. 1991. Characterization of two distinct major histocompatibility complex class I Kk-restricted T-cell epitopes within the influenza A/PR/8/34 virus hemagglutinin. *J. Virol.* **65:**5401–5409.

167. Cossins, J., Gould, K. G., Smith, M., Driscoll, P., and Brownlee, G. G. 1993. Precise prediction of a Kk-restricted cytotoxic T cell epitope in the NS1 protein of influenza virus using an MHC allele-specific motif. *Virology* **193:**289–295.

168. Udaka, K., Tsomides, T. J., and Eisen, H. N. 1992. A naturally occurring peptide recognized by alloreactive CD8+ cytotoxic T lymphocytes in association with a class I MHC protein. *Cell* **69:**989–998.

169. Corr, M., Boyd, L. F., Frankel, S. R., Kozlowski, S., Padlan, E. A., and Margulies, D. H. 1992. Endogenous peptides of a soluble major histocompatibility complex class I molecule, H-2Lds: sequence motif, quantitative binding, and molecular modeling of the complex. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1681–1692.

170. Lethe, B., Van den Eynde, B., Van Pel, A., Corradin, G., and Boon, T. 1992. Mouse tumor rejection antigens P815A and P815B: two epitopes carried by a single peptide. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**2283–2288.

171. Schulz, M., Aichele, P., Vollenweider, M., Bobe, F. W., Cardinaux, F., Hengartner, H., and Zinkernagel, R. M. 1989. Major histocompatibility complex—dependent T cell epitopes of lymphocytic choriomeningitis virus nucleoprotein and their protective capacity against viral disease. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19:**1657–1667.

172. Traversari, C., van der Bruggen, P., Luescher, I. F., Lurquin, C., Chomez, P., Van Pel, A., De Plaen, E., Amar Costesec, A., and Boon, T. 1992. A nonapeptide encoded by human gene MAGE-1 is recognized on HLA-A1 by cytolytic T lymphocytes directed against tumor antigen MZ2-E. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1453–1457.

173. Hunt, D. F., Henderson, R. A., Shabanowitz, J., Sakaguchi, K., Michel, H., Sevilir, N., Cox, A. L., Appella, E., and Engelhard, V. H. 1992. Characterization of peptides bound to the class I MHC molecule HLA-A2.1 by mass spectrometry. *Science* **255:**1261–1263.

174. Engelhard, V. H., Appella, E., Benjamin, D. C., Bodnar, W. M., Cox, A. L., Chen, Y., Henderson, R. A., Huczko, E. L., Michel, H., Sakaguichi, K., Shabanowitz, J., Sevilir, N., Slingluff, C. L., and Hunt, D. F. 1993. Mass spectrometric analysis of peptides associated with the human class I MHC molecules HLA-A2.1 and HLA-B7 and identification of structural features that determine binding. *Chem. Immunol.* **57:**39–62.

175. Henderson, R. A., Michel, H., Sakaguchi, K., Shabanowitz, J., Appella, E., Hunt, D. F., and Engelhard, V. H. 1992. HLA-A2.1-associated peptides from a mutant cell line: a second pathway of antigen presentation. *Science* **255:**1264–1266.

176. Utz, U., Koenig, S., Coligan, J. E., and Biddison, W. E. 1992. Presentation of three different viral peptides, HTLV-1 Tax, HCMV gB, and influenza virus M1, is determined by common structural features of the HLA-A2.1 molecule. *J. Immunol.* **149:**214–221.

177. Nayersina, R., Fowler, P., Guilhot, S., Missale, G., Cerny, A., Schlicht, H. J., Vitiello, A., Chesnut, R., Person, J. L., Redeker, A. G., and Chisari, F. V. 1993. HLA A2 restricted cytotoxic T lymphocyte responses to multiple hepatitis B surface antigen epitopes during hepatitis B virus infection. *J. Immunol.* **150:**4659–4671.

178. Bednarek, M. A., Sauma, S. Y., Gammon, M. C., Porter, G., Tamhankar, S., Williamson, A. R., and Zweerink, H. J. 1991. The minimum peptide epitope from the influenza virus matrix protein. Extra and intracellular loading of HLA-A2. *J. Immunol.* **147:**4047–4053.

179. Morrison, J., Elvin, J., Latron, F., Gotch, F., Moots, R., Strominger, J. L., and McMichael, A. 1992. Identification of the nonamer peptide from influenza A matrix protein and the role of pockets of HLA-A2 in its recognition by cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**903–907.

180. Tsomides, T. J., Walker, B. D., and Eisen, H. N. 1991. An optimal viral peptide recognized by CD8+ T cells binds very tightly to the restricting class I major histocompatibility complex protein on intact cells but not to the purified class I protein. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**11276–11280.

181. Bertoletti, A., Chisari, F. V., Penna, A., Guilhot, S., Galati, L., Missale, G., Fowler, P., Schlicht, H. J., Vitiello, A., Chesnut, R. C., et al. 1993. Definition of a minimal optimal cytotoxic T-cell epitope within the hepatitis B virus nucleocapsid protein. *J. Virol* **67:**2376–2380.

182. DiBrino, M., Parker, K. C., Shiloach, J., Knierman, M., Lukszo, J., Turner, R. V., Biddison, W. E., and Coligan, J. E. 1993. Endogenous peptides bound to HLA-A3 possess a specific combination of anchor

residues that permit identification of potential antigenic peptides. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:1508–1512.

183. Takahashi, K., Dai, L. C., Fuerst, T. R., Biddison, W. E., Earl, P. L., Moss, B., and Ennis, F. A. 1991. Specific lysis of human immunodeficiency virus type 1-infected cells by a HLA-A3.1-restricted CD8+ cytotoxic T-lymphocyte clone that recognizes a conserved peptide sequence within the gp41 subunit of the envelope protein. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:10277–10281.
184. Zhang, Q. J., Gavioli, R., Klein, G., and Masucci, M. G. 1993. An HLA-A11-specific motif in nonamer peptides derived from viral and cellular proteins. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:2217–2221.
185. Gavioli, R., Kurilla, M. G., de Campos Lima, P. O., Wallace, L. E., Dolcetti, R., Murray, R. J., Rickinson, A. B., and Masucci, M. G. 1993. Multiple HLA A11-restricted cytotoxic T-lymphocyte epitopes of different immunogenicities in the Epstein-Barr virus-encoded nuclear antigen 4. *J. Virol.* **67**:1572–1578.
186. Dai, L. C., West, K., Littaua, R., Takahashi, K., and Ennis, F. A. 1992. Mutation of human immunodeficiency virus type 1 at amino acid 585 on gp41 results in loss of killing by CD8+ A24-restricted cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *J. Virol.* **66**:3151–3154.
187. Missale, G., Redeker, A., Person, J., Fowler, P., Guilhot, S., Schlicht, H. J., Ferrari, C., and Chisari, F. V. 1993. HLA-A31- and HLA-Aw68-restricted cytotoxic T cell responses to a single hepatitis B virus nucleocapsid epitope during acute viral hepatitis. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:751–762.
188. Guo, H. C., Jardetzky, T. S., Garrett, T. P., Lane, W. S., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1992. Different length peptides bind to HLA-Aw68 similarly at their ends but bulge out in the middle. *Nature* **360**:364–366.
189. Silver, M. L., Guo, H. C., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1992. Atomic structure of a human MHC molecule presenting an influenza virus peptide. *Nature* **360**:367–369.
190. Huczko, E. L., Bodnar, W. M., Benjamin, D., Sakaguchi, K., Zhu, N. Z., Shabanowitz, J., Henderson, R. A., Appella, E., Hunt, D. F., and Engelhard, V. H. 1993. Characteristics of endogenous peptides eluted from the class I MHC molecule HLA-B7 determined by mass spectrometry and computer modeling. *J. Immunol.* **151**:2572–2587.
191. Johnson, R. P., Trocha, A., Buchanan, T. M., and Walker, B. D. 1992. Identification of overlapping HLA class I-restricted cytotoxic T cell epitopes in a conserved region of the human immunodeficiency virus type 1 envelope glycoprotein: definition of minimum epitopes and analysis of the effects of sequence variation. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:961–971.
192. Burrows, S. R., Rodda, S. J., Suhrbier, A., Geysen, H. M., and Moss, D. J. 1992. The specificity of recognition of a cytotoxic T lymphocyte epitope. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22**:191–195.
193. Sutton, J., Rowland Jones, S., Rosenberg, W., Nixon, D., Gotch, F., Gao, X. M., Murray, N., Spoonas, A., Driscoll, P., Smith, M., et al. 1993. A sequence pattern for peptides presented to cytotoxic T lymphocytes by HLA B8 revealed by analysis of epitopes and eluted peptides. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:447–453.
194. Suhrbier, A., Schmidt, C., and Fernan, A. 1993. Prediction of an HLA B8-restricted influenza epitope by motif. *Immunology* **79**:171–173.
195. Jardetzky, T. S., Lane, W. S., Robinson, R. A., Madden, D. R., and Wiley, D. C. 1991. Identification of self-peptides bound to purified HLA-B27. *Nature* **353**:326–329.
196. Huet, S., Nixon, D. F., Rothbard, J. B., Townsend, A., Ellis, S. A., and McMichael, A. J. 1990. Structural homologies between two HLA B27-restricted peptides suggest residues important for interaction with HLA B27. *Int. Immunol.* **2**:311–316.
197. Brooks, J. M., Murray, R. J., Thomas, W. A., Kurilla, M. G., and Rickinson, A. B. 1993. Different HLA-B27 subtypes present the same immunodominant Epstein-Barr virus peptide. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:879–887.
198. van Binnendijk, R. S., Versteeg van Oosten, J. P., Poelen, M. C., Brugghe, H. F., Hoogerhout, P., Osterhaus, A. D., and Uytdehaag, F. G. 1993. Human HLA class I- and HLA class II-restricted cloned cytotoxic T lymphocytes identify a cluster of epitopes on the measles virus fusion protein. *J. Virol.* **67**:2276–2284.
199. Hill, A. V., Elvin, J., Willis, A. C., Aidoo, M., Allsopp, C. E., Gotch, F. M., Gao, X. M., Takiguchi, M., Greenwood, B. M., Townsend, A. R., McMichael, A. J., and Whittle, H. C. 1992. Molecular analysis of the association of HLA-B53 and resistance to severe malaria. *Nature* **360**:434–439.
200. Johnson, R. P., Trocha, A., Buchanan, T. M., and Walker, B. D. 1993. Recognition of a highly conserved region of human immunodeficiency virus type 1 gp120 by an HLA-Cw4-restricted cytotoxic T-lymphocyte clone. *J. Virol.* **67**:438–445.
201. Fremont, D. H., Matsumura, M., Stura, E. A., Peterson, P. A., and Wilson, I. A. 1992. Crystal structure of two viral peptides in complex with murine MHC class I H-2K^b. *Science* **257**:919–927.

202. Guo, H. C., Jardetzky, T. S., Garrett, T. P., Lane, W. S., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1992. Different length peptides bind to HLA-Aw68 similarly at their ends but bulge out in the middle. *Nature* **360:**364–366.
203. Madden, D. R., Garboczi, D. N., and Wiley, D. C. 1993. The antigenic identity of peptide–MHC complexes: A comparison of the conformations of five viral peptides presented by HLA-A2. *Cell* **75:**693–708.
204. Kikuchi, A., Sakaguchi, T., Miwa, K., Takamiya, Y., Rammensee, H. G., and Kaneko, Y. 1996. Binding of nonamer peptides to 3 HLA-B51 molecules which differ by a single amino-acid substitution in the A-pocket. *Immunogenetics* **43:**268–276.
205. Brown, J. H., Jardetzky, T. S., Gorga, J. C., Stern, L. J., Urban, R. G., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1993. Three-dimensional structure of the human class II histocompatibility antigen HLA-DR1. *Nature* **364:**33–39.
206. Stern, L. J., Brown, J. H., Jardetzky, T. S., Gorga, J. C., Urban, R. G., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1994. Crystal structure of the human class II MHC protein HLA-DR1 complexed with an influenza virus peptide. *Nature* **368:**215–221.
207. Hammer, J., Valsasnini, P., Tolba, K., Bolin, D., Higelin, J., Takacs, B., and Sinigaglia, F. 1993. Promiscuous and allele-specific anchors in HLA-DR-binding peptides. *Cell* **74:**197–203.
208. Marshall, K. W., Liu, A. F., Canales, J., Perahia, B., Jorgensen, R. D., Gantzos, R. D., Aguilar, B., Devaux, B., and Rothbard, J. B. 1994. Role of the polymorphic residues in HLA-DR molecules in alleles-specific binding of peptide ligands. *J. Immunol.* **152:**4946–4957.
209. Sette, A., Sidney, J., Oseroff, C., del Guercio, M. F., Southwood, S., Arrhenius, T., Powell, M. F., Colon, S. M., Gaeta, F. C., and Grey, H. M. 1993. HLA DR4w4-binding motifs illustrate the biochemical basis of degeneracy and specificity in peptide–DR interactions. *J. Immunol.* **151:**3163–3170.
210. Sidney, J., Oseroff, C., del Guercio, M. F., Southwood, S., Krieger, J. I., Ishioka, G. Y., Sakaguchi, K., Appella, E., and Sette, A. 1994. Definition of a DQ3.1-specific binding motif. *J. Immunol.* **152:**4516–4525.
211. Hammer, J., Takacs, B., and Sinigaglia, F. 1992. Identification of a motif for HLA-DR1 binding peptides using M13 display libraries. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1007–1013.
212. Hammer, J., Valsasnini, P., Tolba, K., Bolin, D., Higelin, J., Takacs, B., and Sinigaglia, F. 1993. Promiscuous and allele-specific anchors in HLA-DR-binding peptides. *Cell* **74:**197–203.
213. Hill, C. M., Liu, A., Marshall, K. W., Mayer, J., Jorgensen, B., Yuan, B., Cubbon, R. M., Nichols, E. A., Wicker, L. S., and Rothbard, J. B. 1994. Exploration of requirements for peptide binding to HLA DRB10101 and DRB10401. *J. Immunol.* **152:**2890–2898.
214. Falk, K., Rotzschke, O., Stevanovic, S., Jung, G., and Rammensee, H. G. 1994. Pool sequencing of natural HLA-DR, DQ, and DP ligands reveals detailed peptide motifs, constraints of processing, and general rules. *Immunogenetics* **39:**230–242.
215. Malcherek, G., Falk, K., Rotzschke, O., Rammensee, H. G., Stevanovic, S., Gnau, V., Jung, G., and Melms, A. 1993. Natural peptide ligand motifs of two HLA molecules associated with myasthenia gravis. *Int. Immunol.* **5:**1229–1237.
216. Geluk, A., van Meijgaarden, K. E., Southwood, S., Oseroff, C., Drijfhout, J. W., de Vries, R. R., Ottenhoff, T. H., and Sette, A. 1994. HLA-DR3 molecules can bind peptides carrying two alternative specific submotifs. *J. Immunol.* **152:**5742–5748.
217. Sette, A., Sidney, J., Oseroff, C., del Guercio, M. F., Southwood, S., Arrhenius, T., Powell, M. F., Colon, S. M., Gaeta, F. C., and Grey, H. M. 1993. HLA DR4w4-binding motifs illustrate the biochemical basis of degeneracy and specificity in peptide–DR interactions. *J. Immunol.* **151:**3163–3170.
218. Rudensky, A. Y., Preston Hurlburt, P., Hong, S. C., Barlow, A., and Janeway, C. A., Jr. 1991. Sequence analysis of peptides bound to MHC class II molecules. *Nature* **353:**622–627.
219. Hunt, D. F., Henderson, R. A., Shabanowitz, J., Sakaguchi, K., Michel, H., Sevilir, N., Cox, A. L., Appella, E., and Engelhard, V. H. 1992. Characterization of peptides bound to the class I MHC molecule HLA-A2.1 by mass spectrometry. *Science* **255:**1261–1263.
220. Chicz, R. M., Urban, R. G., Lane, W. S., Gorga, J. C., Stern, L. J., Vignali, D. A., and Strominger, J. L. 1992. Predominant naturally processed peptides bound to HLA-DR1 are derived from MHC-related molecules and are heterogeneous in size. *Nature* **358:**764–768.
221. Chicz, R. M., Urban, R. G., Gorga, J. C., Vignali, D. A., Lane, W. S., and Strominger, J. L. 1993. Specificity and promiscuity among naturally processed peptides bound to HLA-DR alleles. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**27–47.

2

Genes of the Antigen Processing Pathways

There is overwhelming evidence that a bimodal system exists for processing and presenting antigen to T lymphocytes. This system involves the endogenous and exogenous pathways, responsible for processing and targeting antigen from internal and external sources for presentation on class I and class II major histocompatibility complex (MHC) molecules, respectively. The endogenous route supplies antigen predominately from cytosolic sources, such as virus-encoded proteins, whereas the exogenous route facilitates the processing and presentation of antigens captured at the cell surface, such as through endocytosis of antibody-bound (opsonized) pathogens. Such a discrete division of labor in antigen processing is, like most other conceptual models in biology, something of a caricature. However, besides being fundamentally accurate, the bimodal model is an important framework from which to appreciate larger issues of the immune system, such as immunoregulation. For example, distinct and separate pathways for antigen collection and presentation on class I and class II MHC provide an elegantly simple way by which we can imagine the autonomous regulation of antigen presentation to $CD8^+$ and $CD4^+$ T-cell subsets. Nonetheless, reality never quite fully surrenders itself to models and the processing of antigen for class I and class II molecules does appear to overlap. Moreover, the immunoregulatory mechanisms governing CD4 and CD8 T-cell-mediated immunity are considerably more complex than can be explained by understanding antigen presentation alone.

A fundamental strategy that is reflected in the design of the antigen processing machinery is its role to ensure that adequate peptide diversity and numbers are appropriately generated, and that these bits of antigen are made readily available to the immune system via class I and class II molecules. To accomplish this, the two pathways possess several processing stages, each with various levels of selectivity and polymorphism. The result and, perhaps, purpose of this selectivity and polymorphism is to generate an immense peptide repertoire in each individual and to provide for large inherent variability in the repertoire between different individuals. The large repertoire enables the immune system to be both a good protector against invaders and to be nonthreatening to the larger organism in which it operates. Stated differently, the antigen processing apparatus must have the capacity to produce a suitably broad set of peptides such that once all of those self-peptides to which the host must be tolerized are deducted from the total peptide repertoire, there remains enough peptide diversity to represent all encounterable patho-

gens. Although a cellular machinery capable of producing a diverse peptide repertoire solves the problem of survival for the individual, it must also be designed to ensure that no single pathogen, having subverted an individual immune system, might pillage an entire population or species. Thus, genetic polymorphism at various levels of the antigen presentation pathway is critical, the most important of which is likely the immense polymorphism of the MHC class I and class II molecules themselves. However, infectious agents have also learned to manipulate antigen presenting machinery (see Sections 2.1.1 and 2.1.4) and polymorphism in these components is sure to be critically important.

The interferon-inducible class I presentation pathway operates as a three-level system: at one level there is protein machinery dedicated peptide manufacturing, the proteasome complex; on another level there is selective peptide transporters that deliver antigen into the endoplasmic reticulum (ER); and finally there are the class I molecules themselves, which exhibit allele affinities for peptides. Polymorphism at each and every level of this process could help the immune system maintain its responsiveness to a plethora of pathogens that must constantly be striving to maximize antigenic crypticity, and otherwise seeking ways of subverting effective function of the immune system. Additionally, variations between processing systems present in cells of the thymus and of the periphery may be critical in differentially presenting antigen to the preimmune thymocytes and peripheral T cells, maintaining a critical balance between an effective immune repertoire and autoimmunity. The class I pathway starts off in the cytosol, where proteins produced inside the cell are degraded by the multicatalytic proteasome complex. The peptide products are then translocated into the ER via the transporters associated with antigen presentation (TAP). In the lumen of the ER the peptides bind the groove of class I molecules that are complexed with the chaperone p88, β_2-microglobulin, and TAP. After securing a peptide in its binding groove, the class I complex is released from TAP and is transported through the Golgi to the cell membrane surface.

Antigen processing in the class II pathway does not rely on either proteasomal degradation of proteins or peptide delivery by TAP. Rather, the class II pathway sources protein antigen that is taken up by endocytosis and degraded in acidic endosomal compartments. The pathway begins in the ER where class II $\alpha\beta$-heterodimers associate in multimeric complexes with invariant chain (Ii). These class II–Ii complexes are delivered through the Golgi and *trans*-Golgi reticulum where they intersect with the peptides generated in the endosomes. The Ii chaperone is proteolytically excised, leaving a residual CLIP peptide bound to the class II heterodimer. Finally, CLIP is exchanged for the peptides in a process that is regulated by the peptide exchanger HLA-DM/H-2M and the class II–peptide complexes are delivered to the cell surface. Components (Table 2.1) of class I and class II pathways are described below in more detail. The class I and class II molecules are discussed in Chapter 1.

2.1. THE CLASS I PATHWAY FOR ANTIGEN PROCESSING AND PRESENTATION

2.1.1. Proteasome

Degradation of the majority of cellular proteins occurs via a nonlysosomal, ATP-dependent process that involves large multicatalytic protease complexes, or proteasomes, which themselves constitute about 1% of total cellular protein (1–4). Proteasomes can be

Table 2.1
Components of the Antigen Processing Pathways

Component	Function	IFNγ inducible	Polymorphic
	Class I antigen processing pathway		
Proteasome	Regulated cleavage of cytosolic proteins	Yes	Yes
LMP2/LMP7	β-type subunit of 20 S particle; protease function; modulates proteasome function to produce antigenic peptides	Yes	Yes
PA28α/PA28β	Components of the 11 S cap structure of proteasome: enhance rate of protein degradation and alter composition of peptides generated	Yes	?
TAP1/TAP2	Transport of peptides into ER; assembly of peptide–class I complexes	Yes	Yes
Calnexin (p88,IP90)	Folding of class I and assembly of class I–peptide complexes	?	No
	Class II antigen processing pathway		
Invariant chain (Ii)	Assists assembly and folding of class II dimers; controls intracellular transport of class II to endosome; blocks loading of peptide in ER	Yes	—
CLIP	Class II–CLIP complex produced from class II-bound SLIP fragment; prevents peptide loading until sampling can occur in endosome	—	—
HLA-DM	Facilitates dissociation of CLIP and loading of antigenic peptide on class II molecules	Yes	No

isolated as 20 S (700 kDa) and 26 S (2000 kDa) particles from both cytosolic and nuclear compartments, where they degrade proteins linked covalently at carboxy-terminal lysine residues with the polypeptide ubiquitin. A recent report that the 20 and 26 S particles are associated predominately with the ER membrane and the cytoplasm, respectively, and that the 20 S proteasome is a stable complex that exists reversibly as a 26 S particle, suggests that the 20 and 26 S proteasomes may perform different functions (5). Chymotrypsin, trypsin, and peptidylglutamyl-peptide hydrolase-like activities are associated with the proteasome.

Although it is apparently not the only resource for these peptides (6–8), the ubiquitin–proteasome system appears critical for producing much of the peptide fragments needed to supply class I molecules with their antigenic repertoire (9). Proteasomal cleavage patterns have been shown to affect the availability of antigenic epitopes for presentation on class I molecules (10). However, the proteosomal cleavage of endogenous proteins is not necessary for peptides less than 18 amino acids in length, which are presented on class I in the absence of a functional proteasome (11).

X-ray crystallography has been used to establish the structure of a prototypical proteasome complex from *Thermoplasma acidophilum* (12). The 20 S proteasome parti-

cles are comprised of 28 subunits stacked in four rings in a barrel-like structure, each ring comprised of seven polypeptides; outer rings are designated as α-type subunits, and the two middle rings, which possess the proteolytic activity, are the β subunits, with the 20 S complex identified by the nomenclature α7β7β7α7. The α and β rings contain heterologous protein subunits with unique functional characteristics. The 20 S complex is assembled as a 15 S intermediate from pro-β-type subunits that are processed to acquire proteolytic function (5,13,14). Approximately 16 additional proteins (35–110 kDa) form a 19 S cap assembled onto either or both ends (α-subunit rings) of the 20 S core. The 19 S cap, or 19 S regulator, contains several ATPases and at least one subunit that binds ubiquitin and is required for 26 S function to degrade ubiquinated proteins (15). Interestingly, the viral protein TAX has been found to modulate proteasomal binding of proteins, and can thereby indirectly regulate its proteolytic activity (16).

IFNγ induces qualitative and quantitative changes in the make up and function of the proteasome (Figure 2.1). IFNγ causes enhanced expression of PA28α and PA28β, forming a 16-subunit oligomeric complex, called the 11 S regulator, that competes for binding with the 19 S particle at the α ends of the 20 S proteasome. The 11 S regulator appears to activate the proteasome and enhances the efficiency of peptide production (see below). It has been suggested that the 11 and 19 S regulators may bind at opposite ends of the 20 S proteasome thereby achieving a functional unit that both binds ubiquitin-conjugated proteins (19 S) and induces efficient generation of peptides (11 S), although the existence of

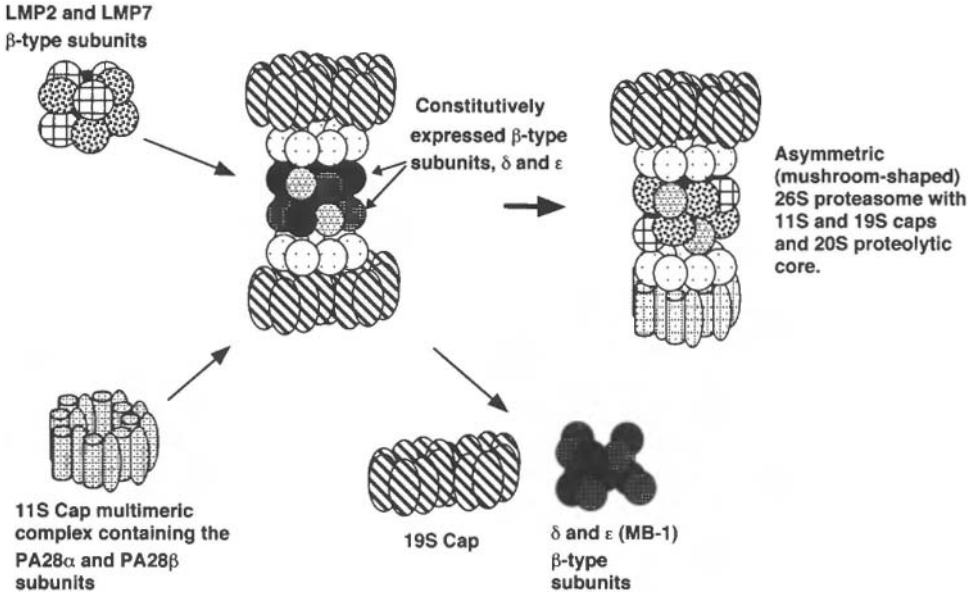


Figure 2.1. A hypothetical depiction of proteasome subunit exchange on induction by IFNγ. Expression of LMP2 and LMP7 subunits are upregulated by IFNγ and are exchanged for two of the three constitutively expressed β-type subunits, δ and ε. The 11 S regulator, composed of IFNγ-inducible PA28α and PA28β subunits, binds an α ring of the 20 S complex. A 26 S proteasome is produced that has an enhanced rate of peptide production and a propensity to generate peptides suitable for TAP transport into the ER for class I loading.

these complexes remains to be demonstrated. IFNγ can also induce changes in the composition of 20 S core proteins, by causing the displacement of β subunits by LMP2 and LMP7 molecules. The insertion of LMP2 and LMP7 into the 20 S core is believed to enhance the production of antigenically relevant peptides (see below). An additional IFNγ-inducible component, LMP10, may also be involved in the production of antigenically relevant peptides from the proteasomal complex (17).

The specificity and regulation of proteasome-mediated proteolysis are facilitated through the regulation of ubiquitin–protein conjugation, mediated by enzyme systems whose complexity is now emerging (18–20). The proteasome and its ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme system provide a system for ridding the cell of unwanted or irregular proteins and generally regulate the life span of other functional proteins—interesting examples being cyclin B (18,21–23) or the cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor p27 (24); some other proteins regulated by the ubiquitin–proteasome pathway include MATα2, GCN4, c-jun, p50 subunit of NF-κB, IκB, p53, an α subunit of a G protein, and Mos kinase (1,4,25).

2.1.2. LMP2 and LMP7

The 20 S proteasome is a cylindrical-shaped multimeric complex built from a four-layer ring structure, two outer α rings and two middle β rings, each ring incorporating seven protein subunits (see above). In yeast there is a single different gene for each α- and β-type constituent of the 20 S multimer, with 14 different gene products incorporated into a single proteasome complex. The 20 S proteasome in humans constitutively incorporates three proteolytically active and three inactive β-type subunits, the latter inferred from findings using site-directed mutagenesis of β-type homologues in *T. acidophilum* (26). IFNγ induces expression of two β-type subunits, LMP2 and LMP7, which displace two of the three constituent and proteolytic β-type subunits, δ and ε (MB-1), and become incorporated into the 20 S proteasome (Figure 2.1) (27–30). LMP2 and LMP7 genes are closely linked to those of TAP in the MHC class II gene cluster (31–34) (Figure 2.2).

IFN-γ-induced changes in subunit composition enhance both the rate and efficiency of peptide production for class I ligands. LMP2 and LMP7 induction by IFNγ results in simultaneous downregulated expression of the so-called housekeeping subunits, δ and ε (also referred to as X and Y) (29,30), which have a peptidase activity that produces class I binding peptides only inefficiently (27,29,30,35,36). The LMP2 and LMP7-containing complex has a specific protease activity that produces peptides with hydrophobic or basic C-termini (37–40), a peptide configuration that promotes translocation into the ER and, consequently, loading on class I molecules.

LMP2 and LMP7 are synthesized as 24- and 30-kDa precursor proteins, processed to 21- and 23-kDa subunits (13), respectively, on assembly into the 20 S proteasome. LMP7 messenger RNA is constitutively expressed in murine spleen, thymus, lung, heart, liver, and kidney (41). Both LMP2 and LMP7 undergo posttranslational modifications on induction by IFNγ (14,42,43). LMP7-deficient mice have a 25–45% reduction in class I surface expression and APC show about a twofold reduction in their efficiency for presenting endogenous antigen to $CD8^+$ T cells (44). LMP2-deficient mice have normal class I expression but have reduced numbers of $CD8^+$ T cells and lower CTL precursor frequencies after infection with influenza virus than normal mice (45). In addition, peptide cleavage patterns by the proteasome are altered, showing reduced efficiency for generating peptides with C-terminal hydrophobic and basic residues.

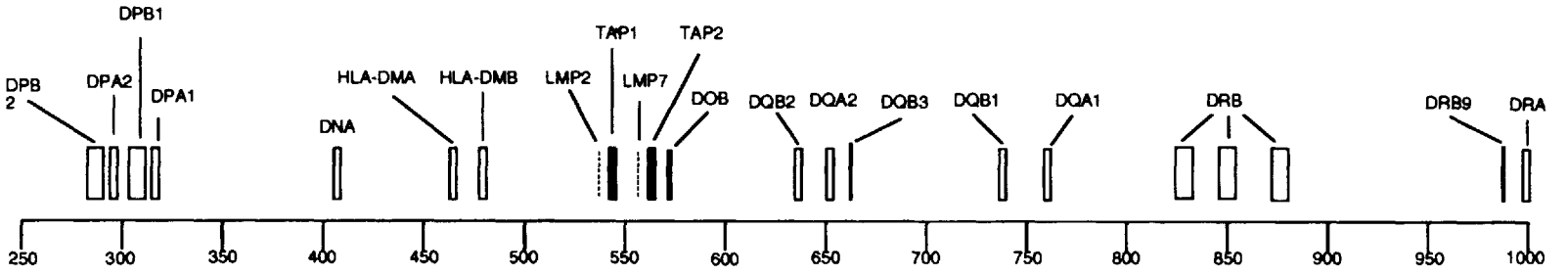


Figure 2.2. Location of the TAP and LMP genes in the human class II MHC gene cluster.

2.1.3. PA28α/PA28β

Stimulation of cells by IFNγ upregulates expression of LMP2, 7, and 10, which replace constitutive subunits present in the proteasome (see above). In addition, IFNγ upregulates two other genes that encode strong activators of the proteasome complex: the PA28α and PA28β subunits of the 11 S regulator (Figure 2.1) (46). PA28 is incorporated into the 11 S regulator and binds to the 20 S proteasome (47), where it induces a 3- to 50-fold enhancement of proteolytic activity, a rate that varies according to the amino acids involved at the cleavage site (48). The PA28α and PA28β subunits have an apparent molecular mass of 29 and 31 kDa, respectively, share about 50% sequence identity, and are phosphorylated during induction (49). Both α and β subunits exhibit about 90% sequence conservation between human and rat (50,51). Recent findings indicate that the 11 S regulators enhance the rate of protein degradation *in vitro*, and that the presence of the 11 S particle on 20 S proteasomes qualitatively alters the composition of peptides generated from the complex (48). The altered peptidase activity by PA28 may be more efficient at producing protein fragment antigens for class I presentation (52,53).

2.1.4. TAP1 and TAP2

The transporters associated with antigen processing (TAP) function as ATP-dependent peptide translocators (54–56), moving proteasome-digested—and other—protein fragments from the cytosol into the ER, where they can bind class I molecules [Although in some cases TAP may provide peptides for loading on class II molecules (57)]. The IFNγ-inducible (58) TAP genes are closely linked to those of LMP2 and LMP7 in the class II MHC gene cluster (Figure 2.2) (59) and belong to a family of molecules involved in ATP-dependent membrane translocation, known as the ABC (ATP-binding cassette) transporters, which include the multidrug resistance molecule P-glycoprotein (60) and the transmembrane regulator protein of cystic fibrosis (61). Unlike these ABC translocators, which operate as single molecules, TAP1 and TAP2 function in the ER membrane as a heterodimer, each subunit having primary sequences of over 500 amino acids, each with two hydrophobic domains, six membrane-spanning regions, and a cytosolic ATP binding motif (Figure 2.3). Both TAP1 and TAP2 subunits are required for peptide binding and translocation. TAP1 appears to be uniquely involved in interactions with class I/β_2 dimers at the luminal membrane of the ER (62), where it interacts with the membrane-proximal region of the α3 domain of class I–β_2-microglobulin complexes prior to peptide loading (62–65). Recent evidence suggests that the interaction between class I and TAP, which is crucial for efficient peptide loading and antigen presentation (66), may be mediated by an additional factor, the 48-kDa glycoprotein tapasin (67). TAP also binds β_2M independently of class I heavy chain, perhaps facilitating rapid assembly of class I peptide-binding complexes (68).

The selection of peptides for transport into the ER has been found to vary with polymorphism in TAP2 subunits (69,70), such that the different TAP2 alleles can alter peptide repertories being presented by a given class I molecule (70–73). In rats, TAP heterodimers have shown a general preference to translocate peptides with basic and hydrophobic C-termini (55), although the putative peptide binding site of TAP exhibits little peptide binding specificity (74). It has been calculated that TAP heterodimers can translocate more than 20,000 peptides/min to supply nascent class I molecules produced at a rate of 10–100/min (75). The TAP heterodimer has also shown a preference for

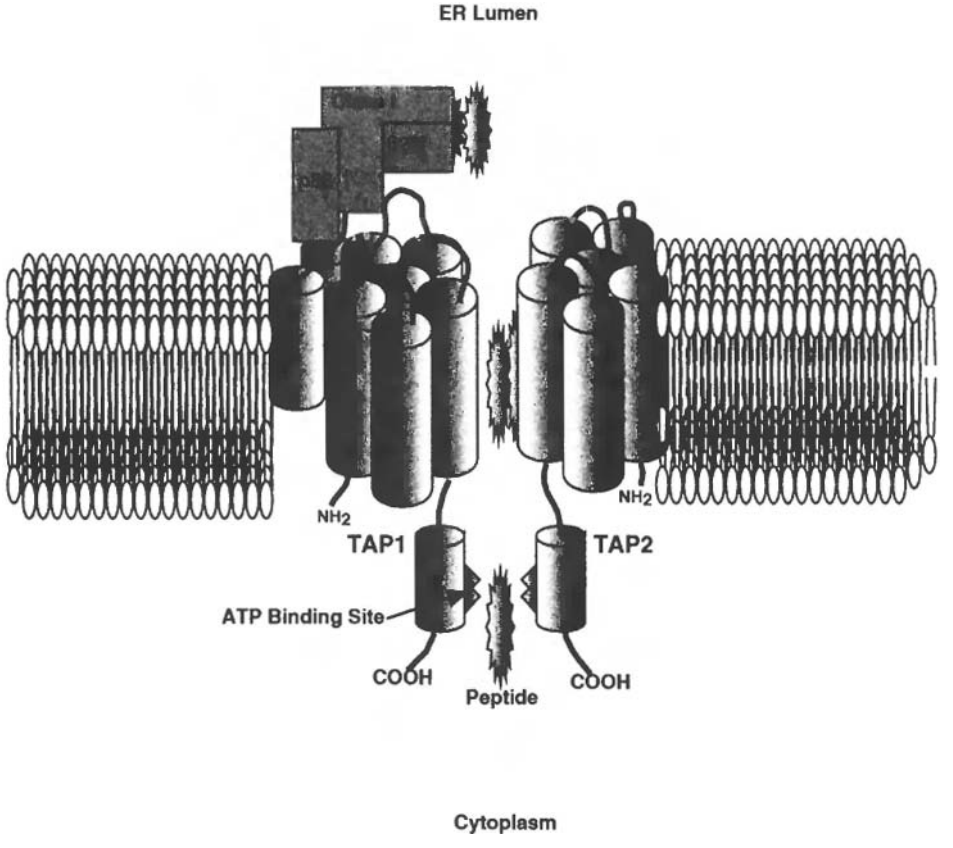


Figure 2.3. A model of TAP transport and loading of peptides onto class I MHC. A promiscuous ATP-dependent binding site captures peptides for transport into the ER. Selectivity of the TAP transporter is imparted by the TAP2 subunit. p88–class I–β_2M complex is associated with TAP1 subunit and dissociates after loading of peptide.

peptides with a restricted number of amino acids, although length restrictions vary with different studies and with *in vitro* and *in vivo* systems. *In vitro* studies indicate that optimal peptide length for TAP is similar to that required for peptide loading on class I, between 8 and 10 residues (76,77), even though TAP can transport peptides ranging from 7 to 40 residues in length. Although the importance (if any) of peptide secondary structure on TAP selectivity is not yet defined, it has been suggested that, like other members of the ABC transporters, TAP may prefer amphipathic molecules. Such selectivity would also make sense in terms of antigen presentation, as T-cell antigenic determinants are often clustered around sequences where amphipathic helical structures are predicted (78–81).

TAP-deficient cell lines also present skewed repertoires of peptides on class I molecules. Peptides present on class I molecules on these cells represent only 1–21% of the species found on normal cells, and are mainly those containing signal sequence domains of translocated and membrane-bound proteins (82). Stated differently, TAP deficiency results in no more than 6 different peptides representing half of the species presented by class I MHC on the cell (82–84), compared to at least 200 major peptide species on normal cells (82).

The involvement of TAP genes in disease is under investigation. The role of TAP in tumor cell evasion of immune surveillance has not been contradicted by observations that mutations in TAP-1, rendering the protein unable to transport peptides into the ER, correlate with reduced class I expression in tumor cells (85–88). Interestingly, cells transformed by oncogenic adenovirus have downregulated TAP expression and reduced surface levels of class I molecules (89). Finally, the herpes simplex virus-encoded protein ICP47 has been shown to interfere with class I presentation (90) through interacting with TAP (91,92) at its peptide-binding domain (93,94). ICP47 appears to prevent peptide translocation into the ER, which results in virus-infected cells going undetected by class I-restricted T cells. TAP is also a candidate susceptibility factor for autoimmune disease (70,73).

2.1.5. Calnexin (p88, IP90)

Calnexin is an 88-kDa lectinlike transmembrane resident of the ER that performs chaperone functions through binding its substrates via N-linked monoglucosylated moieties (95–97). Calnexin is highly conserved (93–98%) among mammals, and is located on the distal end of the long arm of human chromosome 5, at 5q35 (98). Both the cytosolic C-terminus and luminal N-terminus are Ca^{2+} binding. The lectin character of calnexin separates it from other chaperones, although it lacks sequence identity with known lectins and may represent a new family of molecules. Calnexin binds core glycans of oligosaccharide side chains after trimming of outer N-linked sugars by glucosidases I and II, or after glucosylation of a high-mannose glycan (99) (Figure 2.4). As such, calnexin has been shown to exhibit dramatically reduced protein binding in cells lines that are deficient for glucosidase enzymes (100). It is not yet clear whether calnexin can bind nonglycosylated proteins.

An important immunological function of calnexin is to bind nascent class I molecules as they enter the ER (101), keeping them there until the class I molecules are properly folded and capable of loading peptide (65,102,103). Once loaded with peptide, the class I–β_2M–peptide complexes dissociate from TAP and begin the journey through the secretory pathway to the plasma membrane (Figure 2.5). In mice, incomplete formation of class I heavy chain–peptide–β_2M complexes results in retention of the heavy chain by calnexin in the ER (104,105). In humans, it appears that assembly of class I–β_2M heterodimers is sufficient for release from calnexin (106,107), although a portion of human class I–β_2M dimers can be found associated with calnexin (68). A number of different oligomeric proteins are known to associate with calnexin during assembly (108), including membrane immunoglobulin (109), the T-cell receptor (110,111), class I and class II molecules, $\alpha\beta_1$ integrins (112), some viral proteins (97), and monomeric molecules such as α_1-antitrypsin and transferrin (95).

2.2. CLASS II ANTIGEN PRESENTATION PATHWAY

2.2.1. Invariant Chain

Invariant chains (Ii) are transmembrane glycoproteins found in intracellular compartments in association with class II molecules. Multimers consisting of three class II $\alpha\beta$ dimers and three Ii molecules assemble rapidly in the ER (113,114) and travel across Golgi bodies to the *trans*-Golgi network that intersects with the endocytic pathway, where class II molecules reside for about 1–3 hr before transit to the cell surface for display to T

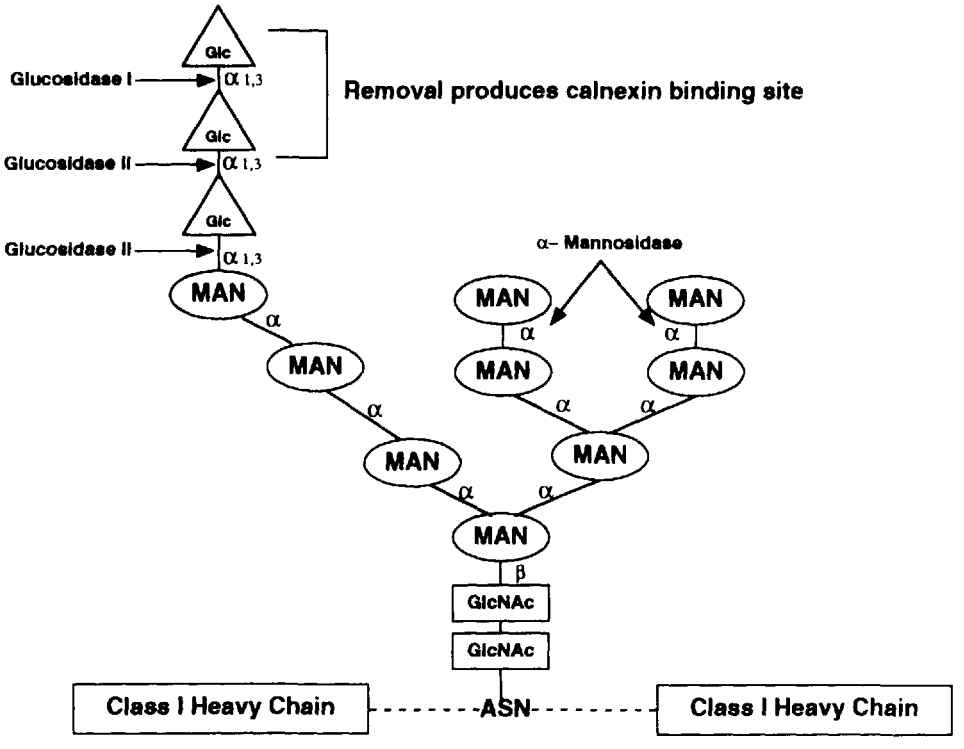


Figure 2.4. A hypothetical structure of an N-linked core oligosaccharide attached to a class I MHC heavy chain. Resident oligosaccharide transferases attach core sugars to nascent class I heavy chains as they emerge into the ER lumen. Cotranslational trimming in the ER by glucosidases I and II sequentially removes the terminal α1,2-glucose and α1,3-glucose moieties, respectively. Trimming of two outer glucose moieties produces a calnexin binding site. Adapted from *Molecular Biology of the Cell* (A. Helenius, **5**:253–265, 1994).

cells (115) (Figure 2.6). Alternative splicing of Ii transcripts produces two Ii isoforms, p31 and p41, both of which can operate to assist in the folding of class II dimers, direct the passage of class II from the ER through an exocytic pathway (116–118), and block loading of peptide until peptide sampling can occur as exocytic–endocytic pathways intersect (119–121).

A four-residue putative endosomal targeting signal was identified at the N-terminus of Ii that is essential for intracellular transport to endosomal compartments (122). The C-terminus (123) and the transmembrane region (124) of Ii are also necessary for sorting of class II–Ii complexes to the endosome. In the endosome of B cells, Ii undergoes proteolytic cleavage by aspartyl and cysteine proteases, activities blocked by the inhibitor leupeptin (125,126). Inhibition with leupeptin produces two Ii fragments called LIP (22 kDa) and SLIP (12 kDa), the leupeptin-induced and small-leupeptin-induced proteins, respectively.

Comparison of p31 and p41 demonstrates similar functions for the two molecules, with various regions essential for class II interactions and sorting common to each of them (127–129; Table 2.2). However, the observation that varying ratios of p31 and p41 are found in cells of different cell types suggests unique roles for the isoforms in antigen presentation: p41 constitutes about 9% of total Ii pools in B cells, 23% in spleen dendritic

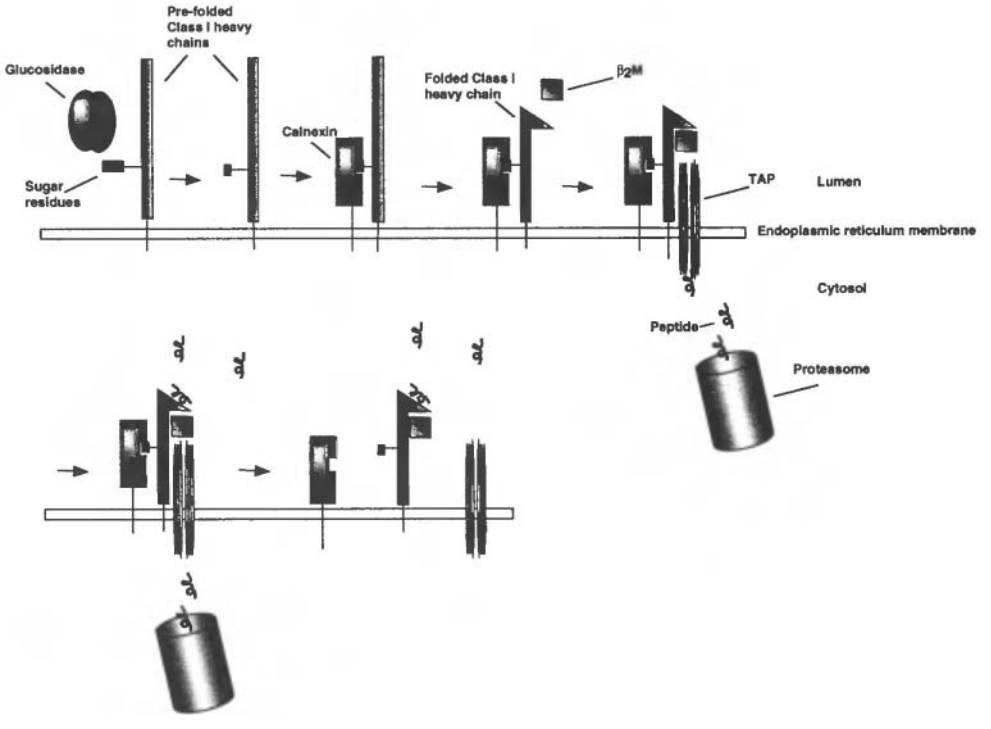


Figure 2.5. Newly synthesized and glycosylated heavy chains undergo trimming of glucose residues in the ER by glucosidases to produce a heavy chain that binds calnexin, which in turn assists the folding of class I heavy chains. Class I heavy chain–calnexin dimer association with TAP coincides with β_2M association and peptide loading. Class I–peptide–β_2M complexes dissociate from TAP and calnexin and begin their journey through the secretory pathway to the plasma membrane.

cells, 30% in macrophages, and 43% in fresh Langerhans cells (155). The p41 form appears to regulate the production of a stable 12-kDa SLIP–class II complex and is capable of enhancing antigen presentation (156,159). A peptide fragment from the p41 subunit has been shown to competitively inhibit the cysteine protease cathepsin L, and may thus be involved in regulating class II-relevant protease activity in lysosomes (158).

2.2.2. CLIP

The class II=associated invariant chain peptide (CLIP) is derived from amino acids 80–110 of Ii, which corresponds to the third exon of the Ii gene. The CLIP region is essential for Ii binding to class II molecules (159,160) and thus it is not surprising that CLIP is critical for Ii's roles in folding, transport, and peptide loading of class II molecules (161). X-ray crystallographic analysis of HLA-DR3–CLIP complexes has confirmed that CLIP peptides bind in the peptide-binding groove, resolving a strenuously debated issue of how CLIP interacts with class II molecules (162,163).

Because efficient presentation of class II peptides requires CLIP binding, the proper display of endocytosed antigen also depends on CLIP dissociation from the class II binding groove. The N-terminus of CLIP, which appears to contribute to a high on–off

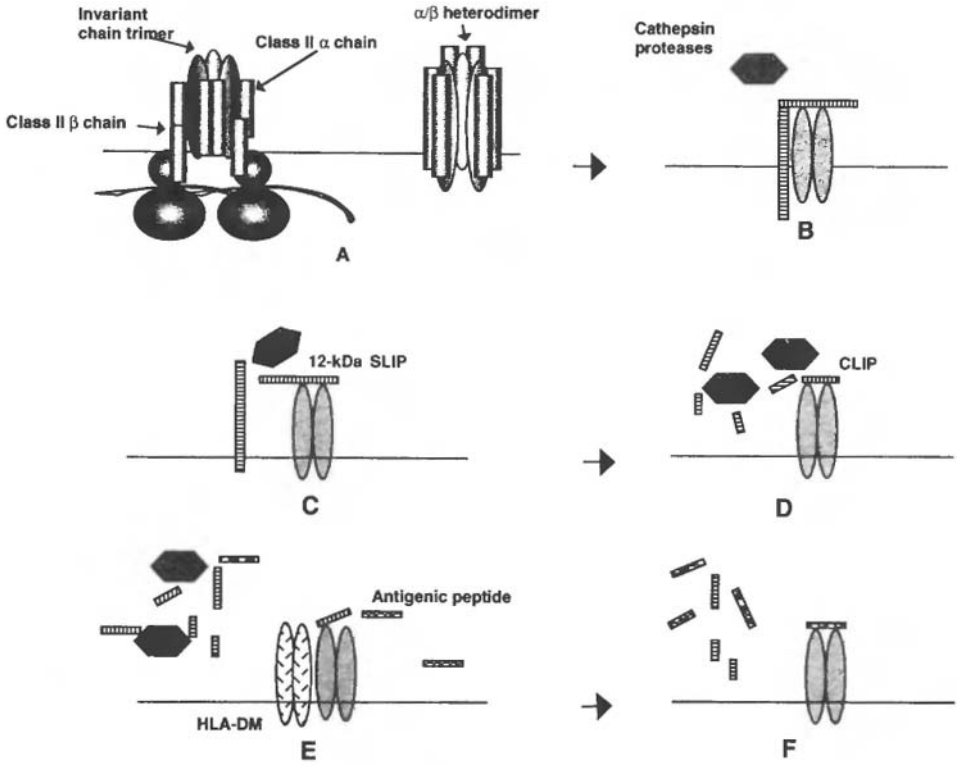


Figure 2.6. A cartoon depiction of invariant chain (Ii) involvement in the assembly, transport, and peptide loading of class II MHC molecules. (A) Newly synthesized class II α chains bind preformed Ii trimers and assemble with β chains. (B) For ease of depiction, class II–Ii complexes are drawn as dimers. Ii draws class II complex from the default secretory pathway through the *trans*-Golgi network and targets molecules to intersect endocytic pathway. (C) Soon after targeting to endosomes, proteases begin degradation of Ii chain, producing SLIP–class II complexes. (D) Further degradation of SLIP produces CLIP–class II trimer. (E) CLIP is displaced from the binding groove as the class II–CLIP complex encounters the HLA-DM/H-2M peptide exchanger. (F) Endocytosed and processed antigen is loaded and mature class II–peptide trimers are delivered to the plasma membrane.

rate observed in the acidic endosomal environment, may facilitate exchange by antigenic peptides (164). Other findings, however, have indicated that both antigenic peptide and CLIP binding to class II are enhanced at endosomal pH, suggesting that a mechanism (e.g., allosteric) for CLIP removal is needed (165). CLIP-derived peptides normally represent a small fraction of the peptides associated with class II molecules (166–168), although in cells lacking expression of HLA-DM (169–191), or in cells with mutant class II heterodimers, as much as 50% of class II molecules can be occupied by CLIP (172,173). It is not yet clear whether CLIP is the residual peptide fragment of an Ii chaperone that remains bound to class II molecules during Ii trimming in the endosome, or whether CLIP binds as a free peptide that has been generated from Ii degradation products after its complete release from class II. The finding that a 12-kDa SLIP fragment bound in the class II groove is a precursor of the class II–CLIP complex suggests that CLIP fragment may be generated as it sits in the binding groove (194). Recently, it has been demonstrated

Table 2.2
Comparison of Invariant Chain Isoforms

Function	Isoform	Region involved	Refs.
Assembly, folding, egress from ER	p31,p41	Unknown	(130–133)
Class II mAb epitopes	p31,p41	Unknown	(134–136)
ER retention	p41>p31	Cytosolic tail	(137–140)
Inhibition of peptide binding	p31,p41	CLIP	(141–143)
Endosomal localization/retention	p31,p41	Cytosolic tail	(137,138,144–149)
Plasma membrane internalization	p31	Cytosolic tail	(150)
Antigen presentation	p41>p31	Unknown	(135,151–153)
Accessory function	Ii-CS	CS at 201	(154)

that cathepsin S, a cysteine protease expressed in lymphocytes and other cells of the immune system, is required for generating CLIP peptides (175).

2.2.3. HLA-DM/H-2M

HLA-DM are IFNγ-inducible nonclassical class II molecules encoded from genes located in the class II HLA gene cluster (Figure 2.2) (171,176). Cell lines [i.e., T2 (DR3), .174 (DR3), and 9.5.3] lacking either the α (DMA) or β (DMB) chains of HLA-DM produce class II molecules bound by a limited repertoire of peptides, with an overrepresentation of class II–CLIP complexes (177). Transfection with HLA-DMA and -DMB expression vectors reduces class II–CLIP complexes and restores presentation of antigenic peptides; and intracellular distribution of class II and invariant chain molecules is also restored to that of wild-type cells (169,170,178). HLA-DM is not significantly associated with class II membrane surface structures, but rather interacts with class II in intracellular compartments where peptide loading occurs (179–181). However, in some cell types HLA-DM is also present in lysosomes that do not contain class II molecules, although its role there is not clear (182). The peptide-binding pocket of HLA-DM is predicted to be similar to class II heterodimers, except that it contains disulfide linkages that appear to limit the range of peptides that might potentially bind (183).

There are a number of possible mechanisms by which HLA-DM/H-2M functions as CLIP–peptide exchanger. Physical interactions between HLA-DM and class II–CLIP complexes in endosomal compartments may induce conformational changes that drive CLIP removal and subsequent reloading by antigenic peptide (Figure 2.6). On the other hand, HLA-DM may sequester CLIP that has dissociated from class II and prevent its reoccupation of the peptide groove. Perhaps HLA-DM is involved in delivering antigenic peptide to a specific compartment where antigenic peptides are preferentially loaded. Antibody blocking and other data have suggested that H-2M interacts directly with class II–CLIP complexes to induce CLIP dissociation (184,185). It has been postulated that HLA-DM might facilitate class II–CLIP dissociation by stabilizing a strained conformation of the complex, thereby lowering the free-energy barrier for CLIP dissociation in a catalyticlike manner (162,186). Although the strained conformation may exist similarly for other antigenic peptides bound in the groove of class II molecules, selective dissociation of CLIP may result from its lack of strong anchor residues (185,187).

HLA-DM of humans appears to be highly similar to H-2M in mice (H-2Ma, Mb1, and Mb2) (176). In H-2M-deficient mice, class II molecules are associated predominately with peptides derived from the class II invariant chain (CLIP), and cells have a reduced ability to present antigens to class II-restricted T cells (188,189). In both mouse strains developed, potential T-cell reactivity also appears to be altered, reinforcing the important role antigen presentation plays in shaping the mature T-cell repertoire.

REFERENCES

1. Jentsch, S., and Schlenker, S. 1995. Selective protein-degradation—A journey's end within the proteasome. *Cell* **82:**881–884.
2. Wlodawer, A. 1995. Proteasome: A complex protease with a new fold and a distinct mechanism. *Structure* **3:**417–420.
3. Chen, P., and Hochstrasser, M. 1995. Biogenesis, structure and function of the yeast 20s proteasome. *EMBO J.* **14:**2620–2630.
4. Hochstrasser, M. 1995. Ubiquitin, proteasomes, and the regulation of intracellular protein degradation. *Curr. Opin. Cell Biol.* **7:**215–223.
5. Yang, Y., Fruh, K., Ahn, K., and Peterson, P. A. 1995. In vivo assembly of the proteasomal complexes, implications for antigen processing. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**27687–27694.
6. Momburg, F., Ortiz-Navarrete, V., Neefjes, J., Goulmy, E., van de Wal, Y., Spits, H., Powis, S. J., Butcher, G. W., Howard, J. C., Walden, P., and Hammerling, G. U. 1992. Proteasome subunits encoded by the major histocompatibility complex are not essential for antigen presentation. *Nature* **360:**174–177.
7. Yewdell, J., Lapham, C., Bacik, I., Spies, T., and Bennink, J. 1994. MHC-encoded proteasome subunits LMP2 and LMP7 are not required for efficient antigen presentation. *J. Immunol.* **152:**1163–1170.
8. Arnold, D., Driscoll, J., Androlewicz, M., Hughes, E., Cresswell, P., and Spies, T. 1992. Proteasome subunits encoded in the MHC are not generally required for the processing of peptides bound by MHC class I molecules. *Nature* **360:**171–174.
9. Rock, K. L., Gramm, C., Rothstein, L., Clark, K., Stein, R., Dick, L., Hwang, D., and Goldberg, A. L. 1994. Inhibitors of the proteasome block the degradation of most cell proteins and the generation of peptides presented on MHC class I molecules. *Cell* **78:**761–771.
10. Niedermann, G., Butz, S., Ihlenfeldt, H. G., Grimm, R., Lucchiari, M., Hoschuetzky, H., Jung, G., Maier, B., and Eichmann, K. 1995. Contribution of proteasome-mediated proteolysis to the hierarchy of epitopes presented by major histocompatibility complex class I molecules. *Immunity* **2:**289–299.
11. Yang, B., Hahn, Y. S., Hahn, C. S., and Braciale, T. J. 1996. The requirement for proteasome activity class I major histocompatibility complex antigen presentation is dictated by the length of preprocessed antigen. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1545–1552.
12. Loewe, J., Stock, D., Jap, B., Zwickl, P., Baumeister, W., and Huber, R. 1995. Crystal structure of the 20 S proteasome from the archaeon T. acidophilum at 3.4 A resolution. *Science* **268:**533–539.
13. Frentzel, S., Kuhn Hartmann, I., Gernold, M., Gott, P., Seelig, A., and Kloetzel, P. M. 1993. The major-histocompatibility-complex-encoded beta-type proteasome subunits LMP2 and LMP7. Evidence that LMP2 and LMP7 are synthesized as proproteins and that cellular levels of both mRNA and LMP-containing 20 S proteasomes are differentially regulated. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **216:**119–126.
14. Frentzel, S., Pesold Hurt, B., Seelig, A., and Kloetzel, P. M. 1994. 20 S proteasomes are assembled via distinct precursor complexes. Processing of LMP2 and LMP7 proproteins takes place in 13–16 S preproteasome complexes. *J. Mol. Biol.* **236:**975–981.
15. Rechsteiner, M., Hoffman, L., and Dubiel, W. 1993. The multicatalytic and 26 S proteases. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**6065–6068.
16. Rousset, R., Desbois, C., Bantignies, F., and Jalinot, P. 1996. Efects on NF-kappa B1/p105 processing of the interaction between the HTLV-1 transactivator Tax and the proteasome. *Nature* **381:**328–331.
17. Nandi, D., Jiang, H., and Monaco, J. J. 1996. Identification of MECL-1 (LMP-10) as the third IFN-gamma-inducible proteasome subunit. *J. Immunol.* **156:**2361–2364.
18. Seufert, W., Futcher, B., and Jentsch, S. 1995. Role of a ubiquitin-conjugating enzyme in degradation of S- and M-phase cyclins. *Nature* **373:**78–81.
19. Scheffner, M., Nuber, U., and Huibregtse, J. M. 1995. Protein ubiquitination involving an E1-E2-E3 enzyme ubiquitin thioester cascade. *Nature* **373:**81–83.

20. Stancovski, I., Gonen, H., Orian, A., Schwartz, A. L., and Ciechanover, A. 1995. Degradation of the protooncogene product c-fos by the ubiquitin proteolytic system in vivo and in vitro—Identification and characterization of the conjugating enzymes. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15:**7106–7116.
21. King, R. W., Peters, J. M., Tugendreich, S., Rolfe, M., Hieter, P., and Kirschner, M. W. 1995. A 20 S complex containing CDC27 and CDC16 catalyzes the mitosis-specific conjugation of ubiquitin to cyclin B. *Cell* **81:**279–288.
22. Hershko, A., Ganoth, D., Pehrson, J., Palazzo, R. E., and Cohen, L. H. 1991. Methylated ubiquitin inhibits cyclin degradation in calm embryo extracts. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266:**16376–16379.
23. Glotzer, M., Murray, A. W., and Kirschner, M. W. 1991. Cyclin is degraded by the ubiquitin pathway. *Nature* **349:**132–138.
24. Pagano, M., Tam, S. W., Theodoras, A. M., Beer Romero, P., Del Sal, G., Chau, V., Yew, P. R., Draetta, G. F., and Rolfe, M. 1995. Role of the ubiquitin-proteasome pathway in regulating abundance of the cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor p27. *Science* **269:**682–685.
25. Ciechanover, A., and Schwartz, A. L. 1994. The ubiquitin-mediated proteolytic pathway: Mechanisms of recognition of the proteolytic substrate and involvement in the degradation of native cellular proteins. *FASEB J.* **8:**182–191.
26. Seemueller, E., Lupas, A., Stock, D., Loewe, J., Huber, R., and Baumeister, W. 1995. Proteasome from Thermoplasma acidophilum: A threonine protease. *Science* **268:**579–582.
27. Fruch, K., Gossen, M., Wang, K., Bujard, H., Peterson, P. A., and Yang, Y. 1994. Displacement of housekeeping proteasome subunits by MHC-encoded LMPs: A newly discovered mechanism for modulating the multicatalytic proteinase complex. *EMBO J.* **13:**3236–3244.
28. Belich, M. P., Glynne, R. J., Senger, G., Sheer, D., and Trowsdale, J. 1994. Proteasome components with reciprocal expression to that of the MHC-encoded LMP proteins. *Curr. Biol.* **4:**769–776.
29. Akiyama, K., Yokota, K., Kagawa, S., Shimbara, N., Tamura, T., Akioka, H., Nothwang, H. G., Noda, C., Tanaka, K., and Ichihara, A. 1994. cDNA cloning and interferon gamma down-regulation of proteasomal subunits X and Y. *Science* **265:**1231–1234.
30. Akiyama, K., Kagawa, S., Tamura, T., Shimbara, N., Takashina, M., Kristensen, P., Hendil, K. B., Tanaka, K., and Ichihara, A. 1994. Replacement of proteasome subunits X and Y by LMP7 and LMP2 induced by interferon-gamma for acquirement of the functional diversity responsible for antigen processing. *FEBS Lett.* **343:**85–88.
31. Kelly, A., Powis, S. H., Glynne, R., Radley, E., Beck, S., and Trowsdale, J. 1991. Second proteasome-related gene in the human MHC class II region. *Nature* **353:**667–668.
32. Martinez, C. K., and Monaco, J. J. 1991. Homology of proteasome subunits to a major histocompatibility complex-linked LMP gene. *Nature* **353:**664–667.
33. Glynne, R., Powis, S. H., Beck, S., Kelly, A., Kerr, L. A., and Trowsdale, J. 1991. A proteasome-related gene between the two ABC transporter loci in the class II region of the human MHC. *Nature* **353:**357–360.
34. Ortiz-Navarrete, V., Seelig, A., Gernold, M., Frentzel, S., Kloetzel, P. M., and Hammerling, G. J. 1991. Subunit of the '20S' proteasome (multicatalytic protease) encoded by the major histocompatibility complex. *Nature* **353:**662–664.
35. Aki, M., Shimbara, N., Takashina, M., Akiyama, K., Kagawa, S., Tamura, T., Tanahashi, N., Yoshimura, T., Tanaka, K., and Ichihara, A. 1994. Interferon-gamma induces different subunit organizations and functional diversity of proteasomes. *J. Biochem.* **115:**257–269.
36. Gaczynska, M., Goldberg, A. L., Tanaka, K., Hendil, K. B., and Rock, K. L. 1996. Proteasome subunits X and Y alter peptidase activities in opposite ways to the interferon-gamma-induced subunits LMP2 and LMP7. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**17275–17280.
37. Gaczynska, M., Rock, K. L., Spies, T., and Goldberg, A. L. 1994. Peptidase activities of proteasomes are differentially regulated by the major histocompatibility complex-encoded genes for LMP2 and LMP7. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**9213–9217.
38. Gaczynska, M., Rock, K. L., and Goldberg, A. L. 1993. Gamma-interferon and expression of MHC genes regulate peptide hydrolysis by proteasomes. *Nature* **365:**264–267.
39. Boes, B., Hengel, H., Ruppert, T., Multhaup, G., Koszinowski, U. H., and Kloetzel, P. M. 1994. Interferon gamma stimulation modulates the proteolytic activity and cleavage site preference of 20 S mouse proteasomes. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**901–909.
40. Driscoll, J., Brown, M. G., Finley, D., and Monaco, J. J. 1993. MHC-linked LMP gene products specifically after peptidase activities of the proteasome. *Nature* **365:**262–264.
41. Zanelli, E., Zhou, P., Cao, H., Smart, M. K., and David, C. S. 1993. Genomic organization and tissue expression of the mouse proteasome gene Lmp-7. *Immunogenetics* **38:**400–407.

42. Glynne, R., Kerr, L. A., Mockridge, I., Beck, S., Kelly, A., and Trowsdale, J. 1993. The major histocompatibility complex-encoded proteasome component LMP7: Alternative first exons and post-translational processing. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**860–866.
43. Martinez, C. K., and Monaco, J. J. 1993. Post-translational processing of a major histocompatibility complex-encoded proteasome subunit, LMP-2. *Mol. Immunol.* **30:**1177–1183.
44. Fehling, H. J., Swat, W., Laplace, C., Kuehn, R., Rajewsky, K., Mueller, U., and von Boehmer, H. 1994. MHC class I expression in mice lacking the proteasome subunit LMP-7. *Science* **265:**1234–1237.
45. Van Kaer, L., Ashton Rickardt, P. G., Eichelberger, M., Gaczynska, M., Nagashima, K., Rock, K. L., Goldberg, A. L., Doherty, P. C., and Tonegawa, S. 1994. Altered peptidase and viral-specific T cell response in LMP2 mutant mice. *Immunity* **1:**533–541.
46. Ahn, K., Erlander, M., Leturcq, D., Peterson, P. A., Frueh, K., and Yang, Y. 1996. In vivo characterization of the proteasome regulator PA28. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**18237–18242.
47. Kania, M. A., Demartino, G. N., Baumeister, W., and Goldberg, A. L. 1996. The proteasome subunit, C2, contains an important site for binding of the PA28 (11S) activator. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **236:**510–516.
48. Groettrup, M., Ruppert, T., Kuehn, L., Seeger, M., Standera, S., Koszinowski, U., and Kloetzel, P. M. 1995. The interferon-XgX-inducible 11S-regulator (PA28) and the LMP2/LMP7 subunits govern the peptide production by the 20S proteasome in vitro. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**23808–23815.
49. Li, N. X., Lerea, K. M., and Etlinger, J. D. 1996. Phosphorylation of the proteasome activator PA28 is required for proteasome activation. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **225:**855–860.
50. Mott, J. D., Pramanik, B. C., Moomaw, C. R., Afendis, S. J., Demartino, G. N., and Slaughter, C. A. 1994. PA28, an activator of the 20S proteasome, is composed of two nonidentical but homologous subunits. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**31466–31471.
51. Ahn, J. Y., Tanahashi, N., Akiyama, K. Y., Hisamatsu, H., Noda, C., Tanaka, K., Chung, C. H., Shimbara, N., Willy, P. J., Mott, J. D., Slaughter, C. A., and Demartino, G. N. 1995. Primary structures of 2 homologous subunits of PA28, a XgX-interferon-inducible protein activator of the 20S proteasome. *FEBS Lett.* **366:**37–42.
52. Dick, T. P., Ruppert, T., Groettrup, M., Kloetzel, P. M., Kuehn, L., Koszinowski, U. H., Stevanovic, S., Schild, H., and Rammensee, H. G. 1996. Coordinated dual cleavages induced by the proteasome regulator PA28 lead to dominant MHC ligands. *Cell* **86:**253–262.
53. Groettrup, M., Soza, A., Eggers, M., Kuehn, L., Dick, T. P., Schild, H., Rammensee, H. G., Koszinowski, U. H., and Kloetzel, P. M. 1996. A role for the proteasome regulator PA28alpha in antigen presentation. *Nature* **381:**166–168.
54. Muller, K. M., Ebensperger, C., and Tampe, R. 1994. Nucleotide binding to the hydrophilic C-terminal domain of the transporter associated with antigen processing (TAP). *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**14032–14037.
55. Momburg, F., Roelse, J., Howard, J. C., Butcher, G. W., Hammerling, G. J., and Neefjes, J. J. 1994. Selectivity of MHC-encoded peptide transporters from human, mouse and rat. *Nature* **367:**648–651.
56. Androlewicz, M. J., Anderson, K. S., and Cresswell, P. 1993. Evidence that transporters associated with antigen processing translocate a major histocompatibility complex class I-binding peptide into the endoplasmic reticulum in an ATP-dependent manner. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**9130–9134.
57. Carmichael, P., Kerr, L. A., Kelly, A., and Lombardi, G. 1996. The TAP complex influences allorecognition of class-II MHC molecules. *Hum. Immunol.* **50:**70–77.
58. Min, W., Pober, J. S., and Johnson, D. R. 1996. Kinetically coordinated induction of TAP1 and HLA class I by IFN-gamma: The rapid induction of TAP1 by IFN-gamma is mediated by Stat1 alpha. *J. Immunol.* **156:**3174–3183.
59. Powis, S. H., Mockridge, I., Kelly, A., Kerr, L. A., Glynne, R., Gileadi, U., Beck, S., and Trowsdale, J. 1992. Polymorphism in a second ABC transporter gene located within the class II region of the human major histocompatibility complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**1463–1467.
60. Gros, P., Croop, J., and Housman, D. 1986. Mammalian multidrug resistance gene: Complete cDNA sequence indicates strong homology to bacterial transport proteins. *Cell* **47:**371–380.
61. Riordan, J. R., Rommens, J. M., Kerem, B., Alon, N., Rozmahel, R., Grzelczak, Z., Zielenski, J., Lok, S., Plavsic, N., Chou, J. L., Drumm, M. L., Iannuzzi, M. C., Collins, F. S., and Tsui, L. S. 1989. Identification of the cystic fibrosis gene: Cloning and characterization of complementary DNA. *Science* **245:**1066–1073.
62. Androlewicz, M. J., Ortmann, B., van Endert, P. M., Spies, T., and Cresswell, P. 1994. Characteristics of peptide and MHC class I/β_2 microglobulin binding to the transporters associated with antigen processing. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**12716–12720.
63. Suh, W. K., Mitchell, E. K., Yang, Y., Peterson, P. A., Waneck, G. L., and Williams, D. B. 1996. MHC class

I molecules form ternary complexes with calnexin and TAP and undergo peptide-regulated interaction with TAP via their extracellular domains. *J. Exp. Med.* **184**:337–348.
64. Suh, W. L., Cohen Doyle, M. F., Fruh, K., Wang, K., Peterson, P. A., and Williams, D. B. 1994. Interaction of MHC class I molecules with the transporter associated with antigen processing. *Science* **264**:1322–1326.
65. Ortmann, B., Androlewicz, M. J., and Cresswell, P. 1994. MHC class I/beta 2-microglobulin complexes associate with TAP transporters before peptide binding. *Nature* **368**:864–867.
66. Peace-Brewer, A. L., Tussey, L. G., Matsui, M., Li, G., Quinn, D. G., and Frelinger, J. A. 1996. A point mutation in HLA-A*0201 results in failure to bind the TAP complex and to present virus-derived peptides to CTL. *Immunity* **4**:505–514.
67. Sadasivan, B., Lehner, P. J., Ortmann, B., Spies, T., and Cresswell, P. 1996. Roles for calreticulin and a novel glycoprotein, tapasin, in the interaction of MHC class-I molecules with TAP. *Immunity* **5**:103–114.
68. Carreno, B., M., Solheim, J. C., Harris, M., Stroynowski, I., Connolly, J. M., and Hansen, T. H. 1995. TAP associates with a unique class-I conformation, whereas calnexin associates with multiple class-I forms in mouse and man. *J. Immunol.* **155**:4726–4733.
69. Nossal, G. J. 1983. Cellular mechanisms of immunologic tolerance. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **1**:33–62.
70. Colonna, M., Bresnahan, M., Bahram, S., Strominger, J. L., and Spies, T. 1992. Allelic variants of the human putative peptide transporter involved in antigen processing. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:3932–3936.
71. Livingstone, A. M., Powis, S. J., Gunther, E., Cramer, D. V., Howard, J. C., and Butcher, G. W. 1991. Cim: An MHC class II-linked allelism affecting the antigenicity of a classical class I molecule for T lymphocytes. *Immunogenetics* **34**:157–163.
72. Heemels, M. T., Schumacher, T. N., Wonigeit, K., and Ploegh, H. L. 1993. Peptide translocation by variants of the transporter associated with antigen processing. *Science* **262**:2059–2063.
73. Powis, S. J., Deverson, E. V., Coadwell, W. J., Ciruela, A., Huskisson, N. S., Smith, H., Butcher, G. W., and Howard, J. C. 1992. Effect of polymorphism of an MHC-linked transporter on the peptides assembled in class I molecule. *Nature* **357**:211–215.
74. Androlewicz, M. J., and Cresswell, P. 1994. Human transporters associated with antigen processing possess a promiscuous peptide-binding site. *Immunity* **1**:7–14.
75. Momburg, F., Neefjes, J. J., and Hammerling, G. J. 1994. Peptide selection by MHC-encoded TAP transporters. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:32–37.
76. Momburg, F., Roelse, J., Hammerling, G. J., and Neefjes, J. J. 1994. Peptide size selection by the major histocompatibility complex-encoded peptide transporter. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:1613–1623.
77. Schumacher, T. N., Kantesaria, D. V., Heemels, M. T., Ashton Rickardt, P. G., Shepherd, J. C., Fruh, K., Yang, Y., Peterson, P. A., Tonegawa, S., and Ploegh, H. L. 1994. Peptide length and sequence specificity of the mouse TAP1/TAP2 translocator. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:533–540.
78. Cease, K. B., Berkower, I., York-Jolley, J., and Berzofsky, J. A. 1986. T cell clones specific for an amphipathic alpha-helical region of sperm whale myoglobin show differing fine specificities for synthetic peptides. A multiview/single structure interpretation of immunodominance. *J. Exp. Med.* **164**:1779–1784.
79. Berkower, I., Buckenmeyer, G. K., and Berzofsky, J. A. 1986. Molecular mapping of a histocompatibility-restricted immunodominant T cell epitope with synthetic and natural peptides: Implications for T cell antigenic structure. *J. Immunol.* **136**:2498–2503.
80. Carreno, B. M., Turner, R. V., Biddison, W. E., and Coligan, J. E. 1992. Overlapping epitopes that are recognized by CD8+ HLA class I-restricted and CD4+ class II-restricted cytotoxic T lymphocytes are contained within an influenza nucleoprotein peptide. *J. Immunol.* **148**:894–899.
81. Schwartz, R. H., Fox, B. S., Fraga, E., Chen, C., and Singh, B. 1985. The T lymphocyte response to cytochrome c. V. Determination of the minimal peptide size required for stimulation of T cell clones and assessment of the contribution of each residue beyond this size to antigenic potency. *J. Immunol.* **135**:2598–2608.
82. Engelhard, V. H., Appella, E., Benjamin, D. C., Bodnar, W. M., Cox, A. L., Chen, Y., Henderson, R. A., Huczko, E. L., Michel, H., Sakaguchi, K., Shabanowitz, J., Sevilir, N., Slingluff, C. L., and Hunt, D. F. 1993. Mass spectrometric analysis of peptides associated with the human class I MHC molecules HLA-A2.1 and HLA-B7 and identification of structural features that determine binding. *Chem. Immunol.* **57**:39–62.
83. Henderson, R. A., Michel, H., Sakaguchi, K., Shabanowitz, J., Appella, E., Hunt, D. F., and Engelhard, V. H. 1992. HLA-A2.1-associated peptides from a mutant cell line: A second pathway of antigen presentation. *Science* **255**:1264–1266.

84. Wei, M. L., and Cresswell, P. 1992. HLA-A2 molecules in an antigen-processing mutant cell contain signal sequence-derived peptides. *Nature* **356**:443–446.
85. Franksson, L., George, E., Powis, S., Butcher, G., Howard, J., and Karre, K. 1993. Tumorigenicity conferred to lymphoma mutant by major histocompatibility complex-encoded transporter gene. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:201–205.
86. Kaklamanis, L., Townsend, A., Doussis Anagnostopoulou, I. A., Mortensen, N., Harris, A. L., and Gatter, K. C. 1994. Loss of major histocompatibility complex-encoded transporter associated with antigen presentation (TAP) in colorectal cancer. *Am. J. Pathol.* **145**:505–509.
87. Cromme, F. V., Airey, J., Heemels, M. T., Ploegh, H. L., Keating, P. J., Stern, P. L., Meijer, C. J., and Walboomers, J. M. 1994. Loss of transporter protein, encoded by the TAP-1 gene, is highly correlated with loss of HLA expression in cervical carcinomas. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:335–340.
88. Restifo, N. P., Esquivel, F., Kawakami, Y., Yewdell, J. W., Mule, J. J., Rosenberg, S. A., and Bennink, J. R. 1993. Identification of human cancers deficient in antigen processing. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:265–272.
89. Rotem Yehudar, R., Groettrup, M., Soza, A., Kloetzel, P. M., and Ehrlich, R. 1996. LMP-associated proteolytic activities and TAP-dependent peptide transport for class I MHC molecules are suppressed in cell lines transformed by the highly oncogenic adenovirus 12. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:499–514.
90. York, I. A., Roop, C., Andrews, D. W., Riddell, S. R., Graham, F. L., and Johnson, D. C. 1994. A cytosolic herpes simplex virus protein inhibits antigen presentation to CD8+ T lymphocytes. *Cell* **77**:525–535.
91. Hill, A., Jugovic, P., York, I., Russ, G., Bennink, J., Yewdell, J., Ploegh, H., and Johnson, D. 1995. Herpes simplex virus turns of the TAP to evade host immunity. *Nature* **375**:411–415.
92. Frueh, K., Ahn, K., Djaballah, H., Sempe, P., van Endert, P. M., Tampe, R., Peterson, P. A., and Yang, Y. 1995. A viral inhibitor of peptide transporters for antigen presentation. *Nature* **375**:415–418.
93. Tomazin, R., Hill, A. B., Jugovic, P., York, I., van Endert, P., Ploegh, H. L., Andrews, D. W., and Johnson, D. C. 1996. Stable binding of the herpes simplex virus ICP47 protein to the peptide binding site of TAP. *EMBO J.* **15**:3256–3266.
94. Ahn, K., Meyer, T. H., Uebel, S., Sempe, P., Djaballah, H., Yang, Y., Peterson, P. A., Frueh, K., and Tampe, R. 1996. Molecular mechanisms and species specificity of TAP inhibition of herpes simplex virus ICP47. *EMBO J.* **15**:3247–3255.
95. Ou, W. J., Cameron, P. H., Thomas, D. Y., and Bergeron, J. J. 1993. Association of folding intermediates of glycoproteins with calnexin during protein maturation. *Nature* **364**:771–776.
96. Ware, F. E., Vassilakos, A., Peterson, P. A., Jackson, M. R., Lehrman, M. A., and Williams, D. B. 1995. The molecular chaperone calnexin binds Glc1Man9GlcNAc2 oligosaccharide as an initial step in recognizing unfolded glycoproteins. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:4697–4704.
97. Hammond, C., Braakman, I., and Helenius, A. 1994. Role of N-linked oligosaccharide recognition, glucose trimming, and calnexin in glycoprotein folding and quality control. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:913–917.
98. Tjoelker, L. W., Seyfried, C. E., Eddy, R. L., Jr., Byers, M. G., Shows, T. B., Calderon, J., Schreiber, R. B., and Gray, P. W. 1994. Human, mouse, and rat calnexin cDNA cloning: Identification of potential calcium binding motifs and gene localization to human chromosome 5. *Biochemistry* **33**:3229–3236.
99. Herbert, D. N., Foellmer, B., and Helenius, A. 1995. Glucose trimming and reglucosylation determine glycoprotein association with calnexin in the endoplasmic reticulum. *Cell* **81**:425–433.
100. Ora, A., and Helenius, A. 1995. Calnexin fails to associate with substrate proteins in glucosidase-deficient cell lines. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:26060–26062.
101. Degen, E., and Williams, D. B. 1991. Participation of a novel 88-kD protein in the biogenesis of murine class I histocompatibility molecules. *J. Cell Biol.* **112**:1099–1115.
102. Jackson, M. R., Cohen Doyle, M. F., Peterson, P. A., and Williams, D. B. 1994. Regulation of MHC class I transport by the molecular chaperone, calnexin (p88, IP90). *Science* **263**:384–387.
103. Rajagopalan, S., and Brenner, M. B. 1994. Calnexin retains unassembled major histocompatibility complex class I free heavy chains in the endoplasmic reticulum. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:407–412.
104. Degen, E., Cohen Doyle, M. F., and Williams, D. B. 1992. Efficient dissociation of the p88 chaperone from major histocompatibility complex class I molecules requires both β2-microglobulin and peptide. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:1653–1661.
105. Williams, D. B., and Watts, T. H. 1995. Molecular chaperones in antigen processing. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **7**:77–84.
106. Sugita, M., and Brenner, M. B. 1994. An unstable beta 2-microglobulin: major histocompatibility complex class I heavy chain intermediate dissociates from calnexin and then is stabilized by binding peptide. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:2163–2171.

107. Noessner, E., and Parham, P. 1995. Species-specific differences in chaperone interaction of human and mouse major histocompatibility complex class I molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:327–337.
108. Bergeron, J. J., Brenner, M. B., Thomas, D. Y., and Williams, D. B. 1994. Calnexin: A membrane-bound chaperone of the endoplasmic reticulum. *Trends Biochem. Sci.* **19**:124–128.
109. Hochstenbach, F., David, V., Watkins, S., and Brenner, M. B. 1992. Endoplasmic reticulum resident protein of 90 kilodaltons associates with the T- and B-cell antigen receptors and major histocompatibility complex antigens during their assembly. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:4734–4738.
110. David, V., Hochstenbach, F., Rajagopalan, S., and Brenner, M. B. 1993. Interaction with newly synthesized and retained proteins in the endoplasmic reticulum suggests a chaperone function for human integral membrane protein IP90 (calnexin). *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:9585–9592.
111. Wiest, D. L., Burgess, W. H., McKean, D., Kearse, K. P., and Singer, A. 1995. The molecular chaperone calnexin is expressed on the surface of immature thymocytes in association with clonotype-independent CD3 complexes. *EMBO J.* **14**:3425–3433.
112. Lenter, M., and Vestweber, D. 1994. The integrin chains beta 1 and alpha 6 associate with the chaperone calnexin prior to integrin assembly. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:12263–12268.
113. Roche, P. A., Marks, M. S., and Cresswell, P. 1991. Formation of a nine-subunit complex by HLA class II glycoproteins and the invariant chain. *Nature* **354**:392–394.
114. Kvist, S., Wiman, K., Claesson, L., Peterson, P. A., and Dobberstein, B. 1982. Membrane insertion and oligomeric assembly of HLA-DR histocompatibility antigens. *Cell* **29**:61–69.
115. Neefjes, J. J., Stollorz, V., Peters, P. J., Geuze, H. J., and Ploegh, H. L. 1990. The biosynthetic pathway of MHC class II but not class I molecules intersects the endocytic route. *Cell* **61**:171–183.
116. Viville, S., Neefjes, J., Lotteau, V., Dierich, A., LeMeur, M., Ploegh, H., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1993. Mice lacking the MHC class II-associated invariant chain. *Cell* **72**:635–648.
117. Bikoff, E. K., Huang, L. Y., Episkopou, V., van Meerwijk, J., Germain, R. N., and Robertson, E. J. 1993. Defective major histocompatibility complex class II assembly, transport, peptide acquisition, and CD4+ T cell selection in mice lacking invariant chain expression. *J. Exp. Med.* **117**:1699–1712.
118. Elliott, E. A., Drake, J. R., Amigorena, S., Elsemore, J., Webster, P., Mellman, I., and Flavell, R. A. 1994. The invariant chain is required for intracellular transport and function of major histocompatibility complex class II molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:681–694.
119. Roche, P. A., and Cresswell, P. 1991. Proteolysis of the class II-associated invariant chain generates a peptide binding site in intracellular HLA-DR molecules. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:3150–3154.
120. Teyton, L., O'Sullivan, D., Dickson, P. W., Lotteau, V., Sette, A., Fink, P., and Peterson, P. A. 1990. Invariant chain distinguishes between the exogenous and endogenous antigen presentation pathways. *Nature* **348**:39–44.
121. Newcomb, J. R., and Cresswell, P. 1993. Characterization of endogenous peptides bound to purified HLA-DR molecules and their absence from invariant chain-associated alpha beta dimers. *J. Immunol.* **150**:499–507.
122. Bakke, O., and Dobberstein, B. 1990. MHC class II-associated invariant chain contains a sorting signal for endosomal compartments. *Cell* **63**:707–716.
123. Swier, K., and Miller, J. 1995. Efficient internalization of MHC class II-invariant chain complexes is not sufficient for invariant chain proteolysis and class II antigen presentation. *J. Immunol.* **155**:630–643.
124. Odorizzi, C. G., Trowbridge, I. S., Xue, L., Hopkins, C. R., Davis, C. D., and Collawn, J. F. 1994. Sorting signals in the MHC class II invariant chain cytoplasmic tail and transmembrane region determine trafficking to an endocytic processing compartment. *J. Cell Biol.* **126**:317–330.
125. Blum, J. S., and Cresswell, P. 1988. Role for intracellular proteases in the processing and transport of class II HLA antigens. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85**:3975–3979.
126. Maric, M. A., Taylor, M. D., and Blum, J. S. 1994. Endosomal aspartic proteinases are required for invariant-chain processing. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:2171–2175.
127. Arunachalam, B., Lamb, C. A., and Cresswell, P. 1994. Transport properties of free and MHC class II-associated oligomers containing different isoforms of human invariant chain. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:439–451.
128. Romagnoli, P., Layet, C., Yewdell, J., Bakke, O., and Germain, R. N. 1993. Relationship between invariant chain expression and major histocompatibility complex class II transport into early and late endocytic compartments. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:583–596.
129. Anderson, M. S., Swier, K., Arneson, L., and Miller, J. 1993. Enhanced antigen presentation in the absence of the invariant chain endosomal localization signal. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:1959–1969.
130. Layet, C., and Germain, R. N. 1991. Invariant chain promotes egress of poorly expressed, haplotype-mismatched class II major histocompatibility complex A alpha A beta dimers from the endoplasmic reticulum/cis-Golgi compartment. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:2346–2350.

131. Schaiff, W. T., Hruska, K. A., Jr., Bono, C., Shuman, S., and Schwartz, B. D. 1991. Invariant chain influences post-translational processing of HLA-DR molecules. *J. Immunol.* **147:**603–608.
132. Anderson, M. S., and Miller, J. 1992. Invariant chain can function as a chaperone protein for class II major histocompatibility complex molecules. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**2282–2285.
133. Schaiff, W. T., Hruska, K. A., Jr., McCourt, D. W., Green, M., and Schwartz, B. D. 1992. HLA-DR associates with specific stress proteins and is retained in the endoplasmic reticulum in invariant chain negative cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**657–666.
134. Rath, S., Lin, R. H., Rudensky, A., and Janeway, C. A., Jr. 1992. T and B cell receptors discriminate major histocompatibility complex class II conformations influenced by the invariant chain. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:** 2121–2127.
135. Peterson, M., and Miller, J. 1990. Invariant chain influences the immunological recognition of MHC class II molecules. *Nature* **345:**172–174.
136. Peterson, M., and Miller, J. 1992. Antigen presentation enhanced by the alternatively spliced invariant chain gene product p41. *Nature* **357:**596–598.
137. Bakke, O., and Dobberstein, B. 1990. MHC class II-associated invariant chain contains a sorting signal for endosomal compartments. *Cell* **63:**707–716.
138. Lotteau, V., Teyton, L., Peleraux, A., Nilsson, T., Karlsson, L., Schmid, S. L., Quaranta, V., and Peterson, P. A. 1990. Intracellular transport of class II MHC molecules directed by invariant chain. *Nature* **348:**600–605.
139. Simonis, S., Miller, J., and Cullen, S. E. 1989. The role of the Ia-invariant chain complex in the posttranslational processing and transport of Ia and invariant chain glycoproteins. *J. Immunol.* **143:**3619–3625.
140. Marks, M. S., Blum, J. S., and Cresswell, P. 1990. Invariant chain trimers are sequestered in the rough endoplasmic reticulum in the absence of association with HLA class II antigens. *J. Cell Biol.* **111:**839–855.
141. Roche, P. A., and Cresswell, P. 1990. Invariant chain association with HLA-DR molecules inhibits immunogenic peptide binding. *Nature* **345:**615–618.
142. Teyton, L., O'Sullivan, D., Dickson, P. W., Lotteau, V., Sette, A., Fink, P., and Peterson, P. A. 1990. Invariant chain distinguishes between the exogenous and endogenous antigen presentation pathways. *Nature* **348:**39–44.
143. Roche, P. A., Teletski, C. L., Karp, D. R., Pinet, V., Bakke, O., and Long, E. O. 1992. Stable surface expression of invariant chain prevents peptide presentation by HLA-DR. *EMBO J.* **11:**2841–2847.
144. Lamb, C. A., Yewdell, J. W., Bennink, J. R., and Cresswell, P. 1991. Invariant chain targets HLA class II molecules to acidic endosomes containing internalized influenza virus. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**5998–6002.
145. Romagnoli, P., Layet, C., Yewdell, J., Bakke, O., and Germain, R. N. 1993. Relationship between invariant chain expression and major histocompatibility complex class II transport into early and late endocytic compartments. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**583–596.
146. Neefjes, J. J., and Ploegh, H. L. 1992. Inhibition of endosomal proteolytic activity by leupeptin blocks surface expression of MHC class II molecules and their conversion to SDS resistant alpha beta heterodimers in endosomes. *EMBO J.* **11:**411–416.
147. Loss, G. E., Jr., and Sant, A. J. 1993. Invariant chain retains MHC class II molecules in the endocytic pathway. *J. Immunol.* **150:**3187–3197.
148. Simonsen, A., Momburg, F., Drexler, J., Hammerling, G. J., and Bakke, O. 1993. Intracellular distribution of the MHC class II molecules and the associated invariant chain (Ii) in different cell lines. *Int. Immunol.* **5:**903–917.
149. Loss, G. E., Jr., Elias, C. G., Fields, P. E., Ribaudo, R. K., McKisic, M., and Sant, A. J. 1993. Major histocompatibility complex class II-restricted presentation of an internally synthesized antigen displays cell-type variability and segregates from the exogenous class II and endogenous class I presentation pathways. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**73–85.
150. Roche, P. A., Teletski, C. L., Stang, E., Bakke, O., and Long, E. O. 1993. Cell surface HLA-DR-invariant chain complexes are targeted to endosomes by rapid internalization. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**8581–8585.
151. Nadimi, F., Moreno, J., Momburg, F., Heuser, A., Fuchs, S., Adorini, L., and Hammerling, G. J. 1991. Antigen presentation of hen egg-white lysozyme but not of ribonuclease A is augmented by the major histocompatibility complex class II-associated invariant chain. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**1255–1263.
152. Stockinger, B., Pessara, U., Lin, R. H., Habicht, J., Grez, M., and Koch, A. 1989. A role of Ia-associated invariant chains in antigen processing and presentation. *Cell* **56:**683–689.
153. Bertolino, P., Forquet, F., Pont, S., Koch, N., Gerlier, D., and Rabourdin-Combe, C. 1991. Correlation

between invariant chain expression level and capability to present antigen to MHC class II-restricted T cells. *Int. Immunol.* **3**:435–443.

154. Naujokas, M. F., Morin, M., Anderson, M. S., Peterson, M., and Miller, J. 1993. The chondroitin sulfate form of invariant chain can enhance stimulation of T cell responses through interaction with CD44. *Cell* **74**:257–268.
155. Kaempgen, E., Koch, N., Koch, F., Stoeger, P., Heufler, C., Schuler, G., and Romani, N. 1991. Class II major histocompatibility complex molecules of murine dendritic cells: Synthesis, sialylation of invariant chain, and antigen processing capacity are down-regulated upon culture. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:3014–3018.
156. Fineschi, B., Arneson, L. S., Naujokas, M. F., and Miller, J. 1995. Proteolysis of major histocompatibility complex class II-associated invariant chain is regulated by the alternatively spliced gene-product, p41. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:10257–10261.
157. Peterson, M., and Miller, J. 1992. Antigen presentation enhanced by the alternatively spliced invariant chain gene product p41. *Nature* **357**:596–598.
158. Bevec, T., Stoka, V., Pungercic, G., Dolenc, I., and Turk, V. 1996. Major histocompatibility complex class II-associated p41 invariant chain fragment is a strong inhibitor of lysosomal cathepsin L. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1331–1338.
159. Freisewinkel, I. M., Schenck, K., and Koch, N. 1993. The segment of invariant chain that is critical for association with major histocompatibility complex class II molecules contains the sequence of a peptide eluted from class II polypeptides. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:9703–9706.
160. Lombard-Platet, S., Bertolino, P., Gimenez, C., Humbert, M., Gerlier, D., and Rabourdin-Combe, C. 1993. Invariant chain expression similarly controls presentation of endogenously synthesized and exogenous antigens by MHC class II molecules. *Cell. Immunol.* **148**:60–70.
161. Romagnoli, P., and Germain, R. N. 1994. The CLIP region of invariant chain plays a critical role in regulating major histocompatibility complex class II folding, transport, and peptide occupancy. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:1107–1113.
162. Ghosh, P., Amaya, M., Mellins, E., and Wiley, D. C. 1995. The structure of an intermediate in class-II MHC maturation: CLIP bound to HLA-DR3. *Nature* **378**:457–462.
163. Cresswell, P. 1996. Invariant chain structure and MHC class II function. *Cell* **84**:505–507.
164. Kropshofer, H., Vogt, A. B., and Haemmerling, G. J. 1995. Structural features of the invariant chain fragment CLIP controlling rapid release from HLA-DR molecules and inhibition of peptide binding. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:8313–8317.
165. Bangia, N., and Watts, T. H. 1995. Evidence for invariant chain-85-101 (CLIP) binding in the antigen-binding site of MHC class-II molecules. *Int. Immunol.* **7**:1585–1591.
166. Rudensky, A. Y., Preston Hurlburt, P., Hong, S. C., Barlow, A., and Janeway, C. A., Jr. 1991. Sequence analysis of peptides bound to MHC class II molecules. *Nature* **353**:622–627.
167. Chicz, R. M., Urban, R. G., Lane, W. S., Gorga, J. C., Stern, L. J., Vignali, D. A., and Strominger, J. L. 1992. Predominant naturally processed peptides bound to HLA-DR1 are derived from MHC-related molecules and are heterogeneous in size. *Nature* **358**:764–768.
168. Chicz, R. M., Urban, R. G., Gorga, J. C., Vignali, D. A., Lane, W. S., and Strominger, J. L. 1993. Specificity and promiscuity among naturally processed peptides bound to HLA-DR alleles. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:27–47.
169. Fling, S. P., Arp, B., and Pious, D. 1994. HLA-DMA and -DMB genes are both required for MHC class II/peptide complex formation in antigen-presenting cells. *Nature* **368**:554–558.
170. Morris, P., Shaman, J., Attaya, M., Amaya, M., Goodman, S., Bergman, C., Monaco, J. J., and Mellins, E. 1994. An essential role for HLA-DM in antigen presentation by class II major histocompatibility molecules. *Nature* **368**:551–554.
171. Kelly, A. P., Monaco, J. J., Cho, S. G., and Trowsdale, J. 1991. A new human HLA class II-related locus, DM. *Nature* **353**:571–573.
172. Riberdy, J. M., Newcomb, J. R., Surman, M. J., Barbosa, J. A., and Cresswell, P. 1992. HLA-DR molecules from an antigen-processing mutant cell line are associated with invariant chain peptides. *Nature* **360**:474–477.
173. Sette, A., Ceman, S., Kubo, R. T., Sakaguchi, K., Appella, E., Hunt, D. F., Davis, T. A., Michel, H., Shabanowitz, J., Rudersdorf, R., Grey, H. M., and DeMars, R. 1992. Invariant chain peptides in most HLA-DR molecules of an antigen-processing mutant. *Science* **258**:1801–1804.
174. Morkowski, S., Goldrath, A. W., Eastman, S., Ramachandra, L., Freed, D. C., Whiteley, P., and Rudensky, A. Y. 1995. T-cell recognition of major histocompatibility complex class-II complexes with invariant chain processing intermediates. *J. Exp. Med.* **182**:1403–1413.

175. Riese, R. J., Wolf, P. R., Broemme, D., Natkin, L. R., Villadangos, J. A., Ploegh, H. L., and Chapman, H. A. 1996. Essential role for cathepsin S in MHC class II-associated invariant chain processing and peptide loading. *Immunity* **4**:357–366.
176. Cho, S. G., Attaya, M., and Monaco, J. J. 1991. New class II-like genes in the murine MHC. *Nature* **353**:573–576.
177. Mellins, E., Kempin, S., Smith, L., Monji, T., and Pious, D. 1991. A gene required for class II-restricted antigen presentation maps to the major histocompatibility complex. *J. Exp. Med.* **174**:1607–1615.
178. Denzin, L. K., Robbins, N. F., and Carboynewcomb, C. 1994. Assembly and intracellular-transport of HLA-DM and correction of the class-II antigen-processing defect in T2 cells. *Immunity* **1**:595–606.
179. Sanderson, F., Kleijmeer, M. J., Kelly, A., Verwoerd, D., Tulp, A., Neefjes, J. J., Geuze, H. J., and Trowsdale, J. 1994. Accumulation of HLA-DM, a regulator of antigen presentation, in MHC class II compartments. *Science* **266**:1566–1569.
180. Robbins, N. F., Hammond, C., Denzin, L. K., Pan, M., and Cresswell, P. 1996. Trafficking of major histocompatibility complex class II molecules through intracellular compartments containing HLA-DM. *Hum. Immunol.* **45**:13–23.
181. Sanderson, F., Thomas, C., Neefjes, J., and Trowsdale, J. 1996. Association between HLA-DM and HLA-DR in vivo. *Immunity* **4**:87–96.
182. Pierre, P., Denzin, L. K., Hammond, C., Drake, J. R., Amigorena, S., Cresswell, P., and Mellman, I. 1996. HLA-DM is localized to conventional and unconventional MHC class II-containing endocytic compartments. *Immunity* **4**:229–239.
183. Brown, J. H., Jardetzky, T., Saper, M. A., Samraoui, B., Bjorkman, P. J., and Wiley, D. C. 1988. A hypothetical model of the foreign antigen binding site of class II histocompatibility molecules. *Nature* **332**:845–850.
184. Denzin, L. K., and Cresswell, P. 1995. HLA-DM induces CLIP dissociation from MHC class-II $\alpha\beta$ dimers and facilitates peptide loading. *Cell* **82**:155–165.
185. Sloan, V. S., Cameron, P., Porter, G., Gammon, M., Amaya, M., Mellins, E., and Zaller, D. M. 1995. Mediation by HLA-DM of dissociation of peptides from HLA-DR. *Nature* **375**:802–806.
186. Vogt, A. B., Kropshofer, H., Moldenhauer, G., and Hammerling, G. J. 1996. Kinetic-analysis of peptide loading onto HLA-DR molecules mediated by HLA-DM. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:9724–9729.
187. Sherman, M. A., Weber, D. A., and Jensen, P. E. 1995. DM enhances peptide binding to class II MHC by release of invariant chain-derived peptide. *Immunity* **3**:197–205.
188. Miyazaki, T., Wolf, P., Tourne, S., Waltzinger, C., Dierich, A., Barois, N., and Mathis, D. 1996. Mice lacking H2-M complexes, enigmatic elements of the MHC class II peptide-loading pathway. *Cell* **84**:531–541.
189. Martin, W. D., Hicks, G. G., Mindiratta, S. K., Leva, H. I., Ruley, H. E., and Van Kaer, L. 1996. H-2M mutant mice are defective in the peptide loading of class II molecules, antigen presentation, and T cell repertoire selection. *Cell* **84**:543–550.

3

T-Lymphocyte Genes

Antigen-specific receptors on T lymphocytes are generated by the rearrangement of germline DNA to produce immunoglobulinlike receptor molecules. Unlike the immunoglobulin receptors on B cells, however, T cells do not secrete antigen-specific molecules but rather express them only on the cell surface. Furthermore, unlike immunoglobulins, which can recognize virtually any form of antigen, be it on the cell surface, soluble in the plasma, protein, or carbohydrate, the T-cell receptor (TCR) recognizes protein antigen that is processed into peptides and complexed together with class I or class II molecules on the cell surface. Thus, T cells must be capable of "reading" and interpreting class I/II–peptide complexes, and be capable of determining if these complexes indicate that trouble is lurking within the cell. This remarkable ability of T cells to analyze the actual contents of cells defines their role as highly specialized detectives capable of routing our intracellular pathogens. Once cells harboring intracellular pathogens are discovered, T cells can differentiate specific cytotoxic activity and destroy infected cells.

The TCR genes are organized into multigene families on different chromosomes. They encode a TCR that is a covalently linked heterodimeric glycoprotein, each subunit composed of extracellular V- and C-region Ig-like domains, a charged transmembrane portion, and a short cytoplasmic tail (1). Each polypeptide subunit of the TCR has an N-terminal portion (or V region) that contains the highly variable sequences which form the peptide–MHC recognition sites (2,3), and which are encoded by gene segments that have been recombined to form a contiguous coding region. The different heterodimeric TCR are assembled to form the $\alpha\beta$ or $\gamma\delta$ receptors are expressed in a mutually exclusive manner on mature T cells. β and δ chains are produced by the joining of germline variable (V), diversity (D), and joining (J) genetic elements, whereas complete α and γ chains require only the juxtapositioning of V and J gene segments (4,5). The completed V region is transcribed as a contiguous primary RNA transcript that contains one or more constant (C) region genes and redundant D and J elements. Splicing of transcripts juxtaposes the recombined VJ or V(D)J genes with a C region segment (6) that encodes a proximal C-type Ig-like domain, membrane-spanning and cytoplasmic portions that are almost identical between mice and humans (7,8). From these mature mRNA the polypeptides are assembled into respective $\alpha\beta$ or $\gamma\delta$ TCR heterodimers. The process of recombining different germline segments results in an extremely diverse contiguous TCR gene, a diversity that is further enhanced by imprecision in the joining of segments, by introduc-

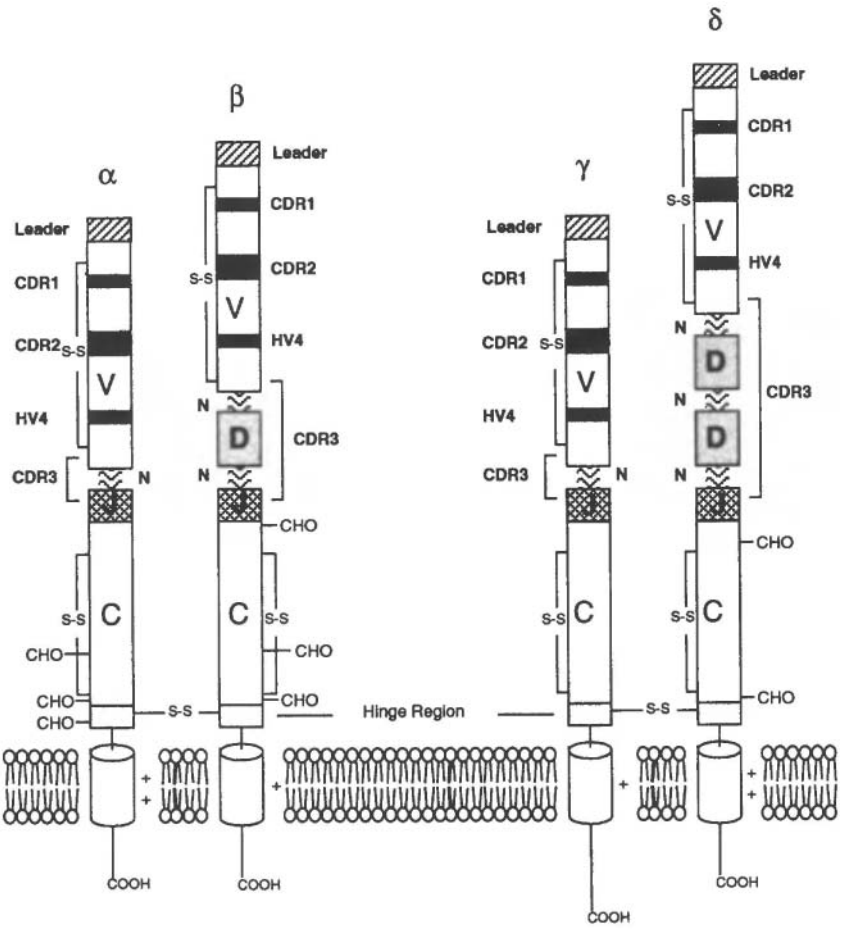


Figure 3.1. The αβ and γδ chains of the TCR. V(D)J segments and CDR regions are highlighted. –CHO indicates glycosylation sites.

tion of nontemplated nucleotide sequences (p-nucleotides) during recombination, and by the unique combination of the different TCR subunits: It has been estimated that with these mechanisms factored together, the recombination process can generate about 10^{16} different αβ TCR and 10^{18} unique γδ receptors (3).

Amino acid variability in the V region of the TCR chains involves a wider range of residue positions (i.e., is less concentrated) compared with the V region of Ig molecules. Nonetheless, three regions with a relatively high degree of polymorphism exist on the TCR that form complementarity-determining regions (CDR) analogous to Ig molecules. There is an additional fourth hypervariable region (HV4) in the TCR V region (Figure 3.1) (9). The CDR and HV4 regions of TCRs—as with the CDRs of immunoglobulins—are important in antigen recognition (3,10). This is supported by observations that conserved variations in otherwise highly polymorphic CDR3 regions occur in T cells with similar peptide–MHC specificities (11–13), although this is not always the case (14). Variation in

TCR sequences is concentrated in the junctional CDR3 region, which spans on average about 10 residues (14) and appears to strongly influence receptor specificity (15,16). The TCR CDR3 region includes a similar number of residues as that of Ig light chains but is considerably less extensive than the CDR3 of Ig heavy chains (14,17,18). It is predicted that residues in TCR CDR3 contact peptide in the binding pocket of class I or class II molecules. It appears that about 75% of CDR3 residues in the TCRα chain are hydrophobic, compared with about 32% of TCRβ-chain CDR3 sequences (14), although the significance of this in terms of peptide–TCR interactions is not clear.

Because T cells express only one of the two TCR heterodimers, the αβ and γδ receptors delineate two fundamental groups of T cells (3). T cells bearing αβ TCR are further subdivided into those expressing the transmembrane coreceptors CD4 or CD8, and are functionally characterized by their ability to recognize peptide antigen bound to class II or class I molecules, respectively. γδ T cells do not appear to rely on coreceptor molecules and have a less stringent mode of antigen recognition, i.e., they are not necessarily restricted to "seeing" only those antigens that are bound in the form of peptides to class I or class II molecules (19–21). Nonetheless, both αβ and γδ TCR must communicate, or signal, the information they "see" and these signals must be interpreted such that an appropriate course of action is taken. Interpretation is critical, as the outcome of TCR interaction with peptide–MHC complexes can range from induction of T cell death, to anergy or tolerization of T cells (22–27), or to proliferation and differentiation of cytotoxic function or helper function. It is not surprising, then, that TCR–ligand interactions induce a complex series of protein modifications and signal transduction events. These events, although triggered by the antigen receptor heterodimer, are mediated by invariant components of the larger oligomeric TCR complex (28). These invariant subunits are collectively the CD3 chains (29,30). Despite intense interest, the X-ray crystal structure of the TCR has not been unambiguously resolved, reflecting difficulties in producing sufficient quantities of soluble nonglycosylated subunits (31–33). To date, only the crystal structure for the β chain (Vβ8.2Jβ2.1Cβ1) (34,35) and a TCR Vα-domain homodimer (36–38) have been determined.

3.1. T-CELL RECEPTOR GENES

The assembly of TCR polypeptides into αβ and γδ heterodimers provides no hint as to the chromosomal organization of the TCR genes. That is, for evolutionary or perhaps functional reasons the α and δ loci are located together on chromosome 14 in both mice (3,39–41) and humans (42,43), where δ sequences in fact interrupt the α locus (Figure 3.2). In humans the γ and β locus are separately located on chromosome 7, whereas the mice β and γ chains are found on chromosomes 6 and 13, respectively.

3.1.1. αβ

The human TCR α locus is contained on the long arm of chromosome 14 and consists of 42 V, 61 J, and 1 C gene (43,44). TCR β genes are clustered on chromosome 7 and include 75–100 V, 2 D, 13 J, and 2 C genes (43). Recently the entire 685-kb human β locus was sequenced, the longest contiguous stretch of DNA sequenced to date (45). The Vβ genes have been categorized into 34 different subfamilies that exhibit ≥ 75% sequence identity at the DNA level (43). Mouse TCR α loci are situated on chromosome

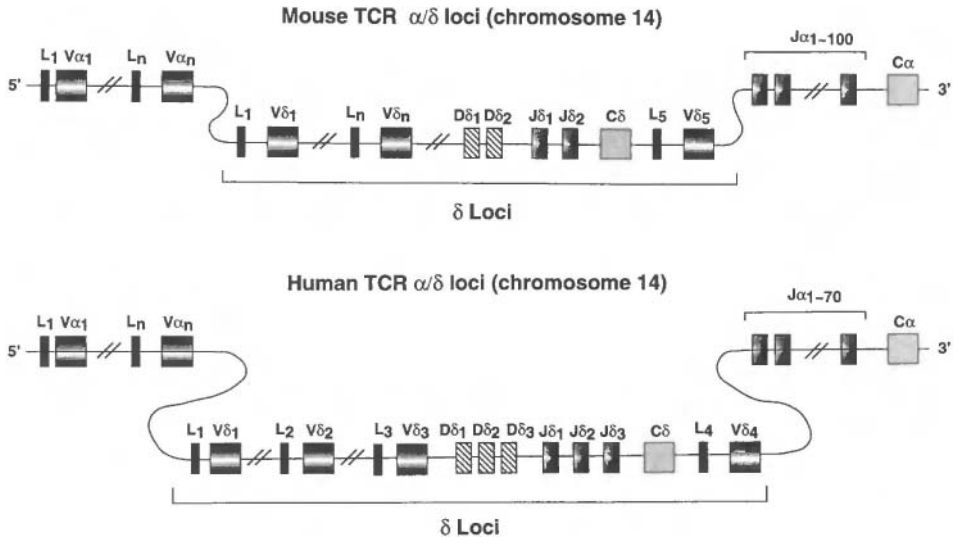


Figure 3.2. Schematic depiction of the α/δ locus. Neither the sizes of the gene segments nor the relative distances are to scale. Location of the δ genes within the α locus means that rearrangements of either locus are mutually exclusive. Humans and mice have a similar arrangement of α/δ loci. There are about 75 Vα and 10 Vδ segments in mice and approximately 50 Vα and 4 Vδ segments in humans. There are extensive Jα segments in mice and humans, including about 70 segments in both species.

14 and are comprised of 75 V, 61 J, and 1 C gene (46). The TCR β genes are located on chromosome 6 and consist of approximately 23 V, 2 D, 12 J, and 2 C gene segments (46).

Cβ in humans and mice exhibit significant sequence similarity at both nucleotide and protein levels. The 2 Cβ genes form clusters with upstream Dβ and Jβ segments: Cβ1 rearranges only with Dβ1/Jβ1 genes, whereas Cβ2 can rearrange with both Dβ1/Jβ1 and Dβ2/Jβ2 gene segments. There is no apparent functional reason why T cells might incorporate one Cβ segment over the other and there are no identified T-cell subsets with preferential Cβ1 or Cβ2 usage. Similarly, functional Vβ genes appear to rearrange to both Jβ clusters in a random fashion (47) (Figure 3.3). Expression of a functionally rearranged β chain suppresses further rearrangement at β gene loci to induce a so-called allelic exclusion (48,49), which ensures that the production of a functional contiguous TCR gene is not destroyed by further realignments and that only a single clonotypic chain is expressed on each T cell. In contrast, allelic exclusion at the α locus is probably induced by a functional TCR and may involve multiple rearrangements that are arrested on positive selection (50).

There are differences between the α and β chains in terms of the important CDR3 regions they contain, which span the V–J and V(D)J joints in the transcripts, respectively. Analysis in antigen-specific cells has revealed that significant variability exists for the number of residues and N additions present in CDR3 of the α chain. However, the β-chain transcripts of antigen-specific T-cell clones appear to contain little length variation and harbor conserved N additions (14).

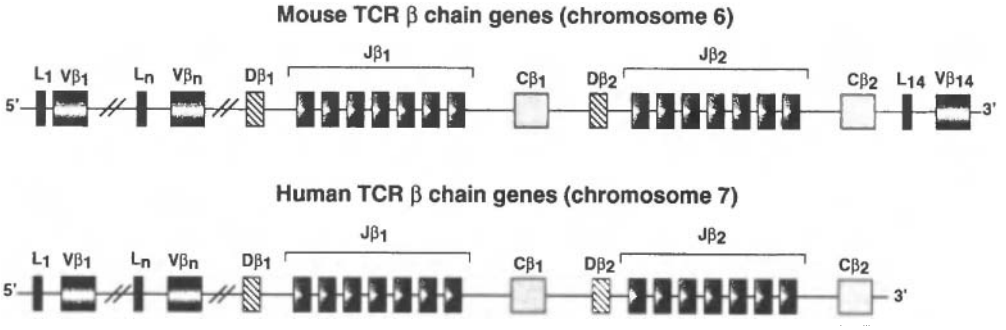


Figure 3.3. Similarity of the TCR β-chain region in mice and humans. The organization of the locus is conserved among all mammalian species studied to date. There are 20–30 Vβ segments in mice and approximately 75 in humans.

3.1.2. γδ

Human TCR γ genes are located on chromosome 7 over a stretch of 150 kb. There are at least 14 different γ genes making up six subfamilies; however, only 6 Vγ genes appear to be functional (V2–V5,V8–V11), and the remaining 6 genes are pseudogenes (43). The Vγ genes are followed at the 3′ end by 5 Jγ and 2 Cγ genes (21,51). There are at least 10 Vδ, 3 Dδ, 3 Jδ, and 1 Cδ gene segment. Only 5 Vδ genes are considered to be functional. The γδ T cells in humans use either Vδ1 or Vδ2 chains, with over 70% of peripheral γδT cells expressing the Vδ2 (52). Vδ2 expression is typically accompanied by a Vγ9 chain, whereas Vδ1 chains can be coexpressed with the various Vγ chains. The mouse TCR γ locus is contained on chromosome 13 in four discrete clusters including 7 Vγ, 4 Jγ, and 4 Cγ genes (39,53–55) (Figure 3.4). Vγ genes undergo recombination with Jγ–Cγ elements that are proximal and in the same orientation; as a result, Vγ1.1 joins to Jγ4/Cγ4, Vγ1.2 joins to Jγ2/Cγ2, Vγ1.3 joins to Jγ3/Cγ3, and Vγ2, Vγ3, Vγ4, or Vγ5 joins to Jγ1/Cγ1. In mice, Cγ3 is a pseudogene with a splicing defect and is deleted in some strains, thus only 6 Vγ genes are potentially expressed (55,56). As in humans, the TCR δ locus in mice is located within the α gene cluster and contains approximately 12 Vδ, 2 Dδ, 2 Jδ, and 1 Cδ gene segment (3,39–41,46). Short homology repeats near the ends of V–D–J genes function to align the segments for fusion during rearrangement (57–59). The repeats may be important in regulating recombination and junctional diversity at V–J and V–D junctions in γ and δ loci, respectively (60,61).

A mechanism for achieving diversity in variable (antigen-specific) regions of the TCR is thought to involve the random addition of nucleotides, inserted at junctional positions during the joining of V(D)J segments. TCR γδ T cells have been thought to contain limited N-nucleotide insertions, which supported the notion that these T cells had a restricted repertoire of antigen-specific receptors (61,62). More recent studies, however, suggest that junctional diversity related to N insertions accounts for significant diversity in at least three segments of the CDR3, and that such insertions might facilitate TCR γδ interactions with a broad variety of antigenic structures akin to those of immunoglobulins (63–65). This compares with the stringent class I and class II restriction of the αβ TCR.

γδ T cells can develop in the thymus or within the tissues in which they reside (Figure 3.5). Despite their overall inferior contribution to the T-cell repertoire in the

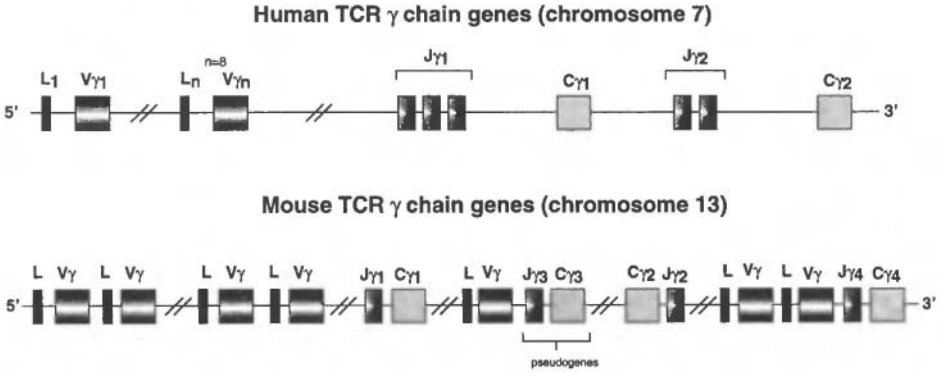


Figure 3.4. Murine and human γ loci are organized differently. There are seven Vγ segments in mice and eight in humans.

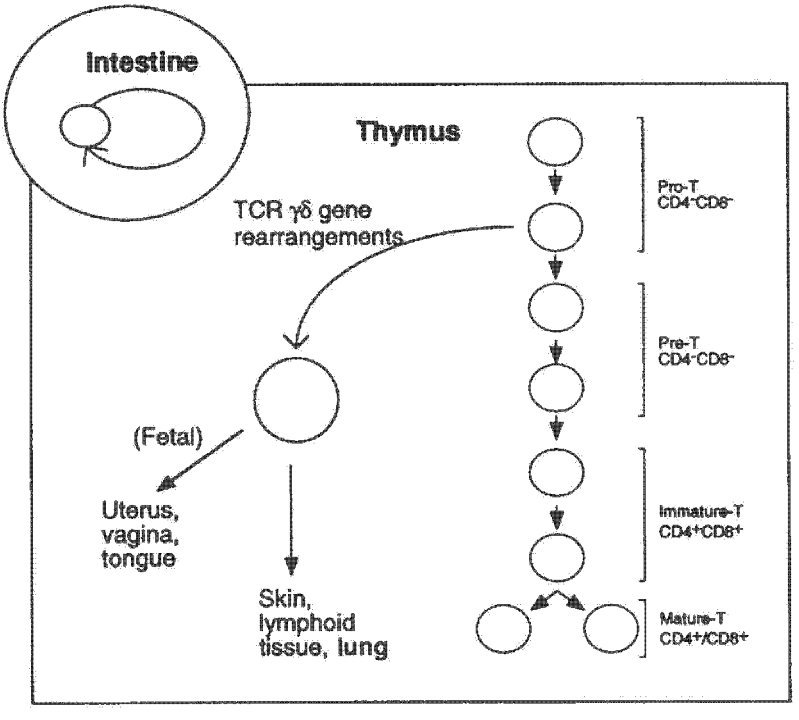


Figure 3.5. Ontogeny of murine γδ T cells. Such T cells represent multiple cell lineages that develop in a temporally and spatially regulated manner, exhibit biased expression of antigen receptor genes, and exclusive tissue surveillance. γδ T cells that develop in the thymus are found principally in the skin, lung, and lymphoid tissues, whereas intraepithelial γδ T lymphocytes (IEL) develop and reside in the intestinal epithelium (460–462).

Table 3.1
Preferential Gene Rearrangements and Tissue Specificity of γδ T Cells

Tissue	Preferential γ use	Preferential δ use
Lactating mammary gland	Vγ3Jγ1Cγ1, Vγ2Jγ1Cγ1	Vδ4Dδ2Jδ1Cδ
Tongue/vagina/uterus	Vγ4Jγ1Cγ1	Vδ1Dδ2Jδ2Cδ
PBL/adult thymus	Vγ2Jγ1Cγ1 .	Vδ5Dδ1Dδ1JδxCδ
Spleen	Vγ2Jγ1Cγ1, Vγ1.1Jγ4Cγ4	Vδ5Dδ1Dδ2JδxCδ
Lymph nodes	Vγ2Jγ1Cγ1	Vδ5Dδ1Dδ2JδxCδ
Skin (DEC)	Vγ3Jγ1Cγ1	Vδ1Dδ2Jδ2Cδ
Lung (RPL)	Vγ2Jγ1Cγ1, Vγ2Jγ1Cγ1	Vδ6 > Vδ5 > Vδ7/Vδ4 > Vδ1/Vδ3
Gut (IEL)	Vγ5Jγ1Cγ1	Vδ6Jδ1, Vδ7Jδ1

periphery, TCR γδ cells make up a significant lymphocyte population in the epithelial tissues of the lung, gut, tongue, epidermis, and reproductive organs (66–72). Interestingly, TCR γδ cells resident in different tissues appear to have preferential V gene usage (Table 3.1). For example, dendritic epidermal cells (DEC) in mice are a population of TCR γδ T cells residing in the epidermal layers of the skin and which preferentially express Vγ3Jγ1Cγ1 and Vδ1Dδ2Jδ2Cδ (61), whereas those resident in the tongue or uterus express Vγ4Jγ1Cγ1/Vδ1Dδ2Jδ2Cδ (69).

In adult mice, more than 95% of thymocytes and most mature T cells express the TCR αβ receptor. The remainder of T cells express TCR γδ receptors for which the function remains enigmatic (52,73,74). γδ T cells from both mice and humans can be stimulated by conventional class I or class II molecules (75–78) or by nonclassical MHC molecules such as Qa-1 (79–81). However, normal numbers of γδ T cells are observed in class I-deficient animals and γδ T cells have been shown to respond to antigen independently of class I or class II MHC (65,82–85). Activated γδ T cells can secrete the cytokines IFNγ (86–88) and IL-4 (89) and can differentiate cytotoxic effector function (86,90–93). T cells expressing TCR γδ receptors were in fact initially described to have anti-tumor cell activity (52) and recent experiments with mice expressing a transgenic TCR Vγ1.1Jγ4Cγ4 showed that γδ T cells can confer spontaneous resistance to hematopoietic tumors *in vivo* (94). TCR γδ cells have also been implicated in protection against bacterial infection such as *Listeria monocytogenes, Mycobacterium tuberculosis*, and *Mycobacterium leprae* (95,96). Finally, there is evidence that γδ T cells may have some involvement in autoimmune disease (76,97–101).

3.2. RECOMBINATION AND EXPRESSION OF TCR GENES

Genetic Control Elements (RSS)

Similar to immunoglobulins, germline TCR genes must undergo rearrangement to produce a mature transcript and a functional antigen receptor. Rearrangement is achieved by recombination signal sequences (RSS; see Section 4.2.1) that direct a process whereby sequences intervening V(D)J segments are looped out and deleted, juxtaposing V(D)J segments and allowing them to be joined (102,103) (Figure 3.6). Another RSS-dependent recombination mechanism exists whereby gene segments located 3′ to their respective

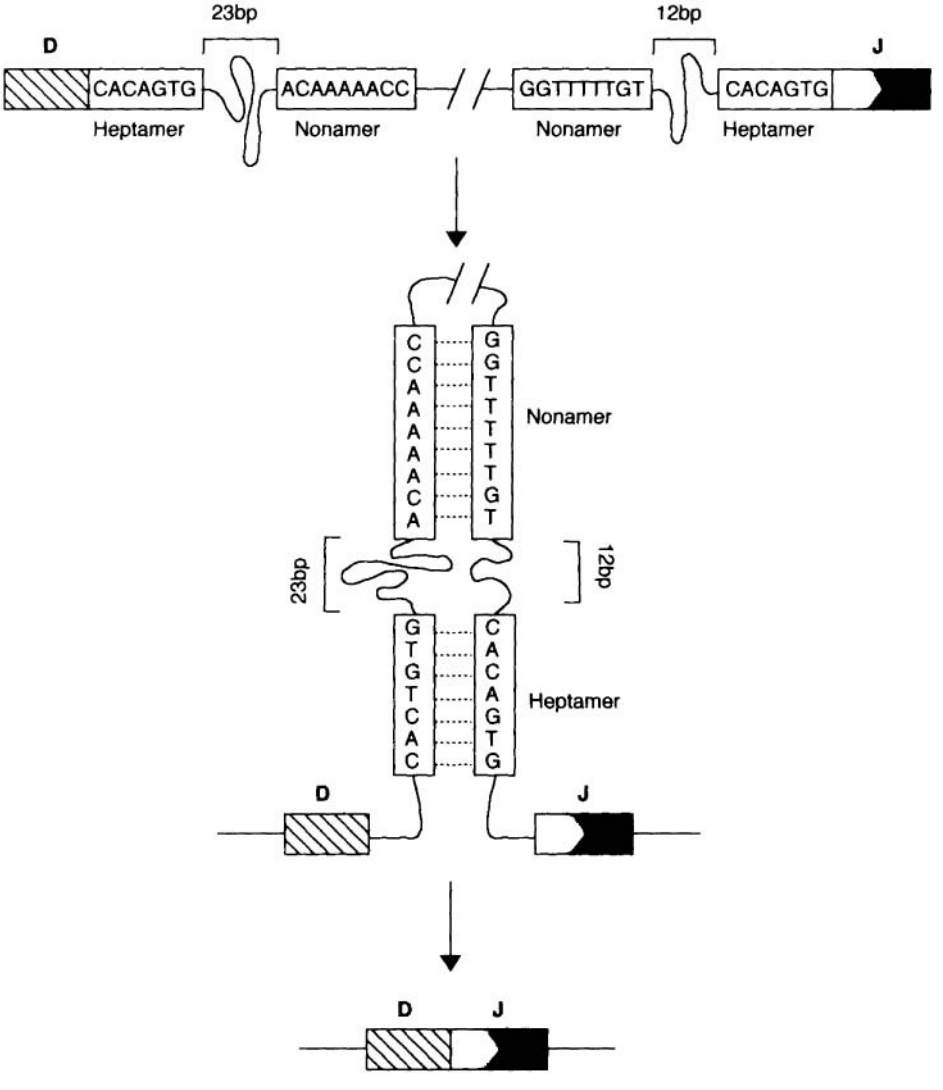


Figure 3.6. Recombination signal sequences direct the rearrangement of V–D–J segments. Here, complementarity between the nonamer and heptamer sequences is shown to guide juxtapositioning of D and J segments.

constant regions rearrange by inversion (41,43,104). RSS consist of conserved heptamer and nonamer sequences separated by less conserved regions of 12 or 23 bp (105), equivalent to one or two turns of the DNA helix, respectively. RSS with long spacers can only rearrange to short spacers, thus these signals limit and direct the possible rearrangements.

T-lineage progenitor cells from bone marrow enter the thymus with TCR genes in a germline configuration. These progenitor cells, capable of rearranging either $\alpha\beta$ or $\gamma\delta$ genes, make a decision to recombine one or the other locus early during the pro-T-cell stage (3,106–109). Because δ genes reside within the α locus, rearrangement of the α locus physically disrupts the δ locus and precludes its rearrangement on that chromosome.

However, as β and γ loci are independent of each other, γδ T cells typically rearrange γ, δ, and β genes, whereas αβ T cells have the potential to rearrange at α, β, and γ loci.

The rearrangement process is organized at two levels, namely, with respect to the timing of rearrangement at each locus and the order of V(D)J recombination. Rearrangements at δ, β, and γ loci are initiated prior to α genes in the fetal thymus (106,110–112) and at earlier stages of T-cell development in postnatal thymus (113–115). Furthermore, rearrangement at the TCR β locus typically proceeds in an orderly fashion, first involving D→J followed by V→DJ alignment, whereas δ loci undergo rearrangement at V→D loci followed by VD→J. Considerable effort has been directed to understanding how TCR recombination is regulated. What has emerged is the importance of transcriptional enhancer and promoter elements at α, β, δ, and γ loci (116–122). Enhancer elements contain multiple sequences that bind both T-cell-specific and ubiquitously expressed nuclear proteins and transcription factors (123–126). For example, the transcription factor c-MYB binds the Eδ enhancer (127–129) and is important for regulating δ gene rearrangement (130). Ultimately, regulation of TCR rearrangement appears to reflect accessibility of the loci to recombinational machinery (129,131) and the presence of transcriptional activity (132).

3.3. MACHINERY

3.3.1. Recombination Activating Genes 1 and 2 (RAG1 and RAG2)

In mice and humans RAG genes are first expressed in immature thymocytes (133,134). Phosphorylation of RAG at serine/threonine residues regulates the activity and stability of the protein which probably has a relatively short half-life once transported into the nucleus (135,136). RAG are essential for the initiation of rearrangement of TCR genes (133,134) (see Section 4.3.1), and targeted disruptions of RAG1 or RAG2 genes in mice result in a profound lack of mature T cells (137,138) with thymocyte development being blocked very early at a $TCR^-CD4^-CD8^-IL\text{-}2R\alpha^+$ stage. Because RAG genes initiate rearrangement of V(D)J loci, it is not surprising that RAG genes are regulated in a temporal manner during thymocyte ontogeny (139). Expression levels peak during thymocyte development at the $CD4^-CD8^-$ stage, which coincides with recombination of TCR β, δ, and γ genes. RAG is then actively downregulated by receptor signaling (50,140) (through a pre-TCR complex) before being upregulated in $CD4^+CD8^+$ thymocytes to facilitate α-chain rearrangements (Figure 3.7). Recombination mediated by wild-type RAG1 appears to be unaffected by a wide range of coding sequences adjacent to the recombination signal. However, a mutant RAG1 only initiates rearrangement when specific dinucleotides are next to the signal sequence heptamer, suggesting that RAG1 protein may physically interact with target sequences located at the border of the coding–signal junction (141).

3.3.2. Terminal Deoxynucleotidyl Transferase (TdT)

Murine T cells deficient for TdT have a loss in diversity of TCR genes reflecting a lack of N additions at V→(D)→J junctions (142,143). Conversely, overexpression of TdT expressed transgenically from a CD2 promoter can induce enhanced N-region diversity of TCR genes (60). Thymocyte selection is altered in the TdT-deficient mice, which have highly elevated numbers of $CD4^+/CD8^+$ single-positive thymocytes (144). Interestingly,

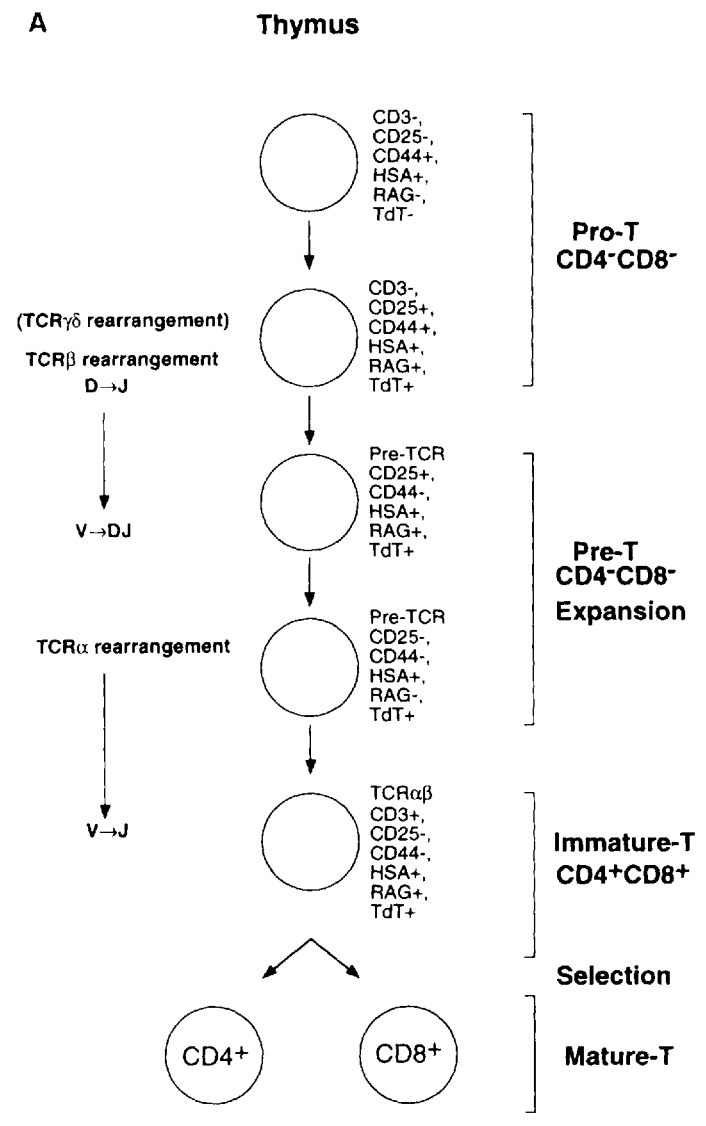


Figure 3.7. (A) The stages of T-cell development are illustrated with respect to the rearrangement of T-cell receptor genes and expression of important developmentally regulated molecules.

however, the lack of N-diversity does not appear to hamper immune responses to a variety of infectious agents (145). (See Section 4.3.2.)

3.3.3. DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase (DNA-PK)

Rejoining of DNA after chromosomal double-stand breaks (DSB) generated during V(D)J recombination of TCR genes requires the activity of a three-subunit DNA-dependent protein kinase (DNA-PK) (146–150). The DNA-binding subunit dubbed Ku, a heterodimer composed of 70- and 86-kDa chains, is essential for the DSB repair function

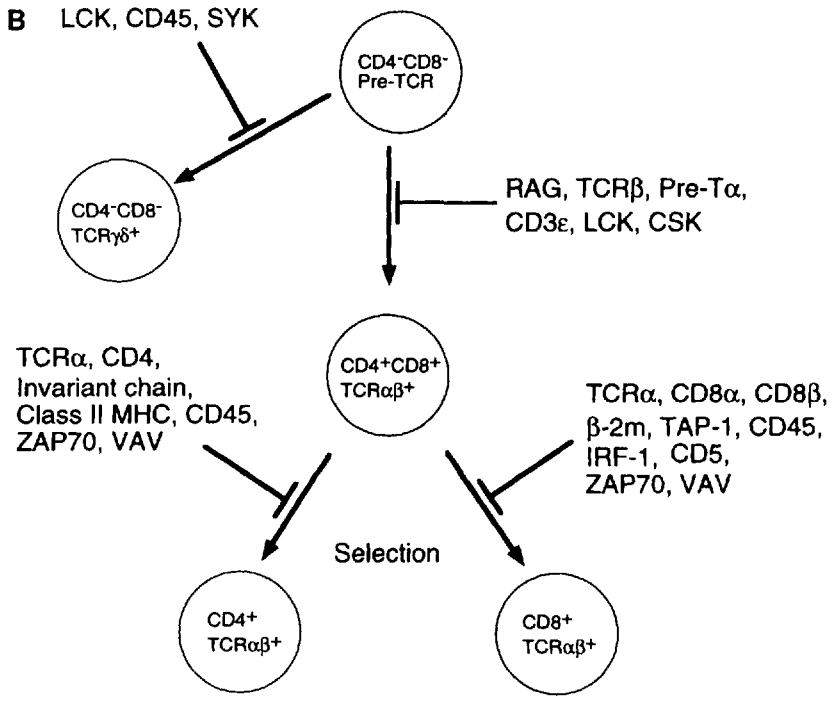


Figure 3.7. (B) A number of molecules that are developmentally regulated during T-cell ontogeny have been gene-targeted. Resulting blocks in T-cell differentiation are indicated.

of the complex (151,152). Ku associates with a catalytic subunit (DNA-PKCS) which is deficient in SCID mice and is critical for DSB repair and for normal V(D)J recombination (153–156). Mice with gene-targeted deletions for the DNA-binding subunit Ku80 have recently been shown to have a block in V(D)J rearrangement in both B- and T-lineage cells (157). T-cell ontogeny in these mice is blocked at the early progenitor $CD4^-$ $CD8^-$ stage of development, reminiscent of RAG-deficient mice. Thus, DNA-PK appears to be critical to the recombination process.

3.4. SIGNALING AND CORECEPTORS

3.4.1. CD3 Complex

The TCR is an oligomeric complex that contains either αβ or γδ antigen-specific heterodimers associated noncovalently with at least four nonpolymorphic transmembrane proteins, which include CD3γ, δ, ε, ζ, and η chains and the γ chain of the Fcε receptor I (FcεRIγ) (158). Structural and functional studies suggest that the CD3 subunits are mainly arranged at the cell membrane as homo- and heterodimers (29,30,159–162). A typical configuration includes noncovalently associated CD3γε and CD3δε heterodimers, and a disulfide-linked dimer consisting of a ζ subunit and one of either ζ (163), η (164–166), or FcεRIγ chain subunits (Figure 3.8) (167–171). The CD3ζ and CD3η proteins are structurally similar to FcεRIγ and may form disulfide-linked heterodimers in association

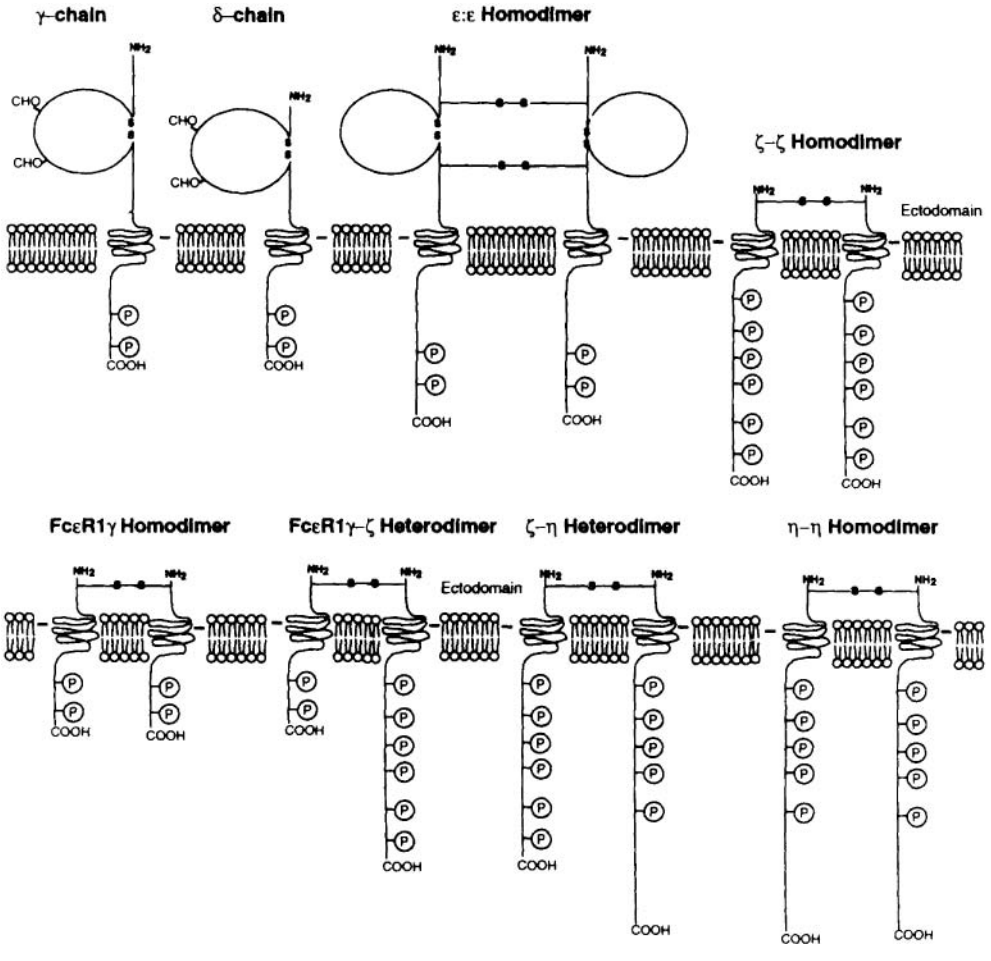


Figure 3.8. The principle CD3 components of the αβ TCR. CD3γ and δ glycoproteins and the ε polypeptide are clustered on human chromosome 11q23 and mouse chromosome 9. The δ chain contains extracellular Ig-like domains and the ε chain has a short (nine amino acid) extracellular ectodomain. The CD3ζ chain gene is on chromosome 1 in mice and humans (1q22). ζ mRNA can be alternatively spliced in mice to produce an η-polypeptide, which can form a homodimer or can heterodimerize with the ζ chain. Thus, ζ–η dimers can be found in murine TCR complexes. Intestinal epithelial lymphocytes (IEL) can express an FcεRIγ chain polypeptide, which has a transmembrane portion homologous to the ζ chain, and which can substitute for the ζ chain in the TCR complex of IEL. FcεRIγ–ζ heterodimers are also present in TCR. All transmembrane regions are negatively charged. The P designations on the cytoplasmic tails represent phosphorylation sites in antigen receptor activation motifs (ARAMs).

with the TCR complex or the immunoglobulin FcεRI (171–173). The FcεRIγ chain gene is located on chromosome 1 and shares similar structural features as the CD3ζ gene (163,174). ζ–ζ homodimers are found in about 90% of all T cells, whereas ζ–η heterodimers are found in only about 10% of T cells. A single antigen receptor chain preferentially interacts with different CD3 components, such that a TCRα chain will associate with CD3δ or ε whereas TCRβ will associate with δε or γ chains (167,175). Recent detailed stoichiometric analysis suggests that T-cell antigen receptor might also contain more than

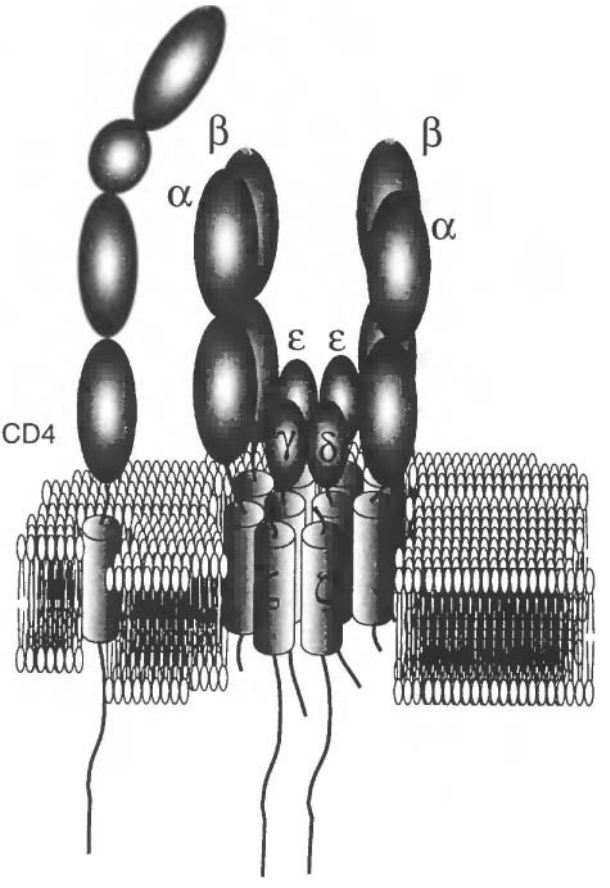


Figure 3.9. Oligomeric structure of the T-cell receptor. The CD3γ and δ chains typically exist as single-copy polypeptides in the αβ TCR complex. Two ε chains, usually disulfide linked, are present in the αβ TCR. There are probably two disulfide-linked antigen-specific α and β chains in the TCR complex. The same oligomeric structure may apply to the γδ TCR complex (463).

one α–β heterodimer in a 10-chain oligomeric complex (Figure 3.9) (176). These interactions involve both transmembrane regions and extracellular domains (175).

Genes encoding CD3γ, δ, and ε have extensive sequence similarities and are clustered on chromosome 11q23 in humans and chromosome 9 in mice, and in both species appear to be the result of gene duplication events (158,177). These CD3 molecules also have similar protein structures, each containing an N-terminal IgC2-like extracellular domain, a single transmembrane portion, and a relatively long cytoplasmic tail of 44–55 amino acids. The cytoplasmic regions of CD3γ, δ, and ε contain antigen receptor activation motifs (ARAMs), which consist of six conserved amino acids (D/E-X_7-D/E-X_2-Y-X_2-L/I-X_7-Y-X_2-L/I) (178,179). Whereas CD3γ, δ, and ε contain only a single motif, the η and ζ chains contain two and three motifs, respectively. Multiple motifs may increase the affinity of these CD3 molecules to other signaling kinases like ZAP70 (180–182). The clonotypic TCR is not expressed on the cell surface of a mouse T-cell line that lacks CD3δ expression (183) or in a human T-cell line deficient for CD3γ (184). Thus, in addition to their role in antigen receptor signaling, the CD3 subunits regulate surface expression of the TCR.

The CD3ζ gene is located on chromosome 1 and contains 10 exons that are alternatively spliced to produce ζ, η, θ chains (166,185–188). Tyrosine phosphorylation of the CD3ζ chain is an early event after TCR stimulation (189) and is critical for normal signal

transduction after antigenic stimulation (178,190–193). The ζ chain is also involved in transport and assembly of TCR–CD3 complexes (194–196). Unlike the other CD3 components, there appears to be a high turnover rate of the ζ chain in the TCR complex (197). The human CD3ζ chain contains a GTP/GDP binding site, suggesting that CD3ζ may regulate PLCγ1 activation via a G protein (198–201).

3.4.2. CD4 (T4, Leu3, L3T4)

CD4 is a 55-kDa transmembrane glycoprotein expressed as monomers on the surface of class II-restricted T cells (202). CD4 expression can also be found on some monocytes, macrophages, follicular and reticular dendritic cells, Langerhans cells, dendritic cells of the thymus, a small portion of B cells, and brain microglial cells (203,204). CD4 crystal structure has been resolved (205,206) and the molecule contains four extracellular Ig-like domains (177,207) and a highly basic cytoplasmic tail. The gene is located on chromosome 6 in mice and chromosome 12 in humans (203). In its function as a coreceptor on T cells, CD4 is thought to interact via its N-terminal Ig-like domain with the nonpolymorphic α2 and β2 domains of MHC class II molecules (203,204,208–210). In addition to its role in increasing adhesion between the TCR and MHC–peptide complexes, CD4 is involved in intracellular signaling in T cells through its physical association with the tyrosine kinase $p56^{lck}$ (204,211–213). Association of CD4 with the TCR–CD3 complex may in fact depend on CD4 interactions with $p56^{lck}$ (214–217). Site-directed mutagenesis suggests that either CD4 or MHC receptors may interact as oligomers during T-cell activation (218). Activation through different regions of CD4 appears to deliver different activatory signal to T cells (219). CD4 downregulation after T-cell activation may involve serine phosphorylation (220), which is accompanied by CD4 dissociation from $p56^{lck}$ (221). The HIV protein NEF interacts with CD4 and downregulates CD4 expression by enhancing the rate of CD4 internalization (222–225). NEF also appears to interact with CD4-associated $p56^{lck}$ (226). The N-terminus and extracellular region of CD4 also acts as a high-affinity receptor for the HIV envelope glycoprotein gp 120 (207,209,227,228) and is the initial point for viral entry into $CD4^+$ T cells (229–231).

3.4.3. CD8

CD8 is a transmembrane disulfide-linked heterodimer, composed of a 38-kDa α chain (Lyt-2) and a 30-kDa β chain (Lyt-3) (202). It has an important immunological role as a coreceptor on class I-restricted T cells (203,232,233). In mice, the α-chain gene is alternatively spliced producing a 34-kDa protein (α′) that can also form a CD8 heterodimer (234). The CD8 αβ heterodimer is expressed on virtually all class I-restricted T cells with the exception of intestinal intraepithelial lymphocytes (IEL), which express a CD8α homodimer (235). CD8 serves two discrete roles on T cells. It functions as an adhesion molecule binding class I molecules on cells targeted for cell-mediated lysis, or performs the same function during interactions with target cells (236–238). It is also a coreceptor participating in antigen signaling in response to antigen-specific signaling through the TCR (237,239–244). CD8 is required for normal maturation of thymocytes (245–247), and mice deficient for the CD8α gene have dramatic reductions in class I-restricted T cells and mount poor cytotoxic T-cell responses (247). During cell–cell interaction, the CD8 coreceptor function appears to engage the same class I molecule on target cells as the TCR (239,240,242–244). The CD8α subunit is reportedly involved in

engaging the α3 domain of the class I molecule (239,240,248–250). The cytoplasmic domain of CD8 associates with $p56^{lck}$ (238,241,251).

3.4.4. CD28

CD28 is a surface glycoprotein that functions as a costimulator of T cells that are activated through the TCR–CD3 complex. In humans about half of all $CD8^+$ T cells and virtually all $CD4^+$ T cells express CD28. In mice all T cells are $CD28^+$ (252–254). Developing $CD4^+CD8^+$ thymocytes express low levels of CD28 (255,256) and mature T cells upregulate the molecule after activation through the TCR (257). The natural ligands for CD28 are the B7 family of molecules on APC (25,252,258). CD28 binds at least two different ligands, designated CD80 (B7/B7-1 (259) and CD86 (B70/B7-2) (260) expressed on the surface of APC; the ligands costimulate T-cell proliferation, cytokine production, and the generation of CTL (261,262). On ligand binding of CD28, its cytoplasmic tail becomes tyrosine phosphorylated and has been thought to bind phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase (263), although the role of PI3 in CD28-mediated signaling is not clear (264,265). A lack of CD28 signaling can be compensated for by a persistent antigenic stimulation (266).

Signals delivered through CD28 "constimulate" the T cell in conjunction with those signals delivered through the TCR, and can prevent the induction of cell death or T-cell anergy (267). Perhaps the most important feature of costimulation is its role in inducing transcriptional activation and secretion of IL-2 (268,269), although costimulation also enhances the production of a number of other cytokines such as IFNγ, IL-1, TNF, IL-4, and IL-5 (252,270,271). CD28 triggering helps sustain TCR-mediated proliferation and is important for Th-dependent B-cell responses (268,272–274). CD28 is probably required for both Th1 and Th2 responses (275–277). However, in the absence of CD28 signaling, T cells tend to develop a Th1 phenotype (275). But the role of CD28 in developing Th responses appears to be more complicated, as CD28-deficient mice have enhanced susceptibility to vesicular stomatitis virus (VSV), which is normally cleared by Th2 humoral responses, whereas mutant mice clear LCMV infections without difficulty, an immune response that relies on a Th1 immune response (254).

3.4.5. IL-2/IL-2R System

IL-2 is a critical paracrine and autocrine mediator that delivers activation signals to T cells via the IL-2R complex (278,279). There are three different IL-2R chains, α (CD25), β (CD122) and γ, that are differentially regulated on T cells (278) and can be expressed individually or together in different combinations, forming dimeric or trimeric receptor complexes with varying affinities for IL-2 (see Chapter 7). T cells constitutively express the intermediate-affinity IL-2Rβ chain (280) and the non-IL-2-binding γ chain. On activation, T cells upregulate the low-affinity IL-2Rα chain and form a high-affinity IL-2Rαβ complex. Binding of IL-2 to its receptor promotes antigen-induced expansion of T cells, whereas a block in IL-2 transcription and secretion renders $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T-cell lines anergic, or nonresponsive, to stimulation through the TCR (281,282). IL-2 and IL-2R are expressed in thymocytes (283–286) and may be important in proliferative events during ontogeny (287). However, although anti-IL-2 antibody treatment has in certain cases been shown to block thymocyte development (288,289), IL-2-deficient mice appear to have a normal thymus profile and to develop mature T cells (290,291).

In addition to its role in supporting T-cell activation and proliferation, the IL-2 system appears to have an essential role in downregulating T-cell activation. Interestingly,

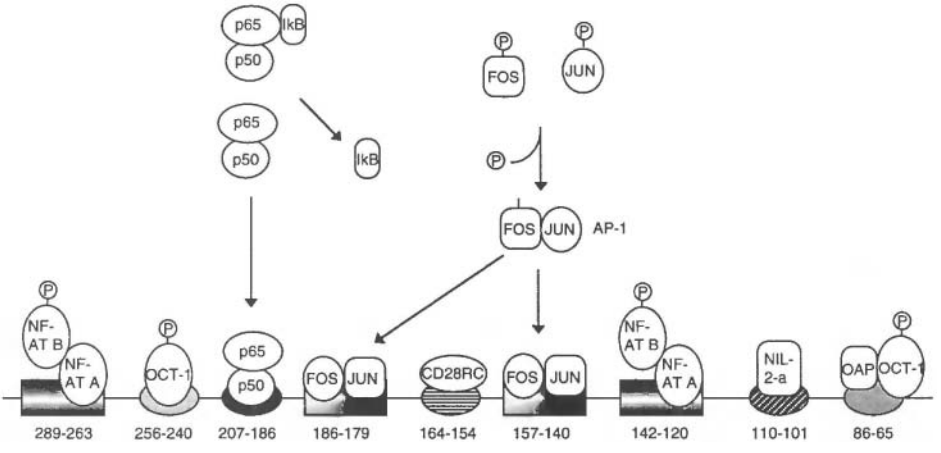


Figure 3.10. Regulatory elements of the IL-2 gene. Transcriptional regulation and upstream signaling (464–466) for IL-2 gene expression are particularly well characterized (467–475). The position of regulatory sequences (in relation to the transcriptional start site, 0) and the transactivating factors that bind them are illustrated.

mice deficient for either IL-2 (292) or IL-2Rβ (293) have hyperactive T cells that appear to drive a generalized and severe autoimmune pathology. In IL-2-deficient mice, the defect has been attributed to $CD4^+$ T cells (294,295); in IL-2Rβ-deficient mice, T cells can be brought under control—and the phenotype reversed—by the presence of normal IL-2Rβ-expressing T cells (H. Suzuki, personal communication).

Signaling through the IL-2Rβ cytoplasmic tail of the β chain is currently under investigation (296,297). An "acid-rich" domain between amino acids 315 and 384 of the β-chain cytoplasmic tail binds the tyrosine kinase SHC (298); JAK kinases have also been shown to associate with the β and γ chains of the IL-2R (299) and induction of IL-2 in T cells requires the activation of $p21^{ras}$ (300,301). A lack of IL-2 production in T cells activated without costimulation has been attributed to inadequate $p21^{ras}$ activation (302). A block in $p21^{ras}$ induction is thought to result in reduced kinase activity of the mitogen-activated protein kinases (MAPK) (303–305), ERK and JNK, and a subsequent lack of activation of the transcription factor AP-1 (302,306). Inadequate IL-2 production under such circumstances may also reflect transcriptional repression involving NIL-2a (307,308) (Figure 3.10).

3.4.6. CD45

CD45 is critical for normal activation of T cells through the antigen receptor (309–311). CD45 phosphatase activity is essential for proximal and distal signaling events after TCR ligation (312–314), including tyrosine phosphorylation, phosphoinositol hydrolysis, Ca^{2+} flux into cells, and induction of IL-2 synthesis and proliferation of cells, respectively (311,315,316). CD45-deficient mice have a dramatic block in thymocyte differentiation of mature single-positive $CD4^+$ or $CD8^+$ T cells and consequently lack a normal peripheral T-cell compartment (317). Although B-cell development appeared unimpaired in these mice, recent data suggest that CD45 also regulates selection processes of B cells (318).

Activated T cells switch expression of CD45 from the high-molecular-weight isoform CD45R to the low-molecular-weight form CD45RO (319,320). Although T cells can

Table 3.2
Exon Usage for the Various CD45 Isoforms

Isoform	Exons used						Antibody specificity A	B	C	O
CD45α	123	4	5	6	7	8	+	+	+	
CD45β	123	4	5		7	8	+	+		
CD45γ	123	4		6	7	8	+		+	
CD45δ	123		5	6	7	8		+	+	
CD45ε	123	4			7	8	+			
CD45ζ	123		5		7	8		+		
CD45η	123			6	7	8			+	
CD45θ	123				7	8				+
CD45τ	123					8				

switch back from CD45RO expression to CD45R (321), the CD45 isoform expressed has been used to distinguish memory (CD45RO) from virgin (CD45RA,-B,-C) T cells (322,323) and to characterize certain functional subsets of T cells (324–329). The various isoforms appear to bind to CD22β (330,331), although this molecule probably interacts with additional sialic acid-containing moeities on T cells. The role for the different CD45 isoforms in T-cell subsets has yet to emerge (Table 3.2).

CD45 resides in close proximity to the TCR complex, where it represents about 90% of the membrane-associated protein tyrosine phosphatase (PTP) activity (189,332). In nonactivated T cells, basal levels of CD45 phosphatase activity remove phosphate groups from the signal-transducing kinases, negatively regulating their activity. Stimulation of the T cell induces tyrosine kinase activity, resulting in a rapid accumulation of phosphorylated tyrosine residues at regulatory sites of important signaling kinases, which become active and initiate signaling kinase activity. Phosphatase activity is attributed to its cytoplasmic domain (333–337), which in T cells dephosphorylates C-terminal regulatory tyrosine residues on SRC-PTKs (e.g., $p56^{lck}$ and $p59^{fyn}$) (338–345).

3.4.7. CTLA-4

CTLA-4 is an essential surface molecule that acts as a negative regulator of T-cell activation. Although they have opposing roles, CTLA-4 has significant similarities with CD28. Both are disulfide-linked homodimer glycoproteins, sharing about 76% sequence identity in mice (346–348), both have a single extracellular Ig-V-like domain, both are expressed on T cells and bind the ligands CD80 (B7.1) and CD86 (B7.2,B70), and finally their genes exhibit similar organization, are located in close proximity on mouse chromosome 1, and appear to be the product of a gene duplication event (349–355). Despite the similarities, CTLA-4 binds CD80 with a 20-fold greater affinity than CD28 (348) and contains two binding sites for its costimulatory ligands (356). Functional studies on CTLA-4 have led to a variety of interpretations and have demonstrated both positive and negative signaling features for the molecule (347,357–359). The recent production of a CTLA-4-deficient mouse strain has highlighted the importance of CTLA-4 in lymphocyte

homeostasis, and in downregulating T-cell activity (360). T cells from CTLA-4 mutant animals undergo spontaneous activation and proliferation, spleen and lymph nodes are grossly enlarged, serum immunoglobulin levels are elevated and autoimmune disorders are prevalent. The downregulation may be mediated by the recruitment of tyrosine phosphatase SHP-2 (through an SH2 domain interaction) by CTLA-4 to the membrane where dephosphorylation of substrates can reverse the T-cell activation events (361).

3.5. T-CELL ACCESSORY MOLECULES

3.5.1. CD2 (LFA-2, Leu-5, Tp50)

The 45- to 50-kDa transmembrane glycoprotein CD2 is a monomeric Ig-superfamily molecule with two extracellular Ig-like domains and a long proline-rich (116) cytoplasmic tail (362–364) (see Figure 4.1). CD2 is expressed early during T-cell ontogeny in the thymus and on most peripheral T cells (365). In mice, CD2 is also expressed on some B cells (366). A high-affinity receptor for CD2 has been identified as the widely expressed LFA-3 (CD58) molecule, an Ig-superfamily molecule that is alternatively spliced and exists in either GPI-anchored forms or with a short cytoplasmic tail (362,363). CD2–CD58 binding is thought to stabilize cell–cell interactions to facilitate efficient ligation of TCR and MHC–peptide complexes; at the same time, stimulation through the TCR mediates upregulation of CD2 expression (363,364,367). CD2–CD58 interactions may thus be important in T-cell binding to APC and to their target cells, and perhaps are important in thymocyte contact with endothelial or bone marrow-derived stromal cells, where CD2 might mediate signals such as apoptosis (368). CD2 binding by its ligand also induces upregulation of CD40 and may thus be important in cognate T–B interactions (369). The CD2 structure (370,371) and CD2–CD58 binding have been studied in detail (370,372). Anti-CD2 or -CD58 antibodies inhibit IL-12-induced proliferation and IFNγ production by phytohemagglutinin-activated T cells (373). Signals resulting from CD2 engagement may play an essential role in the regulation of the Th1–Th2 effector equilibrium (374,375). CD2 perturbation results in the phosphorylation of CD3γ and ζ chains, and the latter appears crucial for sustaining CD2-induced activation (28). Activation of CD2 by monoclonal antibody or soluble CD58 also results in tyrosine phosphorylation of PLCγ1 and PKC activation (376). CD45 phosphatase activity is critical for CD2-induced tyrosine kinase activity, PLCγ1 activation, and IL-2 production (376,377).

3.5.2. CD5

CD5 is a pan-T-cell marker expressed on thymocytes and mature T cells in association with TCR complexes and is phosphorylated in responses to antigen receptor stimulation (378,379). Anti-CD5 antibodies have been found to potentiate T-cell proliferation (380) and IL-2 secretion and IL-2R (CD25) expression (380,381). HIV-infected individuals have a population of $CD5^-$ T cells (382) and increased numbers of $CD5^+$ B cells are observed in autoaggressive immune disorders such as rheumatoid arthritis (383) and myasthenia gravis (384,385). The natural ligand for CD5 is CD72 (Lyb-2) (386), which is expressed on pre-B and mature B cells but absent from Ig-secreting plasma cells (387).

3.5.3. FAS (CD95)/FASL

The cell-surface protein FAS (APO-1) is a member of the tumor necrosis factor receptor (TNFR) superfamily, which includes TNF, LTα, LTβ, their shared receptors

TNFR p55, TNFR p75, and TNFR-RP, and the receptor ligand systems of CD27/CD27L, CD30/CD30L, CD40/CD40L, 4-1BB/4-1BBL, and OX40/gp34 (388,389). Members of this superfamily are in general involved in interactions between lymphoid cells and other hematopoietic cells (including lymphocytes), where they can mediate activation, inhibition, or cell death. CD95 triggering via interaction with its ligand FASL can induce apoptosis in $CD4^+CD8^+$ thymocytes (390) and mature peripheral T cells (391–393). This mechanism of eliminating autoreactive T cells may be an important inducer of T-cell tolerance in the periphery (394–396), where CD95 has been shown to play a prominent role in preventing graft rejection (397). Whereas FAS is expressed on a variety of lymphocyte subsets (398), in addition to other nonlymphoid cells such as monocytes and neutrophils (399), FASL is predominately induced on activated T cells (393,400). However, FASL is also expressed in thymus, in addition to nonlymphoid organs such as testis and eye, where expression may be a means of facilitating immune privilege (395).

Despite the presence of FASL in thymus, transgenic mice overexpressing CD95 have supported a role for the FAS–FASL system in peripheral—but not thymus-induced—tolerance (401). Peripheral deletion of T cells by superantigen may also involve CD95 (402). Autoreactive B cells are also subject to CD95-mediated cell death, delivered via interactions with FASL-expressing $CD4^+$ T cells (403–405). CD95 is an integral component of the cytotoxic machinery used by T and NK cells to kill their targets (406–413). Autoimmune mice (gld) harbor a mutation in the FASL gene (414) and mutations in CD95 are associated with both human and murine lymphoproliferative disorders (396,415). Human immunodeficiency virus (HIV) appears to induce upregulation of CD95, which may have the effect of sensitizing infected T cells for apoptosis (416).

3.5.4. LFA-1 (CD18/CD11a)

The CD11a/CD18 (LFA-1) complex is a cell adhesion molecule that has for some time been considered essential for normal cell-mediated cytotoxicity by T lymphocytes (CTL) and NK cells (417,418). Interactions between cytotoxic T cells and target cells (364,419,420) or APC (421,422) are thought to rely significantly on LFA-1 binding of its ligands ICAM-1, ICAM-2, and ICAM-3. Although LFA-1 appears to have a predominate role in lymphocyte function (362), it is also expressed on monocytes, granulocytes, and bone marrow cells. Lymphocytes require LFA-1 for normal inflammatory responses *in vivo* (364,423). Earlier studies suggested that LFA-1 probably was crucial to early phase induction of immune responses but was not as important for lymphocyte proliferation and effector phase (417,424). Other studies suggested LFA-1 function in T-cell recirculation and delayed-type hypersensitivity (425,426). Anti-LFA-1 antibody treatment inhibits *in vitro* adherence of lymphocytes to lymph node HEV and reduces *in vivo* migration into lymph nodes and Peyer's patches (427,428). Priming and expansion of lymphocytes has been shown to require LFA-1 (422,429). Interestingly, however, CD11a-deficient mice were found to mount normal T-cell responses to virus and to exhibit normal CTL function *ex vivo,* but were defective in responding to and clearing tumors (430).

LFA-1 is a β_2-integrin family member, which include MAC-1 (CD11b/CD18), p150,95 (CD11c/CD18), and a putative heterodimer recently described (431). CD11b/CD18 is important for granulocyte and monocyte function and CD11c/CD18 is reportedly a phagocyte receptor (419,432). Mutations in CD18 result in a lack of functional CD11a/CD18 (LFA-1), CD11b/CD18, and CD11c/CD18 heterodimers and so-called lym-

phocyte adhesion deficiency (LAD), manifesting as extreme susceptibility to infections (433–436).

3.5.5. Very Late Activation (VLA) Integrins ($CD49_{a-f}$/CD29)

VLA molecules incorporate the 130-kDa β_1 integrin (CD29) chain and one of a variety of 120- to 210-kDa α subunits (VLA1–VLA6). VLA integrins are widely expressed on leukocytes where they bind a variety of ligands that include components of the extracellular matrix, such as laminin, collagen, fibronectin, and epilegrin (437,438). VLA4 is expressed on the majority of thymocytes and VLA5 is upregulated on single-positive thymocytes (439,440). Interaction of these cell-surface integrins with fibronectin may be important for thymocyte migration and T-cell development in the thymus (441,442). VLA–ligand interactions can enhance stimulation through the TCR/CD3 such that, for example, subthreshold stimulation through CD3 cross-linking can induce proliferation when combined with VLA activation (438,443–446). Induction of tyrosine phosphorylation as a consequence of VLA signaling involves numerous substrates such as PLCγ, pp125 focal adhesion kinase, paxillin (pp70 and pp50), $p59^{fyn}$, $p56^{lck}$, and MAP kinase (445,447–449).

3.6. THYMIC DEVELOPMENT OF T CELLS

Both $\alpha\beta$ and $\gamma\delta$ T cells develop in the thymus from common precursor cells that have migrated from the bone marrow. $\gamma\delta$ T cells can also undergo extrathymic development. T-lineage progenitor cells in the thymus are thus capable of rearranging $\alpha\beta$ or $\gamma\delta$ genes and recombining one or the other locus early during the pro-T-cell stage (3,106–109). Although β-chain expression in the absence of the α chain has no receptor activity in mature T cells, immature thymocytes coexpress a temporally regulated 33-kDa protein that heterodimerizes with the β chain to form a functional pre-TCR complex (450–452). Expression of a β-chain transgene can rescue rearrangement-deficient $CD4^-$ $CD8^-$ thymocytes, facilitate their expansion, and advance them to the $CD4^+CD8^+$ stage of development (453–455). The β chain may also help induce assembly and expression of α-chain genes (106,453,456). Only about 5% of $\alpha\beta$ TCR $CD4^+CD8^+$ thymocytes become mature $CD4^+$ or $CD8^+$ cells (Figure 3.7) (457–459).

REFERENCES

1. Hedrick, S. M., Nielsen, E. A., Kavaler, J., Cohen, D. I., and Davis, M. M. 1984. Sequence relationships between putative T-cell receptor polypeptides and immunoglobulins. *Nature* **308**:153–158.
2. Chien, Y. H., and Davis, M. M. 1993. How alpha beta T-cell receptors 'see' peptide/MHC complexes. *Immunol. Today* **14**:597–602.
3. Davis, M. M., and Bjorkman, P. J. 1988. T-cell antigen receptor genes and T-cell recognition. *Nature* **334**:395–402.
4. Hedrick, S. M., Cohen, D. I., Nielsen, E. A., and Davis, M. M. 1984. Isolation of cDNA clones encoding T cell-specific membrane-associated proteins. *Nature* **308**:149–153.
5. Yanagi, Y., Yoshikai, Y., Legget, K., Clark, S., Aleksander, I., and Mak, T. W. 1984. A human T cell-specific cDNA encodes a protein with partial homology to immunoglobulin chain. *Nature* **308**:145–149.
6. Davis, M. M. 1990. T cell receptor gene diversity and selection. *Annu. Rev. Biochem.* **59**:475–496.
7. Kronenberg, M., Sui, G., Hood, L. E., and Shastri, N. 1986. The molecular genetics of the T-cell antigen receptor and T-cell antigen recognition. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **4**:529–554.

8. Toyonaga, B., and Mak, T. W. 1987. Genes of the T-cell antigen receptor in normal and malignant T cells. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **5**:585–620.
9. Patten, P., Yokota, T., Rothbard, J., Chien, Y., Arai, K., and Davis, M. M. 1984. Structure, expression and divergence of T-cell receptor beta-chain variable regions. *Nature* **312**:40–46.
10. Chothia, C., Boswell, D. R., and Lesk, A. M. 1988. The outline structure of the T-cell αβ receptor. *EMBO J.* **7**:3745–3755.
11. Hedrick, S. M., Engel, I., McElligott, D. L., Fink, P. J., Hsu, M. L., Hansburg, D., and Matis, L. A. 1988. Selection of amino acid sequences in the beta chain of the T cell antigen receptor. *Science* **239**:1541–1544.
12. Ruberti, G., Paragas, V., Kim, D., and Fathman, C. G. 1993. Selection of amino acid sequence and J beta element usage in the beta chain of DBA/2V beta b- and DBA/2V beta a-derived myoglobin-specific T cell clones. *J. Immunol.* **151**:6185–6194.
13. Currier, J. R., Deulofeut, H., Barron, K. S., Kehn, P. J., and Robinson, M. A. 1996. Mitogens, superantigens, and nominal antigens elicit distinctive patterns of TCRβ CDR3 diversity. *Hum. Immunol.* **48**:39–51.
14. Moss, P. A. H., and Bell, J. I. 1996. Comparative sequence-analysis of the human T-cell receptor TCRα and TCRβ CDR3 regions. *Hum. Immunol.* **48**:32–38.
15. Wither, J., Pawling, J., Phillips, L., Delovitch, T., and Hozumi, N. 1991. Amino acid residues in the T cell receptor CDR3 determine the antigenic reactivity patterns of insulin-reactive hybridomas. *J. Immunol.* **146**:3513–3522.
16. Lai, M. Z., Jang, Y. J., Chen, L. K., and Gefter, M. L. 1990. Restricted V-(D)-J junctional regions in the T cell response to lambda-repressor. Identification of residues critical for antigen recognition. *J. Immunol.* **144**:4851–4856.
17. Candeias, S., Waltzinger, C., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1991. The V beta 17+ T cell repertoire: Skewed J beta usage after thymic selection; dissimilar CDR3s in CD4+ versus CD8+ cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **174**:989–1000.
18. Yamada, M., Wasserman, R., Reichard, B. A., Shane, S., Caton, A. J., and Rovera, G. 1991. Preferential utilization of specific immunoglobulin heavy chain diversity and joining segments in adult human peripheral blood B lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **173**:395–407.
19. Brenner, M. B., Strominger, J. L., and Krangel, M. S. 1988. The gamma delta T cell receptor. *Adv. Immunol.* **43**:133–192.
20. Haas, W., Kaufman, S., and Martinez, A. C. The development and function of gamma/delta T cells. *Immunol. Today* **11**:340–343.
21. Raulet, D. H. 1989. The structure, function and molecular genetics of the gamma/delta T cell receptor. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **7**:175–207.
22. Rocha, B., and von Boehmer, H. 1991. Peripheral selection of the T cell repertoire. *Science* **251**:1225–1228.
23. Kirberg, J., Swat, W., Rocha, B., Kisielow, P., and von Boehmer, H. 1993. Induction of tolerance in immature and mature T cells. *Transplant Proc.* **25**:279–280.
24. Rocha, B., Grandien, A., and Freitas, A. A. 1995. Anergy and exhaustion are independent mechanisms of peripheral T cell tolerance. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:993–1003.
25. Schwartz, R. H. 1989. Acquisition of immunologic self-tolerance. *Cell* **57**:1073–1081.
26. Webb, S., Morris, C., and Sprent, J. 1990. Extrathymic tolerance of mature T cells: Clonal elimination as a consequence of immunity. *Cell* **63**:1249–1256.
27. Sprent, J., and Webb, S. R. 1995. Intrathymic and extrathymic clonal deletion of T-cells. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **7**:196–205.
28. Wegener, A. M., Letourneur, F., Hoeveler, A., Brocker, T., Luton, F., and Malissen, B. 1992. The T cell receptor/CD3 complex is composed of at least two autonomous transduction modules. *Cell* **68**:83–95.
29. Ohashi, P. S., Mak, T. W., van den Elsen, P., Yanagi, Y., Yoshikai, Y., Calman, A. F., Terhorst, C., Stobo, J. D., and Weiss, A. 1985. Reconstitution of an active surface T3/T-cell antigen receptor by DNA transfer. *Nature* **316**:606–609.
30. Saito, T., Weiss, A., Miller, J., Norcross, M. A., and Germain, R. N. 1987. Specific antigen-la activation of transfected human T cells expressing murine Ti alpha beta–human T3 receptor complexes. *Nature* **325**:125–130.
31. Mariuzza, R. A., and Winter, G. 1989. Secretion of a homodimeric V alpha C kappa T-cell receptor-immunoglobulin chimeric protein. *J. Biol. Chem.* **264**:7310–7316.
32. Gregoire, C., Rebaie, N., Schweisguth, F., Necker, A., Mazza, G., Auphan, N., Millward, A., Schmitt Verhulst, A. M., and Malissen, B. 1991. Engineered secreted T-cell receptor alpha beta heterodimers. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:8077–8081.
33. Engel, I., Ottenhoff, T. H., and Klausner, R. D. 1992. High-efficiency expression and solubilization of functional T cell antigen receptor heterodimers. *Science* **256**:1318–1321.

34. Bentley, G. A., Boulot, G., Karjalainen, K., and Mariuzza, R. A. 1995. Crystal structure of the beta chain of a T cell antigen receptor. *Science* **267:**1984–1987.
35. Malchiodi, E. L., Eisenstein, E., Fields, B. A., Ohlendorf, D. H., Schlievert, P. M., Karjalainen, K., and Mariuzza, R. A. 1995. Superantigen binding to a T cell receptor beta chain of known three-dimensional structure. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1833–1845.
36. Fields, B. A., and Mariuzza, R. A. 1996. Structure and function of the T-cell receptor—Insights from x-ray crystallography. *Immunol. Today* **17:**330–336.
37. Harpaz, Y., and Chothia, C. 1994. Many of the immunoglobulin superfamily domains in cell adhesion molecules and surface receptors belong to a new structural set which is close to that containing variable domains. *J. Mol. Biol.* **238:**528–539.
38. Bork, P., Holm, L., and Sander, C. 1994. The immunoglobulin fold. Structural classification, sequence patterns and common core. *J. Mol. Biol.* **242:**309–320.
39. Saito, H., Kranz, D. M., Takagaki, Y., Hayday, A., Eisen, H., and Tonegawa, S. 1984. A third rearranged and expressed gene in a clone of cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *Nature* **312:**36–41.
40. Chien, Y. H., Iwashima, M., Kaplan, K. B., Elliott, J. F., and Davis, M. M. 1987. A new T-cell receptor gene located within the alpha locus and expressed early in T-cell differentiation. *Nature* **327:**677–682.
41. Korman, A. J., Maruyama, J., and Raulet, D. H. 1989. Rearrangement by inversion of the T-cell receptor delta variable region gene located 3′ of the delta constant region gene. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**267–271.
42. Brenner, M. B., McLean, J., Dialynas, D. P., Strominger, J. L., Smith, J. A., Owen, F. L., Seidman, J. G., Ip, S., Rosen, F., and Krangel, M. S. 1986. Identification of a putative second T cell receptor. *Nature* **322:**145–149.
43. Arden, B., Clark, S. P., Kabelitz, D., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Human T-cell receptor variable gene segment families. *Immunogenetics* **42:**455–500.
44. Koop, B. F., Rowen, L., Wang, K., Kuo, C. L., Seto, D., Lenstra, J. A., Howard, S., Shan, W., Deshpande, P., and Hood, L. 1994. The human T-cell receptor TCRAC/TCRDC (cAlpha/cDelta) region: organization, sequence, and evolution of 97.6 kb of DNA. *Genomics* **19:**478–493.
45. Rowen, L., Koop, B. F., and Hood, L. 1996. The complete 685-kilobase DNA sequence of the human β T cell receptor locus. *Science* **272:**1755–1762.
46. Arden, B., Clark, S. P., Kabelitz, D., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Mouse T-cell receptor variable gene segment families. *Immunogenetics* **42:**501–530.
47. Yoshikai, Y. Anatoniou, D., Clark, S. P., Yanagi, Y. Sangster, R., Van den Elsen, P. Terhorst, C., and Mak, T. W. 1984. Sequence and expression of transcripts of the human T-cell receptor beta-chain genes. *Nature* **312:**521–524.
48. Uematsu, Y., Ryser, S., Dembic, Z., Borgulya, P., Krimpenfort, P., Berns, A., von Boehmer, H., and Steinmetz, M. 1988. In transgenic mice the introduced functional T cell receptor beta gene prevents expression of endogenous beta genes. *Cell* **52:**831–841.
49. Krimpenfort, P., Ossendorp, F., Borst, J., Melief, C., and Berns, A. 1989. T cell depletion in transgenic mice carrying a mutant gene for TCR-beta. *Nature* **341:**742–746.
50. Borgulya, P., Kishi, H., Uematsu, Y., and von Boehmer, H. 1992. Exclusion and inclusion of alpha and beta T cell receptor alleles. *Cell* **69:**529–537.
51. LeFranc, M. P., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1989. The human T cell receptor gamma (TCRG) genes. *Biochem. Trends Sci.* **14:**214–218.
52. Haas, W., Pereira, P., and Tonegawa, S. 1993. Gamma/delta cells. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**637–685.
53. Hayday, A. C., Saito, H., Gillies, S. D., Kranz, D. M., Tanigawa, G., Eisen, H. N., and Tonegawa, S. 1985. Structure, organization, and somatic rearrangement of T cell gamma genes. *Cell* **40:**259–269.
54. Garman, R. D., Doherty, P. J., and Raulet, D. H. 1986. Diversity, rearrangement, and expression of murine T cell gamma genes. *Cell* **45:**733–742.
55. Iwamoto, A., Rupp, F., Ohashi, P. S., Walker, C. L., Pircher, H., Joho, R., Hengartner, H., and Mak, T. W. 1986. T cell-specific gamma genes in C57BL/10 mice. Sequence and expression of new constant and variable region genes. *J. Exp. Med.* **163:**1203–1212.
56. Kuziel, W. A., Takashima, A., Bonyhadi, M., Bergstresser, P. R., Allison, J. P., Tigelaar, R. E., and Tucker, P. W. 1987. Regulation of T-cell receptor gamma-chain RNA expression in murine Thy1+ dendritic epidermal cells. *Nature* **328:**262–266.
57. Lieber, M. R. 1992. The mechanism of V(D)J recombination: A balance of diversity, specificity, and stability. *Cell* **70:**873–876.

58. Roth, D. B., and Wilson, J. H. 1986. Nonhomologous recombination in mammalian cells: Role for short sequence homologies in the joining reaction. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **6**:4295–4304.
59. Raulet, D. H., Spencer, D. M., Hsiang, Y. H., Goldman, J. P., Bix, M., Liao, N. S., Zijlstra, M., Jaenisch, R., and Correa, I. 1991. Control of gamma delta T-cell development. *Immunol. Rev.* **120**:185–204.
60. Zhang, Y., Cado, D., Asarnow, D. M., Komori, T., Alt, F. W., Raulet, D. H., and Allison, J. P. 1995. The role of short homology repeats and TdT in generation of the invariant gamma-delta antigen receptor repertoire in the fetal thymus. *Immunity* **3**:439–447.
61. Allison, J. P., and Havran, W. L. 1991. The immunobiology of T cells with invariant gamma delta antigen receptors. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **9**:679–705.
62. Sim, G. K., and Augustin, A. 1990. Dominantly inherited expression of BID, an invariant undiversified T cell receptor delta chain. *Cell* **61**:397–405.
63. Kaufmann, S. H. E. 1996. Gamma/delta and other unconventional T-lymphocytes—What do they see and what do they do. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:2272–2279.
64. Rock, E. P., Sibbald, P. R., Davis, M. M., and Chien, Y. H. 1994. CDR3 length in antigen-specific immune receptors. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:323–328.
65. Schild, H., Mavaddat, N., Litzenberger, C., Ehrich, E. W., Davis, M. M., Bluestone, J. A., Matis, L., Draper, R. K., and Chien, Y. H. 1994. The nature of major histocompatibility complex recognition by gamma delta T cells. *Cell* **76**:29–37.
66. Bonyhadi, M., Weiss, A., Tucker, P. W., Tigelaar, R. E., and Allison, J. P. 1987. Delta is the Cx-gene product in the gamma/delta antigen receptor of dendritic epidermal cells. *Nature* **330**:574–576.
67. Asarnow, D. M., Goodman, T., Lefrancois, L., and Allison, J. P. 1989. Distinct antigen receptor repertoires of two classes of murine epithelial associated T-cells. *Nature* **341**:60–62.
68. Kyes, S., Carew, E., Carding, S. R., Janeway, C. A., Jr., and Hayday, A. 1989. Diversity in T-cell receptor gamma gene usage in intestinal epithelium. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:5527–5531.
69. Itohara, S., Farr, A. G., Lafaille, J. J., Bonneville, M., Takagaki, Y., Haas, W., and Tonegawa, S. 1990. Homing of a gamma delta thymocyte subset with homogeneous T-cell receptors to mucosal epithelia. *Nature* **343**:754–757.
70. Sim, G. K. 1995. Intraepithelial lymphocytes and the immune system. *Adv. Immunol.* **58**:297–343.
71. Havran, W. L., and Boismenu, R. 1994. Activation and function of gamma delta T cells. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:442–446.
72. Stingl, G., Gunter, K. C., Tschachler, E., Yamada, H., Lechler, R. I., Yokoyama, W. M., Steiner, G., Germain, R. N., and Shevach, E. M. 1987. Thy-1+ dendritic epidermal cells belong to the T-cell lineage. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84**:2430–2434.
73. Ferrick, D. A., Ohashi, P. S., Wallace, V., Schilham, M., and Mak, T. W. 1989. Thymic ontogeny and selection of alpha beta and gamma delta T cells. *Immunol. Today* **10**:403–407.
74. Kronenberg, M. 1994. Antigens recognized by gamma delta T cells. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:64–71.
75. Kozbor, D., Trinchieri, G., Monos, D. S., Isobe, M., Russo, G., Haney, J. A., Zmijewski, C., and Croce, C. M. 1989. Human TCR-gamma+/delta+, CD8+ T lymphocytes recognize tetanus toxoid in an MHC-restricted fashion. *J. Exp. Med.* **169**:1847–1851.
76. Holoshitz, J., Koning, F., Coligan, J. E., De Bruyn, J., and Strober, S. 1989. Isolation of CD4− CD8− mycobacteria-reactive T lymphocyte clones from rheumatoid arthritis synovial fluid. *Nature* **339**:226–229.
77. Matis, L. A., Fry, A. M., Cron, R. Q., Cotterman, M. M., Dick, R. F., and Bluestone, J. A. 1989. Structure and specificity of a class II MHC alloreactive gamma delta T cell receptor heterodimer. *Science* **245**:746–749.
78. Guo, Y., Ziegler, H. K., Safley, S. A., Niesel, D. W., Vaidya, S., and Klimpel, G. R. 1995. Human T-cell recognition of Listeria monocytogenes: Recognition of listeriolysin O by TcR alpha beta+ and TcR gamma delta+ T cells. *Infect. Immun.* **63**:2288–2294.
79. Vidovic, D., Roglic, M., McKune, K., Guerder, S., MacKay, C., and Dembic, Z. 1989. Qa-1 restricted recognition of foreign antigen by a gamma delta T-cell hybridoma. *Nature* **340**:646–650.
80. Imani, F., and Soloski, M. J. 1991. Heat shock proteins can regulate expression of the Tla region-encoded class Ib molecule Qa-1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:10475–10479.
81. Soloski, M. J., DeCloux, A., Aldrich, C. J., and Forman, J. 1995. Structural and functional characteristics of the class Ib molecule, Qa-1. *Immunol. Rev.* **147**:67–89.
82. Davis, M. M., and Chien, Y. 1995. Issues concerning the nature of antigen recognition by alpha beta and gamma delta T-cell receptors. *Immunol. Today* **16**:316–318.
83. Sciammas, R., Johnson, R. M., Sperling, A. I., Brady, W., Linsley, P. S., Spear, P. G., Fitch, F. W., and

Bluestone, J. A. 1994. Unique antigen recognition by a herpesvirus-specific TCR-gamma delta cell. *J. Immunol.* **152:**5392–5397.

84. Pfeffer, K., Schoel, B., Gulle, H., Kaufmann, S. H., and Wagner, H. 1990. Primary responses of human T cells to mycobacteria: A frequent set of gamma/delta T cells are stimulated by protease-resistant ligands. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20:**1175–1179.
85. Morita, C. T., Beckman, E. M., Bukowski, J. F., Tanaka, Y., Band, H., Bloom, B. R., Golan, D. E., and Brenner, M. B. 1995. Direct presentation of nonpeptide prenyl pyrophosphate antigens to human gamma delta T cells. *Immunity* **3:**495–507.
86. Tsukaguchi, K., Balaji, K. N., and Boom, W. H. 1995. CD4+ alpha beta T cell and gamma delta T cell responses to Mycobacterium tuberculosis. Similarities and differences in Ag recognition, cytotoxic effector function, and cytokine production. *J. Immunol.* **154:**1780–1796.
87. Follows, G. A., Munk, M. E., Gatrill, A. J., Conradt, P., and Kaufmann, S. H. 1992. Gamma interferon and interleukin 2, but not interleukin 4, are detectable in gamma/delta T-cell cultures after activation with bacteria. *Infect. Immun.* **60:**1229–1231.
88. Skeen, M. J., and Ziegler, H. K. 1995. Activation of gamma delta T cells for production of IFN-gamma is mediated by bacteria via macrophage-derived cytokines IL-1 and IL-12. *J. Immunol.* **154:**5832–5841.
89. Ferrick, D. A., Schrenzel, M. D., Mulvania, T., Hsieh, B., Ferlin, W. G., and Lepper, W. 1995. Differential production of interferon-gamma and interleukin-4 in response to TH1-stimulating and TH2-stimulating pathogens by gamma-delta T-cells in-vivo. *Nature* **373:**255–257.
90. Kawamoto, Y., Sasaki, K., Kato, Y., Kojima, K., Tsuji, T., and Miyama, A. 1996. Rapid killing of murine lymph node T blasts by intestinal intraepithelial lymphocytes in vitro. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**653–658.
91. Nakajima, H., Tomiyama, H., and Takiguchi, M. 1995. Inhibition of gamma delta T cell recognition by receptors for MHC class I molecules. *J. Immunol.* **155:**4139–4142.
92. Munk, M. E., Gatrill, A. J., and Kaufmann, S. H. 1990. Target cell lysis and IL-2 secretion by gamma/delta T lymphocytes after activation with bacteria. *J. Immunol.* **145:**2434–2439.
93. Subauste, C. S., Chung, J. Y., Do, D., Koniaris, A. H., Hunter, C. A., Montoya, J. G., Porcelli, S., and Remington, J. S. 1995. Preferential activation and expansion of human peripheral blood gamma delta T cells in response to Toxoplasma gondii in vitro and their cytokine production and cytotoxic activity against T. gondii-infected cells. *J. Clin. Invest.* **96:**610–619.
94. Penninger, J. M., Wen, T., Timms, E., Potter, J., Wallace, V. A., Matsuyama, T., Ferrick, D., Sydora, B., Kronenberg, M., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Spontaneous resistance to acute T-cell leukemias in TCRV-gamma-1.1J-gamma-4C-gamma-4 transgenic mice. *Nature* **375:**241–244.
95. Mombaerts, P., Arnoldi, J., Russ, F., Tonegawa, S., and Kaufmann, S. H. 1993. Different roles of alpha beta and gamma delta T cells in immunity against an intracellular bacterial pathogen. *Nature* **365:**53–56.
96. Kabelitz, D., Bender, A., Schondelmaier, S., Schoel, B., and Kaufmann, S. H. 1990. A large fraction of human peripheral blood gamma/delta + T cells is activated by Mycobacterium tuberculosis but not by its 65-kD heat shock protein. *J. Exp. Med.* **171:**667–679.
97. Lima, E. C. S., and Minoprio, P. 1996. Chagas disease is attenuated in mice lacking gamma-delta T-cells. *Infect. Immun.* **64:**215–221.
98. Raine, C. S., Wu, E., Ivanyi, J., Katz, D., and Brosnan, C. F. 1996. Multiple sclerosis—A protective or a pathogenic role for heat-shock protein 60 in the central nervous system. *Lab. Invest.* **75:**109–123.
99. Martins, E. B. G., Graham, A. K., Chapman, R. W., and Fleming, K. A. 1996. Elevation of gamma-delta T-lymphocytes in peripheral blood and livers of patients with primary sclerosing cholangitis and other autoimmune liver diseases. *Hepatology* **23:**988–993.
100. Stinissen, P., Vandevyver, C., Medaer, R., Vandegaer, L., Nies, J., Tuyls, L., Hafler, D. A., Raus, J., and Zhang, J. W. 1995. Increased frequency of gamma-delta T-cells in cerebrospinal fluid and peripheral blood of patients with multiple sclerosis reactivity, cytotoxicity, and T-cell receptor v gene rearrangements. *J. Immunol.* **154:**4883–4894.
101. Ohga, S., Yoshikai, Y., Takeda, Y., Hiromatsu, K., and Nomoto, K. 1990. Sequential appearance of gamma/delta- and alpha/beta-bearing T cells in the peritoneal cavity during an i.p. infection with Listeria monocytogenes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20:**533–538.
102. Fujimoto, S., and Yamagishi, H. 1987. Isolation of an excision product of T-cell receptor alpha-chain gene rearrangements. *Nature* **327:**242–243.
103. Okazaki, K., and Sakano, H. 1988. Thymocyte circular DNA excised from T cell receptor alpha-delta gene complex. *EMBO J.* **7:**1669–1674.
104. Malissen, M., McCoy, C., Blanc, D., Trucy, J., Devaux, C., Schmitt-Verhulst, A. M., Pitch, F., Hood, L.,

and Malissen, B. 1986. Direct evidence for chromosomal inversion during T cell receptor beta-gene rearrangements. *Nature* **319:**28–33.

105. Tonegawa, S. 1983. Somatic generation of antibody diversity. *Nature* **302:**575–581.
106. Raulet, D. H., Garman, R. D., Saito, H., and Tonegawa, S. 1985. Developmental regulation of T-cell receptor gene expression. *Nature* **314:**103–107.
107. Haas, W., and Tonegawa, S. 1992. Development and selection of gamma delta T cells. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **4:**147–155.
108. Philpott, K. L., Viney, J. L., Kay, G., Rastan, S., Gardiner, E. M., Chae, S., Hayday, A. C., and Owen, M. J. 1992. Lymphoid development in mice congenitally lacking T cell receptor alpha beta-expressing cells. *Science* **256:**1448–1452.
109. Winoto, A., and Baltimore, D. 1989. Separate lineages of T cells expressing the alpha beta and gamma delta receptors. *Nature* **338:**430–432.
110. Snodgrass, H. R., Dembic, Z., Steinmetz, M., and von Boehmer, H. 1985. Expression of T-cell antigen receptor genes during fetal development in the thymus. *Nature* **315:**232–233.
111. Chien, Y. H., Iwashima, M., Wettstein, D. A., Kaplan, K. B., Elliott, J. F., Born, W., and Davis, M. M. 1987. T-cell receptor delta gene rearrangements in early thymocytes. *Nature* **330:**722–727.
112. Krangel, M. S., Yssel, H., Brocklehurst, C., and Spits, H. 1990. A distinct wave of human T cell receptor gamma/delta lymphocytes in the early fetal thymus: Evidence for controlled gene rearrangement and cytokine production. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**847–859.
113. Pearse, M., Wu, L., Egerton, M., Wilson, A., Shortman, K., and Scollay, R. 1989. A murine early thymocyte developmental sequence is marked by transient expression of the interleukin 2 receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**1614–1618.
114. Held, W., Mueller, C., and MacDonald, H. R. 1990. Expression of T cell receptor genes in the thymus: Localization of transcripts in situ and comparison of mature and immature subsets. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20:**2133–2136.
115. Petrie, H. T., Scollay, R., and Shortman, K. 1992. Commitment to the T cell receptor-alpha beta or -gamma delta lineages can occur just prior to the onset of CD4 and CD8 expression among immature thymocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**2185–2188.
116. Ferrier, P., Krippl, B., Blackwell, T. K., Furley, A. J., Suh, H., Winoto, A., Cook, W. D., Hood, L., Costantini, F., and Alt, F. W. 1990. Separate elements control DJ and VDJ rearrangement in a transgenic recombination substrate. *EMBO J.* **9:**117–125.
117. Lauzurica, P., and Krangel, M. S. 1994. Temporal and lineage-specific control of T cell receptor alpha/delta gene rearrangement by T cell receptor alpha and delta enhancers. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1913–1921.
118. Capone, M., Watrin, F., Fernex, C., Horvat, B., Krippl, B., Wu, L., Scollay, R., and Ferrier, P. 1993. TCR beta and TCR alpha gene enhancers confer tissue- and stage-specificity on V(D)J recombination events. *EMBO J.* **12:**4335–4346.
119. Bories, J. C., Demengeot, J., Davidson, L., and Alt, F. W. 1996. Gene-targeted deletion and replacement mutations of the T-cell receptor beta-chain enhancer—The role of enhancer elements in controlling V(D)J recombination accessibility. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93:**7871–7876.
120. Sleckman, B. P., Gorman, J. R., and Alt, F. W. 1996. Accessibility control of antigen-receptor variable-region gene assembly—Role of cis-acting elements. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **14:**459–481.
121. Okada, A., Mendelsohn, M., and Alt, F. 1994. Differential activation of transcription versus recombination of transgenic T cell receptor beta variable region gene segments in B and T lineage cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**261–272.
122. Ishida, I., Verbeek, S., Bonneville, M., Itohara, S., Berns, A., and Tonegawa, S. 1990. T-cell receptor gamma delta and gamma transgenic mice suggest a role of a gamma gene silencer in the generation of alpha beta T cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87:**3067–3071.
123. Ho, I. C., Yang, L. H., Morie, G., and Leiden, J. M. 1989. A T-cell-specific transcriptional enhancer element 3′ of C alpha in the human T-cell receptor alpha locus. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**6714–6718.
124. Winoto, A., and Baltimore, D. 1989. Alpha beta lineage-specific expression of the alpha T cell receptor gene by nearby silencers. *Cell* **59:**649–655.
125. Takeda, J., Cheng, A., Mauxion, F., Nelson, C. A., Newberry, R. D., Sha, W. C., Sen, R., and Loh, D. 1990. Functional analysis of the murine T cell receptor beta enhancer and characteristic of its DNA-binding proteins. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **10:**5027–5035.
126. Marine, J., and Winoto, A. 1991. The human enhancer-binding protein Gata3 binds to several T-cell receptor regulatory elements. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**7284–7288.

127. Hernandez-Munain, C., and Krangel, M. S. 1994. Regulation of the T-cell receptor delta enhancer by functional cooperation between c-Myb and core-binding factors. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14**:473–483.
128. Hernandez-Munain, C., and Krangel, M. S. 1995. c-Myb and core-binding factor/PEBP2 display functional synergy but bind independently to adjacent sites in the T-cell receptor δ enhancer. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15**:3090–3099.
129. Redondo, J. M., Hata, S., Brocklehurst, C., and Krangel, M. S. 1990. A T cell-specific transcriptional enhancer within the human T cell receptor delta locus. *Science* **247**:1225–1229.
130. Hernandez-Munain, C., Lauzurica, P., and Krangel, M. S. 1996. Regulation of T-cell receptor delta-gene rearrangement by c-myb. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:289–293.
131. Lauzurica, P., and Krangel, M. S. 1994. Enhancer-dependent and -independent steps in the rearrangement of a human T cell receptor delta transgene. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:43–55.
132. Goldman, J. P., Spencer, D. M., and Raulet, D. H. 1993. Ordered rearrangement of variable region genes of the T cell receptor gamma locus correlates with transcription of the unrearranged genes. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:729–739.
133. Schatz, D. G., Oettinger, M. A., and Baltimore, D. 1989. The V(D)J recombination activating gene, RAG-1. *Cell* **59**:1035–1048.
134. Oettinger, M. A., Schatz, D. G., Gorka, C., and Baltimore, D. 1990. RAG-1 and RAG-2, adjacent genes that synergistically activate V(D)J recombination. *Science* **248**:1517–1523.
135. Lin, W. C., and Desiderio, S. 1993. Regulation of V(D)J recombination activator protein RAG-2 by phosphorylation. *Science* **260**:953–959.
136. Sadofsky, M. J., Hesse, J. E., McBlane, J. F., and Gellert, M. 1993. Expression and V(D)J recombination activity of mutated RAG-1 proteins. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **21**:5644–5650.
137. Mombaerts, P., Iacomini, J., Johnson, R. S., Herrup, K., Tonegawa, S., and Papaioannou, V. E. 1992. RAG-1 deficient mice have no mature B and T lymphocytes. *Cell* **68**:869–877.
138. Shinkai, Y., Rathbun, G., Lam, K. P., Oltz, E. M., Stewart, V., Mendelsohn, M., Charron, J., Datta, M., Young, F., Stall, A. M., and Alt, F. 1992. RAG-2 deficient mice lack mature lymphocytes owing to inability to initiate V(D)J rearrangement. *Cell* **68**:855–867.
139. Wilson, A., Held, W., and MacDonald, H. R. 1994. Two waves of recombinase gene expression in developing thymocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:1355–1360.
140. Brandle, D., Muller, C., Rulicke, T., Hengartner, H., and Pircher, H. 1992. Engagement of the T-cell receptor during positive selection in the thymus down-regulates RAG-1 expression. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:9529–9533.
141. Sadofsky, M. J., Hesse, J. E., Vangent, D. C., and Gellert, M. 1995. RAG-1 mutations that affect the target specificity of V(D)J recombination—A possible direct role of RAG-1 in site recognition. *Genes Dev.* **9**:2193–2199.
142. Komori, T., Okada, A., Stewart, V., and Alt, F. W. 1993. Lack of N regions in antigen receptor variable region genes of TdT-deficient lymphocytes. *Science* **261**:1171–1175.
143. Gilfillan, S., Dierich, A., LeMeur, M., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1993. Mice lacking TdT: Mature animals with an immature lymphocyte repertoire. *Science* **261**:1175–1178.
144. Gilfillan, S., Waltzinger, C., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1994. More efficient positive selection of thymocytes in mice lacking terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1681–1686.
145. Gilfillan, S., Bachmann, M., Trembleau, S., Adorini, L., Kalinke, U., Zinkernagel, R., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1995. Efficient immune-responses in mice lacking N-region diversity. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:3115–3122.
146. Rathmell, W. K., and Chu, G. 1994. A DNA end-binding factor involved in double-strand break repair and V(D)J recombination. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14**:4741–4748.
147. Smider, V., Rathmell, W. K., Lieber, M. R., and Chu, G. 1994. Restoration of X-ray resistance and V(D)J recombination in mutant cells by Ku cDNA. *Science* **266**:288–291.
148. Weaver, D. T. 1995. What to do at an end: DNA double-strand-break repair. *Trends Genet.* **11**:388–392.
149. Jeggo, P. A., Taccioli, G. E., and Jackson, S. P. 1995. Menage-a-trois—Double-strand break repair, V(D)J recombination of DNA-PK. *Bioessays* **17**:949–957.
150. Finnie, N. J., Gottlieb, T. M., Blunt, T., Jeggo, P. A., and Jackson, S. P. 1995. DNA-dependent protein-kinase activity is absent in xrs-6 cells—Implications for site-specific recombination and DNA double-strand break repair. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:320–324.
151. Taccioli, G. E., Gottlieb, T. M., Blunt, T., Priestley, A., Demengeot, J., Mizuta, R., Lehmann, A. R., Alt, F. W., Jackson, S. P., and Jeggo, P. A. 1994. Ku80: Product of the XRCC5 gene and its role in DNA repair and V(D)J recombination. *Science* **265**:1442–1445.

152. Getts, R. C., and Stamato, T. D. 1994. Absence of a Ku-like DNA end binding activity in the xrs double-strand DNA repair-deficient mutant. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**15981–15984.
153. Boubnov, N. V., and Weaver, D. T. 1995. SCID cells are deficient in Ku and replication protein A phosphorylation by the DNA-dependent protein kinase. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15:**5700–5706.
154. Kirchgessner, C. U., Patil, C. K., Evans, J. W., Cuomo, C. A., Fried, L. M., Carter, T., Oettinger, M. A., and Brown, J. M. 1995. DNA-dependent kinase (p350) as a candidate gene for the murine SCID defect. *Science* **267:**1178–1183.
155. Blunt, T., Finnie, N. J., Taccioli, G. E., Smith, G. C., Demengeot, J., Gottlieb, T. M., Mizuta, R., Varghese, A. J., Alt, F. W., Jeggo, P. A., and Jackson, S. P. 1995. Defective DNA-dependent protein-kinase activity is linked to V(D)J recombination and DNA-repair defects associated with the murine scid mutation. *Cell* **80:**813–823.
156. Lees Miller, S. P., Godbout, R., Chan, D. W., Weinfeld, M., Day, R. S., 3rd, Barron, G. M., and Allalunis Turner, J. 1995. Absence of p350 subunit of DNA-activated protein kinase from a radiosensitive human cell line. *Science* **267:**1183–1185.
157. Nussenzweig, A., Chen, C. H., Soares, V. D., Sanchez, M., Sokol, K., Nussenzweig, M. C., and Li, G. C. 1996. Requirement for ku80 in growth and immunoglobulin V(D)J recombination. *Nature* **382:**551–555.
158. Clevers, H., Alarcon, B., Wileman, T., and Terhorst, C. 1988. The T cell receptor/CD3 complex: A dynamic protein ensemble. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **6:**629–662.
159. Koning, F., Maloy, W. L., and Coligan, J. E. 1990. The implications of subunit interactions for the structure of the T cell receptor–CD3 complex. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20:**299–305.
160. Blumberg, R. S., Ley, S., Sancho, J., Lonberg, N., Lacy, E., McDermott, F., Schad, V., Greenstein, J. L., and Terhorst, C. 1990. Structure of the T-cell antigen receptor: Evidence for two CD3 epsilon subunits in the T-cell receptor–CD3 complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87:**7220–7224.
161. de la Hera, A., Muller, U., Olsson, C., Isaaz, S., and Tunnacliffe, A. 1991. Structure of the T cell antigen receptor (TCR): Two CD3 epsilon subunits in a functional TCR/CD3 complex. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**7–17.
162. Kappes, D. J., and Tonegawa, S. 1991. Surface expression of alternative forms of the TCR/CD3 complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**10619–10623.
163. Weissman, A. M., Baniyash, M., Hou, D., Samelson, L. E., Burgess, W. H., and Klausner, R. D. 1988. Molecular cloning of the zeta chain of the T cell antigen receptor. *Science* **239:**1018–1021.
164. Baniyash, M., Garcia-Morales, P., Bonifacino, J. S., Samelson, L. E., and Klausner, R. D. 1988. Disulfide linkage of the zeta and eta chains of the T cell receptors. *J. Biol. Chem.* **263:**9874–9878.
165. Orloff, D. G., Frank, S. J., Robey, F. A., Weissman, A. M., and Klausner, R. D. 1989. Biochemical characterization of the eta chain of the T-cell receptor—A unique subunit related to zeta. *J. Biol. Chem.* **264:**14812–14817.
166. Jin, Y. J., Clayton, L. K., Howard, F. D., Koyasu, S., Sieh, M., Steinbrich, R., Tarr, G. E., and Reinherz, E. L. 1990. Molecular cloning of the CD3 eta subunit identifies a CD3 zeta-related product in thymus-derived cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87:**3319–3323.
167. Blank, U., Ra, C., Miller, L., White, K., Metzger, H., and Kinet, J. P. 1989. Complete structure and expression in transfected cells of high affinity IgE receptor. *Nature* **337:**187–189.
168. Koyasu, S., D'Adamio, L., Arulanandam, A. R., Abraham, S., Clayton, L. K., and Reinherz, E. L. 1992. T cell receptor complexes containing Fc epsilon RI gamma homodimers in lieu of CD3 zeta and CD3 eta components: A novel isoform expressed on large granular lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**203–209.
169. Ohno, H., Ono, S., Hirayama, N., Shimada, S., and Saito, T. 1994. Preferential usage of the Fc receptor gamma chain in the T cell antigen receptor complex by gamma/delta T cells localized in epithelia. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**365–377.
170. Bauer, A., McConkey, D. J., Howard, F. D., Clayton, L. K., Novick, D., Koyasu, S., and Reinherz, E. L. 1991. Differential signal transduction via T-cell receptor CD3 $zeta_2$, CD3zeta-eta, and CD3 eta_2 isoforms. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**3842–3851.
171. Orloff, D. G., Ra, C. S., Frank, S. J., Klausner, R. D., and Kinet, J. P. 1990. Family of disulphide-linked dimers containing the zeta and eta chains of the T-cell receptor and the gamma chain of Fc receptors. *Nature* **347:**189–191.
172. Ra, C., Jouvin, M. H., Blank, U., and Kinet, J. P. 1989. A macrophage Fc gamma receptor and the mast cell receptor for IgE share an identical subunit. *Nature* **341:**752–754.
173. Ravetch, J. V., and Kinet, J. P. 1991. Fc receptors. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **9:**457–492.
174. Hupp, K., Siwarski, D., Mock, B. A., and Kinet, J. P. 1989. Gene mapping of the three subunits of the high affinity FcR for IgE to mouse chromosomes 1 and 19. *J. Immunol.* **143:**3787–3791.

175. Manolios, N., Kemp, O., and Li, Z. G. 1994. The T cell antigen receptor alpha and beta chains interact via distinct regions with CD3 chains. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24**:84–92.
176. Exley, M., Wileman, T., Mueller, B., and Terhorst, C. 1995. Evidence for multivalent structure of T-cell antigen receptor complex. *Mol. Immunol.* **32**:829–839.
177. Williams, A. F., and Barclay, A. N. 1988. The immunoglobulin superfamily—Domains for cell surface recognition. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **6**:381–405.
178. Weiss, A., and Littman, D. R. 1994. Signal transduction by lymphocyte antigen receptors. *Cell* **76**:263–274.
179. Reth, M. 1989. Antigen receptor tail clue. *Nature* **338**:383–384.
180. Chan, A. C., Irving, B. A., Fraser, J. D., and Weiss, A. 1991. The zeta chain is associated with a tyrosine kinase, and upon T cell antigen receptor stimulation associated with ZAP-70, and 70 kDa tyrosine phosphoprotein. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:9166–9170.
181. Vivier, E., da Silva, A. J., Ackerly, M., Levine, H., Rudd, C. E., and Anderson, P. 1993. Association of a 70-kDa tyrosine phosphoprotein with the CD16: zeta: gamma complex expressed in human natural killer cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:1872–1876.
182. Straus, D. B., and Weiss, A. 1993. The CD3 chains of the T cell antigen receptor associate with the ZAP-70 tyrosine kinase and are tyrosine phosphorylated after receptor stimulation. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:1523–1530.
183. Buferne, M., Luton, F., Letourneur, F., Hoeveler, A., Couez, D., Barad, M., Malissen, B., Schmitt-Verhulst, A. M., and Boyer, C. 1992. Role of CD3δ in surface expression of the TCR/CD3 complex and in activation for killing analyzed with a CD3δ-negative cytotoxic T lymphocyte variant. *J. Immunol.* **148**:657–664.
184. Geisler, C. 1992. Failure to synthesize the CD3-gamma chain—Consequences for T cell antigen receptor assembly, processing, and expression. *J. Immunol.* **148**:2437–2445.
185. Baniyash, M., Hsu, V. W., Seldin, M. F., and Klausner, R. D. 1989. The isolation and characterization of the murine T cell antigen receptor zeta chain gene. *J. Biol. Chem.* **264**:13252–13257.
186. Clayton, L. K., D'Adamio, L., Howard, F. D., Sieh, M., Hussey, R. E., Koyasu, S., and Reinherz, E. L. 1991. CD3 eta and CD3 zeta are alternatively spliced products of a common genetic locus and are transcriptionally and/or post-transcriptionally regulated during T-cell development. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:5202–5206.
187. Ohno, H., and Saito, T. 1990. CD3 zeta and eta chains are produced by alternative splicing from a common gene. *Int. Immunol.* **2**:1117–1119.
188. Clayton, L. K., Diener, A. C., Lerner, A., Tse, A. G., Koyasu, S., and Reinherz, E. L. 1992. Differential regulation of T-cell receptor processing and surface expression affected by CD3 theta, an alternatively spliced product of the CD3 zeta/eta gene locus. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267**:26023–26030.
189. Klausner, R. D., and Samelson, L. E. 1991. T cell antigen receptor activation pathways: The tyrosine kinase connection. *Cell* **64**:875–878.
190. Frank, S. J., Niklinska, B. B., Orloff, D. G., Mercep, M., Ashwell, J. D., and Klausner, R. D. 1990. Structural mutations of the T cell receptor zeta chain and its role in T cell activation. *Science* **249**:174–177.
191. Malissen, B., and Schmitt-Verhulst, A. M. 1993. Transmembrane signaling through the T-cell-receptor–CD3 complex. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5**:324–330.
192. Malissen, M., Gillet, A., Rocha, B., Trucy, J., Vivier, E., Boyer, C., Kontgen, F., Brun, N., Mazza, G., Spanopoulou, E., Guy-Grand, D., and Malissen, B. T. 1993. T cell development in mice lacking the CD3-zeta/eta gene. *EMBO J.* **12**:4347–4355.
193. Aoe, T., Goto, S., Ohno, H., and Saito, T. 1994. Different cytoplasmic structure of the CD3 zeta family dimer modulates the activation signal and function of T cells. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1671–1679.
194. Klausner, R. D., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., and Bonifacino, J. S. 1990. The T cell antigen receptor: Insights into organelle biology. *Annu. Rev. Cell Biol.* **6**:403–431.
195. Bonifacino, J. S., Suzuki, C. K., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Weissman, A. M., and Klausner, R. D. 1989. Pre-Golgi degradation of newly synthesized T-cell antigen receptor chains: Intrinsic sensitivity and the role of subunit assembly. *J. Cell Biol.* **109**:73–83.
196. Sussman, J. J., Bonifacino, J. S., Lippincott-Schwartz, J., Weissman, A. M., Saito, T., Klausner, R. D., and Ashwell, J. D. 1988. Failure to synthesize the T cell CD3-zeta chain: Structure and function of a partial T cell receptor complex. *Cell* **52**:85–95.
197. Ono, S., Ohno, H., and Saito, T. 1995. Rapid turnover of the CD3 zeta chain independent of the TCR–CD3 complex in normal T cells. *Immunity* **2**:639–644.
198. Sancho, J., Peter, M. E., Franco, R., Danielian, S., Kang, J. S., Fagard, R., Woods, J., Reed, J. C., Kamoun,

M., and Terhorst, C. 1993. Coupling of GTP-binding to the T cell receptor (TCR) zeta-chain with TCR-mediated signal transduction. *J. Immunol.* **150:**3230–3242.

199. Peter, M. E., Hall, C., Ruehlmann, A., Sancho, J., and Terhorst, C. 1992. The T-cell receptor zeta chain contains a GTP/GDP binding site. *EMBO J.* **11:**933–941.
200. Peter, M. E., Wileman, T., and Terhorst, C. 1993. Covalent binding of guanine nucleotides to the CD3-gamma chain of the T cell receptor/CD3 complex. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**461–466.
201. Exley, M., Varticovski, L., Peter, M., Sancho, J., and Terhost, C. 1994. Association of phosphatidylinositol 3 kinase with a specific sequence of the T cell receptor zeta chain is dependent on T cell activation. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**15140–15146.
202. Leahy, D. J. 1995. A structural view of CD4 and CD8. *FASEB J.* **9:**17–25.
203. Parnes, J. R. 1988. Molecular biology and function of CD4 and CD8. *Adv. Immunol.* **44:**265–311.
204. Janeway, C. A., Jr. 1989. The role of CD4 in T-cell activation; accessory molecule or co-receptor? *Immunol. Today* **10:**234–238.
205. Ryu, S. E., Kwong, P. D., Truneh, A., Porter, T. G., Arthos, J., Rosenberg, M., Dai, X., Xuong, N., Axel, R., Sweet, R. W., and Hendrickson, W. A. 1990. Crystal structure of an HIV-binding recombinant fragment of human CD4. *Nature* **348:**419–426.
206. Wang, J., Yan, Y., Garrett, T. P. J., Liu, J., Rodgers, D. W., Garlick, R. L., Tarr, G. E., Husain, Y., Reinherr, E. L., and Harrison, S. C. 1990. Atomic structure of a fragment of human CD4 containing two immunoglobulin-like domains. *Nature* **348:**411–418.
207. Arthos, J., Deen, K. C., Chaikin, M. A., Fornwald, J. A., Sathe, G., Sattentau, Q. J., Clapham, P. R., Weiss, R. A., McDougal, J. S., Pietropaolo, C., Axel, R., Truneh, A., Maddon, P. J., and Sweet, R. W. 1989. Identification of the residues in human CD4 critical for the binding of HIV. *Cell* **57:**469–481.
208. Robey, E., and Axel, R. 1990. CD4: Collaborator in immune recognition and HIV infection. *Cell* **60:**697–700.
209. Fleury, S., Lamarre, D., Meloche, S., Ryu, S. E., Cantin, D., Hendrickson, W. A., and Sekaly, R. P. 1991. Mutational analysis of the interaction between CD4 and class II MHC: Class II antigens contact CD4 on a surface opposite the gp 120 binding site. *Cell* **66:**1037–1049.
210. Vignali, D. A., Moreno, J., Schiller, D., and Hammerling, G. J. 1992. Species-specific binding of CD4 to the beta 2 domain of major histocompatibility complex class II molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**925–932.
211. Veillette, A., Bookman, M. A., Horak, E. M., and Bolen, J. B. 1988. The CD4 and CD8 T cell surface antigens are associated with the internal membrane tyrosine-protein kinase p56lck. *Cell* **55:**301–310.
212. Veillette, A., and Davidson, D. 1992. Src-related protein tyrosine kinase and T cell receptor signaling. *Trends Genet.* **8:**61–66.
213. Criado, G., Feito, M. J., and Rojo, J. M. 1996. CD4-dependent and CD4-independent association of protein-tyrosine kinases to the T-cell receptor/CD3 complex of CD4(+) mouse T-lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1228–1234.
214. Thome, M., Duplay, P., Guttinger, M., and Acuto, O. 1995. Syk and ZAP-70 mediate recruitment of $p56^{lck}$/CD4 to the activated T-cell receptor/CD3/zeta complex. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1997–2006.
215. Baldari, C. T., Disomma, M. M., Milia, E., Bergman, M., and Telford, J. L. 1995. Interactions between the tyrosine kinases $p56^{lck}$, $p59^{fyn}$ and $p50^{csk}$ in CD4 signaling in T-cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**919–925.
216. Glaichenhaus, N., Shastri, N., Littman, D. R., and Turner, J. M. 1991. Requirements for association of p56lck with CD4 in antigen-specific signal transduction in T cells. *Cell* **64:**511–520.
217. Collins, T. L., Uniyal, S., Shin, J., Strominger, J. L., Mittler, R. S., and Burakoff, S. J. 1992. p56lck association with CD4 is required for the interaction between CD4 and the TCR/CD3 complex and for optimal antigen stimulation. *J. Immunol.* **148:**2159–2162.
218. Konig, R., Shen, X. L., and Germain, R. N. 1995. Involvement of both major histocompatibility complex class-II alpha-chains and beta-chains in CD4 function indicates a role for ordered oligomerization in T-cell activation. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**779–787.
219. Baldari, C. T., Milia, E., Disomma, M. M., Baldoni, F., Valitutti, S., and Telford, J. L. 1995. Distinct signaling properties identify functionally different CD4 epitopes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1843–1850.
220. Shin, J., Doyle, C., Yang, Z., Kappes, D., and Strominger, J. L. 1990. Structural features of the cytoplasmic region of CD4 required for internalization. *EMBO J.* **9:**425–434.
221. Rudd, C. E. 1990. CD4, CD8 and the TCR–CD3 complex: A novel class of protein-tyrosine kinase receptor. *Immunol. Today* **11:**400–406.
222. Harris, M. P. G., and Neil, J. C. 1994. Myristoylation-dependent binding of HIV-1 NEF to CD4. *J. Mol. Biol.* **241:**136–142.

223. Aiken, C., Krause, L., Chen, Y. L., and Trono, D. 1996. Mutational analysis of HIV-1 NEF—Identification of 2 mutants that are temperature-sensitive for CD4 down-regulation. *Virology* **217**:293–300.
224. Bandres, J. C., Shaw, A. S., and Ratner, L. 1995. HIV1 NEF protein down-regulation of CD4 surface expression—Relevance of the LCK binding domain of CD4. *Virology* **207**:338–341.
225. Garcia, J. V., and Miller, A. D. 1991. Serine phosphorylation-independent downregulation of cell-surface CD4 by NEF. *Nature* **350**:508–511.
226. Collette, Y., Dutartre, H., Benziane, A., Ramosmorales, F., and Benarous, R. 1996. Physical and functional interaction of NEF with LCK—HIV-1 NEF-induced T-cell signaling defects. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:6333–6341.
227. Camerini, D., and Seed, B. A. 1990. A CD4 domain important for HIV-mediated syncytium formation lies outside the virus binding site. *Cell* **60**:747–754.
228. Moebius, U., Clayton, L. K., Abraham, S., Harrison, S. C., and Reinherz, E. L. 1992. The human immunodeficiency virus GP120 binding site on CD4: Delineation by quantitative equilibrium and kinetic binding studies of mutants in conjunction with a high-resolution CD4 atomic structure. *J. Exp. Med.* **176**:507–517.
229. Maddon, P. J., Dalgleish, A. G., McDougal, J. S., Clapham, P. R., Weiss, R. A., and Axel, R. 1986. The T4 gene encodes the AIDS virus receptor and is expressed in the immune system and the brain. *Cell* **47**:333–348.
230. Klatzmann, D., Champagne, E., Chamaret, S., Gruest, J., Guetard, D., Hercend, T., Gluckman, J. C., and Montagnier, L. 1984. T-lymphocyte T4 molecule behaves as the receptor for human retrovirus LAV. *Nature* **312**:767–768.
231. Dalgleish, A. G., Beverley, P. C., Clapham, P. R., Crawford, D. H., Greaves, M. F., and Weiss, R. A. 1984. The CD4 (T4) antigen is an essential component of the receptor for the AIDS retrovirus. *Nature* **312**:763–767.
232. Swain, S. L. 1983. T cell subsets and recognition of MHC class. *Immunol. Rev.* **74**:129–142.
233. von Boehmer, H., Kisielow, P., Kishi, H., Scott, B., Borgulya, P., and Teh, H. S. 1989. The expression of CD4 and CD8 accessory molecules on mature T cells is not random but correlates with the specificity of the alpha beta receptor for antigen. *Immunol. Rev.* **109**:143–151.
234. Johnson, P., and Williams, A. L. 1986. Striking similarities between antigen receptor J pieces and sequence in the second chain of the murine CD8 antigen. *Nature* **323**:74–76.
235. Parrott, D. M. V., Tait, C., MacKenzie, S., Mowat, A., Davies, M. D., and Micklem, H. S. 1983. Analysis of the effector functions of different populations of mucosal lymphocytes. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **409**:307–320.
236. Ratnofsky, S. E., Peterson, A., Greenstain, J. L., and Burakoff, S. J. 1987. Expression and function of CD8 in a murine T cell hybridoma. *J. Exp. Med.* **166**:1747–1757.
237. Letourneur, F., Gabert, J., Cosson, P., Blanc, D., Davoust, J., and Malissen, B. A. 1990. A signaling role for the cytoplasmic segment of the CD8 alpha chain detected under limiting stimulatory conditions. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:2339–2343.
238. Miceli, M. C., von Hoegen, P., and Parnes, J. R. 1991. Adhesion versus coreceptor function of CD4 and CD8: Role of the cytoplasmic tail in coreceptor activity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:2623–2627.
239. Salter, R. D., Benjamin, R. J., Wesley, P. K., Buxton, S. E., Garrett, T. P. J., Clayberger, C., Krensky, A. M., Norment, A. M., Littman, D. R., and Parham, P. 1990. A binding site for the T-cell co-receptor CD8 on the a3 domain of HLA-2. *Nature* **345**:41–46.
240. Connolly, J. M., Hansen, T. H., Ingold, A. L., and Potter, T. A. 1990. Recognition by CD8 on cytotoxic T lymphocytes is ablated by several substitutions in the class I alpha 3 domain: CD8 and the T-cell receptor recognize the same class I molecule. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:2137–2141.
241. Zamoyska, R., Derham, P., Gorman, S.D., von Hoegen, P., Bolen, J. B., Veillette, A., and Parnes, J. R. 1989. Inability of CD8 alpha polypeptides to associate with p56lck correlates with impaired function in vitro and lack of expression in vivo. *Nature* **342**:278–281.
242. Aldrich, C. J., Hammer, R. E., Jones-Youngblood, S., Koszinowski, U., Hood, L., Stroynowski, I., and Forman, J. 1991. Negative and positive selection of antigen-specific cytotoxic T lymphocytes affected by the alpha 3 domain of MHC I molecules. *Nature* **352**:718–721.
243. Ingold, A. L., Landel, C., Knall, C., Evans, G. A., and Potter, T. A. 1991. Co-engagement of CD8 with the T cell receptor is required for negative selection. *Nature* **352**:721–728.
244. Killeen, N., Moriarty, A., Teh, H. S., and Littman, D. R. 1992. Requirement for CD8–major histocompatibility complex class I interaction in positive and negative selection of developing T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **176**:89–97.

245. Ramsdell, F., and Fowlkes, B. J. 1989. Engagement of CD4 and CD8 accessory molecules is required for T cell maturation. *J. Immunol.* **143:**1467–1477.
246. Zuniga Pflucker, J. C., Jones, L. A., Longo, D. L., and Kruisbeek, A. M. 1990. CD8 is required during positive selection of CD4−/CD8+ T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **171:**427–437.
247. Fung-Leung, W. P., Schilham, M. W., Rahemtulla, A., Kundig, T. M., Vollenweider, M., and Potter, J. 1991. CD8 is needed for development of cytotoxic T cells but not helper T cells. *Cell* **65:**443–449.
248. Norment, A. M., Salter, R. D., Parham, P., Engelhard, V. H., and Littman, D. R. 1988. Cell–cell adhesion mediated by CD8 and MHC class I molecules. *Nature* **336:**79–81.
249. Potter, T. A., Rajan, T. V., Dick, R. F., and Bluestone, J. A. 1989. Substitution at residue 227 of H-2 class I molecules abrogates recognition by CD8-dependent, but not CD8-independent, cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *Nature* **337:**73–79.
250. Salter, R. D., Norment, A. M., Chen, B. P., Clayberger, C., Krensky, A. M., Littman, D. R., and Parham, P. 1989. Polymorphism in the alpha 3 domain of HLA-A molecules affects binding to CD8. *Nature* **338:**345–347.
251. Turner, J. M., Brodsky, M. H., Irving, B. A., Levin, S. D., Perlmutter, R. M., and Littman, D. R. 1990. Interaction of the unique N-terminal region of tyrosine kinase p56lck with cytoplasmic domains of CD4 and CD8 is mediated by cysteine motifs. *Cell* **60:**755–765.
252. Linsley, P. S., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1993. The role of the CD28 receptor during T cell responses to antigen. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**191–212.
253. June, C. H., Ledbetter, J. A., Linsley, P. S., and Thompson, C. B. 1990. Role of the CD28 receptor in T cell activation. *Immunol. Today* **11:**211–216.
254. Shahinian, A., Pfeffer, K., Lee, K. P., Kundig, T. M., Kishihara, K., Wakeham, A., Kawai, K., Ohashi, P. S., Thompson, C. B., and Mak. T. W. 1993. Differential T cell costimulatory requirements in CD28-deficient mice. **Science 261:**609–212.
255. Gross, J. A., St. John, T., and Allison, J. P. 1990. The murine homologue of the T lymphocyte antigen CD28. Molecular cloning and cell surface expression. *J. Immunol.* **144:**3201–3210.
256. Gross, J. A., Callas, E., and Allison, J. P. 1992. Identification and distribution of the costimulatory receptor CD28 in the mouse. *J. Immunol.* **149:**380–388.
257. Turka, L. A., Ledbetter, J. A., Lee, K., June, C. H., and Thompson, C. B. 1990. CD28 is an inducible T cell surface antigen that transduces a proliferative signal in $CD3^+$ mature thymocytes. *J. Immunol.* **144:**1646–1653.
258. Liu, Y., and Linsley, P. S. 1992. Costimulation of T-cell growth. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **4:**265–270.
259. Peach, R. J., Bajorath, J., Naemura, J., Leytze, G., Greene, J., Aruffo, A., and Linsley, P. S. 1995. Both extracellular immunoglobin-like domains of CD80 contain residues critical for binding T cell surface receptors CTLA-4 and CD28. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**21181–21187.
260. Freeman, G. J., Gribben, J. G., Boussiotis, V. A., Ng, J. W., Restivo, J. A., Jr., Lombard, L. A., Gray, G. S., and Nadler, L. M. 1993. Cloning of B7-2: A CTLA-4 counter-receptor that costimulates human T cell proliferation. *Science* **262:**909–911.
261. Lanier, L. L., O'Fallon, S., Somoza, C., Phillips, J. H., Linsley, P. S., Okumura, K., Ito, D., and Azuma, M. 1995. CD80 (B7) and CD86 (B70) provide similar costimulatory signals for T cell proliferation, cytokine production and generation of CTL. *J. Immunol.* **154:**97–105.
262. Hathcock, K. S., Laszlo, G., Pucillo, C., Linsley, P., and Hoedes, R. J., Comparative analysis of B7-1 and B7-2 costimulatory ligands: Expression and function. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**631–640.
263. Prasad, K. V., Cai, Y. C., Raab, M., Duckworth, B., Cantley, L., Shoelson, S. E., and Rudd, C. E. 1994. T-cell antigen CD28 interacts with the lipid kinase phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase by a cytoplasmic Tyr(P)-Met-Xaa-Met motif. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**2834–2838.
264. Lu, Y., Phillips, C. A., Bjorndahl, J. M., and Trevillyan, J. M. 1994. CD28 signal transduction: Tyrosine phosphorylation and receptor association of phosphoinositide-3 kinase correlate with Ca^{2+}-independent costimulatory activity: *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2732–2739.
265. Crooks, M. E. C., Littman, D. R., Carter, R. H., Fearon, D. T., Weiss, A., and Stein, P. H. 1995. CD28-mediated costimulation in the absence of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase association and activation. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15:**6820–6828.
266. Kundig, T. M., Shahinian, A., Kawai, K., Mittrucker, H. W., Sebzda, E., Bachmann, M. F., Mak, T. W., and Onashi, P. S. 1996. Duration of TCR stimulation determines costimulatory requirement of T-cells. *Immunity* **5:**41–52.
267. Harding, F. A., McArthur, J. G., Gross, J. A., Raulet, D. H., and Allison, J. P. 1992. CD28-mediated signalling co-stimulates murine T cells and prevents induction of anergy in T-cell clones. *Nature* **356:**607–609.

268. Linsley, P. S., Brady, W., Grosmaire, L., Aruffo, A., Damle, N. K., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1991. Binding of the B cell activation antigen B7 to CD28 costimulates T cell proliferation and interleukin 2 mRNA accumulation. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**721–730.
269. Schwartz, R. H. 1996. Models of T-cell anergy—Is there a common molecular mechanism? *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**1–8.
270. McArthur, J. G., and Raulet, D. H. 1993. CD28-induced costimulation of T helper type 2 cells mediated by induction of responsiveness to interleukin 4. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1645–1653.
271. Thompson, C. B., Lindsten, T., Ledbetter, J. A., Kunkel, S. L., Young, H. A., Emerson, S. G., Leiden, J. M., and June, C. H. 1989. CD28 activation pathway regulates the production of multiple T-cell-derived lymphokines/cytokines. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**1333–1337.
272. Koulova, L., Clark, E. A., Shu, G., and Dupont, B. 1991. The CD28 ligand B7/BB1 provides costimulatory signal for alloactivation of CD4+ T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**759–762.
273. Damle, N. K., Klussman, K., Linsley, P. S., and Aruffo, A. 1992. Differential costimulatory effects of adhesion molecules B7, ICAM-1, LFA-3, and VCAM-1 on resting and antigen-primed CD4+ T lymphocyte. *J. Immunol.* **148:**1985–1992.
274. Corry, D. B., Reiner, S. L., Linsley, P. S., and Locksley, R. M. 1994. Differential effects of blockade of CD28-B7 on the development of Th1 or Th2 effector cells in experimental leishmaniasis. *J. Immunol.* **153:**4142–4148.
275. Seder, R. A., Germain, R. N., Linsley, P. S., and Paul, W. E. 1994. CD28-mediated costimulation of interleukin 2 (IL-2) production plays a critical role in T cell priming for IL-4 and interferon gamma production. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**299–304.
276. King, C. L., Stupi, R. J., Craighead, N., June, C. H., and Thyphronitis, G. 1995. CD28 activation promotes Th2 subset differentiation by human $CD4^+$ cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1237–1241.
277. van der Pouw-Kraan, T., Van Kooten, C., Rensink, I., and Aarden, L. 1992. Interleukin (IL)-4 production by human T cells: Differential regulation of IL-4 vs. IL-2 production. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**1237–1241.
278. Smith, K. A. 1988. The interleukin 2 receptor. *Adv. Immunol.* **42:**165–179.
279. Schwartz, R. H. 1992. Costimulation of T lymphocytes: The role of CD28, CTLA-4, and B7/BB1 in interleukin-1 production and immunotherapy. *Cell* **71:**1065–1068.
280. Ohashi, Y., Takeshita, T., Nagata, K., Mori, S., and Sugamura, K. 1989. Differential expression of the IL-2 receptor subunits, p55 and p75 on various populations of primary peripheral blood mononuclear cells. *J. Immunol.* **143:**3548–3555.
281. Kang, S. M., Beverly, B., Tran, A. C., Brorson, K., Schwartz, R. H., and Lenardo, M. J. 1992. Transactivation by AF-1 is a molecular target of T cell cloning anergy. *Science* **257:**1134–1138.
282. Otten, G. R., and Germain, R. N. 1991. Split anergy in a CD8+ T cell: Receptor-dependent cytolysis in the absence of interleukin-2 production. *Science* **251:**1228–1231.
283. Raulet, D. H. 1985. Expression and function of interleukin-2 receptors on immature thymocytes. *Nature* **314:**101–103.
284. Ceredig, R., Lynch, F., and Newman, P. 1987. Phenotypic properties, interleukin 2 production, and developmental origin of a "mature" subpopulation of Lyt-2− L3T4-mouse thymocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84:**8578–8582.
285. Ceredig, R., Lowenthal, J. W., Nabholz, M., and MacDonald, H. R. 1985. Expression of interleukin-2 receptors as a differentiation marker on intrathymic stem cells. *Nature* **314:**98–100.
286. von Boehmer, H., Crisanti, A., Kisielow, P., and Haas, W. 1985. Absence of growth by most receptor-expressing fetal thymocytes in the presence of interleukin-2. *Nature* **314:**539–540.
287. Zuniga Pfluecker, J. C., Smith, K. A., Tentori, L., Pardoll, D. M., Longo, D. L., and Kruisbeek, A. M. 1990. Are the IL-2 receptors expressed in the murine fetal thymus functional? *Dev. Immunol.* **1:**59–66.
288. Jenkinson, E. J., Kingston, R., and Owen, J. J. 1987. Importance of IL-2 receptors in intrathymic generation of cells expressing T-cell receptors. *Nature* **329:**160–162.
289. Tentori, L., Longo, D. L., Zuniga Pfluecker, J. C., Wing, C., and Kruisbeek, A. M. 1988. Essential role of the interleukin-2 receptor pathway in thymocyte maturation in vivo. *J. Exp. Med.* **168:**1741–1747.
290. Kundig, T. M., Schorle, H., Bachmann, M. F., Hengartner, H., Zinkernagel, R. M., and Horak, I. 1993. Immune responses in interleukin-2-deficient mice. *Science* **262:**1059–1061.
291. Schorle, H., Holtschke, T., Hunig, T., Schimpl, A., and Horak, I. 1991. Development and function of T cells in mice rendered interleukin-2 deficient by gene targeting. *Nature* **352:**621–624.
292. Sadlack, B., Merz, H., Schorle, H., Schimpl, A., Feller, A. C., and Horak, I. 1993. Ulcerative colitis-like disease in mice with a disrupted interleukin-2 gene. *Cell* **75:**253–261.
293. Suzuki, H., Kundig, T. M., Furlonger, C., Wakeham, A., Timms, E., Matsuyama, T., Schmits, R., Simard,

J. J. L., Ohashi, P. S., Griesser, H., Taniguchi, T., Paige, C. J., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Deregulated T-cell activation and autoimmunity in mice lacking interleukin-2 receptor-beta. *Science* **268:**1472–1476.

294. Ma, A., Datta, M., Margosian, E., Chen, J. Z., and Horak, I. 1995. T-cells, but not B-cells, are required for bowel inflammation in interleukin 2-deficient mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1567–1572.
295. Simpson, S. J., Mizoguchi, E., Allen, D., Bhan, A. K., and Terhorst, C. 1995. Evidence that CD4(+), but not CD8(+) T-cell are responsible for murine interleukin-2-deficient colitis. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2618–2625.
296. Hatakeyama, M., Kono, T., Kobayashi, N., Kawahara, A., Levin, S. D., Perlmutter, R. M., and Taniguchi, T. 1991. Interaction of the IL-2 receptor with the src-family kinase p56lck: Identification of novel intermolecular association. *Science* **252:**1523–1528.
297. Minami, Y., Kono, T., Miyazaki, T., and Taniguchi, T. 1993. The IL-2 receptor complex: Its structure, function, and target genes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**245–268.
298. Evans, G. A., Goldsmith, M. A., Johnston, J. A., Xu, W. D., Weiler, S. R., Erwin, R., Howard, O. M. Z., Abraham, R. T., O'Shea, J. J., Greene, W. C., and Farrar, W. L. 1995. Analysis of interleukin-2-dependent signal-transduction through the SHC/GRB2 adapter pathway—Interleukin-2-dependent mitogenesis does not require SHC phosphorylation or receptor association. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**28858–28863.
299. Kirken, R. A., Rui, H., Malabarba, M. G., Howard, O. M., Kawamura, M., O'Shea, J. J., and Farrar, W. L. 1995. Activation of JAK3, but not JAK1, is critical for IL-2 induced proliferation and STATS recruitment by a COOH-terminal region of the IL-2 receptor beta-chain. *Cytokine* **7:**689–700.
300. Rayter, S. I., Woodrow, M., Lucas, S. C., Cantrell, D. A., and Downward, J. 1992. p21ras mediates control of IL-2 gene promoter function in T cell activation. *EMBO J.* **11:**4549–4556.
301. Woodrow, M., Rayter, S., Downward, J., and Cantrell, D. A. 1993. p21ras function is important for T cell antigen receptor and protein kinase C regulation of nuclear factor of activated cells. *J. Immunol.* **150:**1–9.
302. Fields, P. E., Gajewski, T. F., and Fitch, F. W. 1996. Blocked ras activation in anergic CD4$^+$ T-cells. *Science* **271:**1276–1278.
303. Su, B., Estela, J., Hibi, M., Kallunki, T., Karin, M., and Ben-Neriah, Y. 1994. JNK is involved in signal integration during costimulation of T lymphocytes. *Cell* **77:**727–736.
304. Izquierdo, M., Leevers, S. J., Marshall, C. J., and Cantrell, D. 1993. p21ras couples the T cell antigen receptor to extracellular signal-regulated kinase 2 in T lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1199–1208.
305. Izquierdo, M., Leevers, S. J., Williams, D. H., Marshall, C. J., Weiss, A., and Cantrell, D. 1994. The role of protein kinase C in the regulation of extracellular signal-regulated kinase by the T cell antigen receptor. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2462–2468.
306. Sundstedt, A., Sigvardsson, M., Leanderson, T., Hedlund, G., and Dohlsten, M. 1996. In-vivo anergized CD4$^+$ T-cells express perturbed AP-1 and NF-kappa-B transcription factors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93:**979–984.
307. Becker, J. C., Brabletz, T., Kirchner, T., Conrad, C. T., and Brocker, E. B. 1995. Negative transcriptional regulation in anergic T-cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**2375–2378.
308. Jain, J., Loh, C., and Rao, A. 1995. Transcriptional regulation of the IL-2 gene. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **7:**333–342.
309. Pingel, J. T., and Thomas, M. L. 1989. Evidence that the leukocyte-common antigen is required for antigen-induced T lymphocyte proliferation. *Cell* **58:**1055–1065.
310. Weiss, A., Irving, B. A., Tan, L. K., and Koretzky, G. A. 1991. Signal transduction by the T cell antigen receptor. *Semin. Immunol.* **3:**313–324.
311. Koretzky, G. A., Picus, J., Thomas, M. L., and Weiss, A. 1990. Tyrosine phosphatase CD45 is essential for coupling T-cell antigen receptor to the phosphatidyl inositol pathway. *Nature* **346:**66–68.
312. Fischer, E. H., Charbonneau, H., and Tonks, N. K. 1991. Protein tyrosine phosphatases: A diverse family of intracellular and transmembrane enzymes. *Science* **253:**401–406.
313. Trowbridge, I. S., and Thomas, M. L. 1994. CD45: An emerging role as a protein tyrosine phosphatase required for lymphocyte activation and development. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12:**85–116.
314. Chan, A. C., Desai, D. M., and Weiss, A. 1994. The role of protein tyrosine kinases and protein tyrosine phosphatases in T cell antigen receptor signal transduction. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12:**555–592.
315. Koretzky, G. A., Kohmetscher, M. A., Kadleck, T., and Weiss, A. 1992. Restoration of T cell receptor-mediated signal transduction by transfection of CD45 cDNA into a CD45-deficient variant of the Jurkat T cell line. *J. Immunol.* **149:**1138–1142.
316. Shiroo, M., Goff, L., Biffen, M., Shivnan, E., and Alexander, D. 1992. CD45 tyrosine phosphatase-activated P59FYN couples the T cell antigen receptor to pathways of diacylglycerol production, protein kinase C activation and calcium influx. *EMBO J.* **11:**4887–4897.

317. Kishihara, K., Penninger, J., Wallace, V. A., Kundig, T. M., Kawai, K., Wakeham, A., Timms, E., Pfeffer, K., Ohashi, P. S., Thomas, M. L., Furlonger, C., Paige, C. J., and Mak, T. W. 1993. Normal B lymphocyte development but impaired T cell maturation in CD45-exon 6 protein tyrosine phosphatase-deficient mice. *Cell* **74:**143–156.
318. Cyster, J. G., Healy, J. I., Kishihara, K., Mak, T. W., Thomas, M. L., and Goodnow, C. C. 1996. Regulation of B-lymphocyte negative and positive selection of tyrosine phosphatase CD45. *Nature* **381:**325–328.
319. Akbar, A. N., Terry, L., Timms, A., Beverley, P. C., and Janossy, G. 1988. Loss of CD45R and gain of UCHL1 reactivity is a feature of primed T cells. *J. Immunol.* **140:**2171–2178.
320. Yamada, A., Kaneyuki, T., Hara, A., Rothstein, D. M., and Yokoyama, M. M. 1992. CD45 isoform expression in human neonatal T cells: Expression and turnover of CD45 isoforms on neonatal versus adult T cells after activation. *Cell. Immunol.* **142:**114–124.
321. Fujii, Y., Okumura, M., Inada, K., and Nakahara, K. 1992. Reversal of CD45R isoform switching in CD8+ T cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **139:**176–184.
322. Sanders, M. E., Makgoba, M. W., Sharrow, S. O., Stephany, D., Springer, T. A., Young, H. A., and Shaw, S. 1988. Human memory T lymphocytes express increased levels of three cell adhesion molecules (LFA-3, CD2, and LFA-1) and three other molecules (UCHL1, CDw29, and Pgp-1) and have enhanced IFN-gamma production. *J. Immunol.* **140:**1401–1407.
323. Gray, D. 1993. Immunological memory. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**49–77.
324. Rogers, P. R., Pilapil, S., Hayakawa, K., Romain, P. L., and Parker, D. C. 1992. CD45 alternative exon expression in murine and human CD4+ T cell subsets. *J. Immunol.* **148:**4054–4065.
325. Lee, W. T., and Vitetta, E. S. 1992. Changes in expression of CD45R during the development of Th1 and Th2 cell lines. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**1455–1459.
326. Beverley, P. C., Daser, A., Michie, C. A., and Wallace, D. L. 1992. Functional subsets of T cells defined by isoforms of CD45. *Biochem. Soc. Trans.* **20:**184–187.
327. Smith, S. H., Brown, M. H., Rowe, D., Callard, R. E., and Beverley, P. C. 1986. Functional subsets of human helper-inducer cells defined by a new monoclonal antibody, UCHL1. *Immunology* **58:**63–70.
328. Mason, D. 1992. Subsets of CD4+ T cells defined by their expression of different isoforms of the leucocyte-common antigen, CD45. *Biochem. Soc. Trans.* **20:**188–190.
329. Birkeland, M. L., Kraus, T., Tardelli, L., and Pure, E. 1992. Progressive changes in CD45RB phenotype and lymphokine production by murine CD4+ T cells after alloantigen exposure. *Immunology* **75:**632–638.
330. Stamenkovic, I., Sgroi, D., Aruffo, A., Sy, M. S., and Anderson, T. 1991. The B lymphocyte adhesion molecule CD22 interacts with leukocyte common antigen CD45RO on T cells and alpha 2-6 sialyltransferase, CD75, on B cells. *Cell* **66:**1133–1144.
331. Aruffo, A., Kanner, S. B., Sgroi, D., Ledbetter, J. A., and Stamenkovic, I. 1992. CD22-mediated stimulation of T cells regulates T-cell receptor/CD3-induced signaling. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**10242–10246.
332. Schraven, B., Samstag, Y., Altevogt, P., and Meuer, S. C. 1990. Association of CD2 and CD45 on human T lymphocytes. *Nature* **345:**71–74.
333. Volarevic, S., Niklinska, B. B., Burns, C. M., June, C. H., Weissman, A. M., and Ashwell, J. D. 1993. Regulation of TCR signaling by CD45 lacking transmembrane and extracellular domains. *Science* **260:**541–544.
334. Desai, D. M., Sap, J., Schlessinger, J., and Weiss, A. 1993. Ligand-mediated negative regulation of a chimeric transmembrane receptor tyrosine phosphatase. *Cell* **73:**541–554.
335. Desai, D. M., Sap, J., Silvennoinen, O., Schlessinger, J., and Weiss, A. 1994. The catalytic activity of the CD45 membrane-proximal phosphatase domain is required for TCR signaling and regulation. *EMBO J.* **13:**4002–4010.
336. Hovis, R. R., Donovan, J. A., Musci, M. A., Motto, D. G., Goldman, F. D., Ross, S. E., and Koretzky, G. A. 1993. Rescue of signaling by a chimeric protein containing the cytoplasmic domain of CD45. *Science* **260:**544–546.
337. Niklinska, B. B., Hou, D., June, C., Weissman, A. M., and Ashwell, J. D. 1994. CD45 tyrosine phosphatase activity and membrane anchoring are required for T-cell antigen receptor signaling. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14:**8078–8084.
338. Duplay, P., Alcover, A., Fargeas, C., Sekaly, R. P., and Branton, P. E. 1996. An activated epidermal growth-factor receptor/LCK chimera restores early T-cell receptor-mediated calcium response in a CD45-deficient T-cell line. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**17896–17902.
339. Burns, C. M., Sakaguchi, K., Appella, E., and Ashwell, J. D. 1994. CD45 regulation of tyrosine phosphorylation and enzyme activity of src family kinases. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**13594–13600.
340. McFarland, E. D., Hurley, T. R., Pingel, J. T., Sefton, B. M., Shaw, A., and Thomas, M. L. 1993.

Correlation between SRC family member regulation by the protein-tyrosine-phosphatase CD45 and transmembrane signaling through the T-cell receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**1402–1406.

341. Hurley, T. R., Hyman, R., and Sefton, B. M. 1993. Differential effects of expression of the CD45 tyrosine protein phosphatase on the tyrosine phosphorylation of the LCK, FYN, and c-SRC tyrosine protein kinases. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13:**1651–1656.
342. Ostergaard, H. L., and Trowbridge, I. S. 1990. Coclustering CD45 with CD4 or CD8 alters the phosphorylation and kinase activity of p56lck. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**347–350.
343. Mustelin, T., Pessa Morikawa, T., Autero, M., Gassmann, M., Andersson, L. C., Gahmberg, C. G., and Burn, P. 1992. Regulation of the p59fyn protein tyrosine kinase by the CD45 phosphotyrosine phosphatase. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**1173–1178.
344. Mustelin, T., Coggeshall, K. M., and Altman, A. 1989. Rapid activation of the T-cell tyrosine protein kinase pp56lck by the CD45 phosphotyrosine phosphatase. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**6302–6306.
345. Ostergaard, J. L. 1988. Expression of CD45 alters phosphorylation of the lck-encoded tyrosine protein kinase in murine lymphoma T cell lines. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**4232–4236.
346. Brunet, J. F., Denizot, F., Luciani, M. F., Roux Dosseto, M., Suzan, M., Mattei, M. G., and Golstein, P. A. 1987. A new member of the immunoglobulin superfamily—CTLA-4. *Nature* **328:**267–270.
347. Linsley, P. S., Greene, J. L., Tan, P., Bradshaw, J., Ledbetter, J. A., Anasetti, C., and Damle, N. K. 1992. Coexpression and functional cooperation of CTLA-4 and CD28 on activated T lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1595–1604.
348. Linsley, P. S., Brady, W., Urnes, M., Grosmaire, L. S., Damle, N. K., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1991. CTLA-4 is a second receptor for the B cell activation antigen B7. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**561–569.
349. Howard, T. A., Rochelle, J. M., and Seldin, M. F. 1991. CD28 and CTLA-4, two related members of the Ig supergene family, are tightly linked on proximal mouse chromosome 1. *Immunogenetics* **33:**74–76.
350. Lafage Pochitaloff, M., Costello, R., Couez, D., Simonetti, J., Mannoni, P., Mawas, C., and Olive, D. 1990. Human CD28 and CTLA-4 Ig superfamily genes are located on chromosome 2 at bands q33-q34. *Immunogenetics* **31:**198–201.
351. Harper, K., Balzano, C., Rouvier, E., Mattei, M. G., Luciani, M. F., and Golstein, P. 1991. CTLA-4 and CD28 activated lymphocyte molecules are closely related in both mouse and human as to sequence, message expression, gene structure, and chromosomal location. *J. Immunol.* **147:**1037–1044.
352. Lindsten, T., Lee, K. P., Harris, E. S., Petryniak, B., Craighead, N., Reynolds, P. J., Lombard, D. B., Freeman, G. J., Nadler, L. M., Gray, G. S., Thompson, C. B., and June, C. H. 1993. Characterization of CTLA-4 structure and expression on human T cells. *J. Immunol.* **151:**3489–3499.
353. Freeman, G. J., Lombard, D. B., Gimmi, C. D., Brod, S. A., Lee, K., Laning, J. C., Hafler, D. A., Dorf, M. E., Gray, G. S., Reiser, H., June, C. H., Thompson, C. B., and Nadler, L. M. 1992. CTLA-4 and CD28 mRNA are coexpressed in most T cells after activation. Expression of CTLA-4 and CD28 mRNA does not correlate with the pattern of lymphokine production. *J. Immunol.* **149:**3795–3801.
354. June, C. H., Bluestone, J. A., Nadler, L. M., and Thompson, C. B. 1994. The B7 and CD28 receptor families. *Immunol. Today* **15:**321–331.
355. Guinan, E. C., Gribben, J. G., Boussiotis, V. A., Freeman, G. J., and Nadler, L. M. 1994. Pivotal role of the B7–CD28 pathway in transplantation tolerance and tumor immunity. *Blood* **84:**3261–3282.
356. Linsley, P. S., Nadler, S. G., Bajorath, J., Peach, R., Leung, H. T., Rogers, J., Bradshaw, J., Stebbins, M., Leytze, G., Brady, W., Malacko, A. R., Marquardt, H., and Shaw, S. Y. 1995. Binding stoichiometry of the cytotoxic T lymphocyte-associated molecule-4 (CTLA-4). A disulfide-linked homodimer binds two CD86 molecules. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**15417–15424.
357. Kearney, E. R., Walunas, T. L., Karr, R. W., Morton, P. A., Loh, D. Y., Bluestone, J. A., and Jenkins, M. K. 1995. Antigen-dependent clonal expansion of a trace population of antigen-specific $CD4^+$ T-cells in vivo is dependent on CD28 costimulation and inhibited by CTLA-4. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1032–1036.
358. Harlan, D. M., Abe, R., Lee, K. P., and June, C. H. 1995. Potential roles of the B7 and CD28 receptor families in autoimmunity and immune evasion. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **75:**99–111.
359. Linsley, P. S. 1995. Distinct roles for CD28 and cytotoxic T-lymphocyte-associated molecule-4 receptors during T-cell activation. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**289–292.
360. Waterhouse, P., Penninger, J. M., Timms, E., Wakeham, A., Shahinian, A., Lee, K. P., Thompson, C. B., Griesser, H., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Lymphoproliferative disorders with early lethality in mice deficient in CTLA-4. *Science* **270:**985–988.
361. Marengere, L. E., Waterhouse, P., Duncan G. S., Mittrucker, H. W., Feng, G. S., and Mak, T. W. 1996. Regulation of T cell receptor signaling by tyrosine phosphatase STP association with CTLA-4. *Science* **272:**1170–1173.

362. Springer, T. A., Dustin, M. L., Kishimoto, T. K., and Marlin, S. D. 1987. The lymphocyte function-associated LFA-1, CD2, and LFA-3 molecules: Cell adhesion receptors of the immune system. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **5**:223–252.
363. Makgoba, M. W., Sanders, M. E., and Shaw, S. 1989. The CD2–LFA-3 and LFA-1–ICAM-pathways relevance to T-cell recognition. *Immunol. Today* **10**:417–422.
364. Springer, T. A. 1990. Adhesion receptors of the immune system. *Nature* **346**:425–434.
365. Mitnacht, R., Tacke, M., and Hunig, T. 1995. Expression of cell-interaction molecules by immature rat thymocytes during passage through the CD4(+)8(+) compartment—developmental regulation and induction by T-cell receptor engagement of CD2, CD5, CD28, CD11a, CD44 and CD53. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:328–332.
366. Sen, J., Arceci, R. J., Jones, W., and Burakoff, S. J. 1989. Expression and ontogeny of murine CD2. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19**:1297–1302.
367. Cantley, L. C., Auger, K. R., Carpenter, C., Duckworth, B., Graziani, A., Kapeller, R., and Soltoff, S. 1991. Oncogenes and signal transduction. *Cell* **64**:281–302.
368. Mentz, F., Mossalayi, M. D., Ouaaz, F., and Debre, P. 1995. Involvement of cAMP in CD3 T cell receptor complex- and CD2-mediated apoptosis of human thymocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1798–1801.
369. Karmann, K., Hughes, C. C. W., Fanslow, W. C., and Pober, J. S. 1996. Endothelial cells augment the expression of CD4 ligand on newly activated human $CD4^+$ T-cells through a CD2/LFA-3 signaling pathway. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:610–617.
370. Osborn, L., Day, E. S., Miller, G. T., Karpusas, M., Tizard, R., and Meuer, S. C. 1995. Amino acid residues required for binding of lymphocyte function-associated antigen-3 (CD58) to its counter-receptor CD2. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:429–434.
371. Murray, A. J., Lewis, S. J., Barclay, A. N., and Brady, R. L. 1995. One sequence, 2 folds—A metastable structure of CD2. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:7337–7341.
372. Dustin, M. L., Ferguson, L. M., Chan, P. Y., Springer, T. A., and Golan, D. E. 1996. Visualization of CD2 interaction with LFA-3 and determination of the 2-dimensional dissociation-constant for adhesion receptors in a contact area. *J. Cell Biol.* **132**:465–474.
373. Gollab, J. A., Li, J., Reinherz, E. L., and Ritz, J. 1995. CD2 regulates responsiveness of activated T-cells to interleukin-12. *J. Exp. Med.* **182**:721–731.
374. Biancone, L., Andres, G., Ahn, H., Lim, A., Dai, C., Noelle, R., and Yagita, H. 1996. Distinct regulatory roles of lymphocyte costimulatory pathways on T-helper type 2-mediated autoimmune disease. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1473–1481.
375. Semnani, R. T., Nutman, T. B., Hochman, P., Shaw, S., and Vanseventer, G. A. 1994. Costimulation by purified intercellular-adhesion molecule-1 and lymphocyte function-associated antigen-3 induces distinct proliferation, cytokine and cell-surface antigen profiles in human naive and memory CD4(+) T-cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:2125–2135.
376. Kanner, S. B., Damle, N. K., Blake, J., Aruffo, A., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1992. CD2/LFA-3 ligation induces phospholipase-C gamma 1 tyrosine phosphorylation and regulates CD3 signalling. *J. Immunol.* **148**:2023–2029.
377. Koretzky, G. A., Picus, J., Schultz, T., and Weiss, A. 1991. Tyrosine phosphatase CD45 is required for T cell antigen receptor and CD2 mediated activation of a protein tyrosine kinase and interleukin 2 production. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:2037–2041.
378. Osman, N., Ley, S. C., and Crumpton, M. J. 1992. Evidence for an association between the T cell receptor/CD3 antigen complex and the CD5 antigen in human T lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22**:2995–3000.
379. Davies, A. A., Ley, S. C., and Crumpton, M. J. 1992. CD5 is phosphorylated on tyrosine after stimulation of the T-cell antigen receptor complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:6368–6372.
380. Vandenberghe, P., and Ceuppens, J. L. 1991. Immobilized anti-CD5 together with prolonged activation of protein kinase C induce interleukin 2-dependent T cell growth: Evidence for signal transduction through CD5. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21**:251–259.
381. Spertini, F., Stohl, W., Ramesh, N., Moody, C., and Geha, R. S. 1991. Induction of human T cell proliferation by a monoclonal antibody to CD5. *J. Immunol.* **146**:47–52.
382. Indraccolo, S., Mion, M., Zamarchi, R., Coppola, V., Calderazzo, F., Amadori, A., and Chieco Bianchi, L. 1995. A CD3+CD8+ T cell population lacking CD5 antigen expression is expanded in peripheral blood of human immunodeficiency virus-infected patients. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **77**:253–261.
383. Hassan, J., Yanni, G., Hegarty, V., Feighery, C., Bresnihan, B., and Whelan, A. 1996. Increased numbers

of CD5+ B cells and T cell receptor (TCR) gamma delta+ T cells are associated with younger age of onset in rheumatoid arthritis (RA). *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **103**:353–356.
384. Ragheb, S., and Lisak, R. P. 1990. The frequency of CD5+ B lymphocytes in the peripheral blood of patients with myasthenia gravis. *Neurology* **40**:1120–1124.
385. Araga, S., Kishimoto, M., Adachi, A., Nakayasu, H., Takenaka, T., and Takahashi, K. 1995. The CD5+ B cells and myasthenia gravis. *Autoimmunity* **20**:129–134.
386. Van de Velde, H., von Hoegen, I., Luo, W., Parnes, J. R., and Thielemans, K. 1991. The B-cell surface protein CD72/Lyb-2 is the ligand for CD5. *Nature* **351**:662–665.
387. Gordon, J. 1994. B-cell signaling via the C-type lectins CD23 and CD72. *Immunol. Today* **15**:411–417.
388. Gruss, H. J., and Dower, S. K. 1995. Tumor-necrosis-factor ligand superfamily—Involvement in the pathology of malignant lymphomas. *Blood* **85**:3378–3404.
389. Bazzoni, F., and Beutler, B. 1996. The tumor necrosis factor ligand and receptor families. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **334**:1717–1725.
390. Ogasawara, J., Suda, T., and Nagata, S. 1995. Selective apoptosis of CD4+CD8+ thymocytes by the anti-Fas antibody. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:485–491.
391. Alderson, M. R., Tough, T. W., Davis-Smith, T., Braddy, S., Falk, B., Schooley, K. A., Goodwin, R. G., Smith, C. A., Ramsdell, F., and Lynch, D. H. 1995. Fas ligand mediates activation-induced cell death in human T lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:71–77.
392. Crispe, I. N. 1994. Fatal interactions: Fas-induced apoptosis of mature T cells. *Immunity* **1**:347–349.
393. Ju, S. T., Panka, D. J., Cui, H., Ettinger, R., el Khatib, M., Sherr, D. H., Stanger, B. Z., and Marshak Rothstein, A. 1995. Fas(CD95)/FasL interactions required for programmed cell death after T-cell activation. *Nature* **373**:444–448.
394. Van Parijs, L., Ibraghimov, A., and Abbas, A. K. 1996. The roles of costimulation and Fas in T cell apoptosis and peripheral tolerance. *Immunity* **4**:321–328.
395. Griffith, T. S., Brunner, T., Fletcher, S. M., Green, D. R., and Ferguson, T. A. 1995. Fas ligand-induced apoptosis as a mechanism of immune privilege. *Science* **270**:1189–1191.
396. Rieux Laucat, F., Le Deist, F., Hivroz, C., Roberts, I. A. G., Debatin, K. M., Fischer, A., and De Villartay, J. P. 1995. Mutations in Fas associated with human lymphoproliferative syndrome and autoimmunity. *Science* **268**:1347–1351.
397. Bellgrau, D., Gold, D., Selawry, H., Moore, J., Franzusoff, A., and Duke, R. C. 1995. A role for CD95 ligand in preventing graft rejection. *Nature* **377**:630–632.
398. Suda, T., Okazaki, T., Naito, Y., Yokota, T., Arai, N., Ozaki, S., Nakao, K., and Nagata, S. 1995. Expression of the Fas ligand in cells of T cell lineage. *J. Immunol.* **154**:3806–3813.
399. Iwai, K., Miyawaki, T., Takizawa, T., Konno, A., Ohta, K., Yachie, A., Seki, H., and Taniguchi, N. 1994. Differential expression of bcl-2 and susceptibility to anti-Fas-mediated cell death in peripheral blood lymphocytes, monocytes, and neutrophils. *Blood* **84**:1201–1208.
400. Brunner, T., Mogil, R. J., LaFace, D., Yoo, N. J., Mahboubi, A., Echeverri, F., Martin, S. J., Force, W. R., Lynch, D. H., Ware, C. F., and Green, D. R. 1995. Cell-autonomous Fas (CD95)/Fas-ligand interaction mediates activation-induced apoptosis in T-cell hybridomas. *Nature* **373**:441–444.
401. Singer, G. G., and Abbas, A K. 1994. The fas antigen is involved in peripheral but not thymic deletion of T lymphocytes in T cell receptor transgenic mice. *Immunity* **1**:365–371.
402. Renno, T., Hahne, M., Tschopp, J., and MacDonald, H. R. 1996. Peripheral T-cells undergoing superantigen-induced apoptosis in-vivo express B220 and up-regulate fas and FAS ligand. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:431–437.
403. Rathmell, J. C., Cooke, M. P., Ho, W. Y., Grein, J., Townsend, S. E., Davis, M. M., and Goodnow, C. C. 1995. CD95 (Fas)-dependent elimination of self-reactive B cells upon interaction with CD4+ T cells. *Nature* **376**:181–184.
404. Rothstein, T. L., Wang, J. K., Panka, D. J., Foote, L. C., Wang, Z., Stanger, B., Cui, H., Ju, S. T., and Marshak Rothstein, A. 1995. Protection against Fas-dependent Th1-mediated apoptosis by antigen receptor engagement in B cells. *Nature* **374**:163–165.
405. Schattner, E. J., Elkon, K. B., Yoo, D. H., Tumang, J., Krammer, P. H., Crow, M. K., and Friedman, S. M. 1995. CD40 ligation induces Apo-1/Fas expression on human B lymphocytes and facilitates apoptosis through the Apo-1/Fas pathway. *J. Exp. Med.* **182**:1557–1565.
406. Rensing-Ehl, A., Frei, K., Flury, R., Matiba, B., Mariani, S. M., Weller, M., Aebischer, P., Krammer, P. H., and Fontana, A. 1995. Local Fas/APO-1 (CD95) ligand-mediated tumor cell killing in vivo. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2253–2258.

407. Lowin, B., Hahne, M., Mattmann, C., and Tschopp, J. 1994. Cytolytic T-cell cytotoxicity is mediated through perforin and Fas lytic pathways. *Nature* **370**:650–652.
408. Arase, H., Arase, N., and Saito, T. 1995. Fas-mediated cytotoxicity by freshly isolated natural killer cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:1235–1238.
409. Kaegi, D., Vignaux, F., Ledermann, B., Buerki, K., Depraetere, V., Nagata, S., Hengartner, H., and Golstein, P. 1994. Fas and perforin pathways as major mechanisms of T cell-mediated cytotoxicity. *Science* **265**:528–530.
410. Rouvier, E., Luciani, M. F., and Golstein, P. 1993. Fas involvement in Ca(2+)-independent T cell-mediated cytotoxicity. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:195–200.
411. Ashany, D., Song, X., Lacy, E., Nikolic Zugic, J., Friedman, S. M., and Elkon, K. B. 1995. Th1 CD4+ lymphocytes delete activated macrophages through the Fas/APO-1 antigen pathway. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:11225–11229.
412. Kagi, D., Ledermann, B., Burki, K., Zinkernagel, R. M., and Hengartner, H. 1996. Molecular mechanisms of lymphocyte-mediated cytotoxicity and their role in immunological protection and pathogenesis in-vivo. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **14**:207–232.
413. Suess, G., and Shortman, K. 1996. A subclass of dendritic cells kills CD4 T cells via Fas/Fas-ligand-induced apoptosis. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1789–1789.
414. Lynch, D. H., Watson, M. L., Alderson, M. R., Baum, P. R., Miller, R. E., Tough, T., Gibson, M., Davis Smith, T., Smith, C. A., Hunter, K., Bhat, D., Din, W., Goodwin, R. G., and Seldin, M. F. 1994. The mouse Fas-ligand gene is mutated in gld mice and is part of an TNF family gene cluster. *Immunity* **1**:131–136.
415. Watanabe, R., Brannan, C. I., Copeland, N. G., Jenkins, N. A., and Nagata, S. 1992. Lymphoproliferation disorder in mice explained by defects in Fas antigen that mediates apoptosis. *Nature* **356**:314–316.
416. Westendorp, M. O., Frank, R., Ochsenbauer, C., Stricker, K., Dhein, J., Walczak, H., Debatin, K. M., and Krammer, P. H. 1995. Sensitization of T cells to CD95-mediated apoptosis by HIV-1 Tat and gp 120. *Nature* **375**:497–500.
417. Davignon, D., Martz, E., Reynolds, T., Kurzinger, K., and Springer, T. A. 1981. Monoclonal antibody to a novel lymphocyte function-associated antigen (LFA-1): Mechanism of blockade of T lymphocyte-mediated killing and effects on other T and B lymphocyte functions. *J. Immunol.* **127**:590–595.
418. Sanchez Madrid, F., Krensky, A. M., Ware, C. F., Robbins, E., Strominger, J. L., Burakoff, S. J., and Springer, T. A. 1982. Three distinct antigens associated with human T-lymphocyte-mediated cytolysis: LFA-1, LFA-2, and LFA-3. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **79**:7489–7493.
419. Springer, T. A. 1994. Traffic signals for lymphocyte recirculation and leukocyte emigration: The multistep paradigm. *Cell* **76**:301–314.
420. Springer, T. A., Davignon, D., Ho, M. K., Kuerzinger, K., Martz, E., and Sanchez Madrid, F. 1982. LFA-1 and Lyt-2,3, molecules associated with T lymphocyte-mediated killing; and Mac-1, and LFA-1 homologue associated with complement receptor function. *Immunol. Rev.* **68**:171–195.
421. Starling, G. C., Mclellan, A. D., Egner, W., Sorg, R. V., Fawcett, J., Simmons, D. L., and Hart, D. N. 1995. Intercellular-adhesion molecule-3 is the predominant costimulatory ligand for leukocyte function antigen-1 on human blood dendritic cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2528–2532.
422. Sligh, J. E., Jr., Ballantyne, C. M., Rich, S. S., Hawkins, H. K., Smith, C. W., Bradley, A., and Beaudet, A. L. 1993. Inflammatory and immune responses are impaired in mice deficient in intercellular adhesion molecule 1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:8529–8533.
423. Butcher, E. C. 1991. Leukocyte–endothelial cell recognition: Three (or more) steps to specificity and diversity. *Cell* **67**:1033–1036.
424. Krensky, A. M., Sanchez Madrid, F., Robbins, E., Nagy, J. A., Springer, T. A., and Burakoff, S. J. 1983. The functional significance, distribution, and structure of LFA-1, LFA-2, and LFA-3: Cell surface antigens associated with CTL–target interactions. *J. Immunol.* **131**:611–616.
425. Scheynius, A., Camp, R. L., and Pure, E. 1993. Reduced contact sensitivity reactions in mice treated with monoclonal antibodies to leukocyte function-associated molecule-1 and intercellular adhesion molecule-1. *J. Immunol.* **150**:655–663.
426. Andersson, E. C., Christensen, J. P., Scheynius, A., Marker, O., and Thomsen, A. R. 1995. Lymphocytic choriomeningitis virus-infection is associated with long-standing perturbation of LFA-1 expression on CD8(+) T-cells. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **42**:110–118.
427. Hamann, A., Jablonski Westrich, D., Duijvestijn, A., Butcher, E. C., Baisch, H., Harder, R., and Thiele, H. G. 1988. Evidence for an accessory role of LFA-1 in lymphocyte–high endothelium interaction during homing. *J. Immunol.* **140**:693–699.

428. Camp, R. L., Scheynius, A., Johansson, C., and Pure, E. 1993. CD44 is necessary for optimal contact allergic responses but is not required for normal leukocyte extravasation. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:497–507.
429. Odum, N., Hofmann, B., Morling, N., Platz, P., Ryder, L. P., Tvede, N., Geisler, C., and Svejgaard, A. 1988. Differences between primed allogeneic T-cell responses and the primary mixed leucocyte reaction. Primed T cells become independent of the blocking effects of monoclonal antibodies against IL-1 beta and the CD5, CD11a (LFA-1), and CD11c (p 150,95) molecules. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **27**:405–411.
430. Schmits, R., Kundig, T. M., Baker, D. M., Shumaker, G., Simard, J. J. L., Duncan, G., Wakeham, A., Shahinian, A., Vanderheiden, A., Bachmann, M. F., Ohashi, P. S., Mak, T. W., and Hickstein, D. D. 1996. LFA-1-deficient mice show normal CTL responses to virus but fail to reject immunogenic tumor. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1415–1426.
431. Danilenko, D. M., Rossitto, P. V., Vandervieren, M., Letrong, H., Mcdonough, S. P., Affolter, V. K., and Moore, P. F. 1995. A novel canine leukointegrin, alpha(d)beta(2) is expressed by specific macrophage subpopulations in tissue and a minor CD8(+) lymphocyte subpopulation in peripheral blood. *J. Immunol.* **155**:35–44.
432. Ingalls, R. R., and Golenbock, D. T. 1995. CD11c/CD18, a transmembrane signaling receptor for lipopolysaccharide. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:1473–1479.
433. Anderson, D. C., Schmalsteig, F. C., Finegold, M. J., Hughes, B. J., Rothlein, R., Miller, L. J., Kohl, S., Tosi, M. F., Jacobs, R. L., Waldrop, T. C., Goldman, A. S., Shearer, W. T., and Springer, T. A. 1985. The severe and moderate phenotypes of heritable Mac-1, LFA-1 deficiency: Their quantitative definition and relation to leukocyte dysfunction and clinical features. *J. Infect. Dis.* **152**:668–689.
434. Arnaout, M. A., Spits, H., Terhorst, C., Pitt, J., and Todd, R. F., III. 1984. Deficiency of a leukocyte surface glycoprotein (LFA-1) in two patients with Mol deficiency. Effects of cell activation on Mol/LFA-1 surface expression in normal and deficient leukocytes. *J. Clin. Invest.* **74**:1291–1300.
435. Beatty, P. G., Ochs, H. D., Harlan, J. M., Price, T. H., Rosen, H., Taylor, R. F., Hansen, J. A., and Klebanoff, S. J. 1984. Absence of monoclonal-antibody-defined protein complex in boy with abnormal leucocyte function. *Lancet* **1**:535–537.
436. Buescher, E. S., Gaither, T., Nath, J., and Gallin, J. I. Abnormal adherence-related functions of neutrophils, monocytes, and Epstein-Barr virus-transformed B cells in a patient with C3bi receptor deficiency. *Blood* **65**:1382–1390.
437. Carter, W. G., Ryan, M. C., and Gahr, P. J. 1991. Epilegrin, a new cell adhesion ligand for integrin (a3β1) in epithelial basement membranes. *Cell* **65**:599–610.
438. Hemler, M. E. 1990. VLA proteins in the integrin family: Structures, functions, and their role on leukocytes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **8**:365–400.
439. Salomon, D. R., Mojcik, C. F., Chang, A. C., Wadsworth, S., Adams, D. H., Coligan, J. E., and Shevach, E. M. 1994. Constitutive activation of integrin alpha 4 beta 1 defines a unique stage of human thymocyte development. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:1573–1584.
440. Mojcik, C. F., Salomon, D. R., Chang, A. C., and Shevach, E. M. 1995. Differential expression of integrins on human thymocyte subpopulations. *Blood* **86**:4206–4217.
441. Crisa, L., Cirulli, V., Ellisman, M. H., Ishii, J. K., Elices, M. J., and Salomon, D. R. 1996. Cell-adhesion and migration are regulated at distinct stages of thymic T-cell development—The roles of fibronectin, VLA4, and VLA5. *J. Exp. Med.* **184**:215–228.
442. Boyd, R. L., Tucek, C. L., Godfrey, D. I., Izon, D. J., Wilson, T. J., Davidson, N. J., Bean, A. G., Ladyman, H. M., Ritter, M. A., and Hugo, P. 1993. The thymic microenvironment. *Immunol. Today* **14**:445–459.
443. Damle, N. K., Klussman, K., Leytze, G., Myrdal, S., Aruffo, A., Ledbetter, J. A., and Linsley, P. S. 1994. Costimulation of T lymphocytes with integrin ligands intracellular adhesion molecule-1 or vascular cell adhesion molecule-1 induces functional expression of CTLA-4, a second receptor for B7. *J. Immunol.* **152**:2686–2697.
444. Kishimoto, T. K., Larson, R. S., Corbi, A. L., Dustin, M. L., Staunton, D. E., and Springer, T. A. 1990. The leucocyte integrins. **46**:149–181.
445. Sato, T., Tachibana, K., Nojima, Y., D'Avirro, N., and Morimoto, C. 1995. Role of the VLA-4 molecule in T cell costimulation. Identification of the tyrosine phosphorylation pattern induced by the ligation of VLA-4. *J. Immunol.* **155**:2938–2947.
446. Dietsch, M. T., Chan, P. Y., Kanner, S. B., Gilliland, L. K., Ledbetter, J. A., Linsley, P. S., and Aruffo, A. 1994. Coengagement of CD2 with LFA-1 or VLA-4 by bispecific ligand fusion proteins primes T cells to respond more effectively to T cell receptor-dependent signals. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **56**:444–452.
447. Hibbs, M. L., Jakes, S., Stacker, S. A., Wallace, R. W., and Springer, T. A. 1991. The cytoplasmic domain

of the lymphocyte function associated 1 B subunit: Sites required for binding to intracellular adhesion molecule 1 and the phorbol ester-stimulated phosphorylation site. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**1227–1238.

448. Groux, H., Huet, S., Valentin, H., Pham, D., and Bernard, A. 1989. Suppressor effects and cyclic AMP accumulation by the CD29 molecule of CD4$^+$ lymphocytes. *Nature* **339:**152–154.
449. Nojima, Y., Rothstein, D. M., Sugita, K., Schlossman, S. F., and Morimoto, C. 1992. Ligation of VLA-4 on T cells stimulates tyrosine phosphorylation of a 105-kD protein. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**1045–1053.
450. Groettrup, M., and von Boehmer, H. 1993. A role for a pre-T cell receptor in T-cell development. *Immunol. Today* **14:**610–614.
451. Groettrup, M., Baron, A., Griffiths, G., Palacios, R., and von Boehmer, H. 1992. T cell receptor (TCR) beta chain homodimers on the surface of immature but not mature alpha, gamma, delta chain deficient T cell lines. *EMBO J.* **11:**2735–2745.
452. Wilson, A., and MacDonald, H. R. 1995. Expression of genes encoding the pre-TCR and CD3 comoplex during thymus development. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**1659–1664.
453. Kishi, H., Borgulya, P., Scott, B., Karjalainen, K., Traunecker, A., Kaufman, J., and von Boehmer, H. 1991. Surface expression of the beta T cell receptor (TCR) chain in the absence of other TCR or CD3 proteins on immature T cells. *EMBO J.* **10:**93–100.
454. Mombaerts, P., Clarke, A. R., Rudnicki, M. A., Lacomini, J., Itohara, S., Lafaille, J. J., Wang, L., Ichikawa, Y., Jaenisch, R., Hooper, M. L., and Tonegawa, S. 1992. Mutations in T-cell antigen receptor genes α and β block thymocytes development at different stages. *Nature* **360:**225–231.
455. Shinkai, Y., Koyasu, S., Nakayama, K., Murphy, K. M., Loh, D. Y., Reinherz, E. L., and Alt, F. W. 1993. Restoration of T cell development in RAG-2-deficient mice by functional TCR transgenes. *Science* **259:**822–825.
456. Snodgrass, H. R., Kisielow, P., Kiefer, M., Steinmetz, M., and von Boehmer, H. 1985. Ontogeny of the T-cell antigen receptor within the thymus. *Nature* **313:**592–595.
457. Shortman, K., Vremec, D., and Egerton, M. 1991. The kinetics of T cell antigen receptor expression by subgroups of CD4+8+ thymocytes: Delineation of CD4+8+3(2+) thymocytes as post-selection intermediates leading to mature T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**323–332.
458. Egerton, M., Scollay, R., and Shortman, K. 1990. Kinetics of mature T-cell development in the thymus. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87:**2579–2582.
459. Huesmann, M., Scott, B., Kisielow, P., and von Boehmer, H. 1991. Kinetics and efficacy of positive selection in the thymus of normal and T cell receptor transgenic mice. *Cell* **66:**533–540.
460. Haas, W., and Tonegawa, S. 1992. Development and selection of gamma delta T cells. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **4:**147–155.
461. Allison, J. P. 1993. Gamma delta T-cell development. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5:**241–246.
462. Ferrick, D. A., Ohashi, P. S., Wallace, V., Schilham, M., and Mak, T. W. 1989. Thymic ontogeny and selection of alpha beta and gamma delta T cells. *Immunol. Today* **10:**403–407.
463. Exley, M., Wileman, T., Mueller, B., and Terhorst, C. 1995. Evidence for multivalent structure of T-cell antigen receptor complex. *Mol. Immunol.* **32:**829–839.
464. Motto, D. G., Ross, S. E., Wu, J., Hendricks-Taylor, L. R., and Koretzky, G. A. 1996. Implications of the grb2-associated phosphoprotein SLP-76 in T-cell receptor-mediated interleukin-2 production. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1937–1943.
465. Ward, S. G., June, C. H., and Olive, D. 1996. PI-3-kinase—A pivotal pathway in T-cell activation. *Immunol. Today* **17:**187–197.
466. Crooks, M. E. C., Littman, D. R., Carter, R. H., Fearon, D. T., Weiss, A., and Stein, P. H. 1995. CD28-mediated costimulation in the absence of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase association and activation. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15:**6820–6828.
467. Casolaro, V., Georas, S. N., Song, Z. M., Zubkoff, I. D., Abdulkadir, S. A., Thanos, D., and Ono, S. J. 1995. Inhibition of NF-AT-dependent transcription by NF-kappa-B—Implications for differential gene-expression in T-helper cell subsets. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**11623–11627.
468. Jain, J., Valge Archer, V. E., Sinskey, A. J., and Rao, A. 1992. The AP-1 site at −150 bp, but not the NF-kappa B site, is likely to represent the major target of protein kinase C in the interleukin 2 promoter. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**853–862.
469. Fraser, J. D., Newton, M. E., and Weiss, A. 1992. CD28 and T cell antigen receptor signal transduction coordinately regulate interleukin 2 gene expression in response to superantigen stimulation. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**1131–1134.
470. Ghosh, S., and Baltimore, D. 1990. Activation in vitro of NF-kappaB by phosphorylation of its inhibitor IkappaB. *Nature* **344:**678–682.

471. Civil, A., Bakker, A., Rensink, I., Doerre, S., Aarden, L. A., and Verweij, C. L. 1996. Nuclear appearance of a factor that binds the CD28 response element within the interleukin-2 enhancer correlates with interleukin-2 production. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:8321–8327.
472. Sundstedt, A., Sigvardsson, M., Leanderson, T., Hedlund, G., and Dohlsten, M. 1996. In-vivo anergized $CD4^+$ T-cells express perturbed AP-1 and NK-kappa-B transcription factors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:979–984.
473. Mouzaki, A., Serfling, E., and Zubler, R. H. 1995. Interleukin-2 promoter activity in Epstein-Barr virus-transformed B-lymphocytes is controlled by nuclear factor-chi-B. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2177–2184.
474. Neumann, M., Grieshammer, T., Chuvpilo, S., Kneitz, B., Lohoff, M., Schimpl, A., Franza, B. R., Jr., and Serfling, E. 1995. RelA/p65 is a molecular target for the immunosuppressive action of protein kinase A. *EMBO J.* **14**:1991–2004.
475. Segil, N., Boseman Roberts, S., and Heintz, N. 1991. Mitotic phosphorylation of the Oct-1 homeodomain and regulation of Oct-1 DNA binding activity. *Science* **254**:1814–1816.

4

B-Lymphocyte Genes

Once a pathogen has penetrated the body there are two possible sites where replication can occur and where host defenses can mount a counterattack, namely, in intracellular or extracellular compartments. It is the job of B cells and the humoral arm of the immune system to manage the battle against extracellular stages of infection, to minimize the spread of infection, to antibody-label extracellular organisms and inactivate or target them for destruction, and to provide mechanisms of specific capture of antigen for presentation and support of T-cell responses—thereby providing a critical link between the humoral and cell-mediated arms of the immune system. The production of large amounts of clonotypic antibodies, or immunoglobulins (Ig), that both form membrane surface receptors and are secreted from B cells, is the cornerstone of the humoral response. The immunoglobulins are thus noted for their ability both to function as surface receptors on cells and to act as critical soluble mediators of adaptive immunity in blood and lymph.

Ig molecules synthesized from B cells must exhibit an enormous amount of variability such that they can function as specific ligands for a plethora of antigens. But the proteins must also be engineered in such a way as to be readily synthesized in both membrane-bound and soluble forms, be able to switch effector functions while maintaining antigen specificity, mediate carefully regulated complement activation, be efficient ligands for an array of surface receptors, and be capable of hypermutation to fine-tune specificity and increase affinity to antigens during an immunological challenge.

Ig molecules contain four or five related extracellular regions, or immunoglobulin superfamily (IGSF) domains, that can be further subdivided into variable (V) or constant (C) Ig domains. Although both V and C-type Ig domains structurally have much in common, the V region is longer by about 16 amino acid residues, contains two extra β-strands, and exhibits significant differences in quaternary structure. The Ig superfamily domain contains about 100 amino acids that make up the characteristic Ig-fold, a structure that is featured in a large number of surface molecules that exist in one form or another on the plasma membrane of most, if not all, cells. The IGSF members perform a multitude of functions, and include well-characterized immunological molecules such as CD4, CD8, CD28, Fc, and T-cell receptors, to mention a few (Figure 4.1).

Immunoglobulins are composed of two identical and relatively high-molecular-weight chains, called heavy chains (H), and two identical smaller light chains (L), ex-

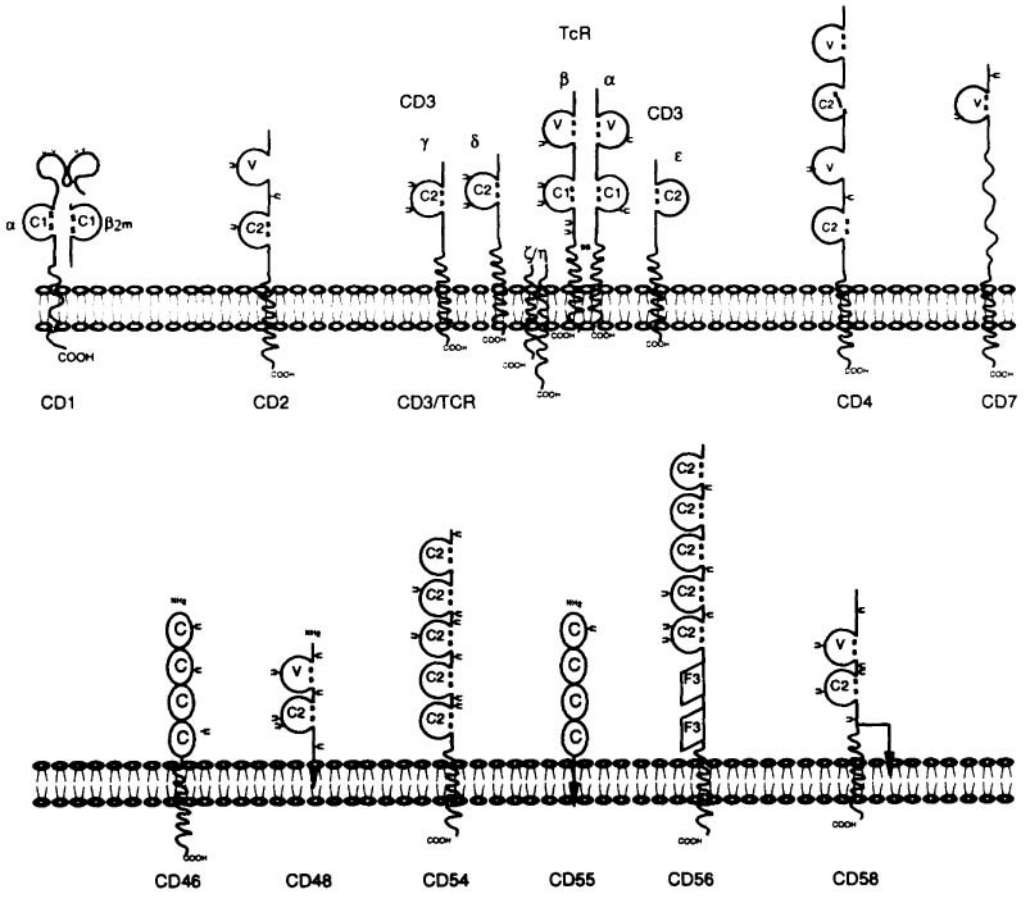


Figure 4.1. A highly schematic representation of surface molecules containing Ig-like domains. The Ig-fold can be described as a sandwich, one half of which is a three-stranded, and the other half a four-stranded antiparallel β-pleated sheet. Each β-strand is composed on average of about six amino acids, and in most cases, both halves of the sandwich are held together by a disulfide bond. Sequence identity between IGSF molecules is mainly conserved in the β-strands whereas considerable variability exists in the loops. The Ig molecule is comprised in equal parts by β-sheets and loops. C1 domains have similar sequences to Ig domains contained in antigen receptors on B and T cells, and the membrane-proximal domains of MHC molecules. C2 domains have similarities to both V and C domains. Differences between C and V regions largely reflect an extra polypeptide loop in the three-stranded β-sheet of V regions (523). For details about functions of molecules in this diagram, see Chapter 8.

pressed from either the κ or λ light chain genes—a receptor system exploited by virtually all vertebrates (1). Thus, a total of four polypeptide chains transcribed from separate genes are linked to form the mature Ig molecule. Both heavy and light chain polypeptides possess the N-terminal V domains that contain most of the sequence variability of the Ig molecule. V-region amino acid variability is further localized into three clusters, known as the complementarity-determining regions (CDRs), encoded by hypervariable regions (HVRs) that result from the assemblies of light chain and heavy chain gene segments. The

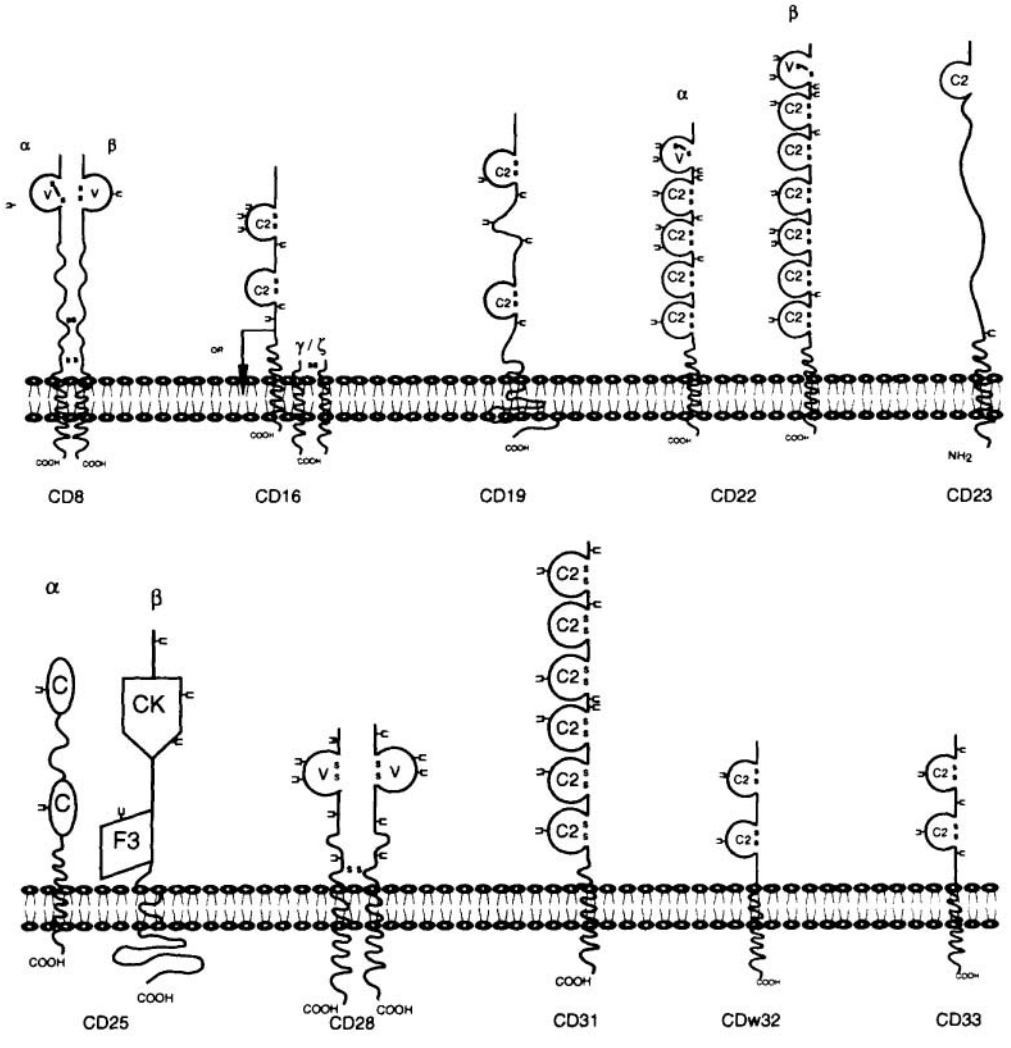


Figure 4.1. (*Continued*).

CDRs of the light chains and heavy chains make up the actual antigen-binding sites, occurring mainly in the *loops* that connect the antiparallel *strands* of the β-pleated sheets. Each unique antigenic determinant formed by a CDR is referred to as an *idiotope*, and the specificity of the antibody as a whole is referred to as an *idiotype*. Conserved amino acid sequences in strands and loops not forming the antigen-binding sites are termed *framework regions* (FRs) (Figure 4.2).

Heavy chain genes encode both constant (C) regions and variable (V) regions of the Ig (Figure 4.2). Because the biological properties of Igs are determined by the Fc portion (isotype) encoded by the C-region segments, it is fitting that the nomenclature for the various Ig classes reflects differences in the Fc regions (Figure 4.3A,B, Table 4.1). In the

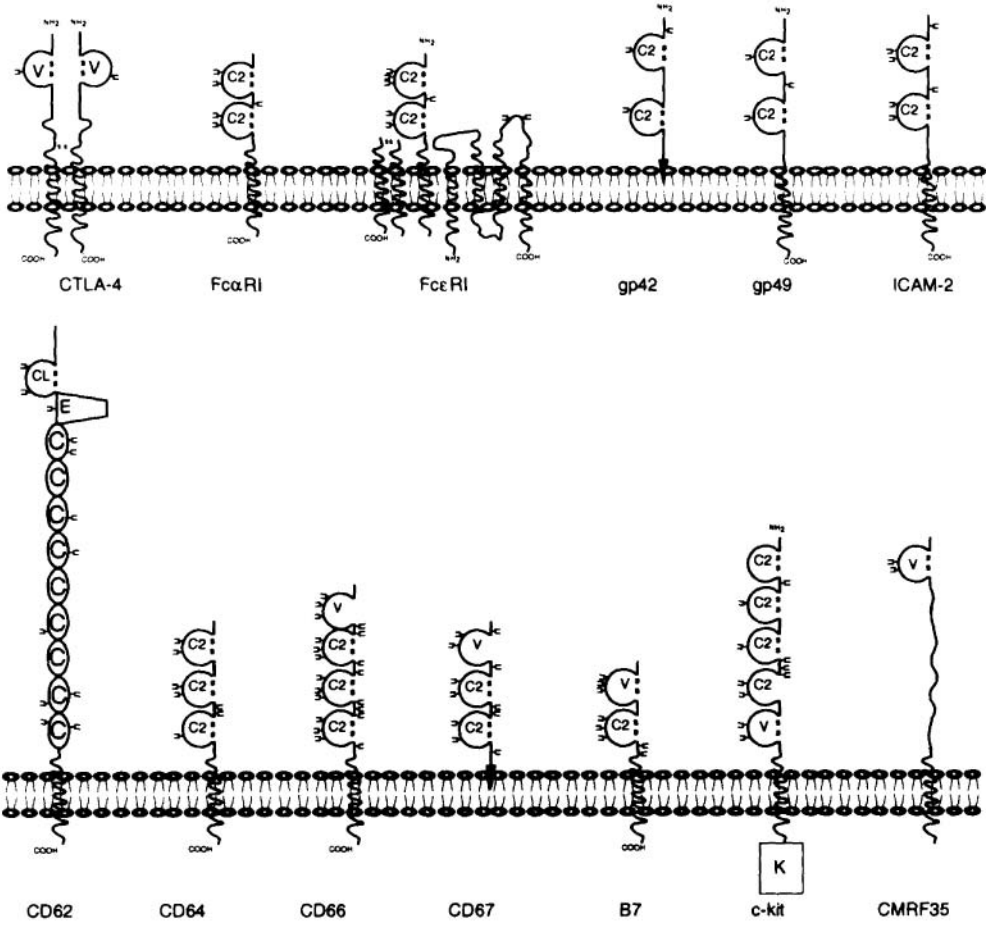


Figure 4.1. (*Continued*).

nomenclature for murine heavy chains, α, δ, ϵ, γ1, γ2a, γ2b, and γ3 genes correspond to IgA, IgD, IgE, IgG1, IgG2a, IgG2b, and IgG3, respectively. Humans have two IgA subclasses, IgA1 and IgA2, single IgD and IgE isoforms, and four major IgG subclasses, IgG1, IgG2, IgG3, and IgG4, that correspond to genes α1, α2, δ, ϵ, γ1, γ2, γ3, and γ4, respectively.

4.1. IMMUNOGLOBULIN GENES

4.1.1. Heavy Chain Genes

Rearrangement of Ig genes begins in B-cell ontogeny during pro-B development (2), where functional heavy chain genes are produced from variable (V_H), diversity (D), and joining (J_H) gene segments. The heavy chain genes D and J_H are the initial substrates for

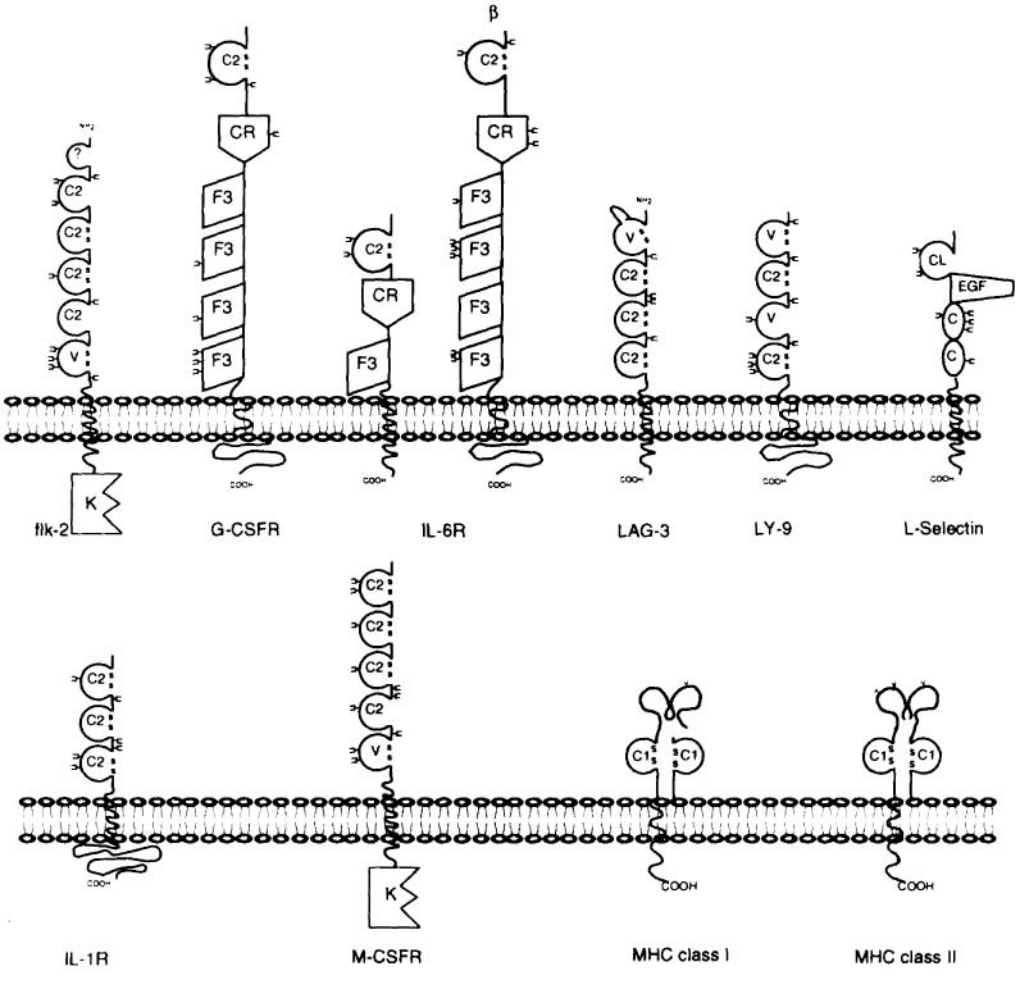


Figure 4.1. (*Continued*).

the rearrangement process and are realigned ($D \rightarrow J_H$) next to each other (DJ_H). Next a V_H segment is added ($V_H \rightarrow DJ_H$) to form the complete V region (V_HDJ_H) (Figure 4.4A,B). The C gene segments, aligned in series 3′ to the combined VDJ_H region, are differentially spliced to produce intact Cμ or Cδ mRNA transcripts (3). Thus, two complete heavy chain mRNAs (Igμ and Igδ) are generated following heavy chain VDJ_H rearrangement. The Igμ chain is expressed early in ontogeny whereas mature B cells express both isotypes. The mechanism of heavy chain transport to the surface of B cells has been extensively studied, albeit less so during the process of ontogeny. In early B cells, μ heavy chains have been found to associate with a number of proteins including surrogate light chains (see below), Igα and Igβ (see below), and the chaperones GRP94, BiP/GRP78, and calnexin (4–7). These proteins and others appear also to be involved in assembly of heavy chain and κ or λ light chains in mature B cells (4,5,8–12).

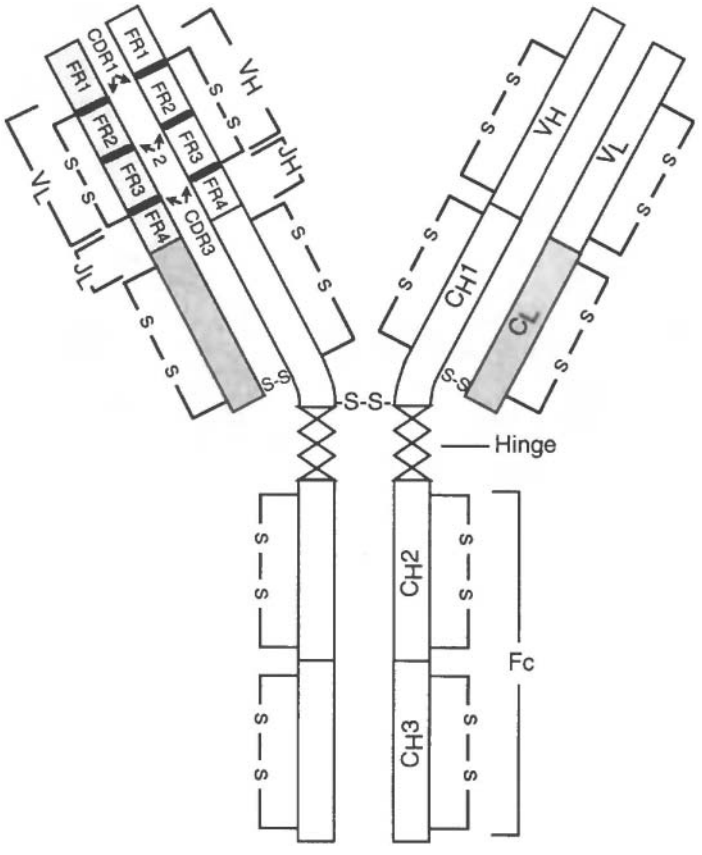


Figure 4.2. Schematic depiction of an Ig molecule bearing a λ light chain, illustrating the relative positions of CDRs and FRs. In addition to variations in primary sequences, N-glycosylation in V domains can alter the conformation of the polypeptide loops and modify antigen-binding properties (524–526). Bold lines indicate CDRs, stippled boxes represent FRs.

Isotype switching to IgG, IgA, or IgE occurs through a process by which the variable gene regions (initially proximal to Cμ) are rearranged to other C-region segments (13,14). C-region recombination is directed by repetitive switch sequences, incorporated into 2- to 10- kb switch regions, located immediately upstream of the C-region genes (15). It has not been established how the recombinational machinery differentially selects C regions in order for B cells to choose expression of a specific isotype (16,17). It has been noted that exogenous factors (i.e., LPS, IL-4, IL-10) induce transcription at unrearranged C genes prior to switching to the same C_H genes (18,19) and that isotype switching is correlated temporally with transcriptional activation of a targeted switch region (20). Mice deficient for NF-κB or IgH enhancers also fail to normally rearrange C-region genes (21). These results may indicate that switch recombination is in part regulated by transcriptional machinery (22).

In humans the V_H gene segments are categorized into 7 families that vary in size from V_{H3}, which has more than 30 members, to V_{H6}, which contains a single gene segment (23–25). Each family contains unique 5′ flanking regions, and each family

member shares about 80% identity in terms of nucleotide sequences. The total V_H repertoire—including both functional and nonfunctional genes—occupies a total of about 3 mbp of DNA on chromosomes 14q32.3 (1.1 mbp), 15q11.2 (1.1 mbp), and 16p11.2 (0.8 mbp), although only chromosome 14 has segments that are known to participate in functional rearrangements (24). In humans, the V_H genes are not necessarily clustered in groups with other family members, but rather V_H clusters often contain members of different families (26–28). Mouse V_H genes are grouped into 14 families (29) and are mostly clustered according to family groupings (30,31). The human V_H-III family shows the greatest homology with mouse V_H genes (32). Nonfunctional clusters of Ig gene segments on human chromosomes 14, 15, and 16 have been dubbed *orphan regions;* orphans on chromosomes 15 and 16 appear to have been duplicated by interchromosomal translocation of functional segments from chromosome 14 (24,33). Of the orphan V_H segments on chromosomes 15 and 16, there are at least 10 genes with open reading frames, one of which appears to contain typical recombination signal sequences (RSS) (24) (Section 4.2.1).

Finally, alterations in heavy chains are used to generate membrane-bound (mIg) and secreted Ig (sIg). The replacement of a stretch of 26 hydrophilic amino acids at the C-terminus of sIg by a 41-residue hydrophobic anchor results in the generation of mIg. The conversion from sIg to mIg expression is achieved by differential processing that involves alternate splicing and polyadenylation of the primary RNA transcript (34,35). This may be controlled in part by intron length (36) and by exon recognition sequences (ERS) that denote splicing points in transcripts (37–39). The ratio of mIg versus sIg changes during B-cell differentiation: Early B cells mostly produce mIg, whereas plasma cells predominately express sIg.

4.1.2. κ Light Chain

The human κ light chain genes occupy roughly 300 kbp on chromosome 2p11-p12, which includes about 50–100 Vκ genes, 5 Jκ segments, and a single Cκ gene (40–42). In humans Vκ genes are grouped into four major families, VκI–VκIV, although what appear to be nonfunctional orphon Vκ regions have been described on 2p18 and chromosomes 1 and 22 (43,44). Mice have a more extensive set of Vκ genes (~300) categorized into about 20 interspersed families (45), which rearrange with four functional Jκ segments and a Cκ gene (29). Despite differences in the total numbers of genes, a high degree of sequence similarity exists (greater than 74%) between human and murine Vκ families. About 95% of B cells in mice have κ light chains on their surface (46,47) compared with about 60% of human B cells (48). The light chain present in serum Ig reflects the dominant κ expression seen for antigen receptors on B cells. Moreover, there is a significant skewing of Vκ gene expression in B cells in favor of a limited number of Vκ families. The marked bias for κ-chain expression may reflect superior recombination efficiency of κ genes (49), or an antigen-driven preferential selection of κ-gene products (50). In addition, mice rendered defective for κ light chain loci (46,47,51,52) express a strictly limited repertoire of λ genes. About 0.2–0.5% of peripheral B cells in humans express antigen receptors with both κ and λ light chains (53).

Compared with heavy chain genes, the light chain genes are thought to have little variation imparted by N-nucleotide addition (see Section 4.3.2). A corollary is the expectation that junctional diversity in the $V_L \rightarrow J_L$ joint, which encodes the CDR3 of the light chain, reflects mainly variation encoded by the combination of germline sequences at the

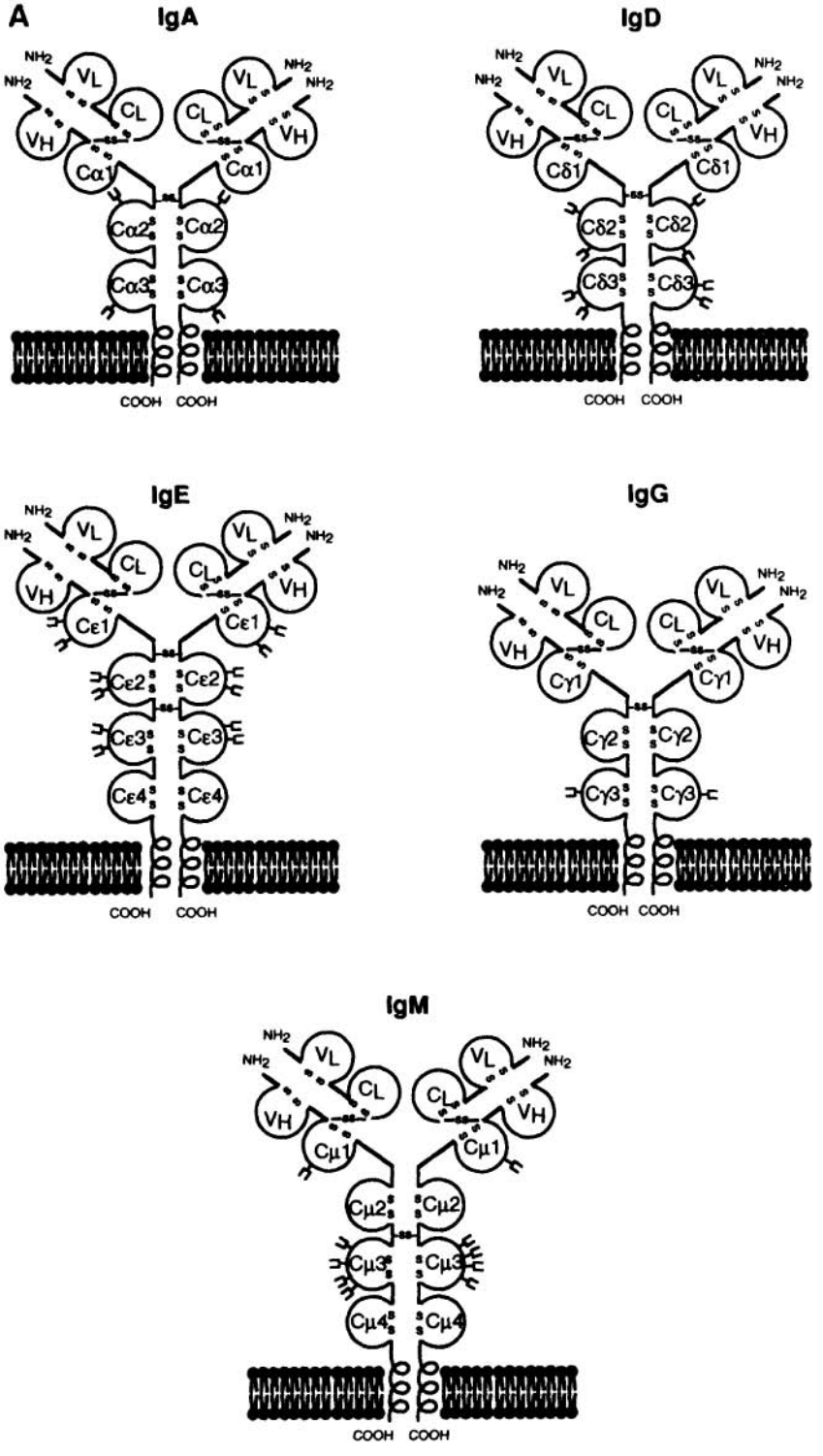


Figure 4.3. (A) Ig isotypes. IgE and IgM have additional C-region domains in the Fc portion of the molecule. The proteins contain various sites for N- and O-linked glycosylation, as depicted by the stick symbol (—|). Differential glycosylation of C-region domains may play a role in modifying antigen specificity (see Figure 4.2), complement fixing activity (527,528), half-life in serum (529), and antibody-mediated autoimmune diseases (530–532).

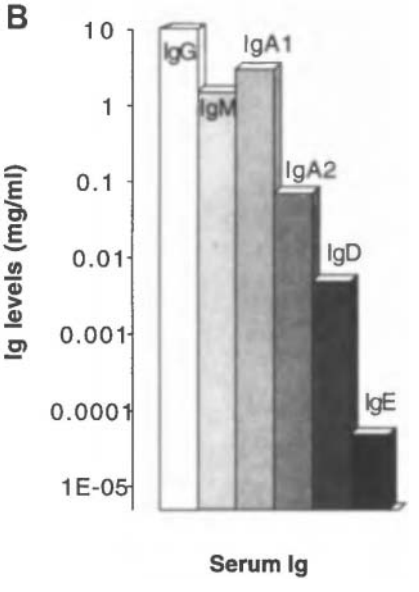


Figure 4.3. (B) Levels of human Igs in serum.

Table 4.1
Properties of Human Igs

	IgG	IgA	IgM	IgD	IgE
Molecular weight	150 kDa	160 kDa	190 kDa	175 kDa	190 kDa
Sedimentation coefficient (S)	7	7	19	7	8
Carbohydrate (%)	3	10	13	15	15
Heavy chain isotypes	4	2	2	—	—
Heavy chain allotypes	23	2	1	—	—
Adult serum level (%)	80	13	6	<1	<1
Placental transfer	+	—	—	—	—
Half-life in serum (days)	9–23	6	5	5	2.5
Bacterial lysis	+	+++IgA1 −IgA2	+	?	?
Classical pathway complement activation	++	—	+	—	—
Alternative pathway complement activation	—	+IgA1 −IgA2	—	—	—
High-affinity binding to mast cells and basophils	—	—	—	—	+++
Macrophage binding	+				

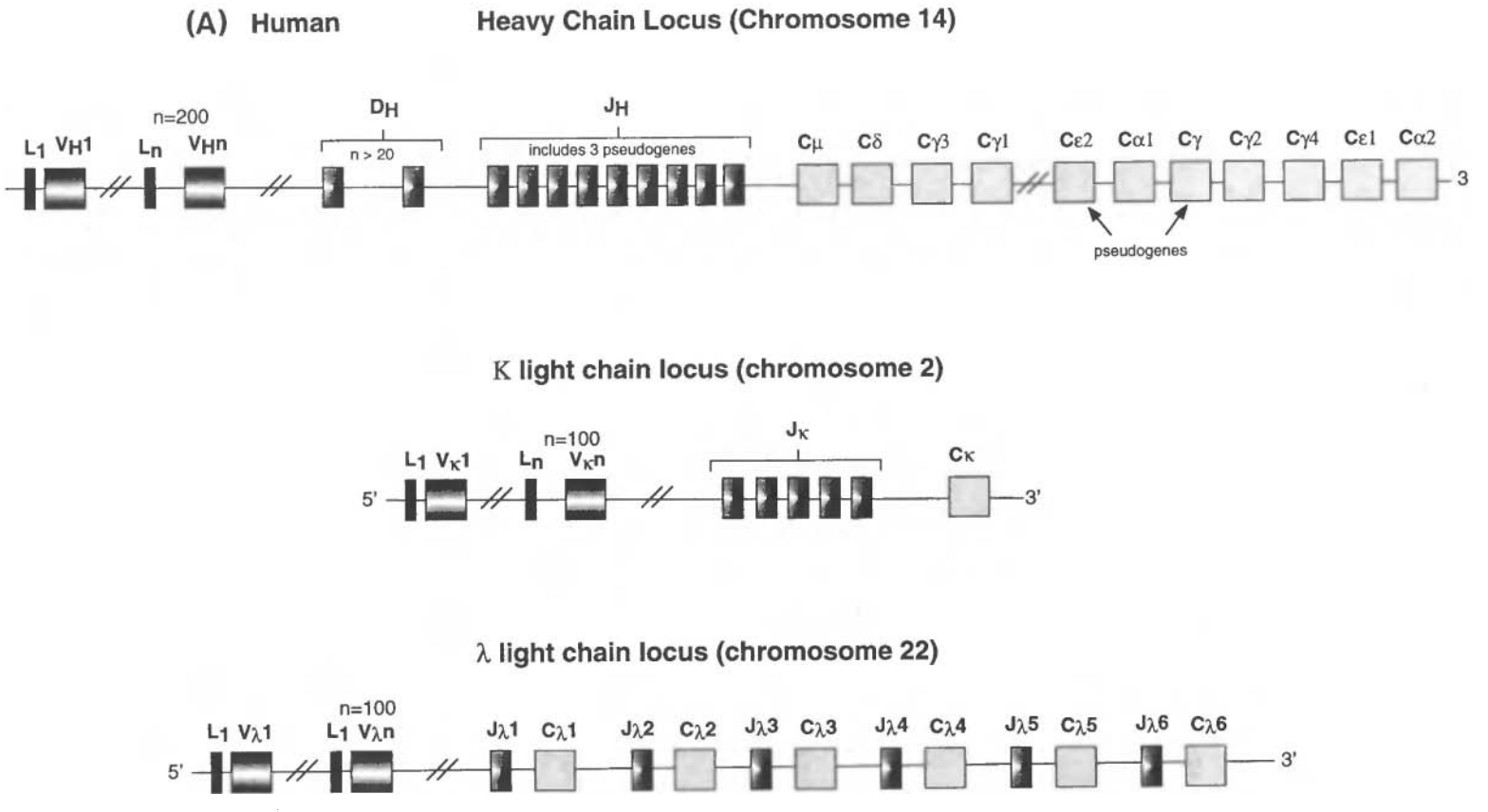


Figure 4.4. Schematic representation of the human (A) and mouse (B) loci involved in producing the heavy and light chain components of the Igs.

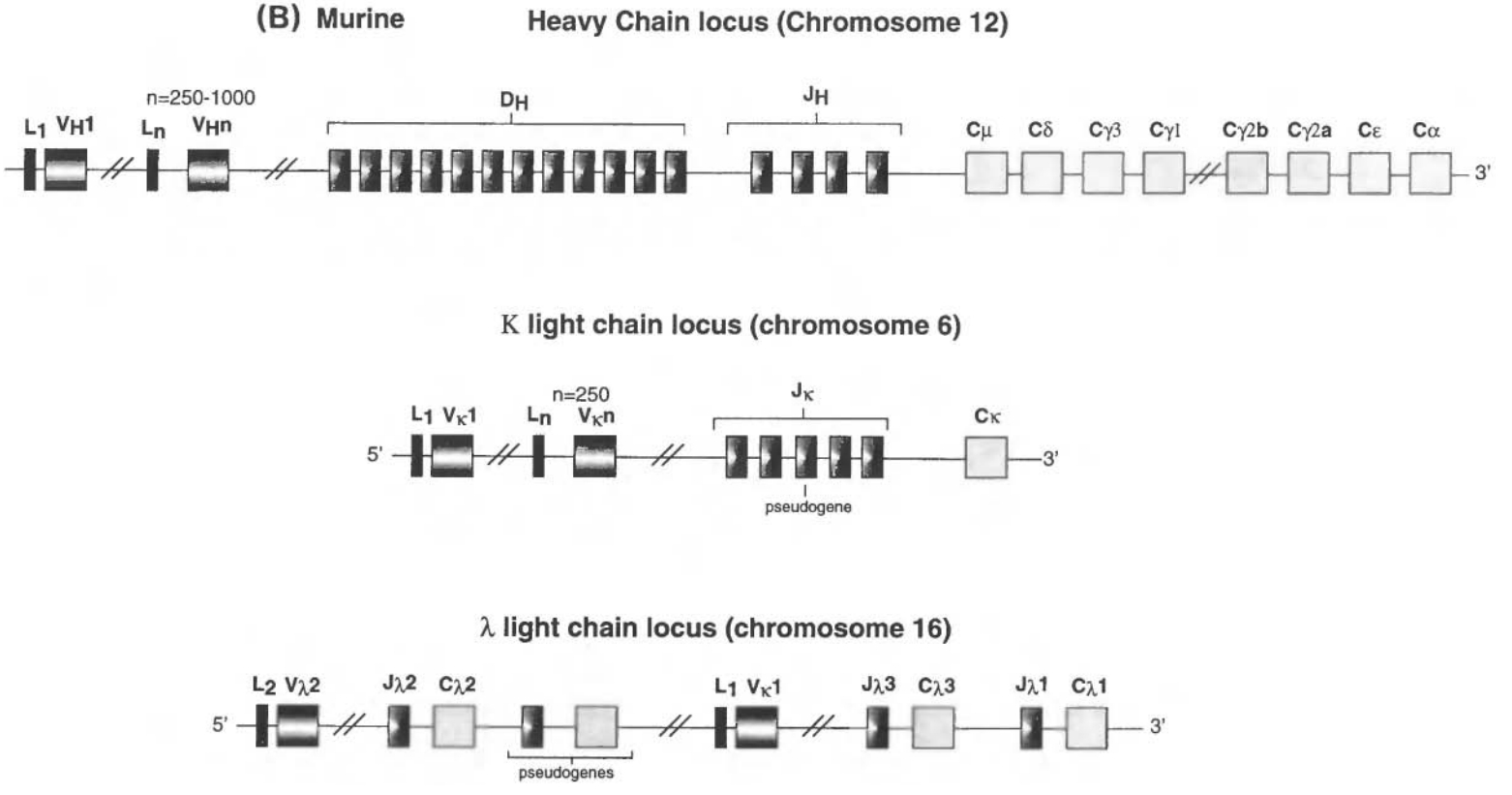


Figure 4.4. (*Continued*).

joints. Sequence analysis has confirmed that most Vκ–Jκ joints (CDR3 variation) are encoded by germline sequences, although about one in five $V_L \rightarrow J_L$ joints appear to contain some N additions (54). Interestingly, the assumption that N-region diversity is necessary for antigen receptor diversity and strong immune responses has been challenged by reports that immune responses are normal in mice lacking terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase (55) (see Section 4.3.2).

Light chain rearrangement is thought to be arrested by the expression of a functional antigen receptor (56–58). However, in situations where κ and λ genes are nonproductively rearranged, or where they assemble with a heavy chain to produce an antigen receptor with a high avidity for self-antigens, it has been suggested that a process of additional rearrangement, or *editing*, of the light chain loci can occur (59,60). Although both κ and λ genes appear to undergo editing after nonproductive rearrangement, kappa gene editing appears to have a major role in rescuing B cells with autoreactive antigen receptors from deletion (61,62).

The regulatory mechanisms involved in receptor editing, and more generally, Ig gene rearrangement, are not well understood. The control of switch recombination of C-region genes has been linked to transcriptional regulation of switch region genes, and general models that explain how rearrangement is directed have been proposed. Mice deficient for a κ intron enhancer element are defective for V→Jκ rearrangement (47,52). A recent study of Vκ–Jκ genes has found a Vκ–Jκ *cis*-acting recombination-enhancing sequence that is involved in regulating gene rearrangement *without* affecting transcription (63).

4.1.3. λ Light Chain

The human λ light chain genes occupy about 3000 kbp in three separate clusters on the short arm of chromosome 22q11 (48). They include about 20–70 functional Vλ genes grouped into 10 Vλ families (>75% identity) (64–66), and 7 Cλ constant-region genes in tandem array each adjacent to a Jλ segment (48,67–69), the latter grouped into three clusters that reflect family affiliations (67). The presence of alternating pairs of J-region and C genes is unique among Ig loci, but is seen in both human and murine λ loci. The mouse λ locus stretches over 2000 kbp and incorporates 3 Vλ genes and 4 Cλ segments, each of the latter accompanied by a functional J segment.

Only a small proportion of B cells express λ light chains in mice (see Section 4.1.2), despite the observation that both λ and κ loci of mature B cells contain DNase hypersensitive sites and appear to have active chromatin structure (70). B cells expressing λ light chains usually show extensive rearrangement of the κ locus (the reverse is not true), even though rearrangement of the κ locus is not required for λ rearrangement (46,47,51,52) and the events appear to occur independently of one another (71). κ-chain-deficient mice produce a compensatory amount of λ-bearing B cells (46,47).

The joined V–Jλ segment contains the HVRs, whereas the Cλ regions code for different λ-chain subclasses. Sequences surrounding the λ genes lack sequences with similarity to the enhancer elements present in heavy chain and κ light chain genes (72–74), although functional regions are characterized in the mouse that do facilitate lymphoid-specific expression (75–77). Mice deficient for κ light chains express a strictly limited repertoire of λ genes (46,47,51,52,78,79), notably λ1, λ2(V2), λ2(Vx), and λ3. An unambiguous mechanistic or functional explanation for the preferential use of λ genes is forthcoming (51,80).

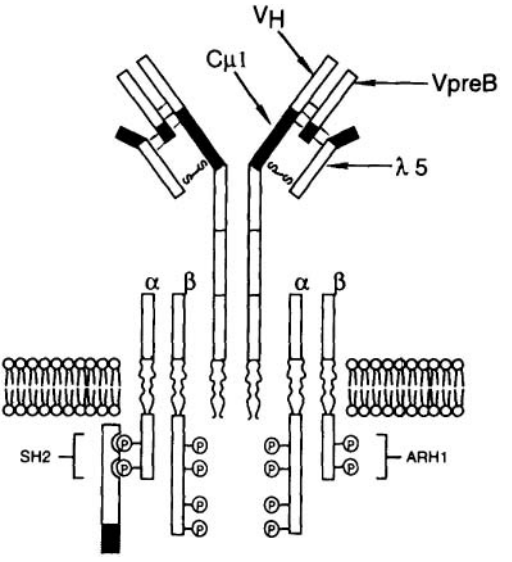


Figure 4.5. The B-cell antigen receptor complex (BCR) incorporates membrane-bound Ig and the transmembrane heterodimer CD79a (Igα) and CD79b (Igβ). BCR cross-linking results in phosphorylation of Igα/Igβ tyrosine residues, docking sites for SRC-homology-2 (SH2) proteins. The receptor depicted here is that of an immature B cell, including VpreB/λ5 light chains associated with a μ heavy chain. Dotted lines indicate noncovalent interactions.

4.1.4. Surrogate Light Chain (VpreB/λ5)

The VpreB and λ5 genes encode 16- and 22-kDa proteins that share significant sequence similarity with V-region (both heavy and light) and J–Cλ genes, respectively (81–83). VpreB and λ5 expression is specific for precursor B-lineage cells, where they are found prior to κ or λ light chain synthesis (Figure 4.5) (81,82,84–87). VpreB- and λ5-encoded proteins are noncovalently associated with each other, and covalently linked via a penultimate Cys of λ5 to the C-terminus of μ_H (83,88). VpreB/λ5 form a light chain-like protein, so-called surrogate light chain (SLC), that assembles with μ heavy chains forming an immature-B-cell receptor complex on pre-B cells (89–91). VpreB/λ5 genes are both transcribed from a TATA-less promoter (as are TdT, mb-1, and B29, see below) with multiple initiation start sites (92,93). Putative promoter and enhancer elements responsible for positive regulation, developmental and tissue specificity, appear to lie within a -210 to -22 region of the λ5 gene (94).

About 5 and 18% of immature B cells in bone marrow of mice and humans express receptors containing VpreB/λ5, respectively (95). The μH–SLC receptor complex signals to prevent V(D)J rearrangement of the second allelic set of heavy chain gene segments, thereby mediating heavy chain allelic exclusion (96,97), which may involve accompanying alterations in chromatin structure (98). The complex also induces the pre-B cell to proliferate and to continue B-cell developmental programs (99–101). Mice with gene-targeted mutations at λ5 loci show a block in B-cell development at the pre-B-cell stage resulting in a 95% reduction in the numbers of recirculating B cells (99,102).

In the endoplasmic reticulum, newly synthesized SLC proteins transiently associate with a number of proteins, including uncharacterized 40-, 60-, and 98-kDa species and BiP, a heat shock protein (6). Cell surface expression of VpreB and λ5 has been described for B-cell lines that do not express μ heavy chains (90,103), although a more recent report

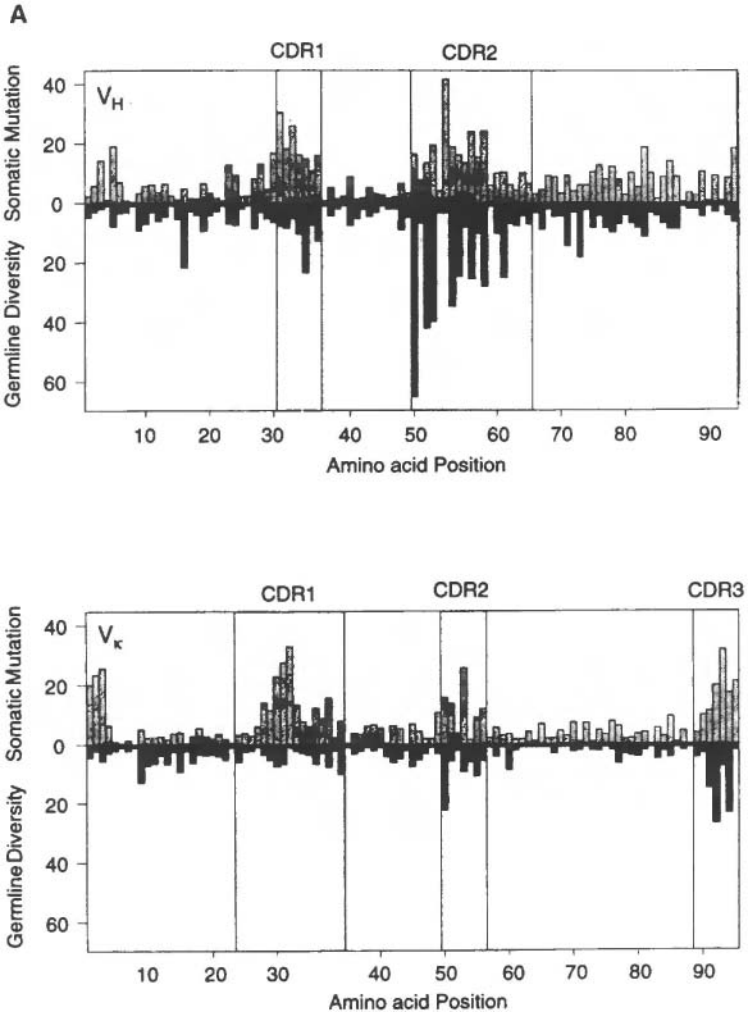


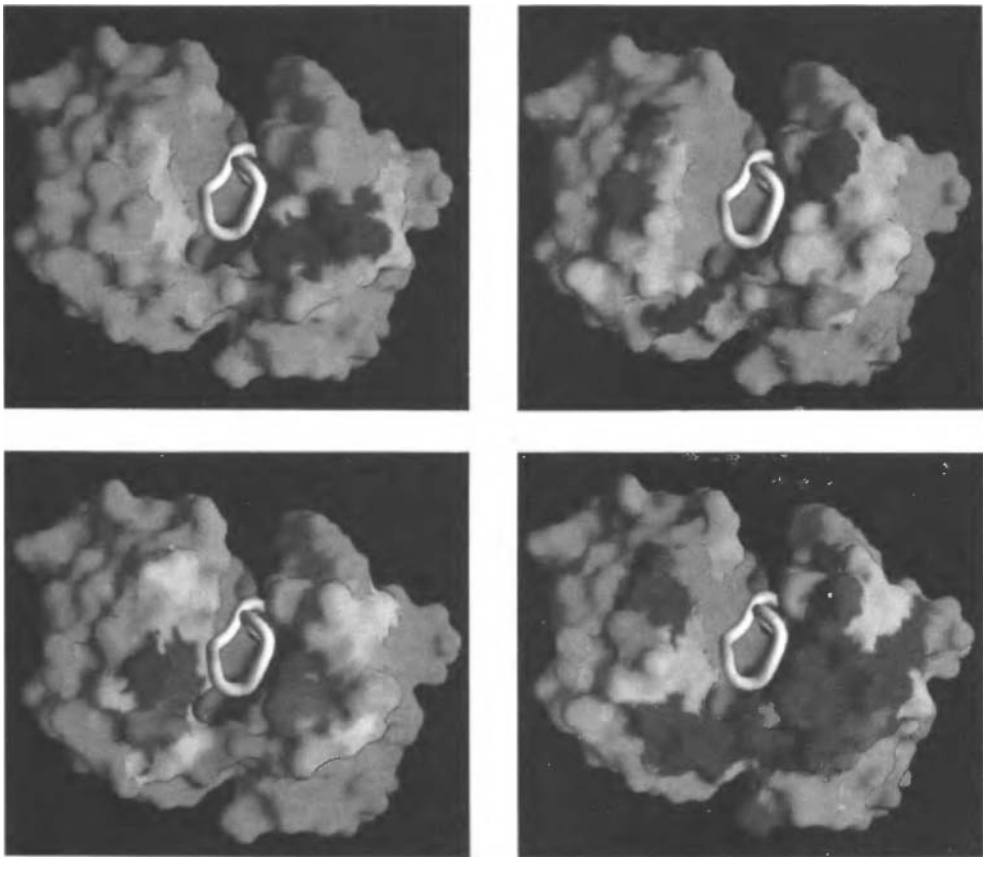
Figure 4.6. (A) Germline diversity and somatic hypermutations were assessed for rearranged V_H and $V\kappa$ sequences (533). Variation was calculated by comparing the total number of differences between the rearranged sequences and corresponding germline V segments for 1181 V_H and 736 $V\kappa$ sequences.

has suggested that successful surface expression of VpreB/λ5 requires the presence of heavy chain (6).

4.2. GENETIC ELEMENTS REGULATING RECOMBINATION AND RECEPTOR DIVERSITY

4.2.1. Recombination Signal Sequences (RSS)

The rearrangement process is organized at two levels: with respect to the timing of rearrangement at each locus and the order of V(D)J recombination. Ultimately, regulation



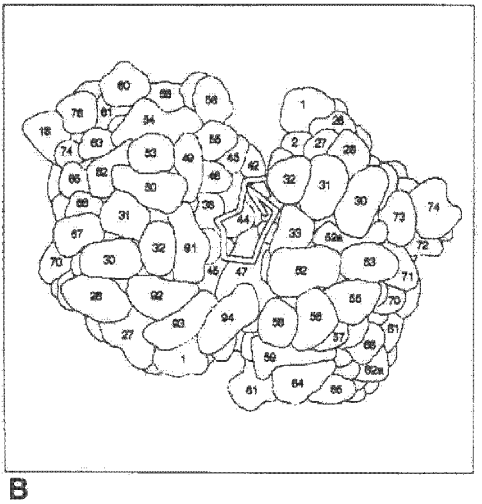


Figure 4.6. (B) A three-dimensional representation of the Ig antigen-binding pocket. V_H sequences occupy the right half of the pocket and Vκ the left. Sequence variation is represented as a gradient form light (conserved) to dark (variable) for (a) germline sequences, (b) diversity created by somatic hypermutation, and (c) total diversity after somatic hypermutation. (d) Vκ residues that are expected to make direct contact with antigen: light has no contacts, dark has up to 16 contact points. A and B reproduced with permission from the *Journal of Molecular Biology*, Tomlinson *et al.*, **256:**813–817, 1996.

of the rearrangement process probably reflects accessibility of loci to recombinational machinery and/or the presence of transcriptional activity. V(D)J rearrangement is regulated at least in part by two motifs known as recombination signal sequences. RSS are located 5′ to each J and 3′ to each V segment and are present at both 5′ and 3′ ends of D segments (104). The sequences consist of two conserved motifs, a palindromic 7-mer and an A–T-rich 9-mer, separated by 12- or 23-spacer sequences. Prior to the juxtaposition of V(D)J segments, the outer portion of the RSS heptamer bordering the coding region must undergo a double-strand (ds) cleavage (105–107), and recombination fuses the coding regions of the two segments together in so-called *coding joints,* leading to a deletion or inversion of intervening DNA (see Section 3.2). Defective V(D)J recombination resulting from faulty repair mechanism of ds breaks is linked to severe combined immunodeficiency syndrome in mice, which may reflect deficiency in a DNA-dependent protein kinase (108). Although RSS are the only known elements that direct V(D)J recombination (109,110), DNA sequences both adjacent to cleavage sites (111,112) and coding sequences in segments being joined have been shown to change the efficiency (113) [but not the specificity (114)] of the recombination process. Differences in the frequency of expression of κ and λ light chains have been suggested to reflect differences in the strength of the RSS signals associated with the respective chains (49). The V(D)J recombination process is not very sensitive to variations in intervening distances—from hundreds of bases to kilobases—between segments (115). It is speculated that the recombinase complex might be sensitive to structural aspects conveyed by sequences contained near RSS, evidenced by the fact that A/T homopolymers, which induce deformation or narrowing of the minor groove (116,117), also affect the efficiency of V(D)J recombination (114,118). Recent findings have suggested that chromatin structure may play a critical role in regulating and directing V(D)J recombinase activity (98).

4.2.2. Somatic Hypermutation: Enhancer/Matrix Attachment Regions (Ei/MARs)

Somatic mutation of Ig genes in B cells before or after antigen challenge could conceivably function to provide a larger preimmune repertoire or a higher-affinity antigen-specific response, respectively (119–121). To effect subtle alterations in antibody affinity, the hypermutation process directs (mostly) point mutations (122) in CDRs of V_H and V_L genes, although hypermutation of Cλ-region sequences has been reported (123). The hypermutation process occurs over 5–10 cell cycles (124,125), introducing mutations at about 100,000-fold above background, or at a frequency of about 10^{-3} base pairs per generation—the result is to raise the affinity of specific antibodies from the primary response level ($K_d = 10^{-7}$ M) to that of typical secondary responses ($K_d = 10^{-9}$ M). But mutational hotspots are also observed in mouse lambda light chain J–Cλ intron (126,127) and transgenes expressing non-Ig genes replacing V-region segments (128). The frequency of somatic mutations at different CDRs has been extensively compared for V_H and Vκ genes (Figure 4.6A,B).

The frequency of B cells with V regions containing somatic hypermutations, and the extent of the mutations in V genes, increases with age (129), which is presumably indicative of an accumulating pool of memory B cells. In the κ light chain of mice (VκOX-1) mutations are frequently found in CDR1, whereas in λ light chains these mutations are also common in CDR2 and CDR3, as well as in the joining constant-region intron proximal to the intron enhancer/matric attachment region (Ei/MAR) (123,126,130–132). Enhancers are important in the recruitment of hypermutation. The demonstration

that an absence of Ei/MAR sequences from a κ gene abrogates hypermutation without a loss in transcriptional activity has suggested that transcription and hypermutation processes may in some circumstances occur independently and involve different machinery (133). Consistent with this, more recent findings have shown that active transcription of a λ transgene can occur in the absence of hypermutation (134,135). On the other hand, the introduction of hypermutations has been correlated with transcription (136). Single-strand nicks introduced at topoisomerase II binding sites that lie within Ei/MAR have been suggested as a possible means of directing hypermutations, which occur as a result of repair mechanisms that are subject to error (119). Such a model finds support in the demonstration that DNA repair enzymes are included in the RNA polymerase II transcriptional complex (137).

4.3. MACHINERY

4.3.1. Recombination Activating Genes (RAG1 and RAG2)

RAG1 and RAG2 have an essential role in V(D)J recombination (138,139). The RAG genes have almost identical expression patterns exclusive to lymphoid cells during periods of active recombination of antigen receptor genes, the notable exception to this being the expression of RAG1 in neurons (140). The RAG genes are positioned next to each other on chromosome 11p13 in humans (2p in mice). RAG1 and RAG2 exhibit extensive sequence similarity in all species in which the genes have been identified, although the two genes show no similarity to each other (141–145). The RAG1 and RAG2 genes are continuous coding sequences that contain no introns (146), encoding 119- and 59-kDa proteins, respectively. RAG1 is involved in both initiation of V(D)J recombination and resolution of coding ends (147), and both RAG genes are required to initiate DNA breaks (148). Mutagenesis and deletion of RAG1 and RAG2 have identified regions required for normal activity, which span residues 330–1008 and 1–388, respectively (142,143,145). The RAG1 basic domains mediate nuclear and nucleolar localization. The two halves of RAG1 each contain multiple regions that mediate interactions with the nuclear-pore-associated protein Rch1 (human homologue of yeast SRP1) and facilitate RNA binding (149–152). RAG1- and RAG2-deficient mice have confirmed the requirement for both genes in the initiation of recombination (138,139) and cutting of RSS (107,153). In mice deficient of RAG genes, B cells in the bone marrow are arrested developmentally, exhibiting a large ($B220^+$) pre-B-cell-like appearance with no evidence of V(D)J rearrangements (138,139,154).

Despite the critical involvement of RAG proteins in the recombination process, it has not been clear whether RAG1 and RAG2 actually encode components of a recombinase machinery or whether they merely potentiate recombinase activity. In cells expressing a high level of RAG proteins, RAG1 and RAG2 have been found as complexes in the nucleus in the form of large aggregates, which appear to contain multiple RAG1 and RAG2 subunits in a 1:4 ratio (149,155). Recent analysis of RAG activity in a cell-free system also suggests that RAG1 and RAG2 likely represent at least part of a recombinase complex (156).

RAG genes are under translational and posttranslational control (146,157). RAG2 is phosphorylated at two serine residues, one of which appears to regulate its activity *in vivo* (158). An additional phosphorylation by $p34^{cdc2}$ at a threonine residue may regulate the rate of proteolytic degradation of RAG2 (158). RAG expression has been found to be

upregulated after stimulation of the BCR, which may be an initial link between receptor editing of B-cell receptor during development and RAG expression (60,159–162). Expression of RAG genes in B cells may in part be regulated by signals delivered through CD19 and IL-7 receptor (163).

Lymphoid malignancies often contain translocations involving antigen receptor genes and oncogenes, particularly in cells of immature phenotype (164). This raises the possibility that infidelity of recombination events, of which RAG genes are sufficient to induce (146), may be linked to early events in transformation. Chromosomal breakpoints around translocated oncogenes have been found to contain sequences similar to the heptamer–nonamer RSS of V, D, and J regions (165–167) (see Chapter 6). Interestingly, recent evidence suggests that cells infected with Epstein–Barr virus, which is associated with tumors such as Hodgkin's disease or nasopharyngeal carcinoma, show dysregulated expression of both RAG1 and RAG2 (168,169). Expression of RAG genes in non-lymphoid cells has been shown to facilitate rearrangement of genes (170,171).

4.3.2. Terminal Deoxynucleotidyl Transferase (TdT)

TdT is the only known template-independent DNA polymerase, catalyzing the random addition of deoxynucleoside 5′-triphosphates (N nucleotides) to the 3′-hydroxyl group of a DNA strand (172). TdT exhibits preference for deoxyguanine (G) and deoxycytosine (C) substrates and is more active during recombination of heavy chain than light chain segments; it also has a minor endonuclease activity (22). In both humans and mice, TdT is a 58-kDa monomeric protein encoded by a single gene and is expressed with high specificity in pro-B cells and in immature T cells, correlating with rearrangement of Ig (161,173) and TCR genes (174), respectively. TdT is also frequently expressed in lymphoblastic [and to a lesser extent myeloblastic (175)] leukemia cells (176). Limited proteolysis of TdT has revealed two separate regions localized in the C-terminus that appear to be responsible for DNA binding (aa 221–249) and nucleotide binding and polymerase activity (aa 359–381) (177–179). In addition, an Asp residue at position 343 has been identified as critical to both binding of nucleotides and polymerase activity (180). Splenic B cells in adult mice have been shown to have N insertions with a frequency of 83% in at least one of the two V–D–J junctions, in 71% of V–D junctions, and in 56% of D–J junctions (181). As N addition occurs at either end of D-region segments, it modifies the CDR3 determinant of Igs, on average with an addition of 4–5 nucleotides (182).

In mice, short (509 aa) and long (529 aa) alternatively spliced TdT isoforms have been identified (183), differing in their TdT activity and in subcellular localization (184). The long isoform, which contains an additional 20 amino acids at its C-terminus and has a shorter turnover rate, is localized cytoplasmically and shows lower polymerase activity (184). The TdT promoter region, which does not contain a customary TATA box, has been investigated in detail and tissue specificity has been attributed in part to elements about 60 bp upstream of the transcriptional start site (185–188).

Gene-targeted mice have confirmed that TdT is involved in the addition of nucleotides (N regions) to V–D, D–J joints (189,190). Interestingly, positive selection of T cells in these mice appears to be more efficient (191,192), whereas the B-cell repertoire in adult mice remains similar to that seen in normal fetal mice. It is very intriguing that a loss of antigen receptor diversity that accompanies TdT deficiency does not appear to render animals more susceptible to infection by common laboratory pathogens (55,191). At the same time, however, nonobese diabetic mice with TdT deficiency are less susceptible to

diabetes, implying that under certain circumstances a restricted antigen-receptor diversity can reduce T-cell reactivity to some antigens (191).

4.3.3. DNA-Dependent Protein Kinase (DNA-PK)

Rejoining of DNA after chromosomal double-strand breaks (DSB) generated during V(D)J recombination has been found to require the activity of a three-subunit DNA-dependent protein kinase (DNA-PK) (193–197). The heterodimeric (70/86 kDa) DNA-binding subunit, Ku, is essential for the DSB repair function of the complex (198,199). The Ku DNA-binding unit is associated with a catalytic subunit (DNA-PKCS) that is deficient in SCID mice. DNA-PKCS is also critical for DSB repair and for normal V(D)J recombination (108,200–202). Mice with gene-targeted deletions for the 86-kDa Ku subunit have recently been shown to have a block in V(D)J rearrangement for antigen receptors in both B and T cells similar to that seen in RAG-deficient mice (203).

4.4. B-CELL SIGNALING

4.4.1. B-Cell Receptor Complex (Igα/Igβ; CD79a/CD79b)

The B-cell antigen receptor complex (BCR) incorporates membrane-bound Ig and a transmembrane heterodimer (204–207) that contains the disulfide-linked glycoproteins Igα (42 kDa) and Igβ (37 kDa) (Figure 4.5), respective products of the mb-1 and B-29 genes (Figure 4.7) (208–212). Expression of mb-1 and B29 is confined to B cells and is controlled at least in part by regulatory sequences in the 5′ region of the genes similar to those found in Ig genes (209,210,211). Both genes are expressed prior to heavy chain rearrangement and in all nonplasma B cells (207). Plasma cells, however, express only Igβ (213). An alternatively spliced version of Ig β, which is truncated (34 kDa) and lacks about 30 C-terminal residues encoded in the full-length transcript, has been dubbed the Igγ chain; two differentially glycosylated full-length Igβ chains also exist, the under-glycosylated form appearing also as a 34-kDa protein (214). Extensive sequence comparisons in humans and mice have been made for Igα and Igβ, which in general show high conservation in transmembrane and cytoplasmic regions and less collinearity in external domains (Table 4.2) (213). Igα and Igβ may play different roles in BCR signaling (215,216).

Cytoplasmic portions of Igα and Igβ are 61 and 48 amino acids in length and contain 4 and 2 tyrosines, respectively. Both chains have a 22-amino-acid membrane-spanning region that is either polar (Igβ) or negatively charged (Igα). The cytoplasmic tails of the heterodimer are phosphorylated immediately after BCR cross-linking at tyrosine residues in antigen-recognition homology 1 (ARH1) motifs (also called I-TAM or ARAM for immunoreceptor tyrosine activation motif and antigen receptor activation motif, respectively) (217–221), docking sites for SRC-homology-2 (SH2) proteins (222). SRC kinases are constitutively associated with the Igα/Igβ chains via interactions at cytoplasmic ARH1 motifs (223,224). Phosphorylation results in the recruitment of additional SRC-family kinases that bind via SH2 domains (225), which, in turn, results in the induction of signaling kinase activity (226).

4.4.2. CD19

CD19 is a 540-amino-acid glycoprotein (95 kDa) exclusively expressed on B cells (227). It is a member of the IGSF (see Figure 4.1) with two extracellular C2-type Ig

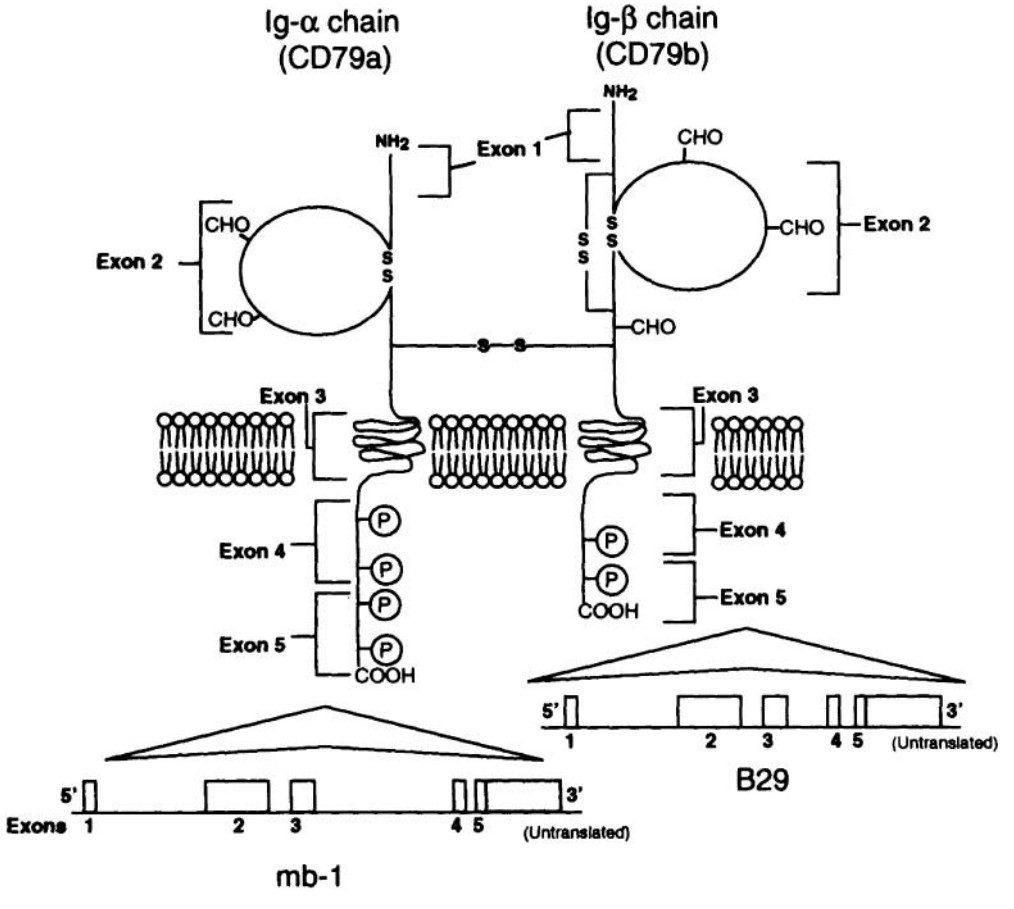


Figure 4.7. Schematic representation of the exon and protein structure of Igα (CD79a) and Igβ (CD79b) chains. The heterodimer is disulfide linked in the membrane-proximal regions of the molecules.

domains; a long 242-residue cytoplasmic tail contains 9 tyrosine residues (228,229), two of which form motifs that bind the SH2 domain of PI-3 kinase, and another two tyrosines form motifs that bind FYN, perhaps through an SH2 domain (230). CD19 coimmunoprecipitates with FYN, LYN, and PI-3 kinases (231–233) and is required for normal signal transduction through BCR (234,235), for which it lowers the threshold for BCR-mediated activation (234).

CD19 first appears on B cells prior to rearrangement of Ig heavy chain genes, is one of the first markers to identify B-lineage cells (236), and is present on mature B cells but is downregulated and undetectable on plasma cells (227,237). CD19 interacts noncovalently with other B-cell surface molecules such as CD21 and CD81 and probably mediates adhesion interactions through binding with CD77 (expressed on B cells and endothelium) (238). Antibody ligation of CD19 has been shown to induce proliferation of immature B cells and homotypic adhesion in tonsilar B cells (239,240), although the effects of cross-linking appear to have varied consequences depending on additional signals and stage of

Table 4.2
CD79b Gene and Protein Sequence Comparison for Humans and Mice[a]

Region	Gene (%)	Protein (%)
Leader peptide	74.7	60.0
Extracellular portion	70.0	56.0
Ig-like domain	68.3	52.9
Connecting peptide	83.3	87.5
Transmembrane portion	84.8	95.5
Intracytoplasmic domain	90.3	95.8
Entire coding region	74.25	68.6

[a]"The high degree of homology in the cytoplasmic region of the protein (95.8%) is consistent with a vital role for the molecule in B-cell signaling. Data from Ref. 534.

differentiation (241–244). Cross-linking of CD19 results in Ca^{2+} mobilization, activation of phospholipase C and protein tyrosine and serine kinases, binding of PI-3 kinase, and NF-κB activity activity (233,239,245–248). CD19 stimulation has also been found to block IL-7-mediated downregulation of RAG genes (163). CD19 may be involved in BCR-mediated apoptosis (249).

4.4.3. CD20

The nonglycosylated CD20 molecule, alternatively spliced to generate three isoforms (33, 35, 37 kDa), appears to form part of a multimeric cell-surface receptor complex on B cells (250). The CD20 gene itself contains eight exons and is located on chromosome 11q12-13 in humans and chromosome 19 in mice (251,252), encoding a protein with four transmembrane-spanning regions that appears to form homodimeric and homotetrameric oligomeric structures on the cell surface (253). CD20 and the β-chain high-affinity IgE receptor (FcεRI) share significant sequence similarity and their genes are colocalized on respective chromosomes in mice and humans (251,252,254).

Antibody cross-linking studies suggest that CD20 plays a role in cell cycling (255–257). Perturbation of CD20 induces serine and threonine phosphorylation and Ca^{2+} flux (258), and structural and functional data suggest that CD20 probably acts as a calcium channel (253,259–261). Expression of CD20 in Balb/c 3TC cells results in constitutive Ca^{2+} permeability and $G_0 \rightarrow G_1$ progression (261). CD20 appears also to associate with the tyrosine kinases LYN, FYN, and LCK, which may be mediated by a 75- to 80-kDA phosphoprotein (262).

CD20 is expressed prior to cytoplasmic Igμ chains and is found on mature B cells, although, similar to CD19, it is not detected on plasma B cells (255,263). Binding of CD20 by the monoclonal antibody 1F5 has been found to protect germinal center B cells *in vitro* from apoptosis (264). Activated B cells shift expression from 33-kDa to 35- and 37-kDa isoforms of CD20 (258,265). Treatment of resting B cells with CD20 antibody results in elevated levels of c-MYC mRNA and phosphorylation of phospholipase C γ (259). B-cell- and stage-specific expression of CD20 has been reported to involve a PU.1/PIP transcriptional factor binding site (266).

4.4.4. CD22

CD22 is a B-lineage-specific 130-kDa surface phosphoglycoprotein that mediates homotypic and heterotypic adhesions through interactions with various N-linked sialoglycoproteins (267–272). CD22 is present on the surface of a majority of mature B cells, associates with BCR, and appears to be involved in BCR-mediated activation and is coupled to cytoplasmic tyrosine kinases (269,273–276). CD22 binds proteins containing α2,6-linked sialic acids, which makes it a sialic- acid-binding lectin such as sialoadhesin and selectins (277,278). CD22 is associated with surface Ig at low stoichiometric proportions (274,275) and is protein tyrosine phosphorylated at tyrosine residues following antibody stimulation of surface Ig (273–275). Expression of CD22 correlates with Ig surface expression, particularly surface IgD (267,279). After BCR stimulation, CD22 associates with the protein tyrosine phosphatase PTP1C (280), which acts as a negative feedback regulator of B-cell activation (281,282). CD22 is thought to bind the sialoglycoprotein CD45 (271,272,278,283), a lymphocyte-specific phosphatase that couples antigen-receptor complexes to intracellular signaling pathways (see CD45). If this is true, interactions between CD22 on B cells and CD45 on T cells may be important in regulating B-cell-induced T-cell activation (271,284–287). Human B cells express two isoforms, CD22a and CD22b, which contain 5 and 7 Ig extracellular domains, respectively, the latter the most commonly expressed isoform found on B cells (268,269,283). The cytoplasmic domain of CD22 contains two YXXL motifs similar to the ARH1 (ARAM, I-TAM) motif (269), which are phosphorylated after BCR triggering (273,279).

4.4.5. CD45

Critical to the function of the BCR complex is the transmembrane protein tyrosine phosphatase CD45. CD45 makes up about 10% of the surface glycoprotein of B cells, which express the high-molecular-weight (220 kDa) isoform (288,289). The protein tyrosine phosphatase activity of CD45 is required for normal BCR-initiated signal transduction (290,291), where it functions to couple antigen-receptor signaling to downstream signaling events (288,292,293). As one of its functions in B cells, CD45 may dephosphorylate the regulatory C-terminal phosphotyrosines of receptor-associated protein tyrosine kinases (294–298); it may also regulate phosphorylation of Igα and Igβ subunits of the BCR (290,299). Interestingly, B cells in mice deficient for CD45 develop normally but have defective proliferative responses after IgM perturbation (300). CD45 appears to have an important function in regulating selection/deletion of B cells during maturation in the bone marrow (301). (See Section 3.4.6 and Chapter 8 for additional information on CD45.)

4.4.6. Signaling Kinases and Phosphatases

Regardless of the ultimate outcome, early events after BCR perturbation involve activation of protein tyrosine kinases (PTKs) (219,302,303) (within seconds), hydrolysis of inositol phospholipids (217,304–306), and Ca^{2+} flux (peaking about 2 min after receptor stimulation) (215,307–309). Kinases participating in the earliest signaling events include SRC-family members BLK, FYN, LYN, and LCK (219,220,223,302,310–313). SRC-family kinases contain a single SH2 domain and an additional SH3 region, which allows them to interact with phosphorylated tyrosine residues in ARH1 motifs of Igα/Igβ (314) and proline-rich sequences in other signaling molecules such as PI-3 kinase (315–

317), respectively. The SYK-family members have two SH2 domains in addition to the tyrosine kinase domain, but lack an N-terminal myristoylation (membrane anchor) and C-terminal negative regulator tyrosine residue (318–320). SYK may be considered to have analogous responsibilities in BCR signaling (321–323) to those of ZAP70 in T lymphocytes (see Chapter 3).

There are several non-SRC kinases that are involved in BCR signaling. These include SYK (220,223,313,324), CSK (325), CBL (326), and BTK (226,327–329). BTK [also called BPK, B-cell progenitor kinase (330)] is a 77-kDa nonreceptor tyrosine kinase (NRTK) that, like other BTK-family members, contains a critical N-terminal pleckstrin homology (PH) (331) and a proline rich sequence, in addition to SH3, SH2, and catalytic kinase domains (330,332). BTK is defective in human X-linked agammaglobulinemia where there is less than 1% normal numbers of peripheral B cells (330,333), whereas in mice the disorder is less severe with about a 50% reduction in B cells (334,335). The SRC and non-SRC kinases work together in a functional BCR signaling pathway, a case in point being the phosphorylation of BTK by SRC kinases after BCR stimulation (336).

Regulation of BCR signaling activity may also involve nontransmembrane protein tyrosine phosphatases. SHP-1 (HCP, PTP1C, SH-PTP1, and PTPN6) contains two tandem SH2 domains (337), an N-terminal SH2 domain that acts both as a regulatory domain and as a recruiting unit and a C-terminal SH2 domain that functions in molecular recruitment (337,338). SHP-1 has been found to constitutively associate with BCR and possibly acts to regulate phosphorylation of the Igα chain (339). SHP-1 can bind various signaling molecules involved in the activation of RAS or RAS-related proteins and this may involve its regulation of signaling in B cells (340). SHP-1 associates with CD22 (280) and may be involved in cell death signaling (341). It has also been reported to regulate B-cell selection through interactions with the BCR (342). Moth-eaten mice, characterized by patchy fur, immunodeficiency with paradoxical autoimmunity, and early death, contain mutations in the SHP-1 gene (343,344), although this defect was recently reported to occur in the absence of B or T cells (345).

4.5. THE IMMUNOGLOBULINS

4.5.1. IgA

IgA is the predominate Ig molecule in mucosal secretions and represents about 10–15% of total Ig in serum. IgA synthesis is highly compartmentalized. B lymphocytes located in specialized sites in the gastrointestinal, mammary, pulmonary, and genitourinary systems produce the IgA found in secretions, whereas serum IgA is produced by B cells in bone marrow, spleen, and lymph nodes (346–350). IgA is also an important Ig present in mother's milk, supplying newborns with virtually all of their gut mucosal IgA defenses (351–355,356). IgA deficiency is the most common defect of the humoral immune system in humans (357). Total IgA synthesized on a daily basis exceeds that of the other Igs combined, which in humans amounts to about 70 mg/kg body weight (Table 4.3) (350). Two thirds of the IgA produced is in mucosal secretions, the majority of IgA-secreting plasma cells ($\sim 10^{10}$) being found in subepithelial mucosa of the jejunum and small intestine.

Secreted IgA exists mainly as a dimer (55–75%), in addition to larger complexes such as trimers, tetramers, pentamers, and hexamers. IgA polymers (pIgA) synthesized from plasma B cells are covalently modified prior to secretion by the addition of the 16-

Table 4.3
Estimated Daily Production of IgA versus IgG[a,b]

Location	IgA (mg)	IgG (mg)
Circulation	1295–2100	2100
Saliva	100–200	1–2
Tears	1.25–5.5	?
Bile	54–400	160
Large intestine	2100–5234	587
Small intestine	1170	137
Urine	1–3	1–3
Respiratory (nasopharynx)	45	15
Total	3600–9100	~3000

[a]Used with permission, *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.*, Mestecky *et al.*, **40**:105–114 (1986).

[b]The total daily synthesis of IgA from all tissues can exceed that of all other immunoglobulins combined.

kDa polypeptide J- chain. Once secreted, pIgA–J chain complexes are free to bind the 70-kDa polymeric Ig receptors (pIgR), present on basolateral surfaces of virtually all epithelial cells associated with mucosal surfaces (358–363). On pIgA–J chain binding of pIgR, it is internalized in clathrin-coated vesicles, transported across the cell, and assembled on the apical (luminal) surfaces. On the luminal surface, the C-terminal portion of pIgR is cleaved releasing a highly stable pIgR–IgA complex, or secretory component, into mucosal secretions (Figure 4.8). Trancytosis is induced by binding of pIgR, which requires Ser664 of its cytoplasmic domain (364,365). IgA in plasma is mainly monomeric, and to a lesser extent pentameric. IgA is vigorously synthesized systemically, although its rapid catabolism results in relatively low serum levels (366). In mice, serum IgA levels are at least in part regulated by IgA flux into bile, which is facilitated by pIgR binding and translocation into hepatocytes (346,367).

In humans, there are two subclasses, IgA1 and IgA2, which exist primarily as monomeric and polymeric molecules, respectively. IgA1 is the main IgA constituent of serum, secreted mostly from plasma cells in bone marrow (346,366,367) where about 90% of IgA-secreting cells are IgA1 positive (Table 4.4) (350). Primary sequences are very similar for the two subclasses in the $\alpha 1$ and $\alpha 2$ domains of the constant regions. However, IgA1 has more extensive glycosylation in the hinge region, which may be relevant in disease (368), and is highly susceptible to proteolysis by bacterial IgA1-specific proteases (367,369,370). IgA2 allotypes have been identified and designated as A2m(1) and A2m(2), the former missing interchain disulfide bonds between heavy and light chains (371).

IgA does not efficiently induce inflammatory responses. This is critical to its function in front-line defenses against pathogens entering at mucosal membranes. It is generally accepted that IgA protects by exclusion, binding and cross-linking pathogens to prevent their uptake across epithelial linings and thereby facilitating their expulsion in mucous (i.e., gastrointestinal) excretions. With this in mind, the induction of inflammatory responses is expected to be counterproductive, leading to tissue damage jeopardizing the

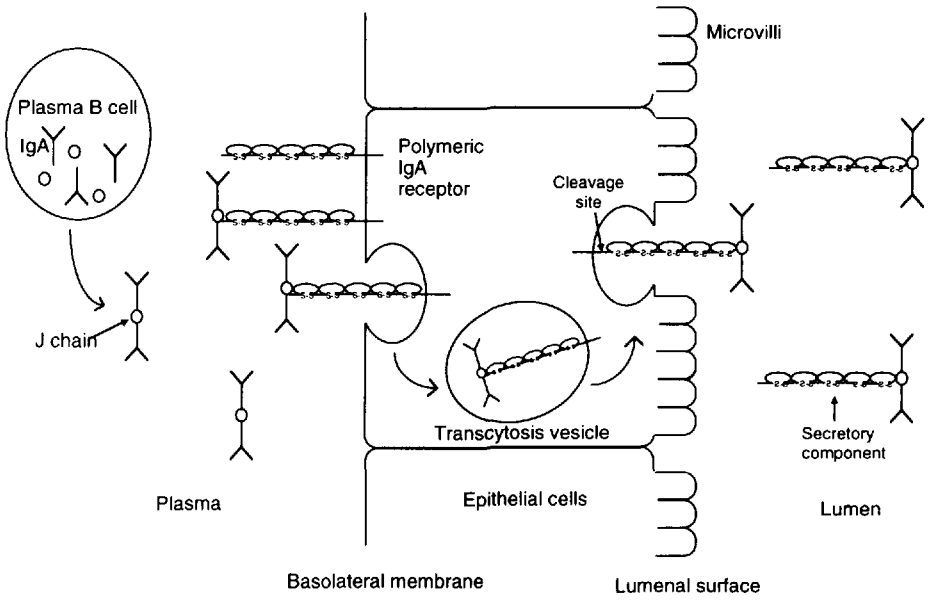


Figure 4.8. The function of the polymeric IgA receptor is to transport IgA–J chain complexes across epithelial cells at mucosal membranes, such as the intestines, delivering IgA complexes into the lumen.

integrity of the epithelial barrier to infection. Shigella is an example of an infectious agent that may take advantage of immune-mediated epithelial damage to penetrate the gut wall (372). In various gut diseases, altered immune regulation results in a disproportionately increased number of J chain-negative IgG-producing cells in the mucosa. Inflammatory reactions induced by IgG might cause a breakdown in the gut epithelial barrier and

Table 4.4
Distribution of IgA1- and IgA2-Expressing Cells in Human Tissues[a]

Tissue	IgA1 (%)	IgA2 (%)
Bone marrow	88	12
Spleen	85	15
Tonsils	86	14
Lymph nodes	69–94	6–31
Nasal mucosa	95	5
Lacrimal glands	54–80	20–46
Salivary glands	51–65	35–49
Mammary glands	65	35
Duodenum	80	20
Ileum	56	44
Colon	37	63

[a]Used with permission, *American Journal of Kidney Disease*, Mestecky, **12**:378–383, 1988 [Ref. 535].

provide an entryway for pathogens. Such altered regulation of Ig isotypes may contribute to the pathology of inflammatory bowel diseases (373,374).

Although the synthesis of secretory and plasma IgA is compartmentalized, IgA responses to antigenic challenge delivered to either mucosal or peripheral sites overlap. That is, immunization through mucosal routes (i.e., oral or urethral routes) results in specific plasma IgA responses, whereas systemic immunization (i.e., intramuscular) generates both secretory and serum IgA responses (375). The issue of IgA protective antibodies in mucosal genitourinary secretions has become relevant to the development of vaccines for sexually transmitted diseases, in particular for protection against HIV. It has been suggested that IgA antibodies, directed against HIV epitopes involved in binding and infectivity, may protect against host penetration by the virus. Results thus far have lent support to the concept that such a vaccine might prove useful (375–378).

4.5.2. IgD

It has not been easy to ascribe a clear role for IgD in the immune system despite its paradoxical presence on the great majority of peripheral B cells and the high level of δ heavy chain conservation among different species (379). IgD is expressed on the surface of immature B cells during ontogeny. Constant-region genes for both IgD and IgM heavy chains are transcribed into a single primary RNA transcript that is alternatively spliced to produce either δ or μ message (380). Thus, IgD and IgM are coexpressed on mature B cells emerging from the bone marrow and entering the pool of naive recirculating B cells (381). IgM/IgD-positive B cells appear and begin increasing in frequency in the peripheral blood about 4 days postparturition, plateauing at adult levels by about 6 weeks of age (380,382–384) when they constitute about 90% of peripheral B cells in mice and humans. IgD is not secreted during an immune response or after mitogenic stimulation of the IgD-positive B cells. The IgD molecule also lacks complement fixing properties and is present in extremely low levels in serum or other body fluids. Cross-linking of IgD on B cells induces them to become efficient APC (385).

B cells in primary follicles coexpress IgM and IgD, whereas B cells in marginal zones and a proportion of memory B cells express only IgM (386,387). Although most mature B cells are both IgM/IgD-positive, the surface levels of IgD on splenic B cells are reported to be about 10-fold higher than those of IgM (388). This relatively high IgD-receptor density is observed despite significantly lower δ mRNA relative to μ, suggesting that one or all of translational rate, transport rate, or cell surface stability is greater for IgD than for IgM (389). Consistent with this apparent highly efficient IgD surface expression is the finding that unlike other Ig isotypes, IgD does not need to associate with any other proteins for transport to the cell surface (390). Nonetheless, IgD transport is normally associated with Igα/Igβ heterodimers.

IgM and IgD BCR display a number of functional similarities. Both Igs elicit common signals following cross-linking (217,309,391,392). Either can independently facilitate normal activation responses to antigen *in vivo* (393–395). Both signal to upregulate the B-cell coreceptors CD80 (B7-1) and CD86 (B7-2) (389,396) and are noncovalently associated with the same Igα/Igβ heterodimers in BCR complexes (390). IgD and IgM signaling induces activation of protein tyrosine kinases (219,302) including SRC-related BLK, FYN, LCK, LYN, and SYK/PTK72 (220,223,312). Both Ig receptors also induce hydrolysis of inositol phospholipids (305,309). However, the kinetics and intensity of phosphorylation in response to IgM- or IgD-receptor cross-linking have been shown to

differ significantly, the latter being both stronger and longer lasting (397). Activation of B cells to become Ig-secreting plasma cells results in the loss of Ig from the cell surface, beginning with a rapid loss of IgD expression as cells exit G_0 and transit G_1 (398,399). Consequently, both germinal center and antigen-specific B cells lack sIgD (400,401), and the sIgD-negative B-cell pool is considered to represent differentiated memory B cells, as characterized by somatic hypermutation of variable-region genes (402,403). However, early reports that some memory B cells were sIgD-positive were convincingly demonstrated by adoptive transfer of B-cell memory using sIgD-sorted B cells (387,399). It has also been argued that the number of IgG-positive B cells present in spleen is not adequate to account for the diverse memory-B-cell repertoire (404); and it has been speculated that splenic IgD-positive B-cell populations may represent partially differentiated memory cells (404). However, recent studies using human (403) and murine (405,406) models have indicated that sIgD-positive peripheral B cells show little evidence of hypermutation—the trademark of memory B cells—suggesting that few if any memory B cells express sIgD. A subset of germinal center sIgD-expressing cells have been found to accumulate up to 80 mutations per heavy chain variable region (δVH), although these cells do not appear to exit the germinal centers (407).

At different times the IgD receptor has been proposed as a critical element for the induction of B-cell responses to T-independent (408) or T-dependent (409) antigens; in maintaining or inducing B-cell tolerance (394); or in B-cell development and maturation. If IgD is involved in these processes, it was not generally supported by observations in two separately developed strains of IgD-deficient mice (410,411). However, in the knockout strain carrying a translational stop codon inserted into the Cδ3 domain (411), there is a 30–50% reduction in the number of peripheral B cells. In IgD-deficient containing a targeted insertion in the Cδ1 exon and a frameshift mutation in Cδ3, there is delayed affinity maturation of B cells during T-dependent primary responses (410), but no other obvious defects (412). It has been suggested that structural flexibility inherent in IgD (413) (it contains only a single interchain disulfide bond toward the carboxyl end of the hinge region) may allow it to interact with particularly high avidity with antigen (410) and that the high density of IgD on B cells may also enhance its antigen-binding efficiency (389). Both of these mechanisms may facilitate earlier responses to antigen.

Depending on the antibody used, cross-linking IgD has been shown to induce IgM, IgG1, IgG2, IgG3, and IgA class switching (414). Additionally, anti-IgD antibodies have been reported to induce IgE synthesis (415–417). It has been observed that increased serum IgD levels often parallel elevated IgE levels in diseases such as atopic disorders and hyper-IgE syndrome (418–420).

4.5.3. IgE

IgE is present in only trace amounts in serum (see Figure 4.3B). The IgE molecule does not contain a hinge region characteristic of the other Ig isotypes, lacks the ability to activate complement cascades, and plays no significant role in opsonizing antigens. However, through receptor-mediated events, IgE is a very potent inducer of inflammatory reactions. IgE-secreting B cells are found in lung and skin where they have been considered as part of the front-line defense against parasites, although the exact function of IgE in this role remains the subject of debate (421,422). The protective effect of IgE has been attributed to its ability to induce rapid responses—such as inflammation, mucous secretion, coughing, vomiting, diarrhea—to pathogens. Conversely, in IgE-mediated disorders,

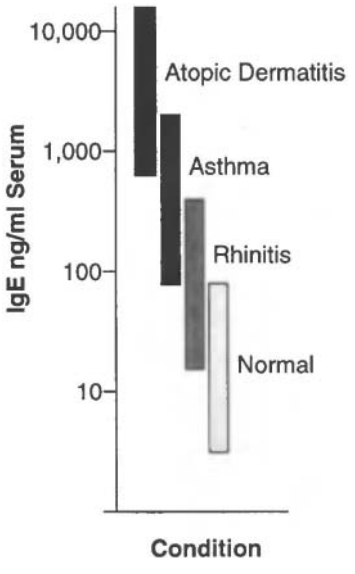


Figure 4.9. IgE levels in tissues are elevated in some disease conditions.

which affect more than 20% of the population in industrialized countries (423), disease correlates both with elevated levels of IgE (Figure 4.9) and with FcεR$^+$ effector cells such as basophils and mast cells (424).

4.5.4. IgG

The level of serum Ig provides the only reliable measure to date to assess the efficacy of long-term immunization (Table 4.5) (425). Because about 80% of serum Ig is of the γ isotype, it would probably be difficult to overstate the immunological significance of IgG. In humans there are four isotypes (subclasses) of IgG, denoted IgG1, IgG2, IgG3, and IgG4, listed in order of decreasing concentration in serum (Figure 4.10). The preponderance of IgG subclasses varies in response to antigenic challenges, suggesting unique roles for the isotypes in the immune response to specific pathogens (Table 4.6); as a corollary, deficiency of specific IgG subclasses is manifested as characteristic immunodeficiencies (Table 4.7). In addition to the four isotypes, allotypic variation, the result of polymorphic IgG genes, exists to increase IgG diversity, although this is mostly the case for IgG1 (426). In mice the IgG genes are designated IgG3, IgG1, IgG2b, and IgG2a listed in order of alignment on chromosome 12. Allotypic variations also exist for mice IgG: 2 IgG3 alleles, 2 IgG1, 6 IgG2b, and 12 IgG2a alleles (427). The significance of these isoforms is not entirely clear despite relatively long-held observations that the preponderance of different IgG subclasses in individuals correlates with allotype, which would suggest a functional implication for the different allotypes in the immune response (428,429).

Differences in primary sequences in the IgG classes exist mainly for the C1 and C2 domains of the heavy chain hinge region, which exhibit only about 50–60% collinearity between the classes, whereas the C1, C2, and C3 domains are highly collinear (90–96%) (426). The unique amino acid sequences in the hinge region of the IgG subclasses may reflect their differential activation of complement C1q and the classical pathway, critical

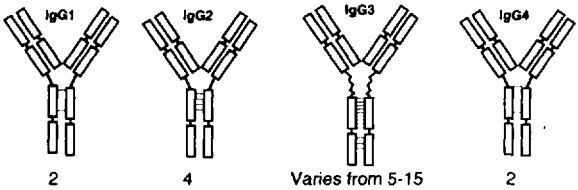
Table 4.5
Licensed Vaccines Evaluated in Terms of Serum Immunoglobulin[a]

Vaccine	Type	Route
Adenovirus	Live virus	Oral
Anthrax	Inactivated bacteria	SC
BCG	Attenuated live bacteria	ID
Cholera	Inactivated bacteria	SC
	Attenuated live bacteria	ID
DTP	Toxoids, inactivated bacteria	IM
Hib conjugate	Polysaccharide–protein	IM
Influenza	Inactivated virus, components	IM
Japanese encephalitis	Inactivated virus	SC
Measles–mumps–rubella	Inactivated virus	SC
Meningococcus	A,C,Y,W135 polysaccharides	SC
Plague	Inactivated bacteria	IM
Pneumococcus	23-valency polysaccharides	SC
Polio		
OPV	Attenuated, three types	Oral
IPV	Inactivated, three virus types	SC
Rabies	Inactivated virus	IM
Typhoid	Inactivated bacteria	SC
Ty21a	Activated bacteria	Oral
Varicella	Attenuated virus	SC
Yellow fever	Attenuated virus	SC

[a]Used with permission, Robbins *et al.*, *J. Infect. Dis.* **171**:1387–1398, 1995, University of Chicago Press [Ref. 425].

role for the immune function of IgG molecules (430). The C1q-binding motif is contained in the C2 domain and typically is represented in murine IgG by Glu318–X–Lys320–X–Lys322. The size and flexibility of the hinge have traditionally been considered important factors in determining complement activation potential of IgG, with molecules containing short–rigid hinges being less able to fix complement than those with longer–flexible hinges (431). This has been attributed to the effect of hinge size/rigidity on the accessibility of complement reactive sites on C_H1/C_H2 domains, which may or may not be sterically obstructed by Fab regions depending on the hinge (426,432). Glycosylation in the C_H2 domain at Asn297 in human IgG has been shown to be required for complement fixing function (433).

The hinge regions for IgG1/IgG2 and IgG4 span 12 and 15 amino acids, respectively. Each hinge region is encoded by a single exon. The hinge region for IgG3 is, however, encoded in a series of four separate exons, resulting in a hinge spanning more than four times as many residues as the other subclasses (434)—which is attributed to IgG3 having the highest affinity for C1q. Conversely, the lack of complement fixing activity of IgG4 is attributed to its short proline-rich hinge (426). Interestingly, a mouse–human chimeric IgG3 gene that has had the four hinge exons deleted, still expresses an IgG3 molecule efficient at fixing complement (435); in addition, an IgG3 molecule containing an IgG4 hinge retains its IgG3-like C1q binding ability (436) and, in fact, facilitates complement-mediated lysis more efficiently than IgG3 (437). These findings clearly challenge the



Immunoglobulin γ subclasses and characteristics				
Heavy-chain disulfide linkages	2	4	Varies from 5-15	2
Molecular weight (kDa)	146	146	165	146
Activates alternative pathway	↑	↑	↑	↑↑↑
Activates classical pathway	↑↑↑	↑↑	↑↑↑↑	↑
Binds FcγR on macrophages	↑	–	↑	↑
Placental transfer	↑	↑↑	↑	↑↑
Concentrations in healthy adult serum (mg/ml)	5.91±2.64	3.04±2.52	0.61±0.56	0.24±0.90
(Fraction)	33-87%	5-56%	0.5-12%	7-12%

Figure 4.10. The function and biochemistry of IgG subclasses.

Table 4.6
Induction of IgG Subclasses by Different Antigenic Stimuli[a]

Antigen	IgG1	IgG2	IgG3	IgG4
Polysaccharide				
Corynebacterium (levan)	—	↑↑	—	—
Haemophilus	↑/—	↑↑	—	—
Klebsiella	↑/↑↑	—/↑↑	—	—
Meningococcus	↑↑	↑/↑↑	—	—
Pneumococcus	—/↑	↑↑	—	—
Staphylococcus (techoic acid)	↑	↑↑	—	—
Streptococcus	—/↑	↑↑	—	—
Lipopolysaccharide				
Salmonella	↑	↑↑	—	—
Vibrio	↑/↑↑	↑/↑↑	—	—
Protein				
Bacillus (tetanus toxoid)	↑↑	—	↑	↑
Corynebacterium (diphtheria toxin)	↑/↑↑	—	↑/↑↑	↑
Haemophilus (outer membrane)	↑↑	—	↑	—
Staphylococcus (alpha toxin)	↑↑	—	—	↑
Streptococcus (protein M)	—	—	↑↑	—
Vibrio (endotoxin)	↑↑	↑	—	↑
Virus				
Cytomegalovirus	↑↑	—	↑↑	—
Epstein–Barr	↑↑	—	—	—
Hepatitis B	↑↑	—	↑↑	↑
Herpes simplex	↑↑	—	↑↑	↑
HTLV III	↑↑	↑/—	↑↑	↑/—
Rubella	↑↑	—	↑↑	↑
Varicella zoster	↑↑	—	↑↑	—
Other antigens				
Filariasis	—	—	—	↑
Nucleoproteins (DNA, Sm, RNP)	↑	—	↑	—

[a]Used with permission, *Critical Review in Clinical Laboratory Sciences*, Papadea and Check, **27**:27–58, 1989 [Ref. 536].

Table 4.7
Immunodeficiencies Related to IgG Subclass Deficiencies[a]

Clinical conditions	IgG1	IgG2	IgG3	IgG4
Acquired immunodeficiencies				
Nonallergic chronic chest symptoms (children)	↓	↓	↓	
Recurrent sinopulmonary infections		↓	↓	
Recurrent otitis media (children)		↓		
Recurrent upper-respiratory-tract infections		↓		
Bronchiectasis				↓
Primary immunodeficiencies				
Common variable immunodeficiency	↓	↓	↓	↓
X-linked agammaglobulinemia	↓	↓	↓	↓
Ataxia telangiectasia		↓		↓
Deficiencies with concomitant IgA deficiency		↓		
Wiskott–Aldrich syndrome			↓	

[a]Used with permission, *Critical Reviews in Clinical Laboratory Sciences*, Papadea and Check, **27**:27–58, 1989 [Ref. 536].

conventional paradigm of a critical regulatory role involving the hinge region in complement activation. Nonetheless, the ability of IgG to induce complement activation and inflammation is clearly important in disease and health, the latter evidenced by the finding that mice lacking FcγR are resistant to some kinds of IgG-induced autoimmune disease (438).

4.5.5. IgM

The IgM heavy chain is the first isotype expressed during B-cell development (439). It is also present on most mature B cells and is the isotype involved in the induction of primary immune responses. IgM comprises 5–10% of total serum Ig and is a major component of mucosal secretions. IgM is the first antigen receptor expressed on developing B cells. It is normally required for progression of B cells through early stages of ontogeny (100), although B cells mature in transgenic mice expressing IgD but not IgM (393). During pre-B stages IgM is associated with surrogate light chains and later in immature B cells with one of either λ or κ light chains. Most mature B cells in the peripheral lymphoid organs in both mice and humans coexpress IgM and IgD (382). Coexpression of IgM and IgD is the result of alternative splicing of a functionally rearranged heavy chain locus that produces message containing exons for both μ and δ C regions; coexpressed molecules thus have identical V regions (see Section 4.1.1). Cross-linking of either IgM or IgD has been shown to result in similar signaling (217, 309,391,392) and responses to antigen (389,393) (see Section 4.7.2). Stimulation of the IgM receptor on mature B cells quickly results in its downregulation (389,440), which may be important for the induction of tolerance in peripheral B cells (441). IgM antibodies are the first to be secreted from plasma cells into the blood during antigenic challenge. Because IgM is not secreted from memory B cells, elevated IgM levels are indicative of recent antigen exposure.

4.6. FC RECEPTORS

4.6.1. IgA Receptors

It is clear that IgA plays a protective role through binding to invading organisms in the luminal environment thereby preventing pathogen penetration into the host. This mode of action requires secretion of large amounts of IgA across epithelial cells involving the pIgA receptor (see Section 4.7.1). In addition to its function as a secretory protein, however, IgA also binds two IgA-specific Fc-type receptors, FcαR and FcαRb, differentially expressed on hematopoietic cells of the peripheral blood and alveolar macrophages.

4.6.1.1. FcαR (CD89). The major form of the FcαR (CD89) is a 32-kDa protein with an apparent molecular mass of 55–100 kDa reflecting heavy glycosylation (442,443). It exists in at least five alternate splice variants that are differentially expressed on hematopoietic cells (444) (Figure 4.11A,B). FcαR is expressed on mucosal myeloid cells such as alveolar macrophages (445) and on eosinophils (442), monocytes (443), and

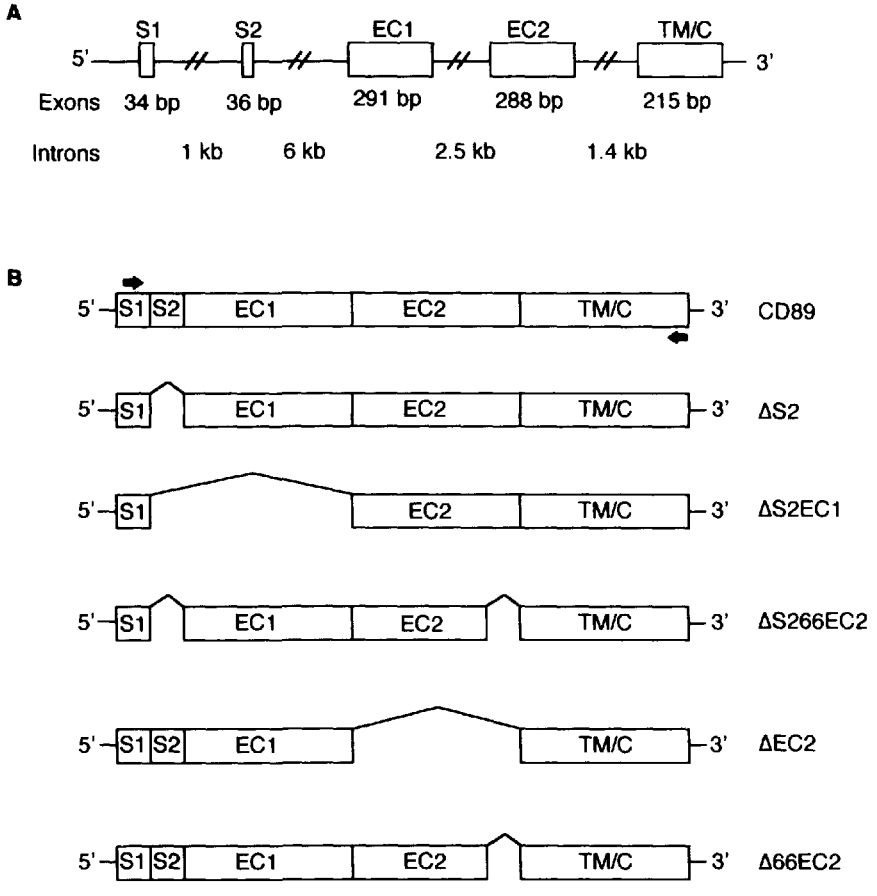


Figure 4.11. (A) Structural organization of the human FcαR gene. (B) Schematic representation of the five splice variants for the FcαR. S1 and S2 encode leader peptide, EC1 and EC2 encode the extracellular Ig-like domains, and TM/C encodes transmembrane and cytoplasmic regions.

neutrophils (446). FcαR associates with the shared FcγR subunit, which is likely important for FcαR-mediated signaling (447). IgA binding to FcαR-expressing cells can induce the production of cytokine mediators, such as TNFα and IL-6 (448), antibody-dependent cell-mediated cytotoxicity (ADCC), and phagocytosis (449). TNFα is itself capable of upregulating FcαR expression (450), whereas TGFβ has a negative effect (451). Reduced expression of FcαR on peripheral blood monocytes has been observed in HIV-infected patients, and correlates with elevated serum levels of IgA and disease progression (452). IgA binding to the receptor involves residues at the boundary between Cα2 and Cα3 domains of IgA (453).

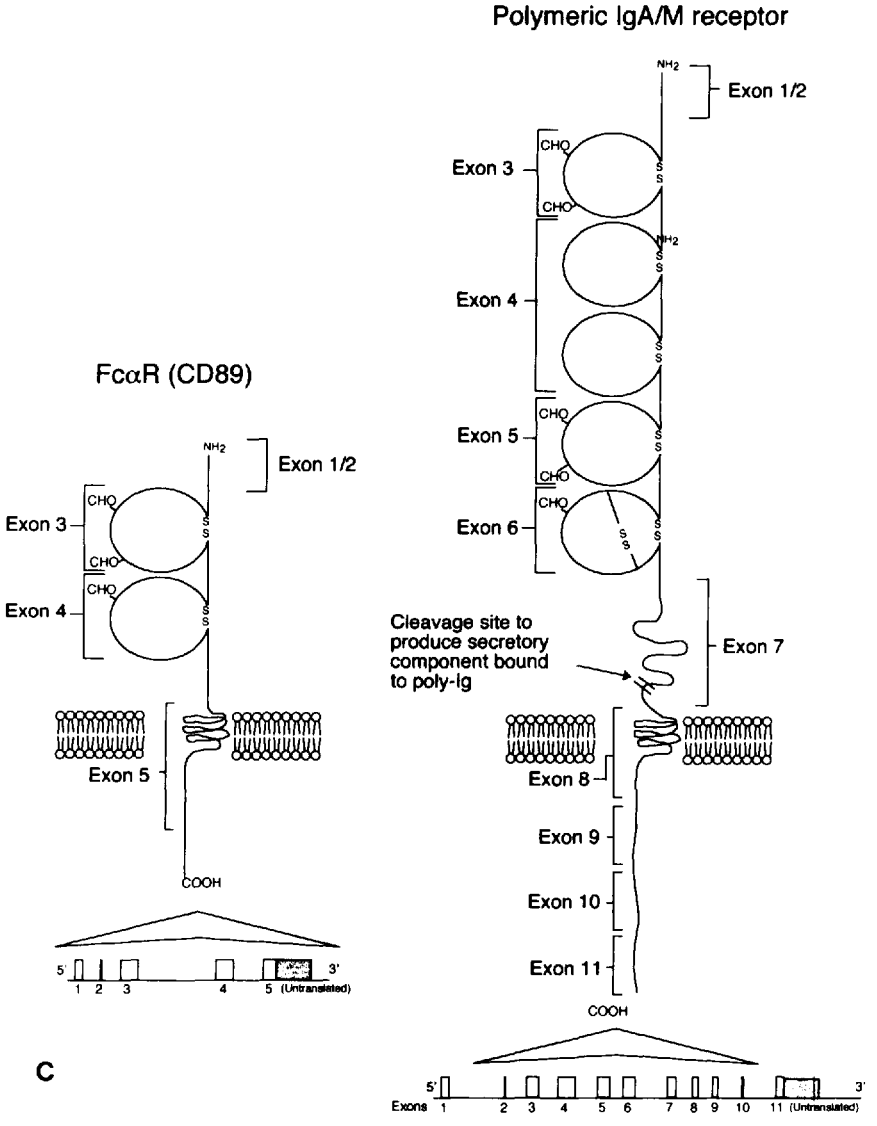


Figure 4.11. (C) Exon structure of FcαR gene shown with corresponding protein structure. A and B used with permission from *Immunogenetics*, Morton *et al.*, **43**:246, 1996.

4.6.1.2. FcαRb. Recently the identification of an additional Fc receptor for IgA has been made. FcαRb lacks the transmembrane/intracellular regions of FcαR (454). Instead it has a 23-amino-acid region that facilitates both secretion and expression at the cell surface. Affinity of FcαRb for IgA-coated beads is comparable to that of FcαR. FcαRb transcripts are present in eosinophils and neutrophils (454).

4.6.2. IgE Receptors

The two FcεRs are structurally distinct and have unique tissue distributions and biological roles (Figure 4.12). The receptors exhibit differential expression on mast cells (455–457), Langerhans cells (458–461), basophils (462,463), eosinophils (422,464,465), and monocytes (466–469). A receptor with high affinity for IgE, FcεRI, has been identified on cells involved in degranulation and release of preformed inflammatory mediators, a process that occurs during allergic responses. Stimulation through these receptors, which are expressed on mast cells, basophils, and eosinophils, also induces arachidonic acid metabolism and biosynthesis of leukotrienes. The low-affinity receptor, FcεRII expressed on lymphocytes, may play a specific role in regulating IgE levels in plasma.

4.6.2.1. FcεRI. The functional high-affinity receptor FcεRI requires the association of four subunits, α, β, and two γ [which is shared with the FcγR (470)], and is expressed predominately on basophils and mast cells (471,472). Mice deficient for the α chain of the receptor do not mount IgE-mediated anaphylaxis, suggesting a critical role for FcεRI in this reaction *in vivo* (473). At the same time, a deficiency in FcεRI does not result in altered levels of IgE in serum, which may indicate that these receptors play a minor role in regulating IgE synthesis or uptake. Gene-targeted deletions have also been generated at the γ-chain locus, resulting in a similar dysfunction in addition to loss in function of Fcγ receptors and defects in host resistance to infection (474).

4.6.2.2. FcεRII (CD23). A low-affinity receptor, FcεRII (CD23), is also expressed on multiple hematopoietic lineages where it may play a role in B-cell ontogeny and immune defense against some pathogens, i.e., parasites. FcεRII is a 48-kDa glycoprotein receptor expressed on monocytes, eosinophils, and B and T lymphocytes (475–477). It exists as two alternate splice variants, with FcεRIIa being expressed on B cells and FcεRIIb on monocytes and eosinophils (478,479). FcεRII may be involved in regulating IgE synthesis (480) via interactions with CD21 on B cells (481), although CD23-deficient mice produce normal levels of IgE (482). FcεRII recognizes at least four different ligands via its lectin domain, including IgE, Epstein–Barr virus receptor (CD21) (483,484), and the B_2 integrins CD11b and CD11c. FcεRII is an unusual lectin-binding molecule as it exhibits lectinlike calcium-dependent binding of carbohydrate moieties (i.e., on CD21 and CD11b/c) but also specifically interacts with protein epitopes, such as those on IgE. CD23 triggering may be an important stimulator of NO production and IL-10 synthesis from macrophages and monocytes (485,486). LPS and IL-4 upregulate FcεRII expression in B cells, whereas IL-7 and GM-CSF induce its expression on T cells (477) and polymorphonuclear neutrophils, respectively (487). CD40 perturbation can trigger FcεRII expression on B cells (488–490). IL-10 downregulates CD23 expression on B cells (491).

4.6.3. IgG Receptors

The IgGs play a fundamental role in host immunity via their interplay with Fcγ receptors (492,493). IgG binding to Fcγ receptors can induce phagocytosis (494), ADCC

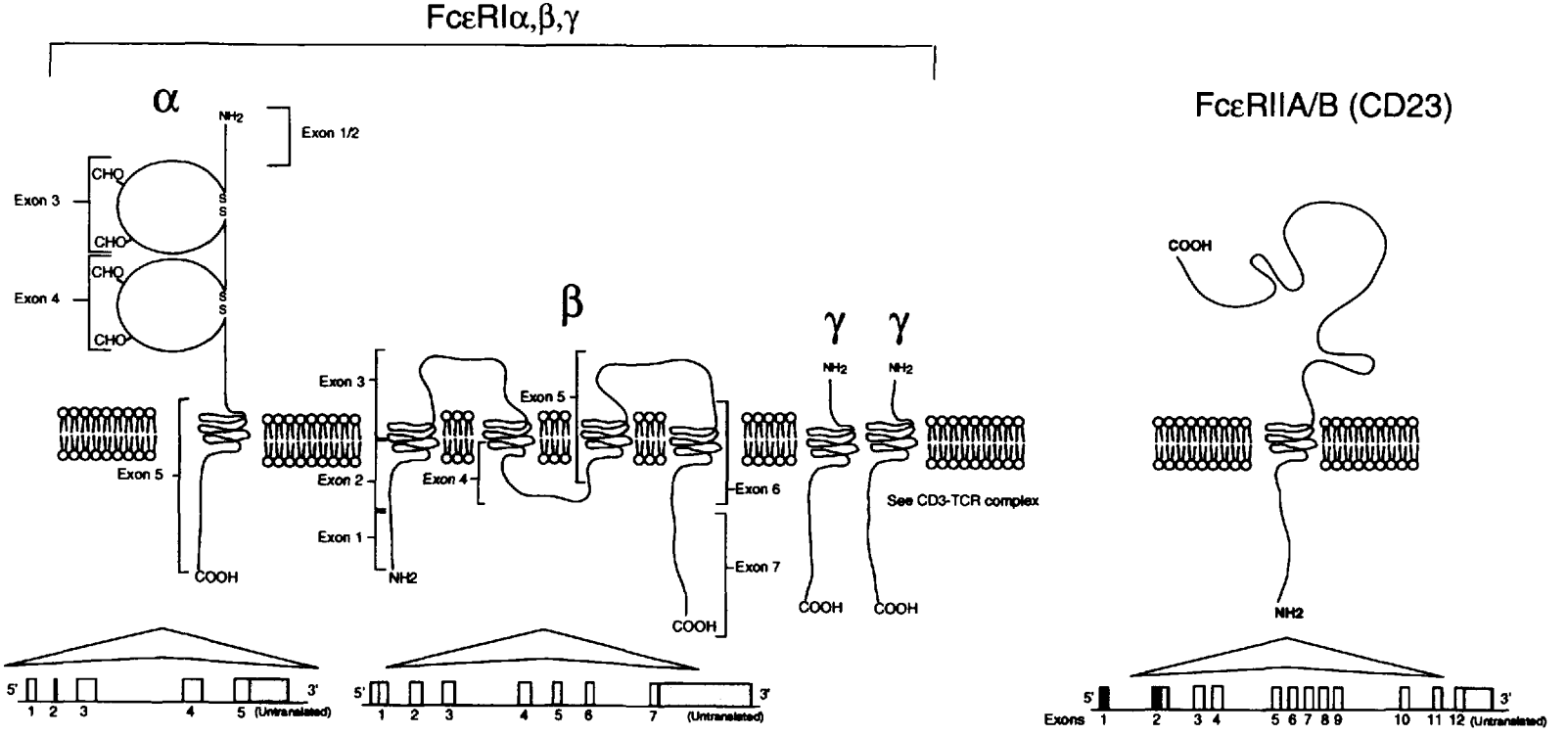


Figure 4.12. Exon and protein structure of the receptors for IgE.

(495,496), and transfer across the placenta (497,498). IgG also binds soluble FcγR (466,499). The Fcγ receptors are structurally similar, each having two or three Ig-like extracellular domains (Figure 4.13), but do exhibit differences in their subunit composition and IgG affinity. Humans contain a number of different isoforms for the various FcγR subclasses clustered on chromosome 1 (Figure 4.14). Mice lack the isoforms, with the genes for FcγR1 being located on chromosome 3 and those for FcγRII and FcγRIII situated on chromosome 1.

4.6.3.1. FcγRI (CD64). The FcγRI is a glycosylated 55-kDa protein expressed predominately on monocytes and macrophages where it binds monomeric IgG with high affinity. FcγRI contains three extracellular Ig domains, with the membrane-distal domain being involved in binding of IgG. Humans have three subclasses, FcγRIA, FcγRIB (which exists in isoforms 1 and 2), and FcγRIC, that are expressed from separate genes. The human FcγRIA isoform has been found to associate with the γ subunit of FcεRI, FcγRIII, and the TCR–CD3 complex. FcγRI is constitutively expressed on macrophages and monocytes and is upregulated on neutrophils and eosinophils (500,501). FcγRI is also expressed on $CD34^+$ granulo-monocytic progenitors (502). Mice express only a single FcγRI receptor found on macrophages and monocytes that is upregulated by IFNγ (503, 504). FcγRI binds both aggregated and monomeric IgG with high affinity, but with variable affinities for the different IgG subclasses. FcγRI polymorphism is associated with diabetes in the NOD mouse strain, perhaps reflecting the poor efficiency with which this receptor variation sequesters immune complexes (505).

4.6.3.2. FcγRII (CD32). Both humans and mice express multiple isoforms of the low-affinity IgG receptor FcγRII. Both species also express a soluble form of the receptor (506). Mouse and human receptors bind monomeric IgG with low affinity but also bind IgE (507). The human isoforms of the receptor bind IgG subclasses with varying affinities, whereas the murine FcγRII binds IgG1, IgG2a, and IgG2b but has no affinity for IgG3 (508). Human FcγRII is expressed widely on hematopoietic cells including B cells, basophils, eosinophils, Langerhans cells, monocytes, neutrophils, and platelets and trophoblasts (509–511). In humans there are three forms of FcγRII that have similar extracellular regions but differ in their transmembrane and cytoplasmic domains. The three forms are transcribed from individual genes that are differentially expressed: FcγRIIA and C are expressed mainly on neutrophils and the B form is found on lymphocytes. Mice have only a single FcγRII gene of which they express alternate splice variants.

4.6.3.3. FcγRIII (CD16). In humans the low-affinity FcγRIII is transcribed from two separate genes, FcγRIIIA and FcγRIIIB, which are transmembrane and GPI-anchored glycoproteins, respectively. In mice there is only a single FcγRIII with similarities to the human FcγRIIIA, both with two extracellular Ig-like domains, a transmembrane region, and surface expression that is dependent on associations with additional subunits. FcγRIII molecules are found on macrophages, γδ T cells, mast cells, and NK cells (512–514). The receptor may be involved in sequestering immune complexes and mediates clearance of erythrocytes cross-linked with IgG (515). The human FcγRIII isoforms have differential affinities for IgG subclasses, whereas FcγRIIIB can also interact with lectins. Mouse FcγRIII binds IgG1, IgG2a, and IgG2b with highest affinities and similar to FcγRII, may also bind IgE (507). Expression is upregulated by IFNγ (500,514,516).

4.6.4. IgM Receptors

IgM is efficient at activating the classical complement cascade. The polymeric structure of IgM allows high-avidity antigen-specific binding of an otherwise relatively low-

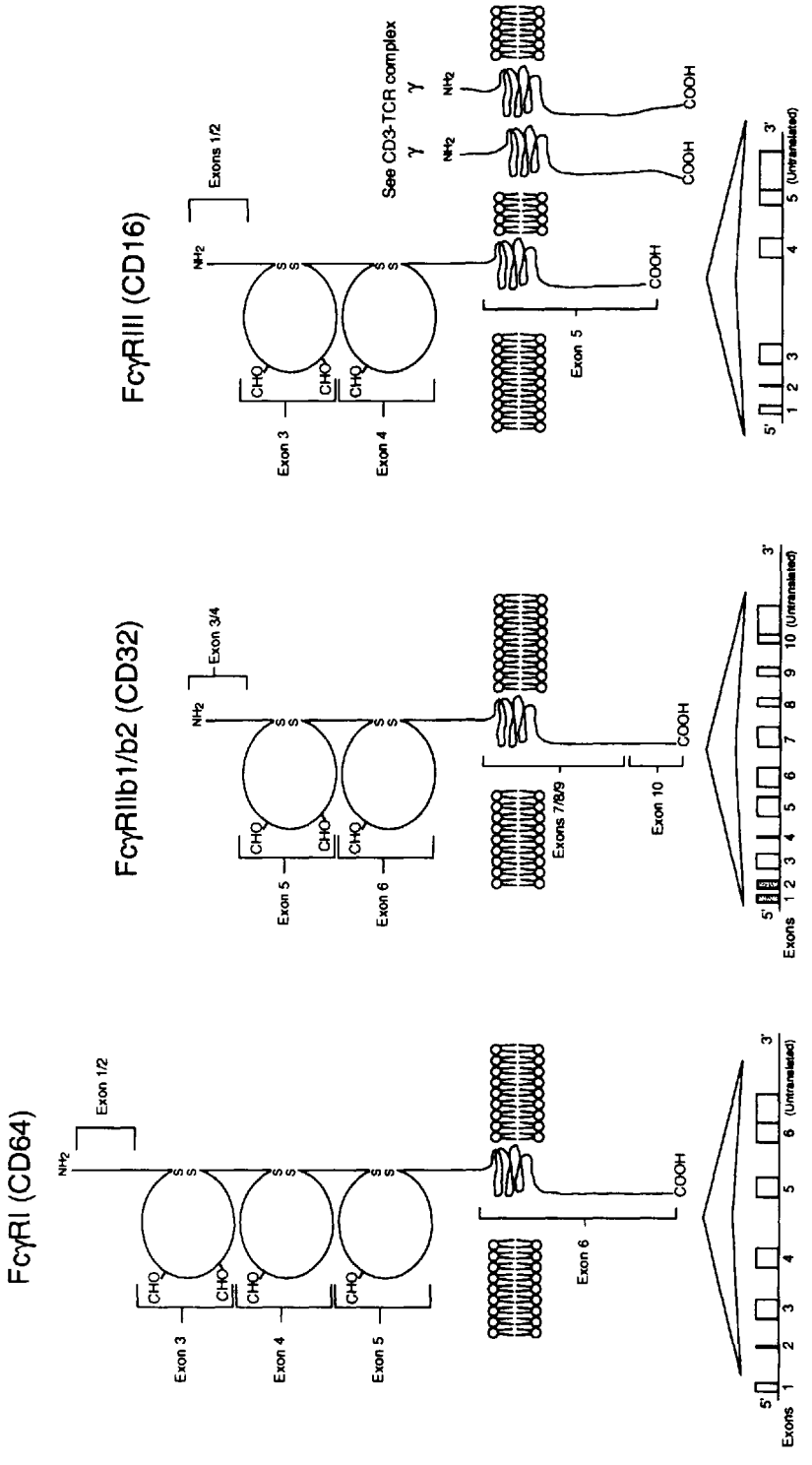


Figure 4.13. Exon and protein structure of the receptors for IgG.

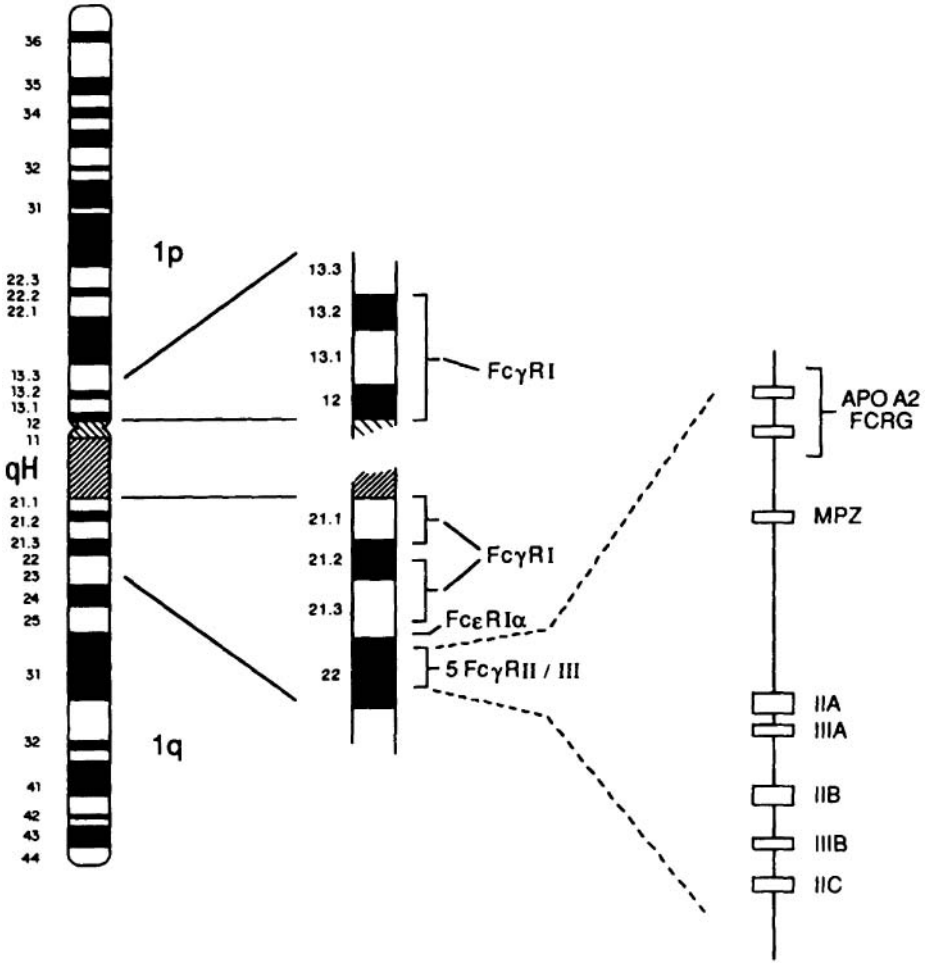


Figure 4.14. Organization of the FcγR gene cluster on human chromosome 1. Used with permission from *Cell*, Jeffrey V. Ravetch, **78**:553–560, 1994.

affinity IgM monomer. Its high avidity and complement fixing activity make it critically important in front-line defense. IgM is present in secretions and, like IgA, is transported across mucosal epithelial cells by the pIgR (see Section 4.8.1). Secretory IgM may exert a similar protective function in the gut as its local synthesis sometimes is markedly increased, especially in selective IgA deficiency.

4.7. B-CELL DEVELOPMENT

During embryonic development of mice and humans, B cells differentiate from multipotential precursors in spleen and liver (517,518). B-cell production shifts shortly after birth to the bone marrow (519,520). In the bone marrow, there are an estimated 1 million of the earliest committed B-cell precursors, the pro-B cells, which expand and give

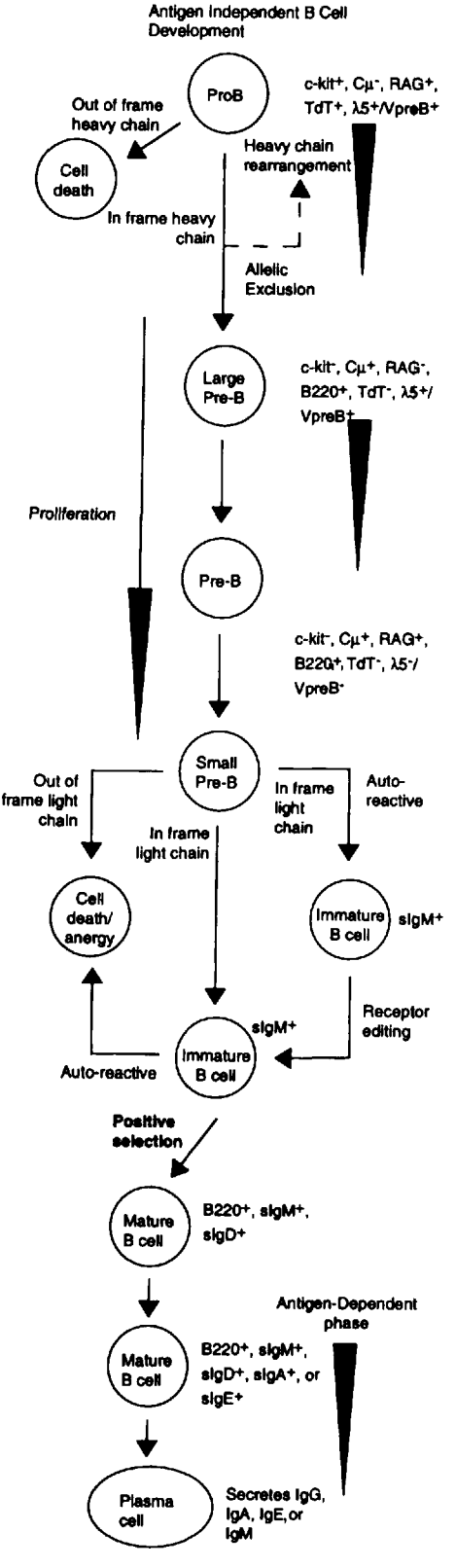


Figure 4.15. Differential expression of developmentally important genes during B-cell ontogeny. Rearrangement and expression of a functional Ig receptor is a critical process in B lymphopoiesis. Rearrangement of Ig genes coincides with expression of several other genes, such as the recombinase activating genes (RAG) and terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase (TdT) (see relevant sections in text for details).

rise to 40 million pre-B cells. Only about half of the pre-B cells successfully rearrange functional receptors that are not autoreactive and proceed to develop into mature B cells. Antigen-receptor-driven expansion of the mature B cells results in the emergence each day of more than 3 million B cells from the bone marrow into the peripheral pool, where there is a cumulative population of over 500 million B cells (521,522). During differentiation, all B cells express membrane IgM at immature and mature stages of development and coexpress IgD once they are selected and become mature cells. However, IgD expression is lost after the mature resting cell is activated and interestingly is not expressed again except on a proportion of memory B cells. The pre-B-cell receptor contains the μ heavy chain, but lacks κ or λ light chains. In place of the light chains found on immature or mature B cells, are the surrogate light chains, λ5 and VpreB (CD89a,CD89b) (see Section 4.14). Deficiency in the λ5 gene results in a block in B-cell lymphopoiesis (99). Numerous other genes are developmentally regulated during B-cell development and are critical for normal B lymphopoiesis (Figure 4.15). Many of these genes are discussed under relevant headings in other sections.

REFERENCES

1. Greenberg, A. S., Steiner, L., Kasahara, M., and Flajnik, M. F. 1993. Isolation of a shark immunoglobulin light chain cDNA clone encoding a protein resembling mammalian kappa light chains: Implications for the evolution of light chains. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**10603–10607.
2. Chen, J., and Alt, F. W. 1993. Gene rearrangement and B-cell development. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5:**194–200.
3. Maki, R., Roeder, W., Traunecker, A., Sidman, C., Wabl, M., Raschke, W., and Tonegawa, S. 1981. The role of DNA rearrangement and alternative RNA processing in the expression of immunoglobulin delta genes. *Cell* **24:**353–365.
4. Haas, I. G., and Wabl, M. 1983. Immunoglobulin heavy chain binding protein. *Nature* **306:**387–389.
5. Sitia, R., Neuberger, M. S., and Milstein, C. 1987. Regulation of membrane IgM expression in secretory B cells: Translational and post-translational events. *EMBO J.* **6:**3969–3977.
6. Laussoued, K., Illges, H., Benlagha, K., and Cooper, M. D. 1996. Fate of surrogate light-chains in B-lineage cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**421–429.
7. Shirasawa, T., Ohnishi, K., Hagiwara, S., Shigemoto, K., Takebe, Y., Rajewsky, K., and Takemori, T. 1993. A novel gene product associated with mu chains in immature B cells. *EMBO J.* **12:**1827–1834.
8. Grupp, S. A., Mitchell, R. N., Schreiber, K. L., McKean, D. J., and Abbas, A. K. 1995. Molecular mechanisms that control expression of the B lymphocyte antigen receptor complex. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**161–168.
9. Melnick, J., Aviel, S., and Argon, Y. 1992. The endoplasmic reticulum stress protein GRP94, in addition to BiP, associates with unassembled immunoglobulin chains. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**21303–21306.
10. Melnick, J., Dul, J. L., and Argon, Y. 1994. Sequential interaction of the chaperones BiP and GRP94 with immunoglobulin chains in the endoplasmic reticulum. *Nature* **370:**373–375.
11. Brouns, G. S., de Vries, E., and Borst J. 1995. Assembly and intracellular transport of the human B cell antigen receptor complex. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**359–368.
12. Melnick, J., and Argon, Y. 1995. Molecular chaperones and the biosynthesis of antigen receptors. *Immunol. Today* **16:**243–250.
13. von Schwedler, U., Jaeck, H. M., and Wabl, M. 1990. Circular DNA is a product of the immunoglobulin class switch rearrangement. *Nature* **345:**452–456.
14. Snapper, C. M., and Mond, J. J. 1993. Towards a comprehensive view of immunoglobulin class switching. *Immunol. Today* **14:**15–17.
15. Harriman, W., Volk, H., Defranoux, N., and Wabl, M. 1993. Immunoglobulin class switch recombination. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**361–384.
16. Stavnezer, J., Abbott, J., and Sirlin, S. 1984. Immunoglobulin heavy chain switching in cultured I.29 murine B lymphoma cells: Commitment to an IgA or IgE switch. *Curr. Top. Microbiol. Immunol.* **113:**109–116.
17. Yancopoulos, G. D., DePinho, R. A., Zimmerman, K. A., Lutzker, S. G., Rosenberg, N., and Alt, F. W. 1986. Secondary genomic rearrangement events in pre-B cells: VHDJH replacement by a LINE-1 sequence and directed class switching. *EMBO J.* **5:**3259–3266.

18. Stavnezer, J., Radcliffe, G., Lin, Y. C., Nietupski, J., Berggren, L., Sitia, R., and Severinson, E. 1988. Immunoglobulin heavy-chain switching may be directed by prior induction of transcripts from constant-region genes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85**:7704–7708.
19. Malisan, F., Briere, F., Bridon, J. M., Harindranath, N., Mills, F. C., Max, E. E., Banchereau, J., and Martinezvaldez, H. 1996. Interleukin-10 induces immunoglobulin-G isotype switch recombination in human CD40-activated naive B-lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:937–947.
20. Daniels, G. A., and Lieber, M. R. 1995. Strand specificity in the transcriptional targeting of recombination at immunoglobulin switch sequences. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:5625–5629.
21. Michaelson, J. S., Singh, M., Snapper, C. M., Sha, W. C., Baltimore, D., and Birshtein, B. K. 1996. Regulation of 3′-IgH enhancers by a common set of factors, including kappa-B-binding proteins. *J. Immunol.* **156**:2828–2839.
22. Yancopoulos, G. D., and Alt, F. W. 1986. Regulation of the assembly and expression of variable-region genes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **4**:339–368.
23. Cook, G. P., Tomlinson, I. M., Walter, G., Riethman, H., Carter, N. P., Buluwela, L., Winter, G., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1994. A map of the human immunoglobulin VH locus completed by analysis of the telomeric region of chromosome 14q. *Nat. Genet.* **7**:162–168.
24. Tomlinson, I. M., Cook, G. P., Carter, N. P., Elaswarapu, R., Smith, S., Walter, G., Buluwela, L., Rabbitts, T. H., and Winter, G. 1994. Human immunoglobulin VH and D segments on chromosomes 15q11.2 and 16p11.2. *Hum. Mol. Genet.* **3**:853–860.
25. van Dijk, K. W., Mortari, F., Kirkham, P. M., Schroeder, H. W., Jr., and Milner, E. C. 1993. The human immunoglobulin VH7 gene family consists of a small, polymorphic group of six to eight gene segments dispersed throughout the VH locus. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:832–839.
26. Kodaira, M., Kinashi, T., Umemura, I., Matsuda, F., Noma, T., Ono, Y., and Honjo, T. 1986. Organization and evolution of variable region genes of the human immunoglobulin heavy chain. *J. Mol. Biol.* **190**:529–541.
27. Berman, J. E., Mellis, S. J., Pollock, R., Smith, C. L., Suh, H., Heinke, B., Kowal, C., Surti, U., Chess, L., Cantor, C. R., and Alt, F. 1988. Content and organization of the human Ig VH locus: Definition of three new VH families and linkage to the Ig CH locus. *EMBO J.* **7**:727–738.
28. Matsuda, F., Shin, E. K., Nagaoka, H., Matsumura, R., Haino, M., Fukita, Y., Takaishi, S., Imai, T., Riley, J. H., Anand, R., Soeda, E., and Honjo, T. 1993. Structure and physical map of 64 variable segments in the 3′ 0.8-megabase region of the human immunoglobulin heavy-chain locus. *Nat. Genet.* **3**:88–94.
29. Kofler, R., Geley, S., Kofler, H., and Helmberg, A. 1992. Mouse variable-region gene families: Complexity, polymorphism and use in non-autoimmune responses. *Immunol. Rev.* **128**:5–21.
30. Rathbun, G. A., Capra, J. D., and Tucker, P. W. 1987. Organization of the murine immunoglobulin VH complex in the inbred strains. *EMBO J.* **6**:2931–2937.
31. Blankenstein, T., and Krawinkel, U. 1987. Immunoglobulin VH region genes of the mouse are organized in overlapping clusters. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **17**:1351–1357.
32. Haino, M., Hayashida, H., Miyata, T., Shin, E. K., Matsuda, F., Nagaoka, H., Matsumura, R., Takaishi, S., Fukita, Y., Fujikura, J., and Honjo, T. 1994. Comparison and evolution of human immunoglobulin VH segments located in the 3′ 0.8-megabase region. Evidence for unidirectional transfer of segmental gene sequences. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:2619–2626.
33. Nagaoka, H., Ozawa, K., Matsuda, F., Hayashida, H., Matsumura, R., Haino, M., Shin, E. K., Fukita, Y., Imai, T., Anand, R., Yokoyama, K., Eki, T., Soeda, E., and Honjo, T. 1994. Recent translocation of variable and diversity segments of the human immunoglobulin heavy chain from chromosome 14 to chromosomes 15 and 16. *Genomics* **22**:189–197.
34. Kocher, H. P., Bijlenga, R. K., and Jaton, J. C. 1982. Biosynthesis and structure of membrane and secretory immunoglobulins. *Mol. Cell. Biochem.* **47**:11–22.
35. Rogers, J., Choi, E., Souza, L., Carter, C., Word, C., Kuehl, M., Eisenberg, D., and Wall, R. 1981. Gene segments encoding transmembrane carboxyl termini of immunoglobulin gamma chains. *Cell* **26**:19–27.
36. Tsurushita, N., and Korn, L. J. 1987. Effects of intron length on differential processing of mouse mu heavy-chain mRNA. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **7**:2602–2605.
37. Watakabe, A., Tanaka, K., and Shimura, Y. 1993. The role of exon sequences in splice site selection. *Genes Dev.* **7**:407–418.
38. Tanaka, K., Watakabe, A., and Shimura, Y. 1994. Polypurine sequences within a downstream exon function as a splicing enhancer. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14**:1347–1354.
39. Tsurushita, N., Avdalovic, N. M., and Korn, L. J. 1987. Regulation of differential processing of mouse immunoglobulin mu heavy-chain mRNA. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **15**:4603–4615.

40. Zachau, H. G. 1993. The immunoglobulin kappa locus—or—what has been learned from looking closely at one-tenth of a percent of the human genome. *Gene* **135:**167–173.
41. Malcolm, S., Barton, P., Murphy, C., Ferguson-Smith, M. A., Bentley, D. L., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1982. Localization of human immunoglobulin kappa light chain variable region genes to the short arm of chromosome 2 by in situ hybridization. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **79:**4957–4961.
42. McBride, O. W., Hieter, P. A., Hollis, G. F., Swan, D., Otey, M. C., and Leder, P. 1982. Chromosomal location of human kappa and lambda immunoglobulin light chain constant region genes. *J. Exp. Med.* **155:**1480–1490.
43. Demaison, C., David, D., and Theze, J. 1995. Analysis of the human vh gene repertoire expressed by peripheral CD19(+) B-cells reveals a strong bias usage in normal and pathological situations. *FASEB J.* **9:**PA1032.
44. Arnold, N., Wienberg, J., Ermert, K., and Zachau, H. G. 1995. Comparative mapping of DNA probes derived from the V-K immunoglobulin gene regions on human and great ape chromosomes by fluorescence in-situ hybridization. *Genomics* **26:**147–150.
45. Zocher, I., Roschenthaler, F., Kirschbaum, T., Schable, K. F., Horlein, R., Fleischmann, B., Kofler, R., Geley, S., Hameister, H., and Zachau, H. G. 1995. Clustered and interspersed gene families in the mouse immunoglobulin-chi locus. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**3326–3331.
46. Chen, J., Trounstine, M., Kurahara, C., Young, F., Kuo, C. C., Xu, Y., Loring, J. F., Alt, F. W., and Huszar, D. 1993. B cell development in mice that lack one or both immunoglobulin kappa light chain genes. *EMBO J.* **12:**821–830.
47. Zou, Y. R., Takeda, S., and Rajewsky, K. 1993. Gene targeting in the Ig kappa locus: Efficient generation of lambda chain-expressing B cells, independent of gene rearrangements in Ig kappa. *EMBO J.* **12:**811–820.
48. Vasicek, T. J., and Leder, P. 1990. Structure and expression of the human immunoglobulin lambda genes. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**609–620.
49. Ramsden, D. A., and Wu, G. E. 1991. Mouse kappa light-chain recombination signal sequences mediate recombination more frequently than do those of lambda light chain. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**10721–10725.
50. Cohn, M., and Langman, R. E. 1990. The protection: The unit of humoral immunity selected by evolution. *Immunol. Rev.* **115:**11–147.
51. Sanchez, P., Drapier, A. M., Cohen Tannoudji, M., Colucci, E., Babinet, C., and Cazenave, P. A. 1994. Compartmentalization of lambda subtype expression in the B cell repertoire of mice with a disrupted or normal C kappa gene segment. *Int. Immunol.* **6:**711–719.
52. Takeda, S., Zou, Y. R., Bluethmann, H., Kitamura, D., Muller, U., and Rajewsky, K. 1993. Deletion of the immunoglobulin kappa chain intron enhancer abolishes kappa chain gene rearrangement in cis but not lambda chain gene rearrangement in trans. *EMBO J.* **12:**2329–2336.
53. Giachino, C., Padovan, E., and Lanzavecchia, A. 1995. Kappa(+)lambda(+) dual receptor B-cells are present in the human peripheral repertoire. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1245–1250.
54. Victor, K. D., and Capra, J. D. 1994. An apparently common mechanism of generating antibody diversity: Length variation of the VL-JL junction. *Mol. Immunol.* **31:**39–46.
55. Gilfillan, S., Bachmann, M., Trembleau, S., Adorini, L., Kalinke, U., Zinkernagel, R., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1995. Efficient immune responses in mice lacking N-region diversity. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**3115–3122.
56. Kwan, S. P., Max, E. E., Seidman, J. G., Leder, P., and Scharff, M. D. 1981. Two kappa immunoglobulin genes are expressed in the myeloma S107. *Cell* **26:**57–66.
57. Ritchie, K. A., Brinster, R. L., and Storb, U. 1984. Allelic exclusion and control of endogenous immunoglobulin gene rearrangement in kappa transgenic mice. *Nature* **312:**517–520.
58. Storb, U. 1987. Transgenic mice with immunoglobulin genes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **5:**151–174.
59. Gay, D., Saunders, T., Camper, S., and Weigert, M. 1993. Receptor editing: An approach by autoreactive B cells to escape tolerance. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1009–1020.
60. Tiegs, S. L., Russell, D. M., and Nemazee, D. 1993. Receptor editing in self-reactive bone marrow B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1009–1020.
61. Prak, E. L., and Weigert, M. 1995. Light chain replacement: A new model for antibody gene rearrangement. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**541–548.
62. Prak, E. L., Trounstine, M., Huszar, D., and Weigert, M. 1994. Light chain editing in kappa-deficient animals: A potential mechanism of B cell tolerance. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1805–1815.
63. Ferradini, L., Gu, H., Desmet, A., Rajewsky, K., Reynaud, C. A., and Weill, J. C. 1996. Rearrangement-enhancing element upstream of the mouse immunoglobulin-kappa chain J-cluster. *Science* **271:**1416–1420.

64. Chuchana, P., Blancher, A., Brockly, F., Alexandre, D., Lefranc, G., and LeFranc, M. P. 1990. Definition of the human immunoglobulin variable lambda (IGLV) gene subgroups. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20:**1317–1325.
65. Williams, S. C., and Winter, G. 1993. Cloning and sequencing of human immunoglobulin V lambda gene segments. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**1456–1461.
66. Stiernholm, N. B., Kuzniar, B., and Berinstein, N. L. 1994. Identification of a new human V lambda gene family V lambda X. *J. Immunol.* **152:**4969–4975.
67. Frippiat, J. P., Williams, S. C., Tomlinson, I. M., Cook, G. P., Cherif, D., Lepaslier, D., Collins, J. E., Dunham, I., Winter, G., and LeFranc, M. P. 1995. Organization of the human-immunoglobulin lambda-light-chain locus on chromosome 22q11.2. *Hum. Mol. Genet.* **4:**983–991.
68. Lai, E., Wilson, R. K., and Hood, L. E. 1989. Physical maps of the mouse and human immunoglobulin-like loci. *Adv. Immunol.* **46:**1–59.
69. Combriato, G., and Klobeck, H. G. 1991. V lambda and J lambda-C lambda gene segments of the human immunoglobulin lambda light chain locus are separated by 14 kb and rearrange by a deletion mechanism. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**1513–1522.
70. Asenbauer, H., and Klobeck, H. G. 1996. Tissue-specific deoxyribonuclease I-hypersensitive sites in the vicinity of the immunoglobulin c-lambda cluster of man. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**142–150.
71. Arakawa, H., Shimizu, T., and Takeda, S. 1996. Reevaluation of the probabilities for productive rearrangements on the kappa-loci and lambda-loci. *Int. Immunol.* **8:**91–99.
72. Picard, D., and Schaffner, W. 1984. A lymphocyte-specific enhancer in the mouse immunoglobulin kappa gene. *Nature* **307:**80–82.
73. Banerji, J., Olson, L., and Schaffner, W. 1983. A lymphocyte specific enhancer is located downstream of the joining region in immunoglobulin heavy chain genes. *Cell* **33:**729–740.
74. Korholz, D., Gerdau, S., Enczmann, J., Zessack, N., and Burdach, S. 1992. Interleukin 6-induced differentiation of a human B cell line into IgM-secreting plasma cells is mediated by c-fos. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**607–610.
75. Doglio, L., Kim, J. Y., Bozek, G., and Storb, U. 1994. Expression of lambda and kappa genes can occur in all B cells and is initiated around the same pre-B-cell developmental stage. *Dev. Immunol.* **4:**13–26.
76. Eisenbeis, C. F., Singh, H., and Storb, U. 1993. PU.1 is a component of a multiprotein complex which binds an essential site in the murine immunoglobulin lambda 2-4 enhancer. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13:**6452–6461.
77. Blomberg, B. B., Rudin, C. M., and Storb, U. 1991. Identification and localization of an enhancer for the human lambda L chain Ig gene complex. *J. Immunol.* **147:**2354–2358.
78. Boudinot, P., Drapier, A. M., Cazenave, P. A., and Sanchez, P. 1994. Conserved distribution of lambda subtypes from rearranged gene segments to immunoglobulin synthesis in the mouse B cell repertoire. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2013–2017.
79. Boudinot, P., Cazenave, P. A., Sanchez, P., Schlissel, M. S., and Morrow, T. 1994. Conserved distribution of lambda subtypes from rearranged gene segments to immunoglobulin synthesis in the mouse B-cell repertoire Ig heavy-chain protein controls B-cell development by regulating germ-line transcription and retargeting V(D)J recombination. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **153:**1645–1657.
80. Boudinot, P., Rueffjuy, D., Drapier, A. M., Cazenave, P. A., and Sanchez, P. 1995. Various V-J rearrangement efficiencies shape the mouse-lambda B-cell repertoire. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2499–2505.
81. Kudo, A., and Melchers, F. 1987. A second gene, VpreB in the lambda 5 locus of the mouse, which appears to be selectively expressed in pre-B lymphocytes. *EMBO J.* **6:**2267–2272.
82. Kudo, A., Sakaguchi, N., and Melchers, F. 1987. Organization of the murine Ig-related lambda 5 gene transcribed selectively in pre-B lymphocytes. *EMBO J.* **6:**103–107.
83. Tsubata, T., and Reth, M. 1990. The products of pre-B cell-specific genes (lambda 5 and VpreB) and the immunoglobulin mu chain form a complex that is transported onto the cell surface. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**973–976.
84. Karasuyama, H., Rolink, A., Shinkai, Y., Young, F., Alt, F. W., and Melchers, F. 1994. The expression of Vpre-B/lambda 5 surrogate light chain in early bone marrow precursor B cells of normal and B cell-deficient mutant mice. *Cell* **77:**133–143.
85. Sakaguchi, N., and Melchers, F. 1986. Lambda 5, a new light-chain-related locus selectively expressed in pre-B lymphocytes. *Nature* **324:**579–582.
86. Melchers, F., Karasuyama, H., Haasner, D., Bauer, S., Kudo, A., Sakaguchi, N., Jameson, B., and Rolink, A. 1993. The surrogate light chain in B-cell development. *Immunol. Today* **14:**60–68.
87. Rolink, A., Karasuyama, H., Haasner, D., Grawunder, U., Martensson, I. L., Kudo, A., and Melchers, F. 1994. Two pathways of B-lymphocyte development in mouse bone marrow and the roles of surrogate L chain in this development. *Immunol. Rev.* **137:**185–201.

88. Karasuyama, H., Kudo, A., and Melchers, F. 1990. The proteins encoded by the VpreB and lambda 5 pre-B cell-specific genes can associate with each other and with mu heavy chain. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**969–972.
89. Jongstra, J., and Misener, V. 1993. Developmental maturation of the B-cell antigen receptor. *Immunol. Rev.* **132:**107–123.
90. Misener, V., Downey, G. P., and Jongstra, J. 1991. The immunoglobulin light chain related protein lambda 5 is expressed on the surface of mouse pre-B cell lines and can function as a signal transducing molecule. *Int. Immunol.* **3:**1129–1136.
91. Takemori, T., Mizuguchi, J., Miyazoe, I., Nakanishi, M., Shigemoto, K., Kimoto, H., Shirasawa, T., Maruyama, N., and Taniguchi, M. 1990. Two types of mu chain complexes are expressed during differentiation from pre-B to mature B cells. *EMBO J.* **9:**2493–2500.
92. Okabe, T., Bauer, S. R., and Kudo, A. 1992. Pre-B lymphocyte-specific transcriptional control of the mouse VpreB gene. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**31–36.
93. Martensson, I. L., and Melchers, F. 1994. Pre-B cell-specific lambda 5 gene expression due to suppression in non pre-B cells. *Int. Immunol.* **6:**863–872.
94. Yang, J., Glozak, M. A., and Blomberg, B. B. 1995. Identification and localization of a developmental stage-specific promoter activity from the murine lambda 5 gene. *J. Immunol.* **155:**2498–2514.
95. Melchers, F., Rolink, A., Grawunder, U., Winkler, T. H., Karasuyama, H., Ghia, P., and Andersson, J. 1995. Positive and negative selection events during B-lymphopoiesis. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **7:**214–227.
96. Kitamura, D., and Rajewsky, K. 1992. Targeted disruption of mu chain membrane exon causes loss of heavy-chain allelic exclusion. *Nature* **356:**154–156.
97. Loffert, D., Ehlich, A., Muller, W., and Rajewsky, K. 1996. Surrogate light-chain expression is required to establish immunoglobulin heavy-chain allelic exclusion during early B-cell development. *Immunity* **4:**133–144.
98. Stanhope-Baker, P., Hudson, K. M., Shaffer, A. L., Constantinescu, A., and Schlissel, M. S. 1996. Cell type-specific chromatin structure determines the targeting of V(D)J recombinase activity in vitro. *Cell* **85:**887–897.
99. Kitamura, D., Kudo, A., Schaal, S., Muller, W., Melchers, F., and Rajewsky, K. 1992. A critical role of lambda 5 protein in B cell development. *Cell* **69:**823–831.
100. Kitamura, D., Roes, J., Kuhn, R., and Rajewsky, K. 1991. A B cell-deficient mouse by targeted disruption of the membrane exon of the immunoglobulin mu chain gene. *Nature* **350:**423–426.
101. Roth, P. E., Doglio, L., Manz, J. T., Kim, J. Y., Lo, D., and Storb, U. 1993. Immunoglobulin gamma 2b transgenes inhibit heavy chain gene rearrangement, but cannot promote B cell development. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**2007–2021.
102. Rolink, A., Karasuyama, H., Grawunder, U., Haasner, D., Kudo, A., and Melchers, F. 1993. B cell development in mice with a defective lambda 5 gene. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**1284–1288.
103. Karasuyama, H., Rolink, A., and Melchers, F. 1993. A complex of glycoproteins is associated with VpreB/lambda 5 surrogate light chain on the surface of mu heavy chain-negative early precursor B cell lines. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**469–478.
104. Tonegawa, S. 1983. Somatic generation of antibody diversity. *Nature* **302:**575–581.
105. Roth, D. B., Zhu, C., and Gellert, M. 1993. Characterization of broken DNA molecules associated with V(D)J recombination. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**10788–10792.
106. Hendrickson, E. A., Liu, V. F., and Weaver, D. T. 1991. Strand breaks without DNA rearrangement in V(D)J recombination. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **11:**3155–3162.
107. Roth, D. B., Nakajima, P. B., Menetski, J. P., Bosma, M. J., and Gellert, M. 1992. V(D)J recombination in mouse thymocytes: Double-strand breaks near T cell receptor delta rearrangement signals. *Cell* **69:**41–53.
108. Blunt, T., Finnie, N. J., Taccioli, G. E., Smith, G. C., Demengeot, J., Gottlieb, T. M., Mizuta, R., Varghese, A. J., Alt, F. W., Jeggo, P. A., and Jackson, S. P. 1995. Defective DNA-dependent protein-kinase activity is linked to V(D)J recombination and DNA-repair defects associated with the murine scid mutation. *Cell* **80:**813–823.
109. Aguilera, R. J., Akira, S., Okazaki, K., and Sakano, H. 1987. A pre-B cell nuclear protein that specifically interacts with the immunoglobulin V-J recombination sequences. *Cell* **51:**909–917.
110. Hesse, J. E., Lieber, M. R., Mizuuchi, K., and Gellert, M. 1989. V(D)J recombination: A functional definition of the joining signals. *Genes Dev.* **3:**1053–1061.
111. Bender, J., and Kleckner, N. 1992. Tn10 insertion specificity is strongly dependent upon sequences immediately adjacent to the target-site consensus sequence. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**7996–8000.
112. Wu, Z., and Chaconas, G. 1992. Flanking host sequences can exert an inhibitory effect on the cleavage step of the in vitro mu DNA strand transfer reaction. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**9552–9558.

113. Gerstein, R. M., and Lieber, M. R. 1993. Coding end sequence can markedly affect the initiation of V(D)J recombination. *Genes Dev.* **7**:1459–1469.
114. Boubnov, N. V., Wills, Z. P., and Weaver, D. T. 1995. Coding sequence composition flanking either signal element alters V(D)J recombination efficiency. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **23**:1060–1067.
115. Lewis, S. M., and Hesse, J. E. 1991. Cutting and closing without recombination in V(D)J joining. *EMBO J.* **10**:3631–3639.
116. Hagerman, P. J. 1990. Sequence-directed curvature of DNA. *Annu. Rev. Biochem.* **59**:755–781.
117. Nadeau, J. G., and Crothers, D. M. 1989. Structural basis for DNA bending. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:2622–2626.
118. Gerstein, R. M., and Lieber, M. R. 1993. Extent to which homology can constrain coding exon junctional diversity in V(D)J recombination. *Nature* **363**:625–627.
119. Neuberger, M. S., and Milstein, C. 1995. Somatic hypermutation. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **7**:248–254.
120. Maizels, N. 1995. Somatic hypermutation—How many mechanisms diversify V-region sequences? *Cell* **83**:9–12.
121. Storb, U. 1996. The molecular basis of somatic hypermutation of immunoglobulin genes. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **8**:206–214.
122. Tomlinson, I. M., Walter, G., Jones, P. T., Dear, P. H., Sonnhammer, E. L. L., and Winter, G. 1996. The imprint of somatic hypermutation on the repertoire of human germline-v genes. *J. Mol. Biol.* **256**:813–817.
123. Motoyama, N., Okada, H., and Azuma, T. 1991. Somatic mutation in constant regions of mouse lambda 1 light chains. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:7933–7937.
124. McKean, D., Huppi, K., Bell, M., Staudt, L., Gerhard, W., and Weigert, M. 1984. Generation of antibody diversity in the immune response of BALB/c mice to influenza virus hemagglutinin. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **81**:3180–3184.
125. Jacob, J., Kelsoe, G., Rajewsky, K., and Weiss, U. 1991. Intraclonal generation of antibody mutants in germinal centres. *Nature* **354**:389–392.
126. Gonzalez Fernandez, A., Gupta, S. K., Pannell, R., Neuberger, M. S., and Milstein, C. 1994. Somatic mutation of immunoglobulin lambda chains: A segment of the major intron hypermutates as much as the complementarity-determining regions. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:12614–12618.
127. Betz, A. G., Rada, C., Pannell, R., Milstein, C., and Neuberger, M. S. 1993. Passenger transgenes reveal intrinsic specificity of the antibody hypermutation mechanism: Clustering, polarity, and specific hot spots. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:2385–2388.
128. Yelamos, J., Klix, N., Goyenechea, B., Lozano, F., Chui, Y. L., Fernandez, A. G., Pannell, R., Neuberger, M. S., and Milstein, C. 1995. Targeting of non-Lg sequences in place of the V-segment by somatic hypermutation. *Nature* **376**:225–229.
129. Klein, U., Kueppers, R., and Rajewsky, K. 1994. Variable region gene analysis of B cell subsets derived from a 4-year-old child: Somatically mutated memory B cells accumulate in the peripheral blood already at young age. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:1383–1393.
130. Both, G. W., Taylor, L., Pollard, J. W., and Steele, E. J. 1990. Distribution of mutations around rearranged heavy-chain antibody variable-region genes. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **10**:5187–5196.
131. Weber, J. S., Berry, J., Litwin, S., and Claflin, J. L. 1991. Somatic hypermutation of the JC intron is markedly reduced in unrearranged kappa and H alleles and is unevenly distributed in rearranged alleles. *J. Immunol.* **146**:3218–3226.
132. Weber, J. S., Berry, J., Manser, T., and Claflin, J. L. 1991. Position of the rearranged V kappa and its 5′ flanking sequences determines the location of somatic mutations in the J kappa locus. *J. Immunol.* **146**:3652–3655.
133. Betz, A. G., Milstein, C., Gonzalez Fernandez, A., Pannell, R., Larson, T., and Neuberger, M. S. 1994. Elements regulating somatic hypermutation of an immunoglobulin kappa gene: Critical role for the intron enhancer/matrix attachment region. *Cell* **77**:239–248.
134. Davis, S. J., Davies, E. A., Barclay, A. N., Daenke, S., Bodine, D., Jones, E. Y., Stuart, D. I., Butters, T. D., Dwek, R. A., and Van-der-Merwe, P. A. 1995. Ligand binding by the immunoglobulin superfamily recognition molecule CD2 is glycosylation-independent. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:369–375.
135. Hengstschlaeger, M., Maizels, N., and Leung, H. 1995. Targeting and regulation of immunoglobulin gene somatic hypermutation and isotype switch recombination. *Prog. Nucleic Acid Res. Mol. Biol.* **50**:67–99.
136. Peters, A., and Storb, U. 1996. Somatic hypermutation of immunoglobulin genes is linked to transcription initiation. *Immunity* **4**:57–65.
137. Drapkin, R., Sancar, A., and Reinberg, D. 1994. Where transcription meets repair. *Cell* **77**:9–12.

138. Mombaerts, P., Iacomini, J., Johnson, R. S., Herrup, K., Tonegawa, S., and Papaioannou, V. E. 1992. RAG-1-deficient mice have no mature B and T lymphocytes. *Cell* **68:**869–877.
139. Shinkai, Y., Rathbun, G., Lam, K. P., Oltz, E. M., Stewart, V., Mendelsohn, M., Charron, J., Datta, M., Young, F., Stall, A. M., and Alt, F. 1992. RAG-2-deficient mice lack mature lymphocytes owing to inability to initiate V(D)J rearrangement. *Cell* **68:**855–867.
140. Chun, J. J., Schatz, D. G., Oettinger, M. A., Jaenisch, R., and Baltimore, D. 1991. The recombination activating gene-1 (RAG-1) transcript is present in the murine central nervous system. *Cell* **64:**189–200.
141. Bernstein, R. M., Schluter, S. F., Lake, D. F., and Marchalonis, J. J. 1994. Evolutionary conservation and molecular-cloning of the recombinase activating gene-1. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **205:**687–692.
142. Cuomo, C. A., and Oettinger, M. A. 1994. Analysis of regions of RAG-2 important for V(D)J recombination. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **22:**1810–1814.
143. Sadofsky, M. J., Hesse, J. E., and Gellert, M. 1994. Definition of a core region of RAG-2 that is functional in V(D)J recombination. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **22:**1805–1809.
144. Sadofsky, M. J., Hesse, J. E., McBlane, J. F., and Gellert, M. 1993. Expression and V(D)J recombination activity of mutated RAG-1 proteins. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **21:**5644–5650.
145. Silver, D. P., Spanopoulou, E., Mulligan, R. C., and Baltimore, D. 1993. Dispensable sequence motifs in the RAG-1 and RAG-2 genes for plasmid V(D)J recombination. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**6100–6104.
146. Oettinger, M. A., Schatz, D. G., Gorka, C., and Baltimore, D. 1990. RAG-1 and RAG-2, adjacent genes that synergistically activate V(D)J recombination. *Science* **248:**1517–1523.
147. Gallo, M. L., Pergola, F., Daniels, G. A., and Lieber, M. R. 1994. Distinct roles for RAG-1 in the initiation of V(D)J recombination and in the resolution of coding ends. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**22188–22192.
148. Schlissel, M., Constantinescu, A., Morrow, T., Baxter, M., and Peng, A. 1993. Double-strand signal sequence breaks in V(D)J recombination are blunt, 5′-phosphorylated, RAG-dependent, and cell cycle regulated. *Genes Dev.* **7:**2520–2532.
149. Spanopoulou, E., Cortes, P., Shih, C., Huang, C. M., Silver, D. P., Svec, P., and Baltimore, D. 1995. Localization, interaction, and RNA-binding properties of the V(D)J recombination-activating proteins RAG1 and RAG2. *Immunity* **3:**715–726.
150. Cuomo, C. A., Kirch, S. A., Gyuris, J., Brent, R., and Oettinger, M. A. 1994. Rch1, a protein that specifically interacts with the RAG-1 recombination-activating protein. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**6156–6160.
151. Goerlich, D., Prehn, S., Laskey, R. A., and Hartmann, E. 1994. Isolation of a protein that is essential for the first step of nuclear protein import. *Cell* **79:**767–778.
152. Cortes, P., Ye, Z. S., and Baltimore, D. 1994. RAG-1 interacts with the repeated amino acid motif of the human homologue of the yeast protein SRP1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**7633–7637.
153. Oltz, E. M., Alt, F. W., Lin, W. C., Chen, J., Taccioli, G., Desiderio, S., and Rathbun, G. 1993. A V(D)J recombinase-inducible B-cell line: Role of transcriptional enhancer elements in directing V(D)J recombination. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13:**6223–6230.
154. Chen, J., Shinkai, Y., Young, F., and Alt, F. W. 1994. Probing immune functions in RAG-deficient mice. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6:**313–319.
155. Leu, T. M. J., and Schatz, D. G. 1995. RAG-1 and RAG-2 are components of a high-molecular-weight complex, and association of RAG-2 with this complex is RAG-1 dependent. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15:**5657–5670.
156. van Gent, D. C., McBlane, J. F., Ramsden, D. A., Sadofsky, M. J., Hesse, J. E., and Gellert, M. 1995. Initiation of V(D)J recombination in a cell-free system. *Cell* **81:**925–934.
157. Lin, W. C., and Desiderio, S. 1994. Cell cycle regulation of V(D)J recombination-activating protein RAG-2. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**2733–2737.
158. Lin, W. C., and Desiderio, S. 1993. Regulation of V(D)J recombination activator protein RAG-2 by phosphorylation. *Science* **260:**953–959.
159. Verkoczy, L. K., Stiernholm, B. J., and Berinstein, N. L. 1995. Up-regulation of recombination activating gene expression by signal transduction through the surface Ig receptor. *J. Immunol.* **154:**5136–5143.
160. Wilson, A., Held, W., and MacDonald, H. R. 1994. Two waves of recombinase gene expression in developing thymocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1355–1360.
161. Li, Y. S., Hayakawa, K., and Hardy, R. R. 1993. The regulated expression of B lineage associated genes during B cell differentiation in bone marrow and fetal liver. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**951–960.
162. Stiernholm, N. B., and Berinstein, N. L. 1993. Up-regulated recombination-activating gene expression in sIg− variants of a human mature B cell line undergoing secondary Ig lambda rearrangements in cell culture. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**1501–1507.

163. Billips, L. G., Nunez, C. A., Bertrand, F. E., Stankovic, A. K., Gartland, G. L., Burrows, P. D., and Cooper, M. D. 1995. Immunoglobulin recombinase gene activity is modulated reciprocally by interleukin-7 and CD19 in B-cell progenitors. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**973–982.
164. Knecht, H., Brousset, P., Bachmann, E., Pallesen, G., and Odermatt, B. F. 1994. Expression of human recombination activating genes (RAG-1 and RAG-2) in lymphoma. *Leuk. Lymphoma* **15:**399–403.
165. Tsujimoto, Y., Gorham, J., Cossman, J., Jaffe, E., and Croce, C. M. 1985. The t(14;18) chromosome translocations involved in B-cell neoplasms result from mistakes in VDJ joining. *Science* **229:**1390–1393.
166. Showe, L. C., and Croce, C. M. 1987. The role of chromosomal translocations in B- and T-cell neoplasia. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **5:**253–277.
167. Tsujimoto, Y., Jaffe, E., Cossman, J., Gorham, J., Nowell, P. C., and Croce, C. M. 1985. Clustering of breakpoints on chromosome 11 in human B-cell neoplasms with the t(11;14) chromosome translocation. *Nature* **315:**340–343.
168. Srinivas, S. K., and Sixbey, J. W. 1995. Epstein-Barr-virus induction of recombinase-activating genes RAG1 and RAG2. *J. Virol.* **69:**8155–8158.
169. Kuhn Hallek, I., Sage, D. R., Stein, L., Groelle, H., and Fingeroth, J. D. 1995. Expression of recombination activating genes (RAG-1 and RAG-2) in Epstein-Barr virus-bearing B cells. *Blood* **85:**1289–1299.
170. Schatz, D. G., Oettinger, M. A., and Baltimore, D. 1989. The V(D)J recombination activating gene, RAG-1. *Cell* **59:**1035–1048.
171. Schatz, D. G., Oettinger, M. A., and Schlissel, M. S. 1992. V(D)J recombination: Molecular biology and regulation. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **10:**359–383.
172. Tonegawa, S., Sakano, H., Make, R., Traunecker, A., Heinrich, G., Roeder, W., and Kurosawa, Y. 1981. Somatic reorganization of immunoglobulin genes during lymphocyte differentiation. *Cold Spring Harbor Symp. Quant. Biol.* **45**(Pt 2):839–858.
173. Desiderio, S. V., Yancopoulos, G. D., Paskind, M., Thomas, E., Boss, M. A., Landau, N., Alt, F. W., and Baltimore, D. 1984. Insertion of N regions into heavy-chain genes is correlated with expression of terminal deoxytransferase in B cells. *Nature* **311:**752–755.
174. Bogue, M., Gilfillan, S., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1992. Regulation of N-region diversity in antigen receptors through thymocyte differentiation and thymus ontogeny. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**11011–11015.
175. Drexler, H. G., Sperling, C., and Ludwig, W. D. 1993. Terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase (TdT) expression in acute myeloid leukemia. *Leukemia* **7:**1142–1150.
176. Bertazzoni, U., and Bollum, F. J. 1982. *Terminal Transferase in Immunobiology and Leukemia.* New York, Plenum Press.
177. Kumar, A., Widen, S. G., Williams, K. R., Kedar, P., Karpel, R. L., and Wilson, S. H. 1990. Studies of the domain structure of mammalian DNA polymerase beta. Identification of a discrete template binding domain. *J. Biol. Chem.* **265:**2124–2131.
178. Matsukage, A., Nishikawa, K., Ooi, T., Seto, Y., and Yamaguchi, M. 1987. Homology between mammalian DNA polymerase beta and terminal deoxynucleotidyltransferase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262:**8960–8962.
179. Evans, R. K., and Coleman, M. S. 1989. Photoaffinity labeling of terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase. 1. Active site directed interactions with 8-azido-2′-deoxyadenosine 5′-triphosphate. *Biochemistry* **28:**707–712.
180. Yang, B., Gathy, K. N., and Coleman, M. S. 1994. Mutational analysis of residues in the nucleotide binding domain of human terminal deoxynucleotyidyl transferase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**11859–11868.
181. Feeney, A. J. 1990. Lack of N regions in fetal and neonatal mouse immunoglobulin V-D-J junctional sequences. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1377–1390.
182. Rock, E. P., Sibbald, P. R., Davis, M. M., and Chien, Y. H. 1994. CDR3 length in antigen-specific immune receptors. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**323–328.
183. Doyen, N., d'Andon, M. F., Bentolila, L. A., Nguyen, Q. T., and Rougeon, F. 1993. Differential splicing in mouse thymus generates two forms of terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **21:**1187–1191.
184. Bentolila, L. A., Fanton, d'A. M., Nguyen, Q. T., Martinez, O., Rougeon, F., and Doyen, N. 1995. The two isoforms of mouse terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase differ in both the ability to add N regions and subcellular localization. *EMBO J.* **14:**4221–4229.
185. Smale, S. T., and Baltimore, D. 1989. The "initiator" as a transcription control element. *Cell* **57:**103–113.
186. Lo, K., Landau, N. R., and Smale, S. T. 1991. LyF-1, a transcriptional regulator that interacts with a novel class of promoters for lymphocyte-specific genes. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **11:**5229–5243.
187. Zenzie Gregory, B., O'Shea Greenfield, A., and Smale, S. T. 1992. Similar mechanisms for transcription initiation mediated through a TATA box or an initiator element. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**2823–2830.

188. Ernst, P., Hahm, K., and Smale, S. T. 1993. Both LyF-1 and an Ets protein interact with a critical promoter element in the murine terminal transferase gene. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13**:2982–2292.
189. Komori, T., Okada, A., Stewart, V., and Alt, F. W. 1993. Lack of N regions in antigen receptor variable region genes of TdT-deficient lymphocytes. *Science* **261**:1171–1175.
190. Gilfillan, S., Dierich, A., LeMeur, M., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1993. Mice lacking TdT: Mature animals with an immature lymphocyte repertoire. *Science* **261**:1175–1178.
191. Gilfillan, S., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1995. Mice lacking terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase—Adult mice with a fetal antigen receptor repertoire. *Immunol. Rev.* **148**:201–219.
192. Gilfillan, S., Waltzinger, C., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1994. More efficient positive selection of thymocytes in mice lacking terminal deoxynucleotidyl transferase. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1681–1686.
193. Rathmell, W. K., and Chu, G. 1994. A DNA end-binding factor involved in double-strand break repair and V(D)J recombination. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14**:4741–4748.
194. Smider, V., Rathmell, W. K., Lieber, M. R., and Chu, G. 1994. Restoration of X-ray resistance and V(D)J recombination in mutant cells by Ku cDNA. *Science* **266**:288–291.
195. Weaver, D. T. 1995. What to do at an end: DNA double-strand-break repair. *Trends Genet.* **11**:388–392.
196. Jeggo, P. A., Taccioli, G. E., and Jackson, S. P. 1995. Menage-a-trois—Double-strand break repair, V(D)J recombination and DNA-PK. *Bioessays* **17**:949–957.
197. Finnie, N. J., Gottlieb, T. M., Blunt, T., Jeggo, P. A., and Jackson, S. P. 1995. DNA-dependent protein-kinase activity is absent in xrs-6 cells—Implications for site-specific recombination and DNA double-strand break repair. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:320–324.
198. Taccioli, G. E., Gottlieb, T. M., Blunt, T., Priestley, A., Demengeot, J., Mizuta, R., Lehmann, A. R., Alt, F. W., Jackson, S. P., and Jeggo, P. A. 1994. Ku80: Product of the XRCC5 gene and its role in DNA repair and V(D)J recombination. *Science* **265**:1442–1445.
199. Getts, R. C., and Stamato, T. D. 1994. Absence of a Ku-like DNA end binding activity in the xrs double-strand DNA repair-deficient mutant. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:15981–15984.
200. Boubnov, N. V., and Weaver, D. T. 1995. SCID cells are deficient in Ku and replication protein A phosphorylation by the DNA-dependent protein kinase. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15**:5700–5706.
201. Kirchgessner, C. U., Patil, C. K., Evans, J. W., Cuomo, C. A., Fried, L. M., Carter, T., Oettinger, M. A., and Brown, J. M. 1995. DNA-dependent kinase (p350) as a candidate gene for the murine SCID defect. *Science* **267**:1178–1183.
202. Lees Miller, S. P., Godbout, R., Chan, D. W., Weinfeld, M., Day, R. S., 3rd, Barron, G. M., and Allalunis Turner, J. 1995. Absence of p350 subunit of DNA-activated protein kinase from a radiosensitive human cell line. *Science* **267**:1183–1185.
203. Nussenzweig, A., Chen, C. H., Soares, V. D., Sanchez, M., Sokol, K., Nussenzweig, M. C., and Li, G. C. 1996. Requirement for ku80 in growth and immunoglobulin V(D)J recombination. *Nature* **382**:551–555.
204. Pleiman, C. M., D'Ambrosio, D., and Cambier, J. C. 1994. The B-cell antigen receptor complex: Structure and signal transduction. *Immunol. Today* **15**:393–399.
205. Cambier, J. C., Pleiman, C. M., and Clark, M. R. 1994. Signal transduction by the B cell antigen receptor and its coreceptors. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12**:457–486.
206. Hombach, J., Tsubata, T., Leclercq, L., Stappert, H., and Reth, M. 1990. Molecular components of the B-cell antigen receptor complex of the IgM class. *Nature* **343**:760–762.
207. Reth, M. 1992. Antigen receptors on B lymphocytes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **10**:97–121.
208. Hombach, J., Lottspeich, F., and Reth, M. 1990. Identification of the genes encoding the IgM-alpha and Ig-beta components of the IgM antigen receptor complex by amino-terminal sequencing. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20**:2795–2799.
209. Yu, L. M., and Chang, T. W. 1992. Human mb-1 gene: Complete cDNA sequence and its expression in B cells bearing membrane Ig of various isotypes. *J. Immunol.* **148**:633–637.
210. Kashiwamura, S., Koyama, T., Matsuo, T., Steinmetz, M., Kimoto, M., and Sakaguchi, N. 1990. Structure of the murine mb-1 gene encoding a putative sIgM-associated molecule. *J. Immunol.* **145**:337–343.
211. Hermanson, G. G., Briskin, M., Sigman, D., and Wall, R. 1989. Immunoglobulin enhancer and promoter motifs 5′ of the B29 B-cell-specific gene. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:7341–7345.
212. Hashimoto, S., Chiorazzi, N., and Gregersen, P. K. 1994. The complete sequence of the human CD79b (Ig beta/B29) gene: Identification of a conserved exon/intron organization, immunoglobulin-like regulatory regions, and allelic polymorphism. *Immunogenetics* **40**:145–149.
213. Hashimoto, S., Gregersen, P. K., and Chiorazzi, N. 1993. The human Ig-beta cDNA sequence, a homologue of murine B29, is identical in B cell and plasma cell lines producing all the human Ig isotypes. *J. Immunol.* **150**:491–498.

214. Friedrich, R. J., Campbell, K. S., and Cambier, J. C. 1993. The gamma subunit of the B cell antigen-receptor complex is a C-terminally truncated product of the B29 gene. *J. Immunol.* **150:**2814–2822.
215. Kim, K. M., Alber, G., Weiser, P., and Reth, M. 1993. Differential signaling through the Ig-alpha and Ig-beta components of the B cell antigen receptor. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**911–916.
216. Flaswinkel, H., and Reth, M. 1994. Dual role of the tyrosine activation motif of the Ig-alpha protein during signal transduction via the B cell antigen receptor. *EMBO J.* **13:**83–89.
217. Gold, M. R., Matsuuchi, L., Kelly, R. B., and DeFranco, A. L. 1991. Tyrosine phosphorylation of components of the B-cell antigen receptors following receptor crosslinking. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**3436–3440.
218. Tseng, J., Eisfelder, B. J., and Clark, M. R. 1994. The B-cell antigen receptor complex—Mechanisms and implications of tyrosine kinase activation. *Immunol. Res.* **13:**299–310.
219. Burkhardt, A. L., Brunswick, M., Bolen, J. B., and Mond, J. J. 1991. Anti-immunoglobulin stimulation of B lymphocytes activates src-related protein-tyrosine kinases. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**7410–7414.
220. Yamanashi, Y., Kakiuchi, T., Mizuguchi, J., Yamamoto, T., and Toyoshima, K. 1991. Association of B cell antigen receptor with protein tyrosine kinase Lyn. *Science* **251:**192–194.
221. Reth, M. 1989. Antigen receptor tail clue. *Nature* **338:**383–384.
222. Pleiman, C. M., Abrams, C., Gauen, L. T., Bedzyk, W., Jongstra, J., Shaw, A. S., and Cambier, J. C. 1994. Distinct p53/56lyn and p59fyn domains associate with nonphosphorylated and phosphorylated Ig-alpha. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**4268–4272.
223. Clark, M. R., Campbell, K. S., Kazlauskas, A., Johnson, S. A., Hertz, M., Potter, T. A., Pleiman, C., and Cambier, J. C. 1992. The B cell antigen receptor complex: Association of Ig-alpha and Ig-beta with distinct cytoplasmic effectors. *Science* **258:**123–126.
224. Weiss, A. 1993. T cell antigen receptor signal transduction: A tale of tails and cytoplasmic protein-tyrosine kinases. *Cell* **73:**209–212.
225. Clark, M. R., Johnson, S. A., and Cambier, J. C. 1994. Analysis of Ig-alpha-tyrosine kinase interaction reveals two levels of binding specificity and tyrosine phosphorylated Ig-alpha stimulation of Fyn activity. *EMBO J.* **13:**1911–1919.
226. Saouaf, S. J., Mahajan, S., Rowley, R. B., Kut, S. A., Fargnoli, J. Burkhardt, A. L., Tsukada, S., Witte, O. N., and Bolen, J. B. 1994. Temporal differences in the activation of three classes of non-transmembrane protein tyrosine kinases following B-cell antigen receptor surface engagement. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**9524–9528.
227. Nadler, L. M., Anderson, K. C., Marti, G., Bates, M., Park, E., Daley, J. F., and Schlossman, S. F. 1983. B4, a human B lymphocyte-associated antigen expressed on normal, mitogen-activated and malignant B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **131:**244–250.
228. Stamenkovic, I., and Seed, B. 1988. CD19, the earliest differentiation antigen of the B cell lineage, bears three extracellular immunoglobulin-like domains and an Epstein–Barr virus-related cytoplasmic tail. *J. Exp. Med.* **168:**1205–1210.
229. Tedder, T. F., and Isaacs, C. M. 1989. Isolation of cDNAs encoding the CD19 antigen of human and mouse B lymphocytes—A new member of the immunoglobulin superfamily. *J. Immunol.* **143:**712–717.
230. Chalupny, N. J., Aruffo, A., Esselstyn, J. M., Chan, P. Y., Bajorath, J., Blake, J., Gilliland, L. K., Ledbetter, J. A., and Tepper, M. A. 1995. Specific binding of FYN and phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase to the B-cell surface glycoprotein CD19 through their SRC homology-2 domains. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2978–2984.
231. Roifman, C. M., and Ke, S. 1993. CD19 is a substrate of the antigen receptor-associated protein tyrosine kinase in human B cells. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **194:**222–225.
232. Van Noesel, C. J. M., Lankester, A. C., van Schijndel, G. M. W., and van Lier, R. A. W. 1993. The CR2/CD19 complex on human B cells contains the SRC-family kinase Lyn. *Int. Immunol.* **5:**699–708.
233. Tuveson, D. A., Carter, R. H., Soltoff, S. P., and Fearon, D. T. 1993. CD19 of B cells as a surrogate kinase insert region to bind phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase. *Science* **260:**986–989.
234. Carter, R. H., and Fearon, D. T. 1992. CD19: Lowering the threshold for antigen receptor stimulation of B lymphocytes. *Science* **256:**105–107.
235. Lankester, A. C., van Schijndel, G. M., Rood, P. M., Verhoeven, A. J., and van Lier, R. A. 1994. B cell antigen receptor cross-linking induces tyrosine phosphorylation and membrane translocation of a multimeric SHC complex that is augmented by CD19 co-ligation. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2818–2825.
236. Kehrl, J. H., Riva, A., Wilson, G. L., and Thevenin, C. 1994. Molecular mechanisms regulating CD19, CD20 and CD22 gene expression. *Immunol. Today* **15:**432–436.
237. Tedder, T. F., Zhou, L. J., and Engel, P. 1994. The CD19/CD21 signal transduction complex of B lymphocytes. *Immunol. Today* **15:**437–442.

238. Maloney, M. D., and Lingwood, C. A. 1994. CD19 has a potential CD77 (globotriaosyl ceramide)-binding site with sequence similarity to verotoxin B-subunits: Implications of molecular mimicry for B cell adhesion and enterohemorrhagic Escherichia coli pathogenesis. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**191–201.
239. Ledbetter, J. A., Rabinovitch, P. S., June, C. H., Song, C. W., Clark, E. A., and Uckun, F. M. 1988. Antigen-independent regulation of cytoplasmic calcium in B cells with a 12-kDa B-cell growth factor and anti-CD19. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**1897–1901.
240. Smith, S. H., Rigley, K. P., and Callard, R. E. 1991. Activation of human B cells through the CD19 surface antigen results in homotypic adhesion by LFA-1 dependent and independent mechanisms. *Immunology* **73:**293–301.
241. Callard, R. E., Rigley, K. P., Smith, S. H., Thurstan, S., and Shields, J. G. 1992. CD19 regulation of human B cell responses. B cell proliferation and antibody secretion are inhibited or enhanced by ligation of the CD19 surface glycoprotein depending on the stimulating signal used. *J. Immunol.* **148:**2983–2987.
242. DeRie, M. A., Schumacher, T. N. M., van Schijndel, G. M. W., van Lier, R. A. W., and Miedema, F. 1989. Regulatory role of CD19 molecules in B cell activation and differentiation. *Cell. Immunol.* **118:**368–381.
243. Rigley, K. P., and Callard, R. E. 1991. Inhibition of B cell proliferation with anti-CD19 monoclonal antibodies: Anti-CD19 antibodies do not interfere with early signaling events triggered by anti-IgM or interleukin 4. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**535–540.
244. Schraven, B., Ratnofsky, S., Gaumont, Y., Lindegger, H., Kirchgessner, H., Bruyns, E., Moebius, U., and Meuer, S. C. 1994. Identification of a novel dimeric phosphoprotein (PP29/30) associated with signaling receptors in human T lymphocytes and natural killer cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**897–906.
245. Pezzutto, A., Dorken, B., Rabinovitch, P., Ledbetter, J., Moldenhauer, G., and Clark, E. 1987. CD19 monoclonal antibody HD37 inhibits anti-immunoglobulin induced B-cell activation and proliferation. *J. Immunol.* **138:**2793–2799.
246. Uckun, F. M., Jaszcz, W., Ambrus, J. L., Fauci, A. S., Gajl Peczalska, K., Song, C. W., Wick, M. R., Myers, D. E., Waddick, K., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1988. Detailed studies on expression and function of CD19 surface determinant by using B43 monoclonal antibody and clinical potential of anti-CD19 immunotoxins. *Blood* **71:**13–29.
247. Uckun, F. M., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1988. Immunobiologic differences between normal and leukemic human B-cell precursors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**8603–8607.
248. Carter, R. H., Tuveson, D. A., Park, D. J., Rhee, S. G., and Fearon, D. T. 1991. The CD19 complex of B lymphocytes: Activation of phospholipase C by a protein tyrosine kinase-dependent pathway that can be enhanced by the membrane IgM complex. *J. Immunol.* **147:**3663–3671.
249. Chaouchi, N., Vazquez, A., Galanaud, P., and Leprince, C. 1995. B-cell antigen receptor-mediated apoptosis—Importance of accessory molecules CD19 and CD22, and of surface IgM cross-linking. *J. Immunol.* **154:**3096–3104.
250. Tedder, T. F., and Engel, P. 1994. CD20—A regulator of cell-cycle progression of B-lymphocytes. *Immunol. Today* **15:**450–454.
251. Tedder, T. F., Klejman, G., Disteche, C. M., Adler, D. A., Schlossman, S. F., and Saito, H. 1988. Cloning of a complementary DNA encoding a new mouse B lymphocyte differentiation antigen, homologous to the human B1 (CD20) antigen, and localization of the gene to chromosome 19. *J. Immunol.* **141:**4388–4394.
252. Tedder, T. F., Disteche, C. M., Louie, E., Adler, D. A., Croce, C. M., Schlossman, S. F., and Saito, H. 1989. The gene that encodes the human CD20 (B1) differentiation antigen is located on chromosome 11 near the T(11:14)(q13;q32) translocation site. *J. Immunol.* **142:**2555–2559.
253. Bubien, J. K., Zhou, L. J., Bell, P. D., Frizzell, R. A., and Tedder, T. F. 1993. Transfection of the CD20 cell surface molecule into ectopic cell types generates a Ca^{2+} conductance found constitutively in B lymphocytes. *J. Cell Biol.* **121:**1121–1132.
254. Hupp, K., Siwarski, D., Mock, B. A., and Kinet, J. P. 1989. Gene mapping of the three subunits of the high affinity FcR for IgE to mouse chromosomes 1 and 19. *J. Immunol.* **143:**3787–3791.
255. Stashenko, P., Nadler, L. M., Hardy, R., and Schlossman, S. F. 1981. Expression of cell surface markers after human B lymphocyte activation. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **176:**1543–1550.
256. Clark, E. A., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1986. Activation of human B cell proliferation through surface Bp35 and Bp50. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83:**4494–4498.
257. Golay, J. T., Clark, E. A., and Beverley, P. C. 1985. The CD20 (Bp35) antigen is involved in activation of B cells from the G^0 to the G^1 phase of the cell cycle. *J. Immunol.* **135:**3795–3801.
258. Tedder, T. F., and Schlossman, S. F. 1988. Phosphorylation of the B1(CD20) molecule by normal and malignant human B lymphocytes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **263:**10009–10015.
259. Deans, J. P., Schieven, G. L., Shu, G. L., Valentine, M. A., Gilliland, L. A., Aruffo, A., Clark, E. A., and

Ledbetter, J. A. 1993. Association of tyrosine and serine kinases with the B cell surface antigen CD20. Induction via CD20 of tyrosine phosphorylation and activation of phospholipase C-gamma 1 and PLC phospholipase C-gamma 2. *J. Immunol.* **151**:4494–4504.

260. Zola, H. 1987. The surface antigens of human B lymphocytes. *Immunol. Today* **8**:308–315.
261. Kanzaki, M., Shibata, H., Mogami, H., and Kojima, I. 1995. Expression of calcium-permeable cation channel CD20 accelerates progression through the g(1) phase in Balb/c 3T3 cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:13099–13104.
262. Deans, J. P., Kalt, L., Ledbetter, J. A., Schieven, G. L., Bolen, J. B., and Johnson, P. 1995. Association of 75/80-kDa phosphoproteins and the tyrosine kinases LYN, FYN, and LCK with the B-cell molecule-CD20—Evidence against involvement of the cytoplasmic regions of CD20. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:22632–22638.
263. Rosenthal, P., Rimm, I. J., Umiel, T., Griffin, J. D., Osathanondh, R., Schlossman, S. F., and Nadler, L. M. 1983. Ontogeny of human hematopoietic cells: Analysis utilizing monoclonal antibodies. *J. Immunol.* **131**:232–237.
264. Holder, M., Grafton, G., Macdonald, I., Finney, M., and Gordon, J. 1995. Engagement of CD20 suppresses apoptosis in germinal center B-cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:3160–3164.
265. Valentine, M. A., Cotner, T., Gaur, L., Torres, R., and Clark, E. A. 1987. Expression of the human B-cell surface protein CD20: Alteration by phorbol 12-myristate 13-acetate. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84**:8085–8089.
266. Himmelmann, A., Wilson, G. L., Lucas, B., Thevenin, C., and Kehrl, J. 1996. B-cell and developmental stage-specific expression of the human CD20 gene is achieved via a novel pu.1/pip site. *J. Invest. Med.* **44**:A237.
267. Law, C. L., Sidorenko, S. P., and Clark, E. A. 1994. Regulation of lymphocyte-activation by the cell-surface molecule CD22. *Immunol. Today* **15**:442–449.
268. Wilson, G. L., Fox, C. H., Fauci, A. S., and Kehrl, J. H. 1991. cDNA cloning of the B cell membrane protein CD22: A mediator of B–B cell interactions. *J. Exp. Med.* **173**:137–148.
269. Stamenkovic, J., and Seed, B. 1990. The B cell antigen CD22 mediates monocyte and erythrocyte adhesion. *Nature* **345**:74–77.
270. Engel, P., Nojima, Y., Rothstein, D., Zhou, L. J., Wilson, G. L., Kehrl, J. H., and Tedder, T. F. 1993. The same epitope on CD22 of B lymphocytes mediates the adhesion of erythrocytes, T and B lymphocytes, neutrophils, and monocytes. *J. Immunol.* **150**:4719–4732.
271. Sgroi, D., Koretzky, G. A., and Stamenkovic, I. 1995. Regulation of CD45 engagement by the B-cell receptor CD22. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:4026–4030.
272. Powell, L. D., Sgroi, D., Sjoberg, E. R., Stamenkovic, I., and Varki, A. 1993. Natural ligands of the B cell adhesion molecule CD22β carry N-linked oligosaccharides with α-2,6-linked sialic acids that are required for recognition. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:7019–7027.
273. Schulte, R. J., Campbell, M. A., Fischer, W. H., and Sefton, B. M. 1992. Tyrosine phosphorylation of CD22 during B-cell activation. *Science* **258**:1001–1004.
274. Leprince, C., Draves, K. E., Geahlen, R. L., Ledbetter, J. A., and Clark, E. A. 1993. CD22 associates with the human surface IgM–B-cell antigen receptor complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:3236–3240.
275. Peaker, C. J., and Neuberger, M. S. 1993. Association of CD22 with the B cell antigen receptor. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:1358–1366.
276. Pezzutto, A., Rabinovitch, P. S., Dorken, B., Moldenhauer, G., and Clark, E. A. 1988. Role of the CD22 human B cell antigen in B cell triggering by anti-immunoglobulin. *J. Immunol.* **140**:1791–1795.
277. Varki, A. 1992. Selectins and other mammalian sialic acid-binding lectins. *Curr. Opin. Cell Biol.* **4**:257–261.
278. Sgroi, D., Varki, A., Braesch Andersen, S., and Stamenkovic, I. 1993. CD22, a B cell-specific immunoglobulin superfamily member, is a sialic acid-binding lectin. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:7011–7018.
279. Clark, E. A. 1993. CD22, a B cell-specific receptor, mediates adhesion and signal transduction. *J. Immunol.* **150**:4715–4718.
280. Campbell, M. A., and Klinman, N. R. 1995. Phosphotyrosine-dependent association between CD22 and protein-tyrosine-phosphatase 1c. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1573–1579.
281. Doody, G. M., Justement, L. B., Delibrias, C. C., Matthews, R. J., Lin, J. J., Thomas, M. L., and Fearon, D. T. 1995. A role in B-cell activation for CD22 and the protein-tyrosine-phosphatase SHP. *Science* **269**:242–244.
282. Doody, G., Justement, L., Matthews, R. J., Roy, G., Lin, J., Thomas, M., and Fearon, D. 1995. Tyrosine phosphorylation of CD22 by membrane immunoglobulin recruits the negative regulatory protein-tyrosine-phosphatase, SHPTP1. *FASEB J.* **9**:A505.

283. Stamenkovic, I., Sgroi, D., Aruffo, A., Sy, M. S., and Anderson, T. 1991. The B lymphocyte adhesion molecule CD22 interacts with leukocyte common antigen CD45RO on T cells and alpha 2-6 sialyltransferase, CD75, on B cells. *Cell* **66**:1133–1144.
284. Sgroi, D., and Stamenkovic, I. 1994. The B-cell adhesion molecule CD22 is cross-species reactive and recognizes distinct sialoglycoproteins on different functional T-cell subpopulations. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **39**:433–438.
285. Tuscano, J., Engel, P., Tedder, T. F., and Kehrl, J. H. 1996. Engagement of the adhesion receptor CD22 triggers a potent stimulatory signal for B-cells and blocking CD22/CD22I interactions impairs T-cell proliferation. *Blood* **87**:4723–4730.
286. Law, C. L., Aruffo, A., Chandran, K. A., Doty, R. T., and Clark, E. A. 1995. Ig domain-1 and domain-2 of murine CD22 constitute the ligand binding domain and bind multiple sialylated ligands expressed on B-cells and T-cells. *J. Immunol.* **155**:3368–3376.
287. Aruffo, A., Kanner, S. B., Sgroi, D., Ledbetter, J. A., and Stamenkovic, I. 1992. CD22-mediated stimulation of T cells regulates T-cell receptor/CD3-induced signaling. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:10242–10246.
288. Thomas, M. L. 1989. The leukocyte common antigen family. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **7**:339–369.
289. Poppema, S., Lai, R., Visser, L., and Yan, X. J. 1996. CD45 (leukocyte common antigen) expression in T-lymphocyte and B-lymphocyte subsets. *Leuk. Lymphoma* **20**:217–222.
290. Justement, L. B., Campbell, K. S., Chien, N. C., and Cambier, J. C. 1991. Regulation of B cell antigen receptor signal transduction and phosphorylation by CD45. *Science* **252**:1839–1842.
291. Reth, M. 1995. The B-cell antigen receptor complex and co-receptors. *Immunol. Today* **16**:310–313.
292. Koretzky, G. A., Picus, J., Schultz, T., and Weiss, A. 1991. Tyrosine phosphatase CD45 is required for T cell antigen receptor and CD2 mediated activation of a protein tyrosine kinase and interkeukin 2 production. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:2037–2041.
293. Hovis, R. R., Donovan, J. A., Musci, M. A., Motto, D. G., Goldman, F. D., Ross, S. E., and Koretzky, G. A. 1993. Rescue of signaling by a chimeric protein containing the cytoplasmic domain of CD45. *Science* **260**:544–546.
294. Hurley, T. R., Hyman, R., and Sefton, B. M. 1993. Differential effects of expression of the CD45 tyrosine protein phosphatase on the tyrosine phosphorylation of the LCK, FYN, and c-SRC tyrosine protein kinases. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13**:1651–1656.
295. McFarland, E. D., Hurley, T. R., Pingel, J. T., Sefton, B. M., Shaw, A., and Thomas, M. L. 1993. Correlation between SRC family member regulation by the protein-tyrosine-phosphatase CD45 and transmembrane signaling through the T-cell receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:1402–1406.
296. Koretzky, G. A. 1993. Role of the CD45 tyrosine phosphatase in signal transduction in the immune system. *FASEB J.* **7**:420–426.
297. Sieh, M., Bolen, J. B., and Weiss, A. 1993. CD45 specifically modulates binding of LCK to a phosphopeptide encompassing the negative regulatory tyrosine of LCK. *EMBO J.* **12**:315–321.
298. Shiroo, M., Goff, L., Biffen, M., Shivnan, E., and Alexander, D. 1992. CD45 tyrosine phosphatase-activated P59FYN couples the T cell antigen receptor to pathways of diacylglycerol production, protein kinase C activation and calcium influx. *EMBO J.* **11**:4887–4897.
299. Lin, J., Brown, V. K., and Justement, L. B. 1992. Regulation of basal tyrosine phosphorylation of the B cell antigen receptor complex by the protein tyrosine phosphatase, CD45. *J. Immunol.* **149**:3182–3190.
300. Kishihara, K., Penninger, J., Wallace, V. A., Kundig, T. M., Kawai, K., Wakeham, A., Timms, E., Pfeffer, K., Ohashi, P. S., Thomas, M. L., Furlonger, C., Paige, C. J., and Mak, T. W. 1993. Normal B lymphocyte development but impaired T cell maturation in CD45-exon 6 protein tyrosine phosphatase-deficient mice. *Cell* **74**:143–156.
301. Cyster, J. G., Healy, J. I., Kishihara, K., Mak, T. W., Thomas, M. L., and Goodnow, C. C. 1996. Regulation of B-lymphocyte negative and positive selection by tyrosine phosphatase CD45. *Nature* **381**:325–328.
302. Gold, M. R., Law, D. A., and DeFranco, A. L. 1990. Stimulation of protein tyrosine phosphorylation by the B-lymphocyte antigen receptor. *Nature* **345**:810–813.
303. Reth, M. 1994. B cell antigen receptors. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:3–8.
304. Sillman, A. L., and Monroe, J. G. 1995. Association of p72(syk) with the src homology-2 (SH2) domains of PLC-gamma-1 in B-lymphocytes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:11806–11811.
305. Klaus, G. G., Harnett, M. M., and Rigley, K. P. 1989. G-protein regulation of polyphosphoinositide breakdown in B cells. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **254**:95–100.
306. Coggeshall, K. M., McHugh, J. C., and Altman, A. 1992. Predominant expression and activation-induced tyrosine phosphorylation of phospholipase C-gamma 2 in B lymphocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:5660–5664.

307. Sillman, A. L., and Monroe, J. G. 1994. Surface IgM-stimulated proliferation, inositol phospholipid hydrolysis, Ca^{2+}, and tyrosine phosphorylation are not altered in B-cells from p59 (fyn−/−) mice. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **56:**812–816.
308. Sanchez, M., Misulovin, Z., Burkhardt, A. L., Mahajan, S., Costa, T., Franke, R., Bolen, J. B., and Nussenzweig, M. 1993. Signal transduction by immunoglobulin is mediated through Ig alpha and Ig beta. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1049–1055.
309. Harnett, M. M., Holman, M. J., and Klaus, G. G. 1989. Regulation of surface IgM- and IgD-mediated inositol phosphate formation and Ca^{2+} mobilization in murine B lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19:**1933–1939.
310. Campbell, M. A., and Sefton, B. M. 1990. Protein tyrosine phosphorylation is induced in murine B lymphocytes in response to stimulation with anti-immunoglobulin. *EMBO J.* **9:**2125–2131.
311. Brunswick, M., Samelson, L. E., and Mond, J. J. 1991. Surface immunoglobulin crosslinking activates a tyrosine kinase pathway in B cells that is independent of protein kinase C. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**1311–1314.
312. Dymecki, S. M., Zwollo, P., Zeller, K., Kuhajda, F. P., and Desiderio, S. V. 1992. Structure and developmental regulation of the B-lymphoid tyrosine gene blk. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**4815–4823.
313. Nagai, K., Takata, M., Yamamura, H., and Kurosakiso, T. 1995. Tyrosine phosphorylation of SHC is mediated through lyn and syk in B-cell receptor signaling. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**6824–6829.
314. Pawson, T., and Gish, G. D. 1992. SH2 and SH3 domains: From structure to function. *Cell* **71:**359–362.
315. Prasad, K. V., Janssen, O., Kapeller, R., Raab, M., Cantley, L. C., and Rudd, C. E. 1993. Src-homology 3 domain of protein kinase p59fyn mediates binding to phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase in T cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**7366–7370.
316. Liu, X., Marengere, L. E., Koch, C. A., and Pawson, T. 1993. The v-src SH3 domain binds phosphatidylinositol 3′-kinase. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13:**5225–5232.
317. Vogel, L. B., and Fujita, D. J. 1993. The SH3 domain of p56lck is involved in binding to phosphatidylinositol 3′-kinase from T lymphocytes. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13:**7408–7417.
318. Bergman, M., Mustelin, T., Oetken, C., Partanen, J., Flint, N. A., Amrein, K. E., Autero, M., Burn, P., and Alitalo, K. 1992. The human p50csk tyrosine kinase phosphorylates p56lck at Tyr-505 and down regulates its catalytic activity. *EMBO J.* **11:**2919–2924.
319. Nada, S., Okada, M., MacAuley, A., Cooper, J. A., and Nakagawa, H. 1991. Cloning of a complementary DNA for a protein-tyrosine kinase that specifically phosphorylates a negative regulatory site of p60c-src. *Nature* **351:**69–72.
320. Okada, M., and Nakagawa, H. 1989. A protein tyrosine kinase involved in regulation of pp60c-src function. *J. Biol. Chem.* **264:**20886–20893.
321. Kong, G. H., Bu, J. Y., Kurosaki, T., Shaw, A. S., and Chan, A. C. 1995. Reconstitution of Syk function by the ZAP-70 protein tyrosine kinase. *Immunity* **2:**485–492.
322. Kurosaki, T., Takata, M., Yamanashi, Y., Inazu, T., Taniguchi, T., Yamamoto, T., and Yamamura, H. 1994. Syk activation by the Src-family tyrosine kinase in the B cell receptor signaling. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1725–1729.
323. Iwashima, M., Irving, B. A., Van Oers, N. S., Chan, A. C., and Weiss, A. 1994. Sequential interactions of the TCR with two distinct cytoplasmic tyrosine kinases. *Science* **263:**1136–1139.
324. Kurosaki, T., Johnson, S. A., Pao, L., Sada, K., Yamamura, H., and Cambier, J. C. 1995. Role of the syk autophosphorylation site and SH2 domains in B-cell antigen receptor signaling. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1815–1823.
325. Hata, A., Sabe, H., Kurosaki, T., Takata, M., and Hanafusa, H. 1994. Functional analysis of csk in signal-transduction through the B-cell antigen receptor. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14:**7306–7313.
326. Panchamoorthy, G., Fukazawa, T., Miyake, S., Soltoff, S., Reedquist, K., Druker, B., Shoelson, S., Cantley, L., and Band, H. 1996. P120(cbl) is a major substrate of tyrosine phosphorylation upon B-cell antigen receptor stimulation and interacts in-vivo with fyn and syk tyrosine kinases, grb2 and SHC adapters, and the p85 subunit of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**3187–3194.
327. Desiderio, S. 1993. Human genetics. Becoming B cells. *Nature* **361:**202–203.
328. Aoki, Y., Isselbacher, K. J., and Pillai, S. 1994. Bruton tyrosine kinase is tyrosine phosphorylated and activated in pre-B lymphocytes and receptor-ligated B cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**10606–10609.
329. de Weers, M., Brouns, G. S., Hinshelwood, S., Kinnon, C., Schuurman, R. K., Hendriks, R. W., and Borst, J. 1994. B-cell antigen receptor stimulation activates the human Bruton's tyrosine kinase, which is deficient in X-linked agammaglobulinemia. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**23857–23860.
330. Tsukada, S., Saffran, D. C., Rawlings, D. J., Parolini, O., Allen, R. C., Klisak, I., Sparkes, R. S., Kubagawa, H., Mohandas, T., Quan, S., Belmont, J., Cooper, M. D., Conley, M. E., and Witte, O. N. 1993. Deficient

expression of a B cell cytoplasmic tyrosine kinase in human X-linked agammaglobulinemia. *Cell* **72**:279–290.

331. Li, T. J., Tsukada, S., Satterthwaite, A., Havlik, M. H., Park, H., Takatsu, K., and Witte, O. N. 1995. Activation of Bruton's tyrosine kinase (btk) by a point mutation in its pleckstrin homology (PH) domain. *Immunity* **2**:451–460.
332. Bolen, J. B. 1993. Nonreceptor tyrosine protein kinases. *Oncogene* **8**:2025–2031.
333. Vetrie, D., Vorechovsky, I., Sideras, P., Holland, J., Davies, A., Flinter, F., Hammarstroem, L., Kinnon, C., Levinsky, R., Bobrow, M., Smith, E., and Bentley, D. R. 1993. The gene involved in X-linked agammaglobulinaemia is a member of the src family of protein-tyrosine kinases. *Nature* **361**:226–233.
334. Rawlings, D. J., Saffran, D. C., Tsukada, S., Largaespada, D. A., Grimaldi, J. C., Cohen, L., Mohr, R. N., Bazan, J. F., Howard, M., and Copeland, N. G. 1993. Mutation of unique region of Bruton's tyrosine kinase in immunodeficient XID mice. *Science* **261**:358–361.
335. Thomas, J. D., Sideras, P., Smith, C. I., Vorechovsky, I., Chapman, V., and Paul, W. E. 1993. Colocalization of X-linked agammaglobulinemia and X-linked immunodeficiency genes. *Science* **261**:355–358.
336. Rawlings, D. J., Scharenberg, A. M., Park, H., Wahl, M. I., Lin, S. Q., Kato, R. M., Fluckiger, A. C., Witte, O. N., and Kinet, J. P. 1996. Activation of BTK by a phosphorylation mechanism initiated by src family kinases. *Science* **271**:822–825.
337. Pei, D. H., Wang, J., and Walsh, C. T. 1996. Differential functions of the 2 src homology-2 domains in protein-tyrosine-phosphatase SH-PTP1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:1141–1145.
338. Eck, M. J., Pluskey, S., Trub, T., Harrison, S. C., and Shoelson, S. E. 1996. Spatial constraints on the recognition of phosphoproteins by the tandem sh2 domains of the phosphatase sh-ptp2. *Nature* **379**:277–280.
339. Pani, G., Kozlowski, M., Cambier, J. C., Mills, G. B., and Siminovitch, K. A. 1995. Identification of the tyrosine phosphatase PTP1C as a B cell antigen receptor-associated protein involved in the regulation of B cell signaling. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:2077–2084.
340. Kozlowski, M., Pani, G., Pawson, T., and Siminovitch, K. A. 1996. The tyrosine phosphatase PTP1c associates with VAV, GRB2, and mSOS1 in hematopoietic cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:3856–3862.
341. Wu, Y. J., Pani, G., Siminovitch, K. A., and Hozumi, N. 1995. Antigen receptor-triggered apoptosis in immature B-cell lines is associated with the binding of a 44-kDa phosphoprotein to the ptp1c tyrosine phosphatase. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2279–2284.
342. Cyster, J. G., and Goodnow, C. C. 1995. Protein tyrosine phosphatase 1C negatively regulates antigen receptor signaling in B lymphocytes and determines thresholds for negative selection. *Immunity* **2**:13–24.
343. Bignon, J. S., and Siminovitch, K. A. 1994. Identification of ptp1c mutation as the genetic defect in motheaten and viable moth-eaten mice—A step toward defining the roles of protein-tyrosine phosphatases in the regulation of hematopoietic-cell differentiation and function. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **73**:168–179.
344. Tsui, H. W., Siminovitch, K. A., de Souza, L., and Tsui, F. W. 1993. Motheaten and viable motheaten mice have mutations in the haematopoietic cell phosphatase gene. *Nat. Genet.* **4**:124–129.
345. Yu, C. C. K., Tsui, H. W., Ngan, B. Y., Shulman, M. J., Wu, G. E., and Tsui, F. W. L. 1996. B-cells and T-cells are not required for the viable moth-eaten phenotype. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:371–380.
346. Conley, M. E., and Delacroix, D. L. 1987. Intravascular and mucosal immunoglobulin A: Two separate but related systems of immune defense? *Ann. Intern. Med.* **106**:892–899.
347. Brandtzaeg, P. 1995. Molecular and cellular aspects of the secretory immunoglobulin system. *APMIS* **103**:1–19.
348. Lamm, M. E., Nedrud, J. G., Kaetzel, C. S., and Mazanec, M. B. 1995. IgA and mucosal defense. *APMIS* **103**:241–246.
349. Lamm, M. E. 1988. The IgA mucosal immune system. *Am. J. Kidney Dis.* **12**:384–387.
350. Mestecky, J. 1988. Immunobiology of IgA. *Am. J. Kidney Dis.* **12**:378–383.
351. Kramer, D. R., and Cebra, J. J. 1995. Early appearance of "natural" mucosal IgA responses and germinal centers in suckling mice developing in the absence of maternal antibodies. *J. Immunol.* **154**:2051–2062.
352. Kramer, D. R., and Cebra, J. J. 1994. Modulation of the neonatal IgA response to enteric antigens by maternal antibody. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **355**:271–275.
353. Flores, A. E., Nelson, J. A., Wu, X. Y., and Ferrieri, P. 1993. Antibody profiles to the group B streptococcal beta antigen in maternal and infant paired sera. *APMIS* **101**:41–49.
354. Hanson, L. A., Adlerberth, I., Carlsson, B., Zaman, S., Hahn Zoric, M., and Jalil, F. 1990. Antibody-mediated immunity in the neonate. *Paediatr. Paedol.* **25**:371–376.
355. Kramer, D. R., and Cebra, J. J. 1995. Role of maternal antibody in the induction of virus-specific and bystander IgA responses in Peyers patches of suckling mice. *Int. Immunol.* **7**:911–918.

356. MacDonald, G. C. 1983. The ontogeny of the mucosal immune system in rodents. In: Parrott, D., and MacDonald, G. C., eds., *The Ontogeny of the Immune System of the Gut,* Boca Raton, CRC Press, p. 51.
357. Truedsson, L., Baskin, B., Pan, Q., Rabbani, H., Vorechovsky, I., Smith, C. I. E., and Hammarstrom, L. 1995. Genetics of IgA deficiency. *APMIS* **103:**833–842.
358. Mostov, K. E., and Cardone, M. H. 1995. Regulation of protein traffic in polarized epithelial cells. *Bioessays* **17:**129–138.
359. Song, W., Apodaca, G., and Mostov, K. 1994. Transcytosis of the polymeric immunoglobulin receptor is regulated in multiple intracellular compartments. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**29474–29480.
360. Mostov, K. E. 1994. Transepithelial transport of immunoglobulins. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12:**63–84.
361. Song, W., Bomsel, M., Casanova, J., Vaerman, J. P., and Mostov, K. 1994. Stimulation of transcytosis of the polymeric immunoglobulin receptor by dimeric IgA. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**163–166.
362. Song, W., Vaerman, J. P., and Mostov, K. E. 1995. Dimeric and tetrameric IgA are transcytosed equally by the polymeric Ig receptor. *J. Immunol.* **155:**715–721.
363. Chapin, S. J., Enrich, C., Aroeti, B., Havel, R. J., and Mostov, K. E. 1996. Calmodulin binds to the basolateral targeting signal of the polymeric immunoglobulin receptor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**1336–1342.
364. Casanova, J. E., Breitfeld, P. P., Ross, S. A., and Mostov, K. E. 1990. Phosphorylation of the polymeric immunoglobulin receptor required for its efficient transcytosis. *Science* **248:**742–745.
365. Apodaca, G., and Mostov, K. E. 1993. Transcytosis of placental alkaline phosphatase-polymeric immunoglobulin receptor fusion proteins is regulated by mutations of Ser664. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**23712–23719.
366. Mestecky, J., Russell, M. W., Jackson, S., and Brown, T. A. 1986. The human IgA system: A reassessment. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **40:**105–114.
367. Mestecky, J., and McGhee, J. R. 1987. Immunoglobulin A (IgA): Molecular and cellular interactions involved in IgA biosynthesis and immune response. *Adv. Immunol.* **40:**153–245.
368. Hiki, Y., Iwase, H., Saitoh, M., Saitoh, Y., Horii, A., Hotta, K., and Kobayashi, Y. 1996. Reactivity of glomerular and serum IgA1 to jacalin in IgA nephropathy. *Nephron* **72:**429–435.
369. Mestecky, J., and Russell, M. W. 1986. IgA subclasses. *Monogr. Allergy* **19:**277–301.
370. Qiu, J. Z., Brackee, G. P., Plaut, A. G., Sneller, M. C., and Strober, W. 1986. Analysis of the specificity of bacterial immunoglobulin-A (IgA) proteases by a comparative study of APE serum IgAs as substrates. *Infect. Immun.* **64:**933–937.
371. de Lange, G. G. 1989. Polymorphisms of human immunoglobulins: Gm, Am, Em and Km allotypes. *Exp. Clin. Immunogenet.* **6:**7–17.
372. Butor, C., Couedelcourteille, A., Venet, A., and Guillet, J. G. 1995. Local immunity and vaccination. *Med. Sci.* **11:**703–711.
373. Mombaerts, P., Mizoguchi, E., Grusby, M. J., Glimcher, L. H., Bhan, A. K., and Tonegawa, S. 1993. Spontaneous development of inflammatory bowel disease in T cell receptor mutant mice. *Cell* **75:**274–282.
374. Sadlack, B., Merz, H., Schorle, H., Schimpl, A., Feller, A. C., and Horak, L. 1993. Ulcerative colitis-like disease in mice with a disrupted interleukin-2 gene. *Cell* **75:**253–261.
375. Lehner, T., Bergmeier, L. A., Tao, L., Panagiotidi, C., Klavinskis, L. S., Hussain, L., Ward, R. G., Meyers, N., Adams, S. E., Gearing, A. J., and Brookes, R. 1994. Targeted lymph node immunization with simian immunodeficiency virus p27 antigen to elicit genital, rectal, and urinary immune responses in nonhuman primates. *J. Immunol.* **153:**1858–1868.
376. Kiyono, H., Miller, C. J., Lu, Y. C., Lehner, T., Cranage, M., Huang, Y. T., Kawabata, S., Marthas, M., Roberts, B., Nedrud, J. G., Lamm, M. E., Bergmeier, L., Brookes, R., Tao, L., and McGhee, J. R. The common mucosal immune system for the reproductive tract—Basic principles applied toward an AIDS vaccine. *Adv. Drug Deliv. Rev.* **18:**23–52.
377. Bukawa, H., Sekigawa, K. I., Hamajima, K., Fukushima, J., Yamada, Y., Kiyono, H., and Okuda, K. 1995. Neutralization of HIV-1 by secretory IgA induced by oral immunization with a new macromolecular multicomponent peptide vaccine candidate. *Nat. Med.* **1:**681–685.
378. Gorse, G. J., Rogers, J. H., Perry, J. E., Newman, F. K., Frey, S. E., Patel, G. B., Belshe, R. B., Schwartz, D. H., Clements, M. L., Keefer, M., Dolin, R., McElrath, J., Corey, L., Graham, B. S., Wright, P. F., Stablein, D. M., Matthews, T. J., Bolognesi, D., Mestecky, J., Walker, M. C., and Fast, P. E. 1995. HIV-1 recombinant gp160 vaccine-induced antibodies in serum and saliva. *Vaccine* **13:**209–214.
379. Lin, L., and Putnam, F. W. 1996. Primary structure of the Fc region of human immunoglobulin D: Implications of evolutionary origin and biologic function. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **78:**504–511.
380. Melcher, U., Vitetta, E. S., McWilliams, M., Lamm, M. E., Philips-Quagliata, J. M., and Uhr, J. W. 1974. Cell surface immunoglobulin X. Identification of an IgD-like molecule on the surface of murine splenocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **140:**1427–1435.

381. Forster, I., Vieira, P., and Rajewsky, K. 1989. Flow cytometric analysis of cell proliferation dynamics in the B cell compartment of the mouse. *Int. Immunol.* **1**:321–331.
382. Abney, E., and Parkhouse, R. M. 1974. Candidate for immunoglobulin D present on murine B lymphocytes. *Nature* **253**:600–602.
383. Abney, E., Cooper, M. D., Kearney, J. F., Lawton, A., and Parkhouse, R. M. 1978. Sequential expression of immunoglobulin on developing mouse B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **120**:2041–2050.
384. Layton, J. E., Johnson, G. R., Scott, D. W., and Nossal, G. J. V., 1978. The anti delta suppressed mouse. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **8**:325–332.
385. Morris, S. C., Lees, A., and Finkelman, F. D. 1994. In vivo activation of naive T cells by antigen-presenting B cells. *J. Immunol.* **152**:3777–3785.
386. MacLennan, I. C., Gray, D., Kumararatne, D. S., and Bazin, H. 1982. The lymphocytes of silenic marginal zones: A distinct B-cell lineage. *Immunol. Today* **3**:305–307.
387. Black, S. J., Van der Loo, W., Loken, M. R., and Herzenberg, L. A. 1978. Expression of IgD by murine lymphocytes: Loss of surface IgD indicates maturation of memory B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **147**:984–986.
388. Havran, W. L., DiGiusto, D., and Cambier, J. C. 1984. mIgM:mIgD ratios on B cells: Mean mIgD expression exceeds mIgM by 10-fold on most splenic B cells. *J. Immunol.* **132**:1712–1721.
389. Brink, R., Goodnow, C.C., and Basten, A. 1995. IgD expression on B cells is more efficient than IgM but both receptors are functionally equivalent in up-regulation CD80/CD86 co-stimulatory molecules. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1980–1984.
390. Venkitaraman, A. R., Williams, G. T., Dariavach, P., and Neuberger, M. S. 1991. The B-cell antigen receptor of the five immunoglobulin classes. *Nature* **352**:777–781.
391. Cooke, M. P., Heath, A. W., Shokat, K. M., Zeng, Y., Finkelman, F. D., Linsley, P. S., Howard, M., and Goodnow, C. C. 1994. Immunoglobulin signal transduction guides the specificity of B cell—T cell interactions and is blocked in tolerant self-reactive B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:425–438.
392. Cambier, J. C., and Ransom, J. T. 1987. Molecular mechanisms of transmembrane signaling in B lymphocytes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **5**:175–199.
393. Brink, R., Goodnow, C. C., Crosbie, J., Adams, E., Eris, J., Mason, D. Y., Hartley, S. B., and Basten, A. 1992. Immunoglobulin M and D antigen receptors are both capable of mediating B lymphocyte activation, deletion, or anergy after interaction with specific antigen. *J. Exp. Med.* **176**:991–1005.
394. Goodnow, C. C., Crosbie, J., Adelstein, S., Lavoie, T. B., Smith-Gill, S. J., Brink, R. A., Pritchard-Briscoe, H., Wotherspoon, J. S., Loblay, R. H., and Raphael, K. 1988. Altered immunoglobulin expression and functional silencing of self-reactive B lymphocytes in transgenic mice. *Nature* **334**:676–682.
395. Mason, D. Y., Jones, M., and Goodnow, C. C. 1992. Development and follicular localization of tolerant B lymphocytes in lysozyme/anti-lysozyme IgM/IgD transgenic mice. *Int. Immunol.* **4**:163–175.
396. Hathcock, K. S., Laszlo, G., Pucillo, C., Linsley, P., and Hodes, R. J. 1994. Comparative analysis of B7-1 and B7-2 costimulatory ligands: Expression and function. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:631–640.
397. Kim, K. M., and Reth, M. 1995. The B-cell antigen receptor of class IgD induces a stronger and more prolonged protein-tyrosine phosphorylation than that of class IgM. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:1005–1014.
398. Monroe, J. G., Havran, W. L., and Cambier, J. C. 1983. B lymphocyte activation: Entry into cell cycle is accompanied by decreased expression of IgD but not IgM. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **13**:208–213.
399. Black, S. J., Tokuhisa, T., and Herzenberg, L. A. 1980. Memory B cells at successive stages of differentiation: Expression of surface IgD and capacity for self renewal. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **10**:846–852.
400. Bhan, A. K., Nadler, L. M., Stashenko, P., McGluskey, R. T., and Schlossman, S. F. 1996. Stages of B cell differentiation in human lymphoid tissue. *J. Exp. Med.* **154**:737–745.
401. Liu, Y. J., Oldfield, S., and MacLennan, J. C. 1988. Memory B cells in T cell-dependent antibody responses colonize the splenic marginal zones. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **18**:355–362.
402. McHeyzer Williams, M. G., Nossal, G. J., and Lalor, P. A. 1991. Molecular characterization of single memory B cells. *Nature* **350**:502–505.
403. Klein, U., Kuppers, R., and Rajewsky, K. 1993. Human IgM+IgD+ B cells, the major B cell subset in the peripheral blood, express V kappa genes with no or little somatic mutation throughout life. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:3272–3277.
404. Gray, D. 1993. Immunological memory. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11**:49–77.
405. Gu, H., Tarlinton, D., Muller, W., Rajewsky, K., and Forster, I. 1991. Most peripheral B cells in mice are ligand selected. *J. Exp. Med.* **173**:1357–1371.
406. Nicholson, I. C., Brisco, M. J., and Zola, H. 1995. Memory B-lymphocytes in human tonsil do not express surface IgD. *J. Immunol.* **154**:1105–1110.
407. Liu, Y. J., de Bouteiller, O., Arpin, C., Briere, F., Galibert, L., Ho, S., Martinez Valdez, H., Banchereau, J.,

and Lebecque, S. 1996. Normal human IgD+IgM− germinal center B cells can express up to 80 mutations in the variable region of their IgD transcripts. *Immunity* **4**:603–613.
408. Zitron, I. M., Mosier, D. E., and Paul, W. E. 1977. The role of surface IgD in the response to thymic-independent antigens. *J. Exp. Med.* **146**:1707–1718.
409. Cambier, J. C., Ligler, F. S., Uhr, J. W., Kettman, J., and Vietta, E. S. 1978. Blocking of primary in vitro antibody responses to thymus-independent and thymus-dependent antigens with antiserum specific for IgM and IgD. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **75**:432–439.
410. Roes, J., and Rajewsky, K. 1993. Immunoglobulin D (IgD)-deficient mice reveal an auxiliary receptor function for IgD in antigen-mediated recruitment of B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:45–55.
411. Nitschke, L., Kosco, M. H., Kohler, G., and Lamers, M. C. 1993. Immunoglobulin D-deficient mice can mount normal immune responses to thymus-independent and -dependent antigens. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:1887–1891.
412. Roes, J., and Rajewsky, K. 1991. Cell autonomous expression of IgD is not essential for the maturation of conventional B cells. *Int. Immunol.* **3**:1367–1371.
413. Netzlin, R. 1990. Internal movements in immunoglobulin molecules. *Adv. Immunol.* **48**:1.
414. Swenson, C. D., Van Vollenhoven, R. F., Xue, B., Siskind, G. W., Thorbecke, G. J., and Coico, R. F. 1988. Physiology of IgD. IX. Effect of IgD on immunoglobulin production in young and old mice. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **18**:13–20.
415. Finkelman, F. D., Snapper, C. M., Mountz, J. D., and Katona, I. M. 1987. Polyclonal activation of the murine immune system by a goat antibody to mouse IgD. IX. Induction of a polyclonal IgE response. *J. Immunol.* **138**:2826–2830.
416. Kricek, F., Ruf, C., Zunic, M., De Jong, G., Dukor, P., and Bahr, G. M. 1995. Induction in mice of serum IgE levels after treatment with anti-mouse IgD antibodies is preceded by differential modulation of tissue cytokine gene transcription. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:936–941.
417. Matsuzaki, G., Song, F., and Nomoto, K. 1996. Suppression of T-helper type-1 immune response against Listeria-monocytogenes by treatment of mice with goat antibodies to mouse IgD. *Immunology* **87**:15–20.
418. Dieter, M. P., French, J. E., Boorman, G. A., and Luster, M. I. 1987. Metabolic characterization of mouse bone marrow cells responsive to estrogenic inhibition: Hexose monophosphate shunt enzyme activity in enriched populations of mature cells and progenitor cells. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **41**:212–219.
419. Peng, Z., Fisher, R., and Adkinson, N. F., Jr. 1991. Total serum IgD is increased in atopic subjects. *Allergy* **46**:436–444.
420. Zhang, M., Niehus, J., Brunnee, T., Kleinetebbe, J., O'Connor, A., and Kunkel, G. 1994. Measurement of allergen-specific IgD and correlation with allergen-specific IgE. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **40**:502–508.
421. Allen, J. E., and Maizels, R. M. 1996. Immunology of human helminth infection. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **109**:3–10.
422. Gouinni, A. S., Lamkhioued, B., Ochiai, K., Tanaka, Y., Delaporte, E., Capron, A., Kinet, J. P., and Capron, M. 1994. High-affinity IgE receptor on eosinophils is involved in defence against parasites. *Nature* **367**:183–186.
423. Barnes, P. J. 1991. Biochemistry of asthma. *Trends Biochem. Sci.* **16**:365–369.
424. Mudde, G. C., Bheekha, R., and Bruijnzeelkoomen, C. A. F. M. 1995. IgE-mediated antigen presentation. *Allergy* **50**:193–199.
425. Robbins, J. B., Schneerson, R., and Szu, S. C. 1995. Perspective:hypothesis:serum IgG antibody is sufficient to confer protection against infectious diseases by inactivating the inoculum. *J. Infect. Dis.* **171**:1387–1398.
426. Papadea, C., and Check, I. J. 1989. Human immunoglobulin G and immunoglobulin G subclasses: Biochemical, genetic, and clinical aspects. *Crit. Rev. Clin. Lab. Sci.* **27**:27–58.
427. Sun, L., Luce, M. J., Ren, K., Ha, H., and Burrows, P. D. 1995. Identification of polymorphisms in the constant region of IgG3: The missing mouse allotype. *Int. Immunol.* **7**:337–341.
428. Steinberg, A. G., Morell, A., Skvaril, F., and Van Loghem, E. 1973. The effect of Gm(23) on the concentration of IgG2 and IgG4 in normal human serum. *J. Immunol.* **110**:1642–1651.
429. Yount, W. J., Kunkel, H. G., and Litwin, S. 1967. Studies of the VI (gamma-2C) subgroup of gamma globulin. A relationship between concentration and genetic type among normal individuals. *J. Exp. Med.* **125**:177–188.
430. Brekke, O. H., Michaelsen, T. E., and Sandlie, I. 1995. The structural requirements for complement activation by IgG: Does it hinge on the hinge? *Immunol. Today* **16**:85–90.
431. Dangl, J. L., Wensel, T. G., Morrison, S. L., Stryer, L., Herzenberg, L. A., and Oi, V. T. 1988. Segmental flexibility and complement fixation of genetically engineered chimeric human, rabbit and mouse antibodies. *EMBO J.* **7**:1989–1994.

432. Winkelhake, J. L. 1978. Immunoglobulin structure and effector function. *Immunochemistry* **15**:695–714.
433. Tao, M. H., and Morrison, S. L. 1989. Studies of aglycosylated chimeric mouse–human IgG. Role of carbohydrate in the structure and effector functions mediated by the human IgG constant region. *J. Immunol.* **143**:2595–2601.
434. Huck, S., Fort, P., Crawford, D. H., LeFranc, M. P., and Lefranc, G. 1986. Sequence of a human immunoglobulin gamma 3 heavy chain constant region gene: Comparison with the other human C gamma genes. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **14**:1779–1789.
435. Brekke, O. H., Michaelsen, T. E., Sandin, R., and Sandlie, I. 1993. Activation of complement by an IgG molecule without a genetic hinge. *Nature* **363**:628–630.
436. Tan, L. K., Shopes, R. J., Oi, V. T., and Morrison, S. L. 1990. Influence of the hinge region on complement activation, C1q binding, and segmental flexibility in chimeric human immunoglobulins. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:162–166.
437. Norderhaug, L., Brekke, O. H., Bremnes, B., Sandin, R., Aase, A., Michaelsen, T. E., and Sandlie, I. 1991. Chimeric mouse human IgG3 antibodies with an IgG4-like hinge region induce complement-mediated lysis more efficiently than IgG3 with normal hinge. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21**:2379–2384.
438. Clynes, R., and Ravetch, J. V. 1995. Cytotoxic antibodies trigger inflammation through Fc receptors. *Immunity* **3**:21–26.
439. Ales Martinez, J. E., Cuende, E., Martinez, C., Parkhouse, R. M., Pezzi, L., and Scott, D. W. 1991. Signalling in B cells. *Immunol. Today* **12**:201–205.
440. Goding, J. M., and Layton, J. E. 1976. Antigen-induced co-capping of IgM and IgD-like receptors on murine B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **144**:852–857.
441. Goodnow, C. C., Crosbie, J., Jorgensen, H., Brink, R. A., and Basten, A. 1989. Induction of self-tolerance in mature peripheral B lymphocytes. *Nature* **342**:385–391.
442. Monteiro, R. C., Hostoffer, R. W., Cooper, M. D., Bonner, J. R., Gartland, G. L., and Kubagawa, H. 1993. Definition of immunoglobulin A receptors on eosinophils and their enhanced expression in allergic individuals. *J. Clin. Invest.* **92**:1681–1685.
443. Monteiro, R. C., Kubagawa, H., and Cooper, M. D. 1990. Cellular distribution, regulation, and biochemical nature of an Fc alpha receptor in humans. *J. Exp. Med.* **171**:597–613.
444. Patry, C., Sibille, Y., Lehuen, A., and Monteiro, R. C. 1996. Identification of Fc-alpha receptor (CD89) isoforms generated by alternative splicing that are differentially expressed between blood monocytes and alveolar macrophages. *J. Immunol.* **156**:4442–4448.
445. Sibille, Y., Chatelain, B., Staquet, P., Merrill, W. W., Delacroix, D. L., and Vaerman, J. P. 1989. Surface IgA and Fc-alpha receptors on human alveolar macrophages from normal subjects and from patients with sarcoidosis. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.* **139**:740–747.
446. Albrechtsen, M., Yeaman, G. R., and Kerr, M. A. 1988. Characterization of the IgA receptor from human polymorphonuclear leucocytes. *Immunology* **64**:201–205.
447. Pfefferkorn, L. C., and Yeaman, G. R. 1994. Association of IgA-Fc receptors (Fc alpha R) with Fc epsilon RI gamma 2 subunits in U937 cells. Aggregation induces the tyrosine phosphorylation of gamma 2. *J. Immunol.* **153**:3228–3236.
448. Patry, C., Herbelin, A., Lehuen, A., Bach, J. F., and Monteiro, R. C. 1995. Fc alpha receptors mediate release of tumour necrosis factor-alpha and interleukin-6 by human monocytes following receptor aggregation. *Immunology* **86**:1–5.
449. Shen, L. 1992. Receptors for IgA on phagocytic cells. *Immunol. Res.* **11**:273–282.
450. Hostoffer, R. W., Krukovets, I., and Berger, M. 1994. Enhancement of tumor necrosis factor-alpha of Fc alpha receptor expression and IgA-mediated superoxide generation and killing of Pseudomonas aeruginosa by polymorphonuclear leukocytes. *J. Infect. Dis.* **170**:82–87.
451. Reterink, T. J., Levarht, E. W., Klar Mohamad, N., van Es, L. A., and Daha, M. R. 1996. Transforming growth factor-beta 1 (TGF-beta 1) down-regulates IgA Fc-receptor (CD89) expression on human monocytes. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **103**:161–166.
452. Grossetete, B., Viard, J. P., Lehuen, A., Bach, J. F., and Monteiro, R. C. 1995. Impaired Fc alpha receptor expression is linked to increased immunoglobin A levels and disease progression in HIV-1-infected patients. *AIDS* **9**:229–234.
453. Carayannopoulos, L., Hexham, J. M., and Capra, J. D. 1996. Localization of the binding site for the monocyte immunoglobulin (Ig) A-Fc receptor (CD89) to the domain boundary between Calpha2 and Calpha3 in human IgA1. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1579–1586.
454. Vandijk, T. B., Bracke, M., Caldenhoven, E., Raaijmakers, J. A. M., and Lammers, J. W. J. 1996. Cloning and characterization of FcalphaRb, a novel Fc-alpha receptor (CD89) isoform expressed in eosinophils and neutrophils. *Blood* **88**:4229–4238.

455. Marshall, J. S., and Bienenstock, J. 1994. The role of mast cells in inflammatory reactions of the airways, skin and intestine. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:853–859.
456. Daeeron, M., Malbec, O., Latour, S., Arock, M., and Fridman, W. H. 1995. Regulation of high-affinity IgE receptor-mediated mast cell activation by murine low-affinity IgG receptors. *J. Clin. Invest.* **95**:577–585.
457. Weber, S., Krueger Krasagakes, S., Grabbe, J., Zuberbier, T., and Czarnetzki, B. M. 1995. Mast cells. *Int. J. Dermatol.* **34**:1–10.
458. Wang, B., Rieger, A., Kilgus, O., Ochiai, K., Maurer, D., Foedinger, D., Kinet, J. P., and Stingl, G. 1992. Epidermal Langerhans cells from normal human skin bind monomeric IgE via Fc epsilon RI. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:1353–1365.
459. Bieber, T., de la Salle, H., Wollenberg, A., Hakimi, J., Chizzonite, R., Ring, J., Hanau, D., and de la Salle, C. 1992. Human epidermal Langerhans cells express the high affinity receptor for immunoglobulin E (Fc epsilon RI). *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:1285–1290.
460. Bieber, T. 1994. Fc epsilon RI on human Langerhans cells: A receptor in search of new functions. *Immunol. Today* **15**:52–53.
461. Maurer, D., and Stingl, G. 1995. Immunoglobulin E-binding structures on antigen-presenting cells present in skin and blood. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **104**:707–710.
462. Knol, E. F., Verhoeven, A. J., and Roos, D. 1993. Stimulus secretion coupling in human basophilic granulocytes. *Clin. Exp. Allergy* **23**:471–480.
463. Schroeder, J. T., Kagey Sobotka, A., and Lichtenstein, L. M. 1995. The role of the basophil in allergic inflammation. *Allergy* **50**:463–472.
464. Capron, M., Soussi Gounni, A., Morita, M., Truong, M. J., Prin, L., Kinet, J. P., and Capron, A. 1995. Eosinophils: From low- to high-affinity immunoglobulin E receptors. *Allergy* **50**:20–23.
465. Gounni, A. S., Lamkhioued, B., Delaporte, E., Dubost, A., Kinet, J. P., Capron, A., and Capron, M. 1994. The high-affinity IgE receptor on eosinophils: From allergy to parasites or from parasites to allergy? *J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.* **94**:1214–1216.
466. Hashimoto, S., Koh, K., Tomita, Y., Amemiya, E., Sawada, S., Yodoi, J., and Horie, T. 1995. TNF-alpha regulates IL-4-induced Fc epsilon RII/CD23 gene expression and soluble Fc epsilon RII release by human monocytes. *Int. Immunol.* **7**:705–713.
467. Edberg, J. C., Lin, C. T., Lau, D., Unkeless, J. C., and Kimberly, R. P. 1995. The Ca^{2+} dependence of human Fc gamma receptor-initiated phagocytosis. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:22301–22307.
468. Lecoanet Henchoz, S., Gauchat, J. F., Aubry, J. P., Graber, P., Life, P., Paul Eugene, N., Ferrua, B., Corbi, A. L., Dugas, B., Plater Zyberk, C., and Bonnefoy, J. Y. 1995. CD23 regulates monocyte activation through a novel interaction with the adhesion molecules CD11b-CD18 and CD11c-CD18. *Immunity* **3**:119–125.
469. Maurer, D., Ebner, C., Reininger, B., Fiebiger, E., Kraft, D., Kinet, J. P., and Stingl, G. 1995. The high affinity IgE receptor (Fc epsilon R1) mediates IgE-dependent allergen presentation. *J. Immunol.* **154**:6285–6290.
470. Ra, C., Jouvin, M. H., Blank, U., and Kinet, J. P. 1989. A macrophage Fc gamma receptor and the mast cell receptor for IgE share an identical subunit. *Nature* **341**:752–754.
471. Beaven, M. A., and Metzger, H. 1993. Signal transduction by Fc receptors: The Fc epsilon RI case. *Immunol. Today* **14**:222–226.
472. Blank, U., Ra, C., Miller, L., White, K., Metzger, H., and Kinet, J. P. 1989. Complete structure and expression in transfected cells of high affinity IgE receptor. *Nature* **337**:187–189.
473. Dombrowicz, D., Flamand, V., Brigman, K. K., Koller, B. H., and Kinet, J. P. 1993. Abolition of anaphylaxis by targeted disruption of the high affinity immunoglobulin E receptor alpha chain gene. *Cell* **75**:969–976.
474. Takai, T., Li, M., Sylvestre, D., Clynes, R., and Ravetch, J. V. 1994. FcR gamma chain deletion results in pleiotrophic effector cell defects. *Cell* **76**:519–529.
475. Hagen, M., Sacco, R. E., Sandor, M., Best, C., Nambu, M., and Lynch, R. G. 1995. The Fc epsilon RII/CD23 gene is actively transcribed during all stages of murine B-lymphocyte development. *Mol. Immunol.* **32**:1245–1257.
476. Zhang, H. M., Tanaka, Y., Maeda, K., Anan, S., and Yoshida, H. 1996. Affinity-purified Dermatophagoides farinae antigen induces CD23 on T and B lymphocytes and monocytes specifically in patients with atopic dermatitis. *J. Dermatol. Sci.* **11**:202–208.
477. Carini, C., and Fratazzi, C. 1996. CD23 expression in activated human T cells is enhanced by interleukin-7. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **110**:23–30.
478. Yokota, A., Yukawa, K., Yamamoto, A., Sugiyama, K., Suemura, M., Tashiro, Y., Kishimoto, T., and Kikutani, H. 1992. Two forms of the low-affinity Fc receptor for IgE differentially mediate endocytosis and phagocytosis: Identification of the critical cytoplasmic domains. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:5030–5034.

479. Sarfati, M., Fournier, S., Wu, C. Y., and Delespesse, G. 1992. Expression, regulation and function of human Fc epsilon RII (CD23) antigen. *Immunol. Res.* **11**:260–272.
480. Yu, P., Kosco Vilbois, M., Richards, M., Kohler, G., and Lamers, M. C. 1994. Negative feedback regulation of IgE synthesis by murine CD23. *Nature* **369**:753–756.
481. Bonnefoy, J. Y., Gauchat, J. F., Life, P., Graber, P., Aubry, J. P., and Lecoanet Henchoz, S. 1995. Regulation of IgE synthesis by CD23/CD21 interaction. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **107**:40–42.
482. Fujiwara, H., Kikutani, H., Suematsu, S., Naka, T., Yoshida, K., Tanaka, T., Suemura, M., Matsumoto, N., Kojima, S., *et al.* 1994. The absence of IgE antibody-mediated augmentation of immune responses in CD23-deficient mice. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:6835–6839.
483. Fremeaux Bacchi, V., Bernard, I., Maillet, F., Mani, J. C., Fontaine, M., Bonnefoy, J. Y., Kazatchkine, M. D., and Fischer, E. 1996. Human lymphocytes shed a soluble form of CD21 (the C3dg/Epstein–Barr virus receptor, CR2) that binds iC3b and CD23. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1497–1503.
484. Henchoz Lecoanet, S., Jeannin, P., Aubry, J. P., Graber, P., Bradshaw, C. G., Pochon, S., and Bonnefoy, J. Y. 1996. The Epstein–Barr virus-binding site on CD21 is involved in CD23 binding and interleukin-4-induced IgE and IgG4 production by human B cells. *Immunology* **88**:35–39.
485. Dugas, N., Vouldoukis, I., Becherel, P., Arock, M., Debre, P., Tardieu, M., Mossalayi, D. M., Delfraissy, J. F., Kolb, J. P., and Dugas, B. 1996. Triggering of CD23b antigen by anti-CD23 monoclonal antibodies induces interleukin-10 production by human macrophages. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1394–1398.
486. Dugas, B., Mossalayi, M. D., Damais, C., and Kolb, J. P. 1995. Nitric oxide production by human monocytes: Evidence for a role of CD23. *Immunol. Today* **16**:574–580.
487. Yamaoka, K. A., Arock, M., Issaly, F., Dugas, N., Le Goff, L., and Kolb, J. P. 1996. Granulocyte macrophage colony stimulating factor induces Fc epsilon RII/CD23 expression on normal human polymorphonuclear neutrophils. *Int. Immunol.* **8**:479–490.
488. Paterson, R. L., Lack, G., Domenico, J. M., Delespesse, G., Leung, D. Y., Finkel, T. H., and Gelfand, E. W. 1996. Triggering through CD40 promotes interleukin-4-induced CD23 production and enhanced soluble CD23 release in atopic disease. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1979–1984.
489. Kaufmann, Y., Golstein, P., Pierres, M., Springer, T. A., and Eshhar, Z. 1982. LFA-1 but not Lyt-2 is associated with killing activity of cytotoxic T lymphocyte hybridomas. *Nature* **300**:357–360.
490. Burlinson, E. L., Graber, P., Bonnefoy, J. Y., Ozanne, B. W., and Cushley, W. 1996. Soluble CD40 ligand induces expression of CD25 and CD23 in resting human tonsillar B lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1069–1073.
491. Ruzek, M. C., Billadeau, D., and Mathur, A. 1996. A combination of IL-10 and direct contact with plasma cell tumors decreases CD23 expression on splenic B cells. *J. Immunol.* **156**:2124–2132.
492. Kimberly, R. P., Salmon, J. E., and Edberg, J. C. 1995. Receptors for immunoglobulin G. Molecular diversity and implications for disease. *Arthritis Rheum.* **38**:306–314.
493. Unkeless, J. C., Shen, Z., Lin, C. W., and DeBeus, E. 1995. Function of human Fc gamma RIIA and Fc gamma RIIIB. *Semin. Immunol.* **7**:37–44.
494. Indik, Z. K., Park, J. G., Hunter, S., and Schreiber, A. D. 1995. Structure/function relationships of Fc gamma receptors in phagocytosis. *Semin. Immunol.* **7**:45–54.
495. Fanger, M. W., and Erbe, D. V. 1992. Fc gamma receptors in cancer and infectious disease. *Immunol. Res.* **11**:203–216.
496. Unkeless, J. C. 1989. Function and heterogeneity of human Fc receptors for immunoglobulin G. *J. Clin. Invest.* **83**:355–361.
497. Landor, M. 1995. Maternal–fetal transfer of immunoglobulins. *Ann. Allergy Asthma Immunol.* **74**:279–283.
498. Saji, F., Koyama, M., and Matsuzaki, N. 1994. Current topic: Human placental Fc receptors. *Placenta* **15**:453–466.
499. Galon, J., Bouchard, C., Fridman, W. H., and Sautes, C. 1995. Ligands and biological activities of soluble Fc gamma receptors. *Immunol. Lett.* **44**:175–181.
500. Hartnell, A., Kay, A. B., and Wardlaw, A. J. 1992. IFN-gamma induces expression of Fc gamma RIII (CD16) on human eosinophils. *J. Immunol.* **148**:1471–1478.
501. Pan, L. Y., Mendel, D. B., Zurlo, J., and Guyre, P. M. 1990. Regulation of the steady state level of Fc gamma RI mRNA by IFN-gamma and dexamethasone in human monocytes, neutrophils, and U-937 cells. *J. Immunol.* **145**:267–275.
502. Olweus, J., Lund Johansen, F., and Terstappen, L. W. 1995. CD64/Fc gamma RI is a granulo-monocytic lineage marker on CD34+ hematopoietic progenitor cells. *Blood* **85**:2402–2413.
503. Unkeless, J. C., Scigliano, E., and Freedman, V. H. 1988. Structure and function of human and murine receptors for IgG. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **6**:251–281.

504. Sivo, J., Politis, A. D., and Vogel, S. N. 1993. Differential effects of interferon-gamma and glucocorticoids on Fc gamma R gene expression in murine macrophages. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **54:**451–457.
505. Prins, J. B., Todd, J. A., Rodrigues, N. R., Ghosh, S., Hogarth, P. M., Wicker, L. S., Gaffney, E., Podolin, P. L., Fischer, P. A., Sirotina, A., *et al.* 1993. Linkage on chromosome 3 of autoimmune diabetes and defective Fc receptor for IgG in NOD mice. *Science* **260:**695–698.
506. Teillaud, J. L., Bouchard, C., Astier, A., Teillaud, C., Tartour, E., Michon, J., Galinha, A., Moncuit, J., Mazieres, N., and Spagnoli, R. 1994. Natural and recombinant soluble low-affinity Fc gamma R: Detection, purification, and functional activities. *Immunomethods* **4:**48–64.
507. Takizawa, F., Adamczewski, M., and Kinet, J. P. 1992. Identification of the low affinity receptor for immunoglobulin E on mouse mast cells and macrophages as Fc gamma RII and Fc gamma RIII. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**469–475.
508. Hulett, M. D., and Hogarth, P. M. 1994. Molecular basis of Fc receptor function. *Adv. Immunol.* **57:**1–127.
509. Mantzioris, B. X., Berger, M. F., Sewell, W., and Zola, H. 1993. Expression of the Fc receptor for IgG (Fc gamma RII/CDw32) by human circulating T and B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **150:**5175–5184.
510. Schmitt, D. A., Hanau, D., Bieber, T., Dezutter Dambuyant, C., Schmitt, D., Fabre, M., Pauly, G., and Cazenave, J. P. 1990. Human epidermal Langerhans cells express only the 40-kilodalton Fc gamma receptor (FcRII). *J. Immunol.* **144:**4284–4290.
511. Vaughn, M., Taylor, M., and Mohanakumar, T. 1985. Characterization of human IgG Fc receptors. *J. Immunol.* **135:**4059–4065.
512. Katz, H. R., Arm, J. P., Benson, A. C., and Austen, K. F. 1990. Maturation-related changes in the expression of Fc gamma RIII and Fc gamma RII on mouse mast cells derived in vitro and in vivo. *J. Immunol.* **145:**3412–3417.
513. Edberg, J. C., Redecha, P. B., Salmon, J. E., and Kimberly, R. P. 1989. Human Fc gamma RIII (CD16). Isoforms with distinct allelic expression, extracellular domains, and membrane linkages on polymorphonuclear and natural killer cells. *J. Immunol.* **143:**1642–1649.
514. Weinshank, R. L., Luster, A. D., and Ravetch, J. V. 1988. Function and regulation of a murine macrophage-specific IgG Fc receptor, Fc gamma R-alpha. *J. Exp. Med.* **167:**1909–1925.
515. Clarkson, S. B., Kimberly, R. P., Valinsky, J. E., Witmer, M. D., Bussel, J. B., Nachman, R. L., and Unkeless, J. C. 1986. Blockade of clearance of immune complexes by an anti-Fc gamma receptor monoclonal antibody. *J. Exp. Med.* **164:**474–489.
516. Buckle, A. M., and Hogg, N. 1989. The effect of IFN-gamma and colony-stimulating factors on the expression of neutrophil cell membrane receptors. *J. Immunol.* **143:**2295–2301.
517. Solvason, N., and Kearney, J. F. 1992. The human fetal omentum: A site of B cell generation. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**397–404.
518. Rolink, A., Haasner, D., Nishikawa, S., and Melchers, F. 1993. Changes in frequencies of clonable pre B cells during life in different lymphoid organs of mice. *Blood* **81:**2290–2300.
519. Rajewsky, K. 1992. Early and late B-cell development in the mouse. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **4:**171–176.
520. Tsubata, T., and Nishikawa, S. 1991. Molecular and cellular aspects of early B-cell development. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **3:**186–192.
521. Rolink, A., and Melchers, F. 1993. Generation and regeneration of cells of the B-lymphocyte lineage. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5:**207–217.
522. Osmond, D. G. 1991. Proliferation kinetics and the lifespan of B cells in central and peripheral lymphoid organs. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **3:**179–185.
523. Davis, S. J., Davies, E. A., Barclay, A. N., Daenke, S., Bodine, D., Jones, E. Y., Stuart, D. I., Butters, T. D., Dwek, R. A., and Van-der-Merwe, P. A. 1995. Ligand binding by the immunoglobulin superfamily recognition molecule CD2 is glycosylation-independent. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**369–375.
524. Wright, A., Tao, M. H., Kabat, E. A., and Morrison, S. L. 1991. Antibody variable region glycosylation: Position effects on antigen binding and carbohydrate structure. *EMBO J.* **10:**2717–2723.
525. Middaugh, C. R., and Litman, G. W. 1987. Atypical glycosylation of an IgG monoclonal cryoimmunoglobulin. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262:**3671–3673.
526. Co, M. S., Scheinberg, D. A., Avdalovic, N. M., McGraw, K., Vasquez, M., Caron, P. C., and Queen, C. 1993. Genetically engineered deglycosylation of the variable domain increases the affinity of an anti-CD33 monoclonal antibody. *Mol. Immunol.* **30:**1361–1367.
527. Miletic, V. D., and Frank, M. M. 1995. Complement immunoglobulin interactions. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **7:**41–47.
528. Wright, A., and Morrison, S. L. 1994. Effect of altered CH2-associated carbohydrate structure on the functional properties and in vivo fate of chimeric mouse–human immunoglobulin G1. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1087–1096.

529. Tao, M. H., and Morrison, S. L. 1989. Studies of aglycosylated chimeric mouse–human IgG. Role of carbohydrate in the structure and effector functions mediated by the human IgG constant region. *J. Immunol.* **143**:2595–2601.
530. Axford, J. S., Sumar, N., Alavi, A., Isenberg, D. A., Young, A., Bodman, K. B., and Roitt, I. M. 1992. Changes in normal glycosylation mechanisms in autoimmune rheumatic disease. *J. Clin. Invest.* **89**:1021–1031.
531. Roccatello, D., Picciotto, G., Torchio, M., Ropolo, R., Ferro, M., Franceschini, R., Quattrocchio, G., Cacace, G., and Coppo, R. 1993. Removal systems of immunoglobulin A and immunoglobulin A containing complexes in IgA nephropathy and cirrhosis patients. The role of asialoglycoprotein receptors. *Lab. Invest.* **69**:714–723.
532. Andre, P. M., Le Pogamp, P., and Chevet, D. 1990. Impairment of jacalin binding to serum IgA in IgA nephropathy. *J. Clin. Lab. Anal.* **4**:115–119.
533. Tomlinson, I. M., Walter, G., Jones, P. T., Dear, P. H., Sonnhammer, E. L. L., and Winter, G. 1996. The imprint of somatic hypermutation on the repertoire of human germline-v genes. *J. Mol. Biol.* **256**:813–817.
534. Hashimoto, S., Gregersen, P. K., and Chiorazzi, N. 1993. The human Ig-beta cDNA sequence, a homologue of murine B29, is identical in B cell and plasma cell lines producing all the human Ig isotypes. *J. Immunol.* **150**:491–498.
535. Mestecky, J. 1988. Immunobiology of IgA. *Am. J. Kidney Dis.* **12**:378–383.
536. Papadea, C., and Check, I. J. 1989. Human immunoglobulin G and immunoglobulin G subclasses: Biochemical, genetic, and clinical aspects. *Crit. Rev. Clin. Lab. Sci.* **27**:27–58.

5

Autoimmune Disorders

HLA, Genetic Predisposition, and the Immune System

Many diseases with autoaggressive immune components appear to have predisposing genetic factors. Such a contention is supported by the observation of an increased prevalence of many autoimmune diseases among family members and among ethnic or racial groups (1). Moreover, autoimmune diseases are more often shared among monozygotic twins than among dizygotic twins or nonrelated individuals (1,2). Ultimately, disease association with genetic factors has often been defined in terms of human leukocyte antigens (HLA), particularly those for the highly polymorphic class I and class II genes. Yet most HLA-associated diseases (which include infectious diseases and some forms of cancer) do not reveal a simple Mendelian mode of inheritance, either recessive or dominant, are only partially penetrant, and may involve a number of different HLA alleles in addition to non-HLA loci (3). Taken together, these observations indicate that autoimmune diseases have a genetic basis, but that they also have environmental components and that multiple genetic loci are probably critical to disease onset.

Although there are no unequivocal explanations why class I and class II alleles associate with disease, there are a number of diseases, particularly those with autoimmune components, that are worth discussing in terms of their associations with class I or class II HLA (3–6). Class I and class II HLA genes are encoded in a region that spans about 3500 kb (about 0.03% of the total human genome) and incorporates more than 100 known genes, clustered on the distal portion of chromosome 6 (6p21.3) (7,8) (see Chapter 1). Because there is great expectation that the role of class I and class II molecules in disease may reveal itself in part from studies in mice, it is important to note that the three class I HLA categories HLA-A, HLA-B, and HLA-C roughly correspond to murine MHC class I groups H-2K, H-2D and H-2L, respectively, and that the human class II HLA groupings HLA-DQ and HLA-DR show considerable molecular, genetic, and serological identity with murine I-A and I-E, respectively (Figure 5.1). The functional similarities between human and murine class I or class II can indeed be striking: For example, a comparison of class II molecules associated with insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus (IDDM) and murine nonobese diabetes (NOD) reveals that in both cases susceptibility to disease involves the amino acid residue at position 57 of the class II molecule, which is a residue involved in peptide binding (4,10).

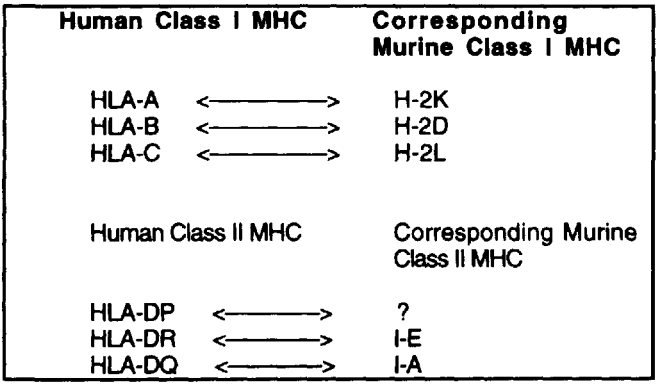


Figure 5.1. Molecular and genetic similarities exist between mouse and human class I and class II MHC.

Because it is the function of HLA class I and class II molecules to display peptides in their polymorphic peptide-binding grooves, the observation that certain HLA haplotypes were associated with specific autoimmune diseases clearly hinted that certain peptide binding characteristics may ultimately reflect disease susceptibility (Table 5.1). What is perhaps a logical extension of this thinking has become known as the molecular "mimicry" hypothesis (11–13). Each class I and class II allele displays a unique affinity for a set of peptides, which are derived from either invading pathogens or from endogenous pro-

Table 5.1
HLA Serotypes that Segregate with Disease[a]

Disease	Associated HLA	Relative risk
Addison's disease	DR3/DQ	6.3
Ankylosing spondylitis	B27	87.4
Autoimmune liver disease		3–15
Autoimmune hepatitis		
Primary biliary cirrhosis	DP/DQ	
Primary sclerosing cholangitis	DR/Dw2	
Behcet's disease	B5	6.3
Celiac disease	DR3	
Cicatrical pemphigoid	DQ/DR	
Dermatitis herpetiformis	DR3	15.4
Insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus	DR3	5.3
Multiple sclerosis	DR2	
Myasthenia gravis	B8/DR3	2.7/2.5
Pemphigus vulgaris	DR4	14.4
Reiter's syndrome	B27	37.0
Rheumatoid arthritis	DR4	4.2
Systemic lupus erythematosus	DR3	5.8

[a]See text for a more detailed discussion of various alleles and their associations with disease.

teins. However, in the absence of infection, most peptides displayed on the surface of cells on class I or class II molecules are presumably derived from *self-proteins*, which include those derived from fragments of class I or class II molecules themselves (see discussion on antigen processing, Chapter 2). Problems may arise after an infectious organism is processed into peptides and displayed on class I or class II molecules. If these peptides are a close match, or even identical, to any one of the *self-peptides* normally displayed on the cell surface (derived from endogenous proteins), the ensuing antigen-specific immune response may attack not only these foreign peptides but also may target those displaying self-peptides. As HLA class I and class II polymorphisms largely involve residues that determine peptide binding characteristics, the result is an association between autoimmune disease and the HLA allele involved in presenting the "mimicking" peptide. The model is further validated by the reasoning that if self-peptides described are largely derived from endogenous proteins that are expressed in a tissue-specific manner, these antigens would not be involved in negative selection (tolerance induction) in the thymus and thus potentially autoreactive T cells might indeed be part of the normal peripheral T-cell repertoire. Although teleological in design, transgenic murine models of autoimmunity are not inconsistent with a molecular mimicry hypothesis. Such a model exists for T-cell-mediated autoimmune destruction of pancreatic β-islet cells, where mice transgenically express a viral protein exclusively on β-islet cells, and where islet destruction is induced by infection with the intact virus (14). There are a number of reports that reveal much of the current thinking on the subject of how mimicry might arise (15–17).

Another intriguing role for class I and class II HLA in autoimmune disease involves their possible function in positive and negative selection of thymocytes. Certain HLA alleles might facilitate positive selection of an αβ TCR repertoire prone to self-reactive T cells. Conversely, disease-related HLA alleles may not function properly to induce negative selection of potentially autoreactive T cells (18), resulting in a mature T-cell compartment predisposed to attacking self-epitopes. Explanations for autoaggressive diseases that point to "mimicry" and "selection" may both be correct: HLA association may result from involvement of class I and II molecules at both levels of central and peripheral tolerance.

Mimicry between self- and foreign antigens has been thought of in terms of primary sequence collinearity between different antigens. Nonetheless, T cells that are cross-reactive with epitopes contained in self- and foreign antigens have been difficult to demonstrate (12,19,20). Interestingly, in one report, using synthetic peptides from myelin basic protein (MBP), seven viral and a single bacterial peptide were all able to stimulate cross-reactive MBP-specific T-cell clones, whereas only one of the foreign peptides showed collinear sequence alignment with those from MBP (11). Thus, it appears that "mimicry" of self-epitopes by foreign antigens may occur despite a lack of primary sequence coidentity. This may suggest that TCR "read" antigenic surfaces of peptide–MHC complexes that are only partially defined by the sequence of the bound peptide (21–24). The exact role of the class I and class II MHC molecules in determining antigenicity and cross-reactivity of these antigens is still forthcoming.

5.1. HLA CLASS I

A compilation and nomenclature for HLA antigens has been established by the World Health Organization (WHO) (see Section 1.2). There are at present at least 50 HLA-A, 97 HLA-B, and 34 HLA-C alleles known (25). Originally defined through

serological methods, the alleles are now additionally defined based on nucleotide sequencing, restriction fragment length polymorphism (RFLP), and other means, such as cytotoxic T-cell reactivity (25). Although the class I HLA molecules consist of both α and β chains (β_2-microglobulin), polymorphism is only a feature of the α chain, particularly the α1 and α2 domains of the peptide-binding groove. Among the three broad groups of class I HLA molecules, it has been determined that the HLA-B molecules contain the largest number of positions with high variability, HLA-A is intermediate, and HLA-C molecules have the least variability (26). HLA-A, -B, and -C have highly variable positions in the α1 domain at amino acid positions 9 and 116 and in the α2 domain at position 156. X-ray crystallographic analyses have been performed for class I molecules (i.e., HLA-B27) (27,28) and the basic principles governing class I peptide binding have been relatively well defined (see Section 1.3).

5.2. HLA CLASS II

The class II HLA molecule is a heterodimer, with each α and β subunit containing two external domains of about 90 amino acids each. The α1 and β1 domains form a β-pleated sheet that is believed to create the floor of the peptide-binding groove (29). Typical regions or sites with high degrees of polymorphism vary between different HLA-DP, -DQ, and -DR molecules. In class II nomenclature the first uppercase letter to appear after DR, DQ, and DP designations refers to either α or β chains: For example, DRB refers to the β chain of HLA-DR and DQA, the α chain of HLA-DQ.

5.2.1. HLA-DP

Both α and β chains of DP are polymorphic. Polymorphic residues, clustered around five locations on the β chain, are known as hypervariable regions (HVRs). These regions form part of the β-pleated sheet and include amino acids at positions 8–11, 35–36, 55–57, 65–69, and 84–88 (30). Additional diversity arises from the ability of α and β chains to mix and match with chains expressed from both parental alleles, permitting the production of four different DP heterodimers in individuals heterozygous at DP loci (which is almost always the case in an outbred, i.e., human, population).

5.2.2. HLA-DQ

Both α and β chains of DQ contain polymorphism. Variability has been detected at numerous amino acid positions spanning the entire length of the α1 domain, and an HVR in the DQ α chain occurs at positions 40–56. For DQB1, HVRs have been identified at positions 26–37, 52–57, and 70–74. Identical DQ serological specificity can occur for DQ dimers composed of different α- (DQA) and β-chain (DQB) alleles: Thus, DQ serological designations suggest a much lower diversity than actually exists for DQ molecules. In addition, as with the DP class II molecules, α and β chains can mix and match with those expressed from both parental loci. Although the peptide-binding pockets and peptide motifs for HLA-DR have been well characterized, those for HLA-DQ remain relatively uncharted (31–33). DQ polymorphisms in the peptide-binding cleft have been documented as they associate with different autoimmune disorders, such as IDDM (10,34), and may involve an Ala→Asp polymorphism at codon 57 (23,35).

5.2.3. HLA-DR

Polymorphic residues are clustered around three HVRs on the β chain, which accounts for virtually all of the observed allelic variation in the DR group (36). The α chain essentially lacks polymorphism. DR molecules have highly conserved peptide-binding grooves, formed predominately by the α chain, although a critical Val/Gly dimorphism exists at position 86 in the β chain which regulates peptide specificity (37). Of the nine genomic DRB loci, only six are known to be expressed (B1, B3, B4, B5, B6, and B7), and 85% of all DRB polymorphism is found at DRB1. It has been suggested that hypervariable coding regions might exist as intact cassettes, such that HVRs could be mixed and matched to form various class II HLA allelic variants (38). On DRB1, polymorphism predominates at positions 9–13, 25–28, and 67–74. The HLA-DR molecules have been studied by X-ray crystallography; peptide-binding motifs have been generated for several important disease-related alleles (23,29,39). In addition to expression on APC, HLA-DR has been detected under normal conditions in tissues from salivary (40) and mammary glands (40,41), kidney tubules (42), small intestine (43,44), endometrium and fallopian tubes (43), and adrenal cortex (45).

5.3. CALCULATING RELATIVE RISK VALUES FOR HLA DISEASE ASSOCIATIONS

The relative risk calculations that appear with many of the HLA associations reflect the frequency that a particular allele or haplotype occurs with a disease relative to its occurrence in normal healthy individuals. That is, relative risk compares the frequency of disease in a group of randomly selected persons (who have the allele of interest) with that in persons who do not carry the allele (Figure 5.2). For example, if 20% of a population carries a specific allele, and half of persons with disease carry the same allele while the other half with disease do not carry the allele, the allele has a relative disease risk of about 4.

5.4. ADDISON'S DISEASE

Addison's disease (AD) is an organ-specific disease of the adrenal cortex characterized by circulating cortex-specific autoantibodies (46) and lymphocyte infiltration into areas where adrenocortical destruction occurs (47,48). Autoantibodies to adrenocortical

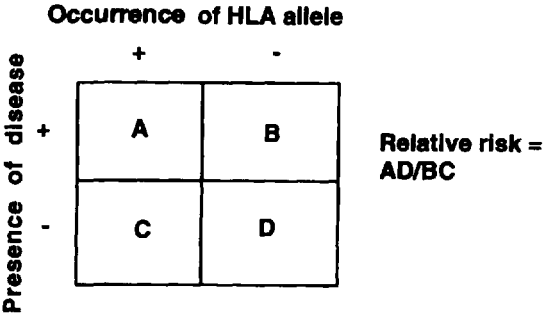


Figure 5.2. The simple relationship illustrated can be used to calculate relative disease risks for HLA class I and II association.

microsomal and plasma membrane antigens are detected in about two thirds of patients with the disease (46,49–51). The major target of autoantibodies is the p450 steroidogenic enzyme 21-hydroxylase (21-OH) (52,53). Autoantibodies from patient sera have been shown to bind a conserved epitope at the 21-OH hormonal binding site, inhibiting its enzyme activity (54).

In autoimmune AD there is class II expression on about 50–100% of adrenocortical cells (55). Interestingly, under normal conditions a portion (~10%) of adrenocortical cells express class II molecules (45); moreover, there is some degree of lymphocytic infiltration in normal adrenal glands by $CD4^+$ T cells, particularly in persons over 60 years of age (56). Thus, it would appear that factors besides upregulated class II expression play a role in disease. The disease has been associated with DR3 and DR4 subgroups (57,58). Expression of the HLA DQA1*0501 allele is associated with AD and a variety of other endocrine autoimmune diseases, such as IDDM and Grave's disease (59). AD has also been associated with HLA-DR3 class II molecules, as have a number of other endocrinopathies (60), and almost half of AD patients have one or more concurrent autoimmune diseases (61).

5.5. ANKYLOSING SPONDYLITIS

Ankylosing spondylitis (AS) is an inflammatory condition that affects joints of the spine (62,63). HLA-B27 alleles B*2702 and B*2705 have long been associated with AS (64,65) and the peptide binding characteristics of these alleles have been studied in detail (66). Mimicry involving bacterium-derived peptides has been suggested in disease etiology (67), and may involve an epitope on the disease-related HLA-B27 molecule itself (68). Interestingly, five HLA alleles (B*2701, B*2702, B*2704, B*2705, and B*2706) associated with AS have been shown capable of presenting the same immunodominant peptide derived from Epstein–Barr virus (EBV) (69), indicating conserved antigen presentation function among various disease-associated alleles. A line of rats doubly transgenic for the HLA-B27 molecule and β_2- microglobulin spontaneously develop disease similar to AS seen in humans (70). However, some murine lines expressing the transgenes did not develop disease. Because AS-associated alleles are also found in healthy subjects, other genes located in class I and class II regions, such as TNFα, LMP2, and TAP, have been investigated for polymorphisms that might predispose to disease, although conflicting results have been reported (71–75).

5.6. AUTOIMMUNE LIVER DISEASE

Autoimmune hepatitis (AIH), primary biliary sclerosis (PBS), and primary sclerosing cholangitis (PSC) are major liver diseases with autoaggressive immune components. All three diseases are characterized by circulating autoantibodies and an association with class II genotypes (76,77). Interestingly, there are a number of concurrent immunological diseases that present with these liver conditions (Table 5.2). Nonetheless, as with all other autoimmune diseases, the HLA associations are not complete, and it is unclear whether the HLA linkage to the disease is a direct one. In addition, for the liver diseases discussed below, all can have complement abnormalities associated with them (78–80).

Table 5.2
Immunological Diseases that Present with Liver Disease[a]

	Liver disease		
Concurrent autoimmune disease	Chronic viral hepatitis	PBC[b]	PSC[c]
Asthma			1
Crohn's			1
Dermatitis herpetiformis	1		
Diabetes type I		1	
Graves'	1		
Idiopathic thrombocytopenic purpura	1		
Keratoconjunctivitis sicca		3	
Lichen planus		1	
Nephritis	1		
Rheumatoid arthritis	2		
Sjogren's syndrome		1	
Synovitis	4	1	
Thyroiditis	8	1	
Ulcerative colitis	1		7
Vasculitis	6		
Total	25	8	9

[a]Patients with chronic liver diseases and concurrent immunological disease are more commonly HLA-DR4 (51 versus 30%, $p = 0.02$) and are more likely to be heterozygous for HLA-DR3 and DR4 (13 versus 2%, $p = 0.04$) compared with normal subjects [Ref. 368].
[b]PBC, primary biliary cholangitis.
[c]PSC, primary sclerosing cholangitis.

5.6.1. Autoimmune Hepatitis

AIH also referred to as chronic active hepatitis, is characterized by hypergammaglobulinemia, circulating autoantibodies against liver-specific antigen, inflammatory infiltrate in periportal regions of the liver, and in most forms of the disease, treatment response to immunosuppressive agents such as corticosteroids (81,82). In AIH, these symptoms occur in the absence of viral infection, which is seen in other forms of liver disease. Spontaneous remission in AIH has been reported to be associated with generalized autoimmunosuppression in AIH patients (83). Over 50% of AIH patients express a DR3 subtype, compared with about 20% of healthy persons, and most patients express one of either DR3 or DR4 subgroups (84). The DR4 subtypes have been found to have a high frequency of DRB1*0401 and DRB3*0101 alleles, which share a common string of residues at positions 67–72 (85). Arg or Lys at position 71, which points from the α-helical domain toward the peptide-binding groove, interacting with both peptide and TCR (86), correlates with reduced or elevated risk (77,87) for AIH, respectively. In one study, 94% of AIH patients had the motif LLEQKR at positions 67–72 with lysine at position 71, which translated into a ninefold increased risk for the disease (77). The HLA associations for AIH are similar to those for PSC (88,89).

5.6.2. Primary Biliary Cirrhosis

PBC is a chronic granulomatous inflammatory disease that affects small bile ducts of the liver, resulting in scarring, progressive liver damage, and organ failure (90,91). Antimitochondrial antibodies (AMA) are present in about 90% of patients with PBC (92,93). Both IgM and IgG AMA-specific antibodies are present, with highly elevated levels of IgG3 (94,95). The target autoantigens include subunits of the pyruvate dehydrogenase complex (PDC), 2-oxo-acid dehydrogenase and 2-oxo-glutarate dehydrogenase complexes, Eα1, and protein X (96–103). Both $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells are involved in bile duct pathogenesis (104–109). T-cell clones specific for pyruvate dehydrogenase antigens have been cloned from liver of PBC patients (110). On the other hand, there are reduced numbers of γδ T cells in the peripheral blood of PBC patients (111).

Elevated levels of class II HLA molecules are detected on PBC bile duct epithelium (112–114). However, abnormal PDC-E2 expression on luminal surfaces of biliary epithelium has been reported to occur prior to class II or BB1/B7 expression (115). HLA-DR8 and DPB1*0301 have been associated with PBC and the concurrent immunological disease manifestations (116–119). In a study in Japan, PBC patients were found to have a significantly higher frequency of DPB1*0501 and DQ3 alleles (120). A Leu residue at position 35 of the peptide-binding groove of the DP β subunit was found in 91.4% of PBC patients and appeared to be important in disease susceptibility. A more recent study in Britain, however, has failed to find a significant association between DPB1 and PBC (121). Other studies have found a DRB1*08 association with disease (77).

5.6.3. Primary Sclerosing Cholangitis

Sclerosis, inflammation, destruction, and fibrosis of intra- and extrahepatic bile ducts are characteristic features of PSC, a disease that largely (70%) afflicts men (122,123). There is a frequent concurrence with inflammatory bowel disease, which occurs in about 70% of PSC patients (124,125). HLA-DR3 may be associated with PSC (88,89,126). A recent report indicated that compared with normal subjects, frequencies of HLA-DR3 (B1*0304), DR2 (B1*1606), Dw2 (B1*1501), and DR52a (B3*0101) were all significantly increased in PSC patients, and that DR52a was associated with those ultimately requiring liver transplants (89). HLA-DR4 association corresponds with accelerated disease progression (89), and the DRB3*0101 allele in this group was most often associated with both disease and poor prognosis. A second allele, DRB5*0101, also conferred susceptibility. Both of these alleles contain a leucine residue at position 38 of the DR β chain. The DRB4*0101 allele, which correlates with a lower risk for PSC, contains alanine at position 38. The highest relative risk for PSC has been reported for two DR molecules with Leu38 in the β chain, and lowest risk was observed for two molecules with alanine at this position (127,128).

5.7. BEHCET'S DISEASE

BD is a multisystemic inflammatory disorder that involves lesions in the eyes, mouth, skin, vasculature, and genitals characterized by marked infiltration with functionally abnormal neutrophils (129). T cells from patients with BD have been found to respond to four synthetic peptides corresponding to mycobacterial heat shock proteins (HSP), and to peptides from homologous human HSP (130). Sera from patients also contain antibodies

against epitopes that overlap with previously defined HSP T-cell epitopes (131). $CD4^+$ T cells from BD patients show abnormally low levels of the apoptosis-inducing Fas antigen (132). HSP-reactive γδ T cells have also been reported in patients with BD (133). The disease has been associated with HLA-B51 (134,135) and HLA-B52 expression (134,136,137), particularly the B*5101 allele, which was found, without exception, in all patients in a Japanese cohort with BD (138). Recent findings have shown that HLA-B51 expression correlates with neutrophil hyper activity regardless of whether BD is present or absent; and that HLA-B51 transgenic mice show elevated superoxide production by neutrophils (129). Individuals with B*5102 and B*5103 do not have elevated risk for BD, whereas these alleles differ from the risk-associated molecule B*1501 only by single amino acid substitutions at residues 171 and 167, respectively (138,139). Interestingly, allelic polymorphism in transporters associated with antigen processing (TAP) and low-molecular-weight polypeptide (LMP) have been found to associate with disease (140,141).

5.8. CELIAC DISEASE

Autoimmune celiac disease (CD) is a gut disorder precipitated by the ingestion of gluten (142–144). CD manifests with chronic diarrhea, weight loss, edema, and other findings suggestive of gastrointestinal malabsorption; histologically, it is characterized by crypt hyperplasia and villous atrophy. There is about 70% concordance for the disease in identical twins (145), suggesting a strong genetic element in disease susceptibility. Serum antigliadin, antireticulin, and antiendomysial antibodies are often present (146–148) as are highly elevated numbers of intraepithelial γδ cells (149). Most CD patients (~90%) carry the class II HLA alleles DQA1*0501 and DQB1*020 (DQ2), which are present in about 20% of the general population, and thus the gene pair appears to confer significant disease risk (150–153). The two genes may appear in *cis* or in *trans*, as in each case expression results in the formation of a functional class II heterodimer (see Section 1.2). As a corollary, there appear to be gene dosage effects for the disease-related DQ alleles (154); more recently, elevated expression levels, which reflect promoter polymorphisms, have been suggested to increase susceptibility (155). There may also be involvement of another class II MHC locus, HLA-DPB1, located about 400 kb centromeric of DQ (156,157), although this relationship may merely reflect linkage disequilibrium between DQ and DP loci (153,158).

CD may also be associated with DQ-restricted gliadin-specific T cells (159,160). The N-terminal portion of α-gliadin has been proposed as a potential autoantigen, as T cells from CD patients recognize peptides mimicking this region when presented in the context of DR7 and DQ2 (161,162). A more recent study has found that α-gliadin peptides do not efficiently bind DQ2 (163). Patients with CD have increased risk for a number of other diseases (150) such as asthma (164), atopy (165), arthritis (166), diabetes (167), and malignancies such as non-Hodgkin's lymphoma (168,169).

5.9. CICATRICIAL PEMPHIGOID

CP is a chronic disease affecting mucous membranes such as the mouth and eyes, characterized by subepidermal and mucosal blistering (170). Immunoglobulin deposition

at basement membrane zones (BMZ) (171,172) has been suggested as the pathogenic mechanism by which the disease progresses. However, BMZ antibodies are not detected in all cases of CP and the cause of tissue destruction is not entirely clear (170). The occurrence of CP has been noted in patients with rheumatoid arthritis treated with D-penicillamine, and it has been suggested that the antibiotic might induce BMZ antibodies in genetically susceptible individuals (170). A genetic link for class II loci has been found for ocular and oral forms of the disease, involving the DQB1*0301 allele (173,174) and the DRB1*04-DRB4*0101-DQA1*03-DQB0301 haplotype (175). Amino acid sequence analysis of DQB1 alleles from patients with CP suggested that positions 57 and 71–77 may be critical to disease association (175).

5.10. DERMATITIS HERPETIFORMIS

Immunopathological lesions afflict both the skin and small intestine in dermatitis herpetiformis (DH) (176). The disease is characterized by IgA deposits in the upper dermis of uninvolved skin, about two thirds of patients have intestinal disorders with villous atrophy similar to those seen in DC, and gluten sensitivity and lymphocytic infiltration of gut epithelium (177). DH is also complicated by a high incidence of malignancies, particularly lymphomas that appear to originate in the gastrointestinal tract (177,178). The presence of antibodies against the cereal-derived protein gliadin (179), and resolution of disease in gliadin-free diets, implicates this protein in disease pathogenesis. This is similar for CD and the two diseases have been considered to possibly reflect a common genetic lesion, although genetic linkage for DH and CD has been reported to reflect different regions of the MHC (180). T-cell infiltrates in lesions are mainly $CD4^+CD45RO^+$ memory cells, but significant numbers of $CD8^+$ T cells are also present (181). Positive associations with class I and II HLA haplotypes have been reported, but the strongest correlations are with DR3 and DQw2, carried by almost 100% of patients with DH (182).

5.11. INSULIN-DEPENDENT DIABETES MELLITUS

IDDM occurs as a consequence of destruction of the insulin-producing β-islet cells of the pancreas (183,184). Circulating islet autoantibodies and lymphocytic infiltration into islets suggest an immune component to islet destruction. Low concordance among identical twins also indicates the importance of environmental factors in the disease (185). There also appear to be multiple genetic loci involved in the disease, although linkage analyses indicate that the MHC loci are probably the most critical for disease susceptibility (186). $CD8^+$ T cells likely play an important role in islet destruction, as they infiltrate affected tissue early in disease onset, show restricted Vβ usage, and appear to be capable of attacking β islets, which display upregulated class I expression in IDDM (187–189). Moreover, negative selection in the thymus against β-islet antigens appears to protect susceptible animals from diabetes (190). $IL\text{-}2R^+$ oligoclonal T-cell populations are present in the peripheral blood (191). T cells from peripheral blood of patients or those at risk for IDDM (i.e., first-degree relatives) were reported to proliferate in coculture with either islet cells or purified insulin (192,193), or glutamic acid decarboxylase (GAD65) (194,195).

Coxsackievirus has been implicated as a candidate etiological agent in IDDM (196–200). The enzyme carboxypeptidase H expressed in the β-islet cells of the pancreas, has possible antigenic sequence homology with a peptide processed from the β chain of the class II allele HLA-Dq3.2, which is displayed on the HLA-DR4 subgroup (185,201,202). It is of interest that carboxypeptidase H can be processed into peptides with sequence alignments similar to the coat protein of coxsackievirus and the nucleoprotein of influenza A. Islet cell antigen 512 (ICA512) is a CD45-related molecule, found from an islet cDNA expression library screened with human IDDM sera (203). Antibodies against ICA512, expressed in insulin-producing pancreatic β islets and other cells (204), are prevalent in IDDM individuals (205,206) and the protein contains sequences shared with HLA-DQB alleles. Similarity between a GAD65 and proinsulin peptide sequences has been noted, and representative synthetic peptides have been shown to stimulate T cells from patients at risk for IDDM (207). A retrovirus component behaving like a superantigen has been isolated and may represent an autoantigen involved in type I diabetes (208).

The DR3 (B1*0301,B1*0302) and DR4 (B*0401,B*0402) class II alleles are associated with IDDM; when DR3/DR4 molecules are found together, the relative risk is significantly increased (209). DQβ chains are also associated with IDDM susceptibility (DQw3.2, DQw2, DQQw1.1, DQw1.19), and these alleles share a common Val or Ser residue at position 57 (4). The actual charge of the amino acid at position 57 has been correlated with disease susceptibility (210), and modeling studies have predicted that the negative correlation observed with Asp at position 57 may result from the formation of a salt bridge at one end of the peptide-binding groove (10). IDDM is also frequently associated with autoimmune thyroid disease (ATD), in which case it segregates with the DQB1*0201 allele (211). A TAP1 allele has been associated with IDDM albeit with low relative risk (212). Another report has shown an IDDM-protective effect for a TAP allele (213).

NOD mice serve as a murine model for IDDM (214). The NOD phenotype involves over a dozen loci (215) including, in an obligatory way, genes of the MHC (216). The disease can be transferred from NOD mice to healthy recipients using NOD-derived $CD4^+$ or $CD8^+$ T cells (217–219) and athymic nude mice are resistant to NOD (220). Monoclonal T cells expressing Vβ TCR have also been identified in young prediabetic NOD mice, suggesting a possible role for T cells in disease onset (221).

5.12. MULTIPLE SCLEROSIS

Chronic inflammatory reactions of the central nervous system with concomitant degeneration of myelinated cells are the hallmark of MS (222–224). A concordance rate of 26–31% for MS is observed in monozygotic twins versus about 3% in dizygotic pairs, indicating a genetic predisposition for the disease but also a critical environmental component (2,225,226). Recent evidence also supports the involvement of multiple genetic loci in disease susceptibility (227). The role of T cells in disease pathogenesis has been widely investigated and restricted TCR usage in patients with MS has been observed (228,230). Analysis of mRNA from T cells of patients with MS revealed restricted V-region usage in brain tissues (231,232), oligoclonal αβ T-cell populations in cerebrospinal fluid (233, 234), and preferential usage in blood (235–237). Nevertheless, myelin basic protein (MBP)-specific T-cells precursors are reported to occur with similar frequency in individuals with MS and healthy subjects (238,239).

T- and B-cell IgG responses in MS patients possessing the HLA-DR2 subgroup, which represents about two thirds of patients, are targeted at MBP epitopes, involving residues 84–103 (240). Retroviral infections have been suggested as a trigger for MS, but definitive evidence remains to be presented (11,241), HLA-DR-restricted T cells cross-reactive with coronavirus and MBP have been proposed as a possible immune mediator of disease (242). Association of MS with the haplotype DRB1*1501-DQA1*0102-DQB1*0602 has been reported (243–246). Detailed analysis of this haplotype has established the importance of the DRB1*1501 allele in the positive association with MS, and the highest correlation with disease is observed when both DRB1*1501 and DRB1*0400 appear together (247). Other HLA associations have been made when both DRB1*1501 and DRB1*0400 appear together (247). Other HLA associations have been made with MS but these vary according to populations studied (247,248). Murine experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis, which involves immunization with MBP, has been used as a model to study the possible pathogenic role of T cells in MS (249,250), which can be blocked using T-cell TCR antagonist peptides (251).

5.13. MYASTHENIA GRAVIS

Circulating IgG specific for the acetylcholine receptor (AChR) is a common feature of myasthenia gravis (MG) (252–254), accompanied by progressive deterioration of striated muscle fiber. However, anti-AChR antibody levels do not correlate with disease manifestations and some patients with MG have no demonstrable AChR antibodies (255). Hyperplasia of the thymus and risk of thymoma are common features of MG, suggesting a role for the thymus and T cells in the disease (256,257). MG associations have been found with both class I and class II MHC, although correlation varies for different alleles depending on age of onset, sex, and accompanying clinical symptoms (258–262). Patients with MG frequently demonstrate B and T lymphocytes with reactivity against AChR (263–265), including $CD4^+$ T cells specific for embryonic forms of the AChR complex (eAChR) (266,267), which is also expressed in the thymus (268,269). Also, $CD4^+$ T cells reactive against epitopes of the γ subunit of AChR (270,271) have been identified from patients (266,267), some with different HLA haplotypes. However, AChR-specific T cells are also present in the normal immune repertoire (272). $CD4^+$ T cells from MG patients are largely restricted by HLA-DR molecules (273–276). Natural peptide ligands binding MG-associated HLA-DR3 molecules have been identified (277).

The class II HLA-DQ alleles DQB*0301, B*0302, B*0303, and DPB1*0201 have been observed with elevated frequency in female patients with early onset disease, and association was especially high for carriers of both of the (unlinked) DQB1*03 and DPB1*0201 alleles (278). Another study has shown susceptibility when the heterodimers DQA1*01-DQB1*0201 or DQA1*01-DQB1*0301 are present (relative risk 6.2) (279). DQA1*01 alleles DQA1*0101, 0102, and 0103 have glycine and arginine residues at positions 55 and 64, respectively, while DQB1*0301 and DQB1*0201 contain a negatively charged glutamic acid at positions 45 and 46, respectively. In MG patients with thymic hyperplasia, DQA1*0501 was in linkage disequilibrium with DQB1*0201 and DQB1*0301 (relative risk 17.2) (279).

An experimental MG can be induced in rats by immunization with AChR protein. Rats depleted of $CD8^+$ T cells have significantly reduced disease severity, as is antibody

against the AChR (280); however, these results are in conflict with an earlier study in class I-deficient mice (281). Treatment of animals with IFNα, which downregulates class II expression, reduces disease in experimental autoimmune MG (282).

5.14. PEMPHIGUS VULGARIS

PV is a chronic blistering disease of the skin characterized by high levels of circulating autoantibodies specific for desmogleins (Dsg), a member of the cadherin family of molecules (283–285). Antibodies and immune complexes appear to mediate breakdown of epidermal cell adhesion; and sera from PV patients, affinity purified using Dsg-fusion proteins, induce blistering in mice (286). This disease is associated with the class II DR4 subtype among others. Interestingly, the DR4 subtypes involved in PV and rheumatoid arthritis show differences only for amino acids in the DR β chain at positions 67–71 (287–289). PV has been associated with several different haplotypes, including HLA-DQ5, DQ8, DR4, and DR6 class II subgroups (290–293).

5.15. REITER'S SYNDROME

RS, a form of reactive arthritis that attacks peripheral joints, is a classic spondylarthropathy that includes other inflammatory diseases such as AS (63,294,295). Bacterial antigens have been detected in the synovial joints and membranes of patients with RS (296,297). Specific T cells have been isolated from synovium that respond to bacterial antigens associated with disease (298–305). Although RS shows a strong association with the class I alleles HLA-B27, the specific T cells isolated from patients have been $CD4^+$ and presumably class II restricted. It has been suggested that the HLA-B27 correlation with disease may reflect the inability of the molecule to adequately present disease-causative bacterial antigens, prolonging infection and resulting in autoimmune disease (306–308). Interestingly, although transgenic lineages of rats expressing cDNA of human HLA-B27 develop reactive arthritis, disease is dependent on the copy number of HLA-B27 genes expressed in the animals (309,310).

5.16. RHEUMATOID ARTHRITIS

Inflammation of the synovial membrane, cartilage destruction, and bone erosion are characteristic features of rheumatoid arthritis (RA), which, in a subset of individuals, is also accompanied by vasculitis (311). Autoantibodies against type II collagen (CII) are found in serum and joints of RA patients (312,313). Extensive somatic mutations of autoantibodies, or RF factors (314), also suggest an antigen-driven immune response (315,316). CII-specific T cells have been reported in the synovial membrane of an RA patient (317) and there are numerous reports of preferential usage of T-cell V-region genes in patients with RA (318–325), although $CD4^+$ T-cell depletion in RA patients provides little relief from disease (326). There is a strong association between RA and expression of the MHC class II DR1 and DR4 molecules B1*0101, and B1*0401, B1*0404, and B1*0405, respectively (4,327–330). Homozygosity for DR4 molecules has been found to

significantly increase risk for disease and may be linked to severity and vasculitis (331,332). The DRB1*0404 allele associated with RA and the DRB1*0402 allele, which correlates with less risk of disease, differ only in residues found at positions 67–71 of the β chain (327). Collinear sequence identity at positions 67–71 of the DR β chain, shared by HLA-DR disease-associated molecules (333–336), is likely involved in peptide binding (23,29,37). The peptide binding characteristics of disease-associated alleles have been studied in detail and may lead to identification of the autoantigens involved (39,328). Molecular mimicry has been suggested in the etiology of RA and may involve sequences in Epstein–Barr virus glycoprotein B (201), or in heat shock proteins from *E. coli* (337).

A murine model of arthritis involves immunization with CII and is associated with class II I-A^q (338). The I-A^q CII epitope involved in strong activation of specific T cells is an octamer (IAG*FKGEQ*) (339), which overlaps with the DRB1*0401-restricted epitope 263–270 (*FKGEQ*GPK) (340). Mice transgenic for HLA-DRB1*0401 have also been used to determine the T-cell epitope involved in CII reactivity, which appears to involve CII 261–273, a conserved region of CII involved in I-A^q-restricted T-cell responses in experimental RA in mice (340). A recent report of changing patterns of dominant T-cell clones in synovial tissue, however, suggests a growing use of different antigenic determinants over the course of RA (341).

5.17. SYSTEMIC LUPUS ERYTHEMATOSUS

SLE is characterized by immunologogical abnormalities such as autoantibodies to DNA and nuclear proteins (342–345). Concordance among monozygotic twins has been reported at 70% (346) and 24% (347). The disease predominately afflicts females (348). Alleles from the HLA-DR2 and DR3 group have for some time been considered associated with SLE, although the relative risk for these alleles has never been shown to be high (349,350). Persistent B-lymphocyte activation has been suggested to have a pathogenic role in SLE, supported by the finding that B cells isolated from patients with quiescent disease spontaneously secrete DNA autoantibodies *in vitro* (351). Blocking cognate T–B-cell interactions can ameliorate disease exacerbation in SLE patients (352–354), underpinning a critical role for T-cell-driven B-cell autoimmunity in the disease. There are reports of hyperactive T-cell compartments in SLE, as evidenced by increased levels of soluble IL-2R and class II HLA-DR on T cells (355,356). An HLA-DR-restricted T-cell clone has been found that induces anti-dsDNA antibody secretion by SLE-derived B cells (357), and both $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells appear to support polyclonal antibody synthesis *in vitro* (358). Paradoxically, lymphocytes from SLE patients show higher rates of apoptosis *in vitro* compared with normal lymphocytes (359). Restricted junctional diversity has also been reported in γδ T cells from SLE patients (360).

There have been demonstrations of SLE associations with DRQ genes (361,362). HLA-DP associations have been made, although a more recent study suggests no link exists (363). A relative risk of 2.0 has also been found for the class I molecule HLA-B*08 (364,365). More recently, the occurrence of an HLA-DR3-B8 haplotype with a TNF-α polymorphism was found to have increased relative risk of SLE (364). Deficiencies at the class III region complement genes may also have a role in disease (350,366). A recent report found that all of 22 SLE patients investigated, and 12 of 15 normal subjects who had C4A and CYP21A gene deletions (the most common cause of C4A null alleles in SLE), had an allele from the HLA-DR3 group (367).

REFERENCES

1. Arnett, F. C. and Reveille, J. D. 1992. Genetics of systemic lupus erythematosus. *Rheum. Dis. Clin. North Am.* **18**:865–892.
2. Ebers, G. C., Bulman, D. E., Sadovnick, A. D., Paty, D. W., Warren, S., Hader, W., Murray, T. J., Seland, T. P., Duquette, P., Grey, T., Nelson, R., Nicolle, M., and Brunet, D. 1986. A population-based study of multiple sclerosis in twins. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **315**:1638–1642.
3. Thomson, G. 1995. HLA disease associations—Models for the study of complex human genetic disorders. *Crit. Rev. Clin. Lab. Sci.* **32**:183–219.
4. Todd, J. A., Acha Orbea, H., Bell, J. I., Chao, N., Fronek, Z., Jacob, C. O., McDermott, M., Sinha, A. A., Timmerman, L., Steinman, L., and McDevitt, H. O. 1988. A molecular basis for MHC class II-associated autoimmunity. *Science* **240**:1003–1009.
5. Svejgaard, A., Platz, P., and Ryder, L. P. 1983. HLA and disease 1982—A survey. *Immunol. Rev.* **70**:193–218.
6. Nepom, G. T., and Erlich, H. 1991. MHC class-II molecules and autoimmunity. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **9**:493–525.
7. Kappes, D., and Strominger, J. L. 1988. Human class II major histocompatibility comlex genes and proteins. *Annu. Rev. Biochem.* **57**:991–1028.
8. Campbell, R. D., and Trowsdale, J. 1993. Map of the human MHC. *Immunol. Today* **14**:349–352.
9. Goyert, S. M., Shively, J. E., and Silver, J. 1982. Biochemical characterization of a second family of human Ia molecules, HLA-DS, equivalent to murine I-A subregion molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **156**:550–566.
10. Todd, J. A., Bell, J. I., and McDevitt, H. O. 1987. HLA-DQ beta gene contributes to susceptibility and resistance to insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *Nature* **329**:599–604.
11. Wucherpfennig, K. W., and Strominger, J. L. 1995. Molecular mimicry in T cell-mediated autoimmunity: Viral peptides activate human T cell clones specific for myelin basic protein. *Cell* **80**:695–705.
12. Fujinami, R. S., and Oldstone, M. B. 1994. Molecular mimicry as a mechanism for virus-induced autoimmunity. *Immunol. Res.* **8**:3–15.
13. Theofilopoulos, A. N. 1995. The basis of autoimmunity: Part I. Mechanisms of aberrant self-recognition. *Immunol. Today* **16**:90–98.
14. Ohashi, P. S., Oehen, S., Buerki, K., Pircher, H., Ohashi, C. T., Odermatt, B., Malissen, B., Zinkernagel, R. M., and Hengartner, H. 1991. Ablation of "tolerance" and induction of diabetes by virus infection in viral antigen transgenic mice. *Cell* **65**:305–317.
15. Appelmelk, B. J., Simoonssmit, I., Negrini, R., Moran, A. P., Aspinall, G. O., Forte, J. G., Devries, T., Quan, H., Verboom, T., Maaskant, J. J., Ghiara, P., Kuipers, E. J., Bloemena, E., Tadema, T. M., Townsend, R. R., Tyagarajan, K., Crothers, J. M., Monteiro, M. A., Savio, A., and Degraaff, J. 1996. Potential role of molecular mimicry between Helicobacter pylori lipopolysaccharide and host Lewis blood-group antigens in autoimmunity. *Infect. Immun.* **64**:2031–2040.
16. Garza, K. M., and Tung, K. S. K. 1995. Frequency of molecular mimicry among T-cell peptides as the basis for autoimmune disease and autoantibody induction. *J. Immunol.* **155**:5444–5448.
17. Cohen, A. D., and Shoenfeld, Y. 1995. The viral autoimmunity relationship. *Viral Immunol.* **8**:1–9.
18. Weyand, C. M., and Goronzy, J. J. 1994. Functional domains on HLA-DR molecules: Implications for the linkage of HLA-DR genes to different autoimmune diseases. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **70**:91–98.
19. Dyrberg, T., and Petersen, J. S. 1990. Immunological cross-reactivity between mimicking epitopes on a virus protein and a human autoantigen depends on a single amino acid residue. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **54**:290–297.
20. Kagnoff, M. F., Austin, R. K., Hubert, J. J., Bernardin, J. E., and Kasarda, D. D. 1984. Possible role for a human adenovirus in the pathogenesis of celiac disease. *J. Exp. Med.* **160**:1544–1557.
21. Fremont, D. H., Matsumura, M., Stura, E. A., Peterson, P. A., and Wilson, I. A. 1992. Crystal structure of two viral peptides in complex with murine MHC class I H-2K^b. *Science* **257**:919–927.
22. Jorgensen, J. L., Esser, U., de St Groth, B. F., Reay, P. A., and Davis, M. M. Mapping T-cell receptor–peptide contacts by variant peptide immunization of single chain transgenics. *Nature* **355**:224–230.
23. Stern, L. J., Brown, J. H., Jardetzky, T. S., Gorga, J. C., Urban, R. G., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1994. Crystal structure of the human class II MHC protein HLA-DR1 complexed with an influenza virus peptide. *Nature* **368**:215–221.
24. Fu, X. T., Bono, C. P., Woulfe, S. L., Swearingen, C., Summers, N. L., Sinigaglia, F., Sette, A., Schwartz, B. D., and Karr, R. W. 1995. Pocket 4 of the HLA-DR(alpha,beta 1*0401) molecule is a major determinant of T cell recognition of peptide. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:915–926.

25. Bodmer, J. G., Marsh, S. G., Albert, E. D., Bodmer, W. F., Dupont, B., Erlich, H. A., Mach, B., Mayr, W. R., Parham, P., Sasazuki, T., Schreuder, G. M., Strominger, J. L., and Terasaki, P. I. 1994. Nomenclature for factors of the HLA system, 1994. *Tissue Antigens* **44:**1–18.
26. Bjorkman, P. J., and Parham, P. 1990. Structure, function, and diversity of class I major histocompatibility complex molecules. *Annu. Rev. Biochem.* **59:**253–288.
27. Madden, D. R., Gorga, J. C., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1991. The structure of HLA-B27 reveals nonamer self-peptides bound in an extended conformation. *Nature* **353:**321–325.
28. Madden, D. R., Gorga, J. C., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. The three-dimensional structure of HLA-B27 at 2.1 A resolution suggests a general mechanism for tight peptide binding to MHC. *Cell* **70:**1035–1048.
29. Brown, J. H., Jardetzky, T. S., Gorga, J. C., Stern, L. J., Urban, R. G., Strominger, J. L., and Wiley, D. C. 1993. Three-dimensional structure of the human class II histocompatibility antigen HLA-DR1. *Nature* **364:**33–39.
30. Bugawan, T. L., Horn, G. T., Long, C. M., Mickelson, E., Hansen, J. A., Ferrara, G. B., Angelini, G., and Erlich, H. A. 1988. Analysis of HLA-DP allelic sequence polymorphism using the in vitro enzymatic DNA amplification of DP-alpha and DP-beta loci. *J. Immunol.* **141:**4024–4030.
31. Sidney, J., Oseroff, C., del Guercio, M. F., Southwood, S., Krieger, J. I., Ishioka, G. Y., Sakaguchi, K., Appella, E., and Sette, A. 1994. Definition of a DQ3.1-specific binding motif. *J. Immunol.* **152:**4516–4525.
32. Verreck, F. A. W., van de Poel, A., Termijtelen, A., Amons, R., Drijfhout, J., and Koning, F. 1994. Identification of an HLA-DQ2 peptide binding motif and HLA-DPw3-bound self-peptide by pool sequencing. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**375–379.
33. Chicz, R. M., Lane, W. S., Robinson, R. A., Trucco, M., Strominger, J. L., and Gorga, J. C. 1994. Self-peptides bound to the type I diabetes associated class II MHC molecules HLA-DQ1 and HLA-DQ8. *Int. Immunol.* **6:**1639–1649.
34. Nepom, G. T. 1994. Class II antigens and disease susceptibility. *Annu. Rev. Med.* **46:**17–25.
35. Kwok, W. W., Domeier, M. E., Johnson, M. L., Nepom, G. T., and Koelle, D. M. 1996. HLA-DQB1 codon-57 is critical for peptide binding and recognition. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1253–1258.
36. Marsh, S. G., and Bodmer, J. G. 1991. HLA class II nucleotide sequences, 1991. *Immunogenetics* **33:**321–334.
37. Wucherpfennig, K. W., and Strominger, J. L. 1995. Selective binding of self peptides to disease-associated major histocompatibility complex (MHC) molecules: A mechanism for MHC-linked susceptibility to human autoimmune diseases. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1597–1601.
38. Gorski, J., and Mach, B. 1986. Polymorphism of human Ia antigens: Gene conversion between two DR beta loci results in a new HLA-D/DR specificity. *Nature* **322:**67–70.
39. Hammer, J., Valsasnini, P., Tolba, K., Bolin, D., Higelin, J., Takacs, B., and Sinigaglia, F. 1993. Promiscuous and allele-specific anchors in HLA-DR-binding peptides. *Cell* **74:**197–203.
40. Wiman, K., Curman, B., Forsum, U., Klareskog, L., Malmnas-Tjernlund, U., Rask, L., Tragardh, L., and Peterson, P. A. 1978. Occurrence of Ia antigens on tissues of non-lymphoid origin. *Nature* **276:**711–713.
41. Forsum, U., Klareskog, L., and Peterson, P. A. 1979. Distribution of Ia-antigen-like molecules on non-lymphoid tissues. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **9:**343–349.
42. Hart, D. N., and Fabre, J. A. 1981. Endogenously produced Ia antigens within cells of convoluted tubules of rat kidney. *J. Immunol.* **126:**2109–2113.
43. Natali, P. G., De Martino, C., Quaranta, V., Nicotra, M. R., Frezza, F., Pellegrino, M. A., and Ferrone, S. 1981. Expression of Ia-like antigens in normal human nonlymphoid tissues. *Transplantation* **31:**75–78.
44. Scott, H., Solheim, B. G., Brandtzaeg, P., and Thorsby, E. 1980. HLA-DR-like antigens in the epithelium of the human small intestine. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **12:**77–82.
45. Khoury, E. L., Greenspan, J. S., and Greenspan, F. S. 1987. Adrenocortical cells of the zona reticularis normally express HLA-DR antigenic determinants. *Am. J. Pathol.* **127:**580–591.
46. Vinqvist, O., Karlsson, F. A., and Kaempe, O. 1992. 21-Hydroxylase, a major autoantigen in idiopathic Addison's disease. *Lancet* **339:**1559–1562.
47. Patrick, C. 1993. Organ-specific autoimmune diseases. *Immunol. Ser.* **58:**423–436.
48. Muir, A., Schatz, D. A., and Maclaren, N. K. 1993. Autoimmune Addison's disease. *Springer Semin. Immunopathol.* **14:**275–284.
49. Bright, G. M., and Singh, I. 1990. Adrenal autoantibodies bind to adrenal subcellular fractions enriched in cytochtome *c* reductase and 5'-nucleotidase. *J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab.* **70:**95–105.
50. Baumann-Antczak, A., Wedlock, N., Bednarek, J., Kiso, Y., Krishnan, H., Fowler, S., Smith, B. R. and Furmaniak, J. 1992. Autoimmune Addison's disease and 21-hydroxylase. *Lancet* **340:**429–437.

51. Khoury, E. L., Hammond, L., Bottazzo, G. F., and Doniach, D. 1981. Surface-reactive antibodies to human adrenal cells in Addison's disease. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **45**:48–55.
52. Falorni, A., Nikoshkov, A., Laureti, S., Grenbaeck, E., and Hulting, A. L. 1995. High diagnostic accuracy for idiopathic Addison's disease with a sensitive radiobinding assay for autoantibodies against recombinant human 21-hydroxylase. *J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab.* **80**:2752–2755.
53. Colls, J., Betterle, C., Volpato, M., Prentice, L., Smith, B. R., and Furmaniak, J. 1995. Immunoprecipitation assay for autoantibodies to steroid 21-hydroxylase in autoimmune adrenal diseases. *Clin. Chem.* **41**:375–380.
54. Furmaniak, J., Kominami, S., Asawa, T., Wedlock, N., Colls, J., and Smith, B. R. 1994. Autoimmune Addison's disease—evidence for a role of steroid 21-hydroxylase autoantibodies in adrenal insufficiency. *J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab.* **79**:1517–1521.
55. Jackson, R., McNicol, A. M., Farquharson, M., and Foulis, A. K. 1988. Class II MHC expression in normal adrenal cortex and cortical cells in autoimmune Addison's disease. *J. Pathol.* **155**:113–120.
56. Hayashi, Y., Hiyoshi, T., Takemura, T., Kurashima, C., and Hirokawa, K. 1989. Focal lymphocytic infiltration in the adrenal cortex of the elderly: Immunohistological analysis of infiltrating lymphocytes. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **77**:101–111.
57. Boehm, B. O., Manfras, B., Siedl, S., Holzberger, G., Kuhnl, P., Rosak, C., Schoffling, K., and Trucco, M. 1991. The HLA-DQβ non-Asp-57 allele: A predictor of future insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus in patients with autoimmune Addison's disease. *Tissue Antigens* **37**:130–142.
58. Latinne, D., Vandeput, Y., De Bruyere, M., Bottazzo, F., Sokal, G., and Crabbe, J. 1987. Addison's disease: Immunological aspects. *Tissue Antigens* **30**:23–24.
59. Badenhoop, K., Walfish, P. G., Rau, H., Fischer, S., Nicolay, A., Bogner, U., Schleusener, H., and Usadel, K. H. 1995. Susceptibility and resistance alleles of human leukocyte antigen (HLA) DQA1 and HLA DQB1 are shared in endocrine autoimmune disease. *J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab.* **80**:2112–2117.
60. Weetman, A. P., Zhang, L., Tandon, N., and Edwards, O. M. 1991. HLA associations with autoimmune Addison's disease. *Tissue Antigens* **38**:31–33.
61. Zelissen, P. M. J., Bast, E. J. E. G., and Croughs, R. J. M. 1995. Associated autoimmunity in Addison's disease. *J. Autoimmun.* **8**:121–130.
62. Richens, J., and McGill, P. E. 1995. The spondyloarthropathies. *Baillieres Clin. Rheumatol.* **9**:95–109.
63. Sieper, J., and Braun, J. 1995. Pathogenesis of spondyloarthropathies—Persistent bacterial antigen, autoimmunity, or both? *Arthritis Rheum.* **38**:1547–1554.
64. Brewerton, D. A., Hart, F. D., Nicholls, A., Caffrey, M., James, D. C. O., and Sturrock, R. D. 1973. Ankylosing spondylitis and HL-A27. *Lancet* **1**:904–908.
65. Schlosstein, L., Terasaki, P. I., Bluestone, R., and Pearson, C. M. 1973. High association of an HL-A antigen, W27, with ankylosing spondylitis. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **288**:704–710.
66. Fruci, D., Butler, R. H., Greco, G., Rovero, P., Pazmany, L., Vigneti, E., Tosi, R., and Tanigaki, N. 1995. Differences in peptide-binding specificity of two ankylosing spondylitis-associated HLA-B27 subtypes. *Immunogenetics* **42**:123–128.
67. Fielder, M., Pirt, S. J., Tarpey, I., Wilson, C., Cunningham, P., Ettelaie, C., Binder, A., Bansal, S., and Ebringer, A. 1995. Molecular mimicry and ankylosing spondylitis: Possible role of a novel sequence in pullulanase of Klebsiella pneumoniae. *FEBS Lett.* **369**:243–248.
68. Scofield, R. H., Kurien, B., Gross, T., Warren, W. L., and Harley, J. B. 1995. HLA-B27 binding of peptide from its own sequence and similar peptides from bacteria—implications for spondyloarthropathies. *Lancet* **345**:1542–1544.
69. Brooks, J. M., Murray, R. J., Thomas, W. A., Kurilla, M. G., and Rickinson, A. B. 1993. Different HLA-B27 subtypes present the same immunodominant Epstein–Barr virus peptide. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:879–887.
70. Hammer, R. E., Maika, S. D., Richardson, J. A., Tang, J. P., and Taurog, J. D. 1990. Spontaneous inflammatory disease in transgenic rats expressing HLA-B27 and human beta-2microglobulin: An animal model of HLA-B27-associated human disorders. *Cell* **63**:1099–1112.
71. Maksymowych, W. P., Suarez Almazor, M., Chou, C. T., and Russell, A. S. 1995. Polymorphism in the LMP2 gene influences susceptibility to extraspinal disease in HLA-B27 positive individuals with ankylosing spondylitis. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **54**:321–324.
72. Reveille, J. D., Suarez Almazor, M. E., Russell, A. S., Go, R. C., Appleyard, J., Barger, B. O., Acton, R. T., Koopman, W. J., and McDaniel, D. O. 1994. HLA in ankylosing spondylitis: Is HLA-B27 the only MHC gene involved in disease pathogenesis? *Semin. Arthritis Rheum.* **23**:295–309.
73. Maksymowych, W. P., Wessler, A., Schmitt Egenolf, M., Suarez Almazor, M., Ritzel, G., Von Borstel, R. C., Pazderka, F., and Russell, A. S. 1994. Polymorphism in an HLA linked proteasome gene influences phenotypic expression of disease in HLA-B27 positive individuals. *J. Rheumatol.* **21**:665–669.

74. Verjans, G. M., Brinkman, B. M., Van Doornik, C. E., Kijlstra, A., and Verweij, C. L. 1994. Polymorphism of tumour necrosis factor-alpha (TNF-alpha) at position 308 in relation to ankylosing spondylitis. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **97**:45–47.
75. Burney, R. O., Pile, K. D., Gibson, K., Calin, A., Kennedy, L. G., Sinnott, P. J., Powis, S. H., and Wordsworth, B. P. 1994. Analysis of the MHC class II encoded components of the HLA class I antigen processing pathway in ankylosing spondylitis. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **53**:58–60.
76. Manns, M. P., and Kruger, M. 1994. Immunogenetics of chronic liver diseases. *Gastroenterology* **106**:1676–1697.
77. Donaldson, P., Doherty, D., Underhill, J., and Williams, R. 1994. The molecular genetics of autoimmune liver disease. *Hepatology* **20**:225–239.
78. Vergani, D., Wells, L., Larcher, V. F., Nasaruddin, B. A., Davies, E. T., Mieli Vergani, G., and Mowat, A. P. 1985. Genetically determined low C4: A predisposing factor to autoimmune chronic active hepatitis. *Lancet* **2**:294–298.
79. Wands, J. R., Dienstag, J. L., Bahn, A. K., Feller, E. R., and Isselbacher, K. J. 1978. Circulating immune complexes and complement activation in primary biliary cirrhosis. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **298**:233–237.
80. Senaldi, G., Donaldson, P. T., Magrin, S., Farrant, J. M., Alexander, G. J. M., Vergani, D., and Williams, R. 1989. Activation of the complement system in primary sclerosing cholangitis. *Gastroenterology* **97**:1430–1434.
81. Johnson, P. J., McFarlane, I. G., and Eddleston, A. L. 1991. The natural course and heterogeneity of autoimmune-type chronic active hepatitis. *Semin. Liver Dis.* **11**:187–196.
82. Manns, M., Gerken, G., Kyriatsoulis, A., Staritz, M., and Zumbuschenfelde, K. H. M. 1987. Characterisation of a new subgroup of autoimmune chronic active hepatitis by autoantibodies against a soluble liver antigen. *Lancet* **1**:292–294.
83. Lohse, A. W., Kogel, M., and Zumbuschenfelde, K. H. M. 1995. Evidence for spontaneous immunosuppression in autoimmune hepatitis. *Hepatology* **22**:381–388.
84. Donaldson, P. T., Doherty, D. G., Hayllar, K. M., McFarlane, I. G., Johnson, P. J., and Williams, R. 1991. Susceptibility to autoimmune chronic active hepatitis: Human leukocyte antigens DR4 and A1-B8-DR3 are independent risk factors. *Hepatology* **13**:701–706.
85. Doherty, D. G., Donaldson, P. T., Underhill, J. A., Farrant, J. M., Duthie, A., Mieli Vergani, G., McFarlane, I. G., Johnson, P. J., Eddleston, A. L., Mowat, A. P., and Williams, R. 1994. Allelic sequence variation in the HLA class II genes and proteins in patients with autoimmune hepatitis. *Hepatology* **19**:609–615.
86. Brown, J. H., Jardetzky, T., Saper, M. A., Samraoui, B., Bjorkman, P. J., and Wiley, D. C. 1988. A hypothetical model of the foreign antigen binding site of class II histocompatibility molecules. *Nature* **332**:845–850.
87. Strettell, M. D. J., Czaja, A., Thomson, L. J., Santrach, P. J., Moore, S. B., Williams, R., and Donaldson, P. T. 1996. Susceptibility to autoimmune hepatitis (AIH) is determined by a lysine residue at position 71 of the DR-beta polypeptide chain. *Gastroenterology* **110**:PA1334–PA1335.
88. Prochazka, E. J., Terasaki, P. I., Sik Park, M., Goldstein, L. I., and Busuttil, R. W. 1990. Association of primary sclerosing cholangitis with HLA-DRw52a. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **322**:1842–1844.
89. Mehal, W. Z., Lo, Y. M., Wordsworth, B. P., Neuberger, J. M., Hubscher, S. C., Fleming, K. A., and Chapman, R. W. 1994. HLA DR4 is a marker for rapid disease progression in primary sclerosing cholangitis. *Gastroenterology* **106**:160–167.
90. Leung, P. S. C., Van de Water, J., Coppel, R. L., Nakanuma, Y., Munoz, S., and Gershwin, M. E. 1996. Molecular aspects and the pathological basis of primary biliary cirrhosis. *J. Autoimmun.* **9**:119–128.
91. Berg, P. A., and Klein, R. 1996. Cholestatic diseases of the liver. *Curr. Opin. Gastroenterol.* **12**:258–271.
92. Gershwin, M. E., Mackay, I. R., Sturgess, A., and Coppel, R. L. 1987. Identification and specificity of a cDNA encoding the 70 kd mitochondrial antigen recognized in primary biliary cirrhosis. *J. Immunol.* **138**:3525–3531.
93. Baum, H. 1995. Mitochondrial antigens, molecular mimicry and autoimmune disease. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **1271**:111–121.
94. Surh, C. D., Cooper, A. E., Coppel, R. L., Leung, P., Ahmed, A., Dickson, R., and Gershwin, M. E. 1988. The predominance of IgG3 and IgM isotype antimitochondrial antibodies analyzed by immunoblotting and ELISA. *Hepatology* **8**:290–295.
95. Mutimer, D. J., Fussey, S. P., Yeaman, S. J., Kelly, P. J., James, O. F., and Bassendine, M. F. 1989. Frequency of IgG and IgM autoantibodies to four specific M2 mitochondrial autoantigens in primary biliary cirrhosis. *Hepatology* **10**:403–407.
96. Van de Water, J., Gershwin, M. E., Leung, P., Ansari, A., and Coppel, R. L. 1988. The autoepitope of the 74-

kD mitochondrial autoantigen of primary biliary cirrhosis corresponds to the functional site of dihydrolipoamide acetyltransferase. *J. Exp. Med.* **167:**1791–1799.

97. Van de Water, J., Fregeau, D., Davis, P., Ansari, A., Danner, D., Leung, P., Coppel, R., and Gershwin, M. E. 1988. Autoantibodies of primary biliary cirrhosis recognize dihydrolipoamide acetyltransferase and inhibit enzyme function. *J. Immunol.* **141:**2321–2324.
98. Coppel, R. L., McNeilage, L. J., Surh, C. D., Van de Water, J., Spithill, T. W., Whittingham, S., and Gershwin, M. E. 1988. Primary structure of the human M2 mitochondrial autoantigen of primary biliary cirrhosis: Dihydrolipoamide acetyltransferase. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**7317–7321.
99. Surh, C. D., Danner, D. J., Ahmed, A., Coppel, R. L., Mackay, I. R., Dickson, E. R., and Gershwin, M. E. 1989. Reactivity of primary biliary cirrhosis sera with a human fetal liver cDNA clone of branched-chain alpha-keto acid dehydrogenase dihydrolipoamide acyltransferase, the 52 kD mitochondrial autoantigen. *Hepatology* **9:**63–68.
100. Iwayama, T., Leung, P. S., Coppel, R. L., Roche, T. E., Patel, M. S., Mizushima, Y., Nakagawa, T., Dickson, R., and Gershwin, M. E. 1991. Specific reactivity of recombinant human PDC-E1 alpha in primary biliary cirrhosis. *J. Autoimmun.* **4:**769–778.
101. Fregeau, D. R., Davis, P. A., Danner, D. J., Ansari, A., Coppel, R. L., Dickson, E. R., and Gershwin, M. E. 1989. Antimitochondrial antibodies of primary biliary cirrhosis recognize dihydrolipoamide acyltransferase and inhibit enzyme function of the branched chain alpha-ketoacid dehydrogenase complex. *J. Immunol.* **142:**3815–3820.
102. Fregeau, D. R., Roche, T. E., Davis, P. A., Coppel, R., and Gershwin, M. E. 1990. Primary biliary cirrhosis. Inhibition of pyruvate dehydrogenase complex activity by autoantibodies specific for E1 alpha, a non-lipoic acid containing mitochondrial enzyme. *J. Immunol.* **144:**1671–1676.
103. Leung, P. S. C., Chuang, D. T., Wynn, R. M., Cha, S., Danner, D. J., Ansari, A., Coppel, R., and Gershwin, M. E. 1995. Autoantibodies to BCOADC-E2 patients with primary biliary cirrhosis recognize a conformational epitope. *Hepatology* **22:**505–513.
104. Van de Water, J., Turchany, J., Leung, P. S., Lake, J., Munoz, S., Surh, C. D., Coppel, R., Ansari, A., Nakanuma, Y., and Gershwin, M. E. 1993. Molecular mimicry in primary biliary cirrhosis. Evidence for biliary epithelial expression of a molecule cross-reactive with pyruvate dehydrogenase complex-E2. *J. Clin. Invest.* **91:**2653–2664.
105. Moebius, U., Manns, M., Hess, G., Kober, G., Meyer zum Buschenfelde, K. H., and Meuer, S. C. 1990. T cell receptor gene rearrangements of T lymphocytes infiltrating the liver in chronic active hepatitis B and primary biliary cirrhosis (PBC): Oligoclonality of PBC-derived T cell clones. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20:**889–896.
106. Lohr, H., Fleischer, B., Gerken, G., Yeaman, S. J., Meyer zum Buschenfelde, K. H., and Manns, M. 1993. Autoreactive liver-infiltrating T cells in primary biliary cirrhosis recognize inner mitochondrial epitopes and the pyruvate dehydrogenase complex. *J. Hepatol.* **18:**322–327.
107. Krams, S. M., Van de Water, J., Coppel, R. L., Esquivel, C., Roberts, J., Ansari, A., and Gershwin, M. E. 1990. Analysis of hepatic T lymphocyte and immunoglobulin deposits in patients with primary biliary cirrhosis. *Hepatology* **12:**306–313.
108. Van de Water, J., Ansari, A. A., Surh, C. D., Coppel, R., Roche, T., Bonkovsky, H., Kaplan, M., and Gershwin, M. E. 1991. Evidence for the targeting by 2-oxo-dehydrogenase enzymes in the T cell response of primary biliary cirrhosis. *J. Immunol.* **146:**89–94.
109. Leon, M. P., Spickett, G., Jones, D. E. J., and Bassendine, M. F. $CD4^+$ T-cell subsets defined by isoforms of CD45 in primary biliary cirrhosis. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **99:**233–239.
110. Van de Water, J., Ansari, A., Prindiville, T., Coppel, R., Ricalton, N., Kotzin, B. L., Liu, S., Roche, T. E., Krams, S. M., Munoz, S., and Gershwin, M. E. 1995. Heterogeneity of autoreactive T cell clones specific for the E2 component of the pyruvate dehydrogenase complex in primary biliary cirrhosis. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**723–733.
111. Niehues, T., Gulwani-Akolkar, B., Goldman, I. S., Mckinkey, M. J., and Silver, J. 1994. Marked gamma delta T cell decrease in peripheral blood of patients with primary biliary cirrhosis (PBC). *Autoimmunity* **18:**267–273.
112. Miller, K. B., Sepersky, R. A., Brown, K. M., Goldberg, M. J., and Kaplan, M. M. 1983. Genetic abnormalities of immunoregulation in primary biliary cirrhosis. *Am. J. Med.* **75:**75–80.
113. van den Oord, J. J., Sciot, R., and Desmet, V. J. 1987. Expression of MHC products by normal and abnormal bile duct epithelium. *J. Hepatol.* **3:**310–317.
114. Spengler, U., Pape, G. R., Hoffmann, R. M., Johnson, J. P., Eisenburg, J., Paumgartner, G., and Riethmuller, G. 1988. Differential expression of MHC class II subregion products on bile duct epithelial cells and hepatocytes in patients with primary biliary cirrhosis. *Hepatology* **8:**459–462.

115. Tsuneyama, K., Van de Water, J., Leung, P. S. C., Cha, S. H., Nakanuma, Y., and Kaplan, M. 1995. Abnormal expression of the E2 component of the pyruvate- dehydrogenase complex on the luminal surface of biliary epithelium occurs before major histocompatibility complex class II and BB1/B7 expression. *Hepatology* **21:**1031–1037.
116. Gores, G. J., Moore, S. B., Fisher, L. D., Powell, F. C., and Dickson, E. R. 1987. Primary biliary cirrhosis: Associations with class II major histocompatibility complex antigens. *Hepatology* **7:**889–892.
117. Manns, M. P., Bremm, A., Schneider, P. M., Notghi, A., Gerken, G., Prager Eberle, M., Stradmann Bellinghausen, B., Meyer zum Buschenfelde, K. H., and Rittner, C. 1991. HLA DRw8 and complement C4 deficiency as risk factors in primary biliary cirrhosis. *Gastroenterology* **101:**1367–1373.
118. Mehal, W. Z., Gregory, W. L., Dennis Lo, Y. M., Cross, S. J., Fleming, K. A., Bassendine, M. F., James, O. F. W., Campbell, R. D., Chapman, R. W., and Rosenberg, W. M. C. 1994. Defining the immunogenetic susceptibility to primary biliary cirrhosis. *Hepatology* **20:**1213–1219.
119. Mella, J. G., Roschmann, E., Maier, K. P., and Volk, B. A. 1995. Association of primary biliary cirrhosis with the allele HLA-DPB1*0301 in a German population. *Hepatology* **21:**398–402.
120. Seki, T., Kiyosawa, K., Ota, M., Furuta, S., Fukushima, H., Tanaka, E., Yoshizawa, K., Kumagai, T., Mizuki, N., Ando, A., and Inoko, H. 1993. Association of primary biliary cirrhosis with human leukocyte antigen DPB10501 in Japanese patients. *Hepatology* **18:**73–78.
121. Underhill, J. A., Donaldson, P. T., Doherty, D. G., Manabe, K., and Williams, R. 1995. HLA DPB polymorphism in primary sclerosing cholangitis and primary biliary cirrhosis. *Hepatology* **21:**959–962.
122. Wiesner, R. H., Grambsch, P. M., Dickson, E. R., Ludwig, J., MacCarty, R. L., Hunter, E. B., Fleming, T. R., Fisher, L. D., Beaver, S. J., and LaRusso, N. F. 1989. Primary sclerosing cholangitis: Natural history, prognostic factors, and survival analysis. *Hepatology* **10:**430–436.
123. LaRusso, N. F., Wiesner, R. H., Ludwig, J., and MacCarty, R. L. 1984. Current concepts. Primary sclerosing cholangitis. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **310:**899–903.
124. Rabinovitz, M., Gavaler, J. S., Schade, R. R., Dindzans, V. J., Chien, M. C., and Van Thiel, D. H. 1990. Does primary sclerosing cholangitis occurring in association with inflammatory bowel disease differ from that occurring in the absence of inflammatory bowel disease? A study of sixty-six subjects. *Hepatology* **11:**7–11.
125. Fausa, O., Schrumpf, E., and Elgjo, K. 1991. Relationship of inflammatory bowel disease and primary sclerosing cholangitis. *Semin. Liver Dis.* **11:**31–39.
126. Chapman, R. W., Varghese, Z., Gaul, R., Patel, G., Kokinon, N., and Sherlock, S. 1983. Association of primary sclerosing cholangitis with HLA-B8. *Gut* **24:**38–41.
127. Farrant, J. M., Doherty, D. G., Donaldson, P. T., Vaughan, R. W., Hayllar, K. M., Welsh, K. I., Eddleston, A. L., and Williams, R. 1992. Amino acid substitutions at position 38 of the DR beta polypeptide confer susceptibility to and protection from primary sclerosing cholangitis. *Hepatology* **16:**390–395.
128. Dewit, A. W. M. V., Vandeventer, S. J. H., and Tytgat, G. N. J., 1995. Immunogenetic aspects of primary sclerosing cholangitis—Implications for therapeutic strategies. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* **90:**893–900.
129. Takeno, M., Kariyone, A., Yamashita, N., Takiguchi, M., Mizushima, Y., Kaneoka, H., and Sakane, T. 1995. Excessive function of peripheral-blood neutrophils from patients with Behcet's disease and from HLA-B51 transgenic mice. *Arthritis Rheum.* **38:**426–433.
130. Pervin, K., Childerstone, A., Shinnick, T., Mizushima, Y., van der Zee, R., Hasan, A., Vaughan, R., and Lehner, T. 1993. T cell epitope expression of mycobacterial and homologous human 65-kilodalton heat shock protein peptides in short term cell lines from patients with Behcet's disease. *J. Immunol.* **151:**2273–2282.
131. Direskeneli, H., Hasan, A., Shinnick, T., Mizushima, Y., and Vanderzee, R. 1996. Recognition of B-cell epitopes of the 65 KDA HSP in Behcet's disease. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **43:**464–471.
132. Nakamura, S., Sugita, M., Matoba, H., Tanaka, S., Isoda, F., and Ohno, S. 1996. Insufficient expression of Fas antigen on helper T-cells in Behcet's disease. *Br. J. Ophthalmol.* **80:**174–176.
133. Hasan, A., Fortune, F., Wilson, A., Warr, K., Shinnick, T., and Mizushima, Y. 1996. Role of gamma-delta T-cells in pathogenesis and diagnosis of Behcet's disease. *Lancet* **347:**789–794.
134. Ohno, S., Ohguchi, M., Hirose, S., Matsuda, H., Wakisaka, A., and Aizawa, M. 1982. Close association of HLA-Bw51 with Behcet's disease. *Arch. Ophthalmol.* **100:**1445–1449.
135. Mizuki, N., Ohno, S., Tanaka, H., Sugimura, K., Seki, T., Kera, J., Inaba, G., Tsuji, K., and Inoko, H. 1992. Association of HLA-B51 and lack of association of class II alleles with Behcet's disease. *Tissue Antigens* **40:**22–38.
136. Augarten, A., Yahav, Y., Szeinberg, A., Fradkin, A., Gazit, E., and Laufer, J. 1995. HLA-B5 in the diagnosis of Behcet's disease. *J. Med.* **26:**133–138.

137. Ohno, S., Aoki, K., Sugiura, S., Nakayama, E., Itakura, K., and Aizawa, M. 1973. HL-A5 and Behcet's disease. *Lancet* **2**:1383–1388.
138. Mizuki, N., Inoko, H., Ando, H., Nakamura, S., Kashiwase, K., Akaza, T., Fujino, Y., Masuda, K., Takiguchi, M., and Ohno, S. 1993. Behcet's disease associated with one of the HLA-B51 subantigens. *Am. J. Ophthalmol.* **116**:406–409.
139. Falk, K., Rotzschke, O., Takiguchi, M., Gnau, V., Stevanovic, S., Jung, G., and Rammensee, H. G. 1995. Peptide motifs of HLA-B51, HLA-B52 and HLA-B78 molecules, and implications for Behcet's disease. *Int. Immunol.* **7**:223–228.
140. Gonzalezescribano, M. F., Morales, J., Garcialozano, J. R., Castillo, M. J., Sanchezroman, J., Nunezroldan, A., and Sanchez, B. 1995. TAP polymorphism in patients with Behcet's disease. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **54**:386–388.
141. Ishihara, M., Ohno, S., Mizuki, N., Yamagata, N., Naruse, T., and Shina, T. 1996. Allelic variations in the TAP2 and LMP2 genes in Behcet's disease. *Tissue Antigens* **47**:249–252.
142. Trier, J. S. 1991. Celiac sprue. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **325**:1709–1719.
143. Marsh, M. N. 1992. Gluten, major histocompatibility complex, and the small intestine. A molecular and immunobiologic approach to the spectrum of gluten sensitivity ('celiac sprue'). *Gastroenterology* **102**:330–354.
144. Brandtzaeg, P. 1991. Immunological basis for celiac disease, inflammatory bowel disease and type B chronic gastritis. *Curr. Opin. Gastroenterol.* **7**:450–462.
145. Polvi, A., Eland, C., Koskimies, S., Maki, M., and Partanen, J. 1996. HLA and DP in Finnish families with celiac-disease. *Eur. J. Immunogenet.* **23**:221–234.
146. Hill, P. G., Thompson, S. P., and Holmes, G. K. T. 1991. IgA antigliadin antibodies in adult coeliac disease. *Clin. Chem.* **37**:647–650.
147. Ferreira, M., Lloyd Davies, S., Butler, M., Scott, D., Clark, M., and Kumar, P. 1992. Endomysial antibody: Is it the best screening test for coeliac disease? *Gut* **33**:1633–1637.
148. Grodzinsky, E., Franzen, L., Hed, J., and Strom, M. 1992. High prevalence of celiac disease in healthy adults revealed by antigliadin antibodies. *Ann. Allergy* **69**:66–70.
149. Halstensen, T. S., Scott, H., and Brandtzaeg, P. 1989. Intraepithelial T cells of the TcR gamma/delta+ CD8− and V delta 1/J delta 1+ phenotypes are increased in coeliac disease. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **30**:665–672.
150. Collin, P., Reunala, T., Pukkala, E., Laippala, P., Keyrilainnen, O., and Pasternack, A. 1994. Celiac disease—Associated disorders and survival. *Gut* **35**:1215–1218.
151. Sollid, L. M., Markussen, G., Ek, J., Gjerde, H., Vartdal, F., and Thorsby, E. 1989. Evidence for a primary association of celiac disease to a particular HLA-DQ alpha/beta heterodimer. *J. Exp. Med.* **169**:345–350.
152. Kagnoff, M. F., Harwood, J. I., Bugawan, T. L., and Erlich, H. A. 1989. Structural analysis of the HLA-DR, -DQ and -DP alleles on the celiac disease-associated HLA-DR3 (DRw17) haplotype. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:6274–6278.
153. Sollid, L. M., and Thorsby, E. 1993. HLA susceptibility genes in celiac disease: Genetic mapping and role in pathogenesis. *Gastroenterology* **105**:910–922.
154. Congia, M., Cucca, F., Frau, F., Lampis, R., Melis, L., Clemente, M. G., Cao, A., and De Virgiliis, S. 1994. A gene dosage effect of the DQA1*0501/DQB1*0201 allelic combination influences the clinical heterogeneity of celiac disease. *Hum. Immunol.* **40**:138–142.
155. de la Concha, E. G., Calkes, T., Fernandez-Arquero, M., Maluenda, C., and Cardona, F. 1996. Sequence variability in HLA-DQB1*02 promoter influences susceptibility to celiac disease. *Hum. Immunol.* **47**:P166.
156. Bugawan, T. L., Angelini, G., Larrick, J., Auricchio, S., Ferrera, G. B., and Erlich, H. A. A combination of a particular HLA-DPB allele and an HLA-DQ heterodimer confers susceptibility to coeliac disease. *Nature* **339**:470–493.
157. Caffrey, C., Hitman, G. A., Niven, M. J., Cassell, P. J., Kumar, P., Fry, L., Mackintosh, P., Gallagher, R., Feighery, C., Weir, D., and Sachs, J. A. 1990. HLA-DP and coeliac disease: Family and population analysis. *Gut* **31**:663–669.
158. Bolsover, W. J., Hall, M. A., Vaughan, R. W., Welsh, K. I., and Ciclitira, P. J. 1991. A family study confirms that the HLA-DP associations with celiac disease are the result of an extended HLA-DR3 haplotype. *Hum. Immunol.* **31**:100–108.
159. Jensen, K., Sollid, L. M., Scott, H., Paulsen, G., Kett, K., Thorsby, E., and Lundin, K. E. Gliadin-specific T cell responses in peripheral blood of healthy individuals involve T cells restricted by the coeliac disease associated DQ2 heterodimer. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **42**:166–170.

160. Gjertsen, H. A., Sollid, L. M., Ek, J., Thorsby, E., and Lundin, K. E. 1994. T cells from the peripheral blood of coeliac disease patients recognize gluten antigens when presented by HLA-DR, -DQ, or -DP molecules. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **39:**567–574.
161. Franco, A., Appella, E., Kagnoff, M. F., Chowers, Y., Sakaguchi, K., Grey, H. M., and Sette, A. 1994. Peripheral T cell response to α-gliadin in celiac disease: Differential processing and presentation capacities of Epstein–Barr-transformed B cells and fibroblasts. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **71:**75–81.
162. Gjertsen, H. A., Lundin, K. E., Sollid, L. M., Eriksen, J. A., and Thorsby, E. T. 1994. T cells recognize a peptide derived from alpha-gliadin presented by the celiac disease-associated HLA-DQ (alpha 10501, beta 10201) heterodimer. *Hum. Immunol.* **39:**243–252.
163. Johansen, B. H., Gjertsen, H. A., Vartdal, F., Buus, S., Thorsby, E., and Lundin, K. E. Binding of peptides from the N-terminal region of alpha-gliadin to the celiac disease-associated HLA-DQ2 molecule assessed in biochemical and T-cell assays. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **79:**288–293.
164. Williams, A., Asquith, P., and Stableforh, D. 1984. Asthma, eczema, seasonal rhinitis and skin atopy in adult coeliac disease. *Gut* **25:**A1191.
165. Hodgson, H. J. F., Davies, R. J., Gent, A. E., and Hodson, M. E. 1976. Atopic disorders and adult coeliac disease. *Lancet* **1:**115–117.
166. Bourne, J. T., Kumar, P., Huskisson, E. C., Mageed, R., Unsworth, D. J., and Wojtulewski, J. A. 1985. Arthritis and coeliac disease. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **44:**592–598.
167. Page, S. R., Lloyd, C. A., Hill, P. G., Peacock, I., and Holmes, G. K. 1994. The prevalence of coeliac disease in adult diabetes mellitus. *Q. J. Med.* **87:**631–637.
168. Holmes, G. K., Prior, P., Lane, M. R., Pope, D., and Allan, R. N. 1989. Malignancy in coeliac disease—Effect of a gluten free diet. *Gut* **30:**333–338.
169. Mazzacca, G. 1993. Diet, coeliac disease and gastrointestinal neoplasm. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **348:**133–136.
170. Ahmed, A. R., Kurgis, B. S., and Rogers, R. S., III. 1991. Cicatricial pemphigoid. *J. Am. Acad. Dermatol.* **24:**987–1001.
171. Shimizu, H., Masunaga, T., Ishiko, A., Matsumura, K., Hashimoto, T., Nishikawa, T., Domloge Hultsch, N., Lazarova, Z., and Yancey, K. B. 1995. Autoantibodies from patients with cicatricial pemphigoid target different sites in epidermal basement membrane. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **104:**370–373.
172. Smith, E. P., Taylor, T. B., Meyer, L. J., and Zone, J. J. 1993. Identification of a basement membrane zone antigen reactive with circulating IgA antibody in ocular cicatricial pemphigoid. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **101:**619–623.
173. Ahmed, A. R., Foster, S., Zaltas, M., Notani, G., Awdeh, Z., Alper, C. A., and Yunis, E. J. 1991. Association of DQw7 (DQB1*0301) with ocular cicatricial pemphigoid. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**11579–11582.
174. Chan, L. S., Wang, T., Wang, X. S., Hammerberg, C., and Cooper, K. D. 1994. High frequency of HLA-DQB1*0301 allele in patients with pure ocular cicatricial pemphigoid. *Dermatology* **189:**99–101.
175. Yunis, J. J., Mobini, N., Yunis, E. J., Alper, C. A., Deulofeut, R., Rodriguez, A., Foster, C. S., Marcus Bagley, D., Good, R. A., and Ahmed, A. R. 1994. Common major histocompatibility complex class II markers in clinical variants of cicatricial pemphigoid. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**7747–7751.
176. Beutner, E. H., Chorzelski, T. P., Reunala, T. L., and Kumar, V. 1991. Immunopathology of dermatitis herpetiformis. *Clin. Dermatol.* **9:**295–311.
177. Fry, L. 1995. Dermatitis herpetiformis. *Baillieres Clin. Gastroenterol.* **9:**371–393.
178. Bose, S. K., Lacour, J. P., Bodokh, I., and Ortonne, J. P. 1994. Malignant lymphoma and dermatitis herpetiformis. *Dermatology* **188:**177–181.
179. Smith, E. P., and Zone, J. J. 1993. Dermatitis herpetiformis and linear IgA bullous dermatosis. *Dermatol. Clin.* **11:**511–526.
180. Ahmed, A. R., Yunis, J. J., Marcus Bagley, D., Yunis, E. J., Salazar, M., Katz, A. J., Awdeh, Z., and Alper, C. A. 1993. Major histocompatibility complex susceptibility genes for dermatitis herpetiformis compared with those for gluten-sensitive enteropathy. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**2067–2075.
181. Garioch, J. J., Baker, B. S., Leonard, J. N., and Fry, L. 1994. T lymphocytes in lesional skin of patients with dermatitis herpetiformis. *Br. J. Dermatol.* **131:**822–826.
182. Hall, R. P., III. 1992. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **99:**873–881.
183. Tisch, R., and McDevitt, H. 1996. Insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *Cell* **85:**291–297.
184. Kallan, A. A., Devries, R. R. P., and Roep, B. O. 1996. T-cell recognition of beta-cell autoantigens in insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *APMIS* **104:**3–11.
185. Baum, H., Brusic, V., Choudhuri, K., Cunningham, P., Vergani, D., and Peakman, M. 1995. MHC molecular mimicry in diabetes. *Nat. Med.* **1:**388.

186. Davies, J. L., Kawaguchi, Y., Bennett, S. T., Copeman, J. B., Cordell, H. J., Pritchard, L. E., Reed, P. W., Gough, S. C., Jenkins, S. C., Palmer, S. M. *et al.* 1994. A genome-wide search for human type 1 diabetes susceptibility genes. *Nature* **371:**130–136.
187. Bosi, E., and Bottazzo, G. F. 1995. Autoimmunity in insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *Clin. Immunother.* **3:**125–135.
188. Bottazzo, G. F., Dean, B. M., McNally, J. M., MacKay, E. H., Swift, P. G., and Gamble, D. R. 1985. In situ characterization of autoimmune phenomena and expression of HLA molecules in the pancreas in diabetic insulitis. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **313:**353–360.
189. Haenninen, A., Jalkanen, S., Salmi, M., Toikkanen, S., Nikolakaros, G., and Simell, O. 1992. Macrophages, T cell receptor usage, and endothelial cell activation in the pancreas at the onset of insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *J. Clin. Invest.* **90:**1901–1910.
190. Cooper, K. D., Oberhelman, L., Hamilton, T. A., Baadsgaard, O., Terhune, M., LeVee, G., Anderson, T., and Koren, H. 1992. UV exposure reduces immunization rates and promotes tolerance to epicutaneous antigens in humans: Relationship to dose, CD1a−DR+ epidermal macrophage induction, and Langerhans cell depletion. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**8497–8501.
191. Kontiainen, S., Toomath, R., Lowder, J., and Feldmann, M. 1991. Selective activation of T cells in newly diagnosed insulin-dependent diabetic patients: Evidence for heterogeneity of T cell receptor usage. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **83:**347–351.
192. Harrison, L. C., De Aizpurua, H., Loudovaris, T., Campbell, I. L., Cebon, J. S., Tait, B. D., and Colman, P. G. 1991. Reactivity to human islets and fetal pig pro-islets by peripheral blood mononuclear cells from subjects with preclinical and clinical insulin-dependent diabetes. *Diabetes* **40:**1128–1133.
193. Harrison, L. C., Chu, S. X., Deaizpurua, H. J., Graham, M., Honeyman, M. C., and Colman, P. G. 1992. Islet-reactive T cells are a marker of preclinical insulin-dependent diabetes. *J. Clin. Invest.* **89:**1161–1165.
194. Honeyman, M. C., Cram, D. S., and Harrison, L. C. 1993. Glutamic acid decarboxylase 67-reactive T cells: A marker of insulin-dependent diabetes. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**535–540.
195. Atkinson, M. A., Kaufman, D. L., Campbell, L., Gibbs, K. A., Shah, S. C., Bu, D. F., Erlander, M. G., Tobin, A. J., and Maclaren, N. K. 1992. Response of peripheral-blood mononuclear cells to glutamate decarboxylase in insulin-dependent diabetes. *Lancet* **339:**458–459.
196. Szopa, T. M., Titchener, P. A., Portwood, N. D., and Taylor, K. W. 1993. Diabetes mellitus due to viruses—Some recent developments. *Diabetologia* **36:**687–695.
197. D'Alessio, D. J. 1992. A case–control study of group B coxsackievirus immunoglobulin M antibody prevalence and HLA-DR antigens in newly diagnosed cases of insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus. *Am. J. Epidemiol.* **135:**1331–1338.
198. Chatterjee, N. K., Nejman, C., and Gerling, I. 1988. Purification and characterization of a strain of coxsackievirus B4 of human origin that induces diabetes in mice. *J. Med. Virol.* **26:**57–69.
199. Tian, J., Lehmann, P. V., and Kaufman, D. L. 1994. T cell cross-reactivity between coxsackievirus and glutamate decarboxylase is associated with a murine diabetes susceptibility allele. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1979–1984.
200. Hou, J., Said, C., Franchi, D., Dockstader, P., and Chatterjee, N. K. 1994. Antibodies to glutamic-acid decarboxylase and P2-C peptides in sera from coxsackie virus B4-infected mice and IDDM patients. *Diabetes* **43:**1260–1266.
201. Chicz, R. M., Urban, R. G., Gorga, J. C., Vignali, D. A., Lane, W. S., and Strominger, J. L. 1993. Specificity and promiscuity among naturally processed peptides bound to HLA-DR alleles. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**27–47.
202. Castano, L., Russo, E., Zhou, L., Lipes, M. A., and Eisenbarth, G. S. 1991. Identification and cloning of a granule autoantigen (carboxypeptidase-H) associated with type 1 diabetes. *J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab.* **73:**1197–1201.
203. Rabin, D. U., Pleasic, S. M., Shapiro, J. A., Yoo Warren, H., Oles, J., Hicks, J. M., Goldstein, D. E., and Rae, P. M. 1994. Islet cell antigen 512 is a diabetes-specific islet autoantigen related to protein tyrosine phosphatases. *J. Immunol.* **152:**3183–3188.
204. Solimena, M., Dirkx, R., Hermel, J. M., Pleasic, S. M., Shapiro, J. A., Caron, L., and Rabin, D. U. 1996. ICA-512, an autoantigen of type-1 diabetes, is an intrinsic membrane protein of neurosecretory granules. *EMBO J.* **15:**2102–2114.
205. Myers, M. A., Rabin, D. U., and Rowley, M. J. 1995. Pancreatic-islet cell cytoplasmic antibody in diabetes is represented by antibodies to islet-cell antigen-512 and glutamic-acid decarboxylase. *Diabetes* **44:**1290–1295.
206. Mayrhofer, M., Rabin, D. U., Messenger, L., Standl, E., and Ziegler, A. G. 1996. Value of ICA512 antibodies for prediction and diagnosis of type-1 diabetes. *Exp. Clin. Endocrinol. Diabet.* **104:**228–234.

207. Rudy, G., Stone, N., Harrison, L. C., Colman, P. G., McNair, P., Brusic, V., French, M. B., Honeyman, M. C., Tait, B., and Lew, A. M. 1995. Similar peptides from 2 beta-cell autoantigens, proinsulin and glutamic-acid decarboxylase, stimulate proinsulin and glutamic-acid decarboxylase, stimulate T-cells of individuals at risk for insulin-dependent diabetes. *Mol. Med.* **1**:625–633.
208. Conrad, B., Weissmahr, R. N., Boni, J., Arcari, R., Schupbach, J., and Mach, B. 1997. A human endogenous retroviral superantigen as candidate autoimmune gene in type I diabetes. *Cell* **90**:303–313.
209. Sheehy, M. J. 1992. HLA and insulin-dependent diabetes. A protective perspective. *Diabetes* **41**:123–129.
210. Horn, G. T., Bugawan, T. L., Long, C. M., and Erlich, H. A. 1988. Allelic sequence variation of the HLA-DQ loci: Relationship to serology and to insulin-dependent diabetes susceptibility. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85**:6012–6016.
211. Santamaria, P., Barbosa, J. J., Lindstrom, A. L., Lemke, T. A., Goetz, F. C., and Rich, S. S. 1994. HLA-DQB1-associated susceptibility that distinguishes Hashimoto's thyroiditis from Graves' disease in type 1 diabetic patients. *J. Clin. Endocrinol. Metab.* **78**:878–883.
212. Jackson, D. G., and Capra, J. D. 1993. TAP1 alleles in insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus: A newly defined centromeric boundary of disease susceptibility. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:11079–11083.
213. Caillat Zucman, S., Bertin, E., Timsit, J., Boitard, C., Assan, R., and Bach, J. F. 1993. Protection from insulin-dependent diabetes mellitus is linked to a peptide transporter gene. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:1784–1788.
214. Wicker, L. S., Todd, J. A., and Peterson, L. B. 1995. Genetic control of autoimmune diabetes in the nod mouse. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **13**:179–200.
215. Ghosh, S., Palmer, S. M., Rodrigues, N. R., Cordell, H. J., Hearne, C. M., Cornall, R. J., Prins, J. B., McShane, P., Lathrop, G. M., Peterson, L. B., *et al.* 1993. Polygenic control of autoimmune diabetes in nonobese diabetic mice. *Nat. Genet.* **4**:404–409.
216. Hattori, M., Buse, J. B., Jackson, R. A., Glimcher, L., Dorf, M. E., Minami, M., Makino, S., Moriwaki, K., Kuzuya, H., Imura, H., *et al.* 1986. The NOD mouse: Recessive diabetogenic gene in the major histocompatibility complex. *Science* **231**:733–735.
217. Haskins, K., and McDuffie, M. 1990. Acceleration of diabetes in young NOD mice with a CD4$^+$ islet-specific T cell clone. *Science* **249**:1433–1436.
218. Wong, F. S., Visintin, I., Wen, L., Flavell, R. A., and Janeway, C. A. Jr. 1996. CD8 T cell clones from young nonobese diabetic (NOD) islets can transfer rapid onset of diabetes in NOD mice in the absence of CD4 cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:67–76.
219. Bendelac, A., Carnaud, C., Boitard, C., and Bach, J. F. 1987. Syngeneic transfer of autoimmune diabetes from diabetic NOD mice to healthy neonates. Requirement for both L3T4+ and Lyt-2+ T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **166**:823–832.
220. Yagi, H., Matsumoto, M., Kunimoto, K., Kawaguchi, J., Makino, S., and Harada, M. 1992. Analysis of the roles of CD4$^+$ and CD8$^+$ T cells in autoimmune diabetes of NOD mice using transfer to NOD athymic nude mice. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22**:2387–2393.
221. Yang, Y., Charlton, B., Shimada, A., Dal Canto, R., and Fathman, C. G. 1996. Monoclonal T cells identified in early NOD islet infiltrates. *Immunity* **4**:189–194.
222. Weinshenker, B. G. 1995. The natural history of multiple sclerosis. *Neurol. Clin.* **13**:119–146.
223. Steinman, L. 1996. Multiple sclerosis: A coordinated immunological attack against myelin in the central nervous system. *Cell* **85**:229–302.
224. Lynch, S. G., and Rose, J. W. 1996. Multiple sclerosis. *Dis. Mon.* **42**:1–55.
225. Sadovnick, A. D., Armstrong, H., Rice, G. P., Bulman, D., Hashimoto, L., Paty, D. W., Hashimoto, S. A., Warren, S., Hader, W., Murray, T. J., Seland, T. P., Metz, L., Bell, M. D., Duquette, P., Gray, T., Nelson, R., Weinshenker, B., Brunet, D., and Ebers, G. C. 1993. A population-based study of multiple sclerosis in twins: Update. *Ann. Neurol.* **33**:281–285.
226. Mumford, C. J., Wood, N. W., Kellar Wood, H., Thorpe, J. W., Miller, D. H., and Compston, D. A. 1994. The British Isles survey of multiple sclerosis in twins. *Neurology* **44**:11–15.
227. Ebers, G. C., Kukay, K., Bulman, D. E., Sadovnick, A. D., Rice, G., Anderson, C., Armstrong, H., Cousin, K., Bell, R. B., Hader, W., Paty, D. W., Hashimoto, S., Oger, J., Duquette, P., Warren, S., Gray, T., O'Connor, P., Nath, A., Auty, A., Metz, L., Francis, G., Paulseth, J. E., Murray, T. J., Pryse Phillips, W., Risch, N., *et al.* 1996. A full genome search in multiple sclerosis. *Nat. Genet.* **13**:472–476.
228. Vandevyver, C., Mertens, N., Vandenelsen, P., Medaer, R., Raus, J., and Zhang, J. W. 1995. Clonal expansion of myelin basic protein-reactive T-cells in patients with multiple sclerosis—Restricted T-cell receptor-V gene rearrangements and CDR3 sequence. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:958–968.

229. Hauser, S. L. 1995. T-cell receptor genes. Germline polymorphisms and genetic susceptibility to demyelinating diseases. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **756:**233–240.
230. Wucherpfennig, K. W., and Hafler, D. A. 1995. A review of T-cell receptors in multiple sclerosis: Clonal expansion and persistence of human T-cells specific for an immunodominant myelin basic protein peptide. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **756:**241–258.
231. Oksenberg, J. R., Stuart, S., Begovich, A. B., Bell, R. B., Erlich, H. A., Steinman, L., and Bernard, C. C. A. 1990. Limited heterogeneity of rearranged T-cell receptor Vα transcripts in brains of multiple sclerosis patients. *Nature* **345:**344–346.
232. Oksenberg, J. R., Panzara, M. A., Begovich, A. B., Mitchell, D., Erlich, H. A., Murray, R. S., Shimonkevitz, R., Sherritt, M., Rothbard, J., Bernard, C. C., and Steinman, L. 1993. Selection for T-cell receptor V beta-D beta-J beta gene rearrangements with specificity for a myelin basic protein peptide in brain lesions of multiple sclerosis. *Nature* **362:**68–70.
233. Hafler, D. A., Duby, A. D., Lee, S. J., Benjamin, D., Seidman, J. G., and Weiner, H. L. 1988. Oligoclonal T lymphocytes in the cerebrospinal fluid of patients with multiple sclerosis. *J. Exp. Med.* **167:**1313–1322.
234. Lee, S. J., Wucherpfennig, K. W., Brod, S. A., Benjamin, D., Weiner, H. L., and Hafler, D. A. 1991. Common T-cell receptor V beta usage in oligoclonal T lymphocytes derived from cerebrospinal fluid and blood of patients with multiple sclerosis. *Ann. Neurol.* **29:**33–40.
235. Wucherpfennig, K. W., Ota, K., Endo, N., Seidman, J. G., Rosenzweig, A., Weiner, H. L., and Hafler, D. A. 1990. Shared human T cell receptor V beta usage to immunodominant regions of myelin basic protein. *Science* **248:**1016–1019.
236. Ben-Nun, A., Liblau, R. S., Cohen, L., Lehmann, D., Tournier-Lasserve, E., Rosenzweig, A., Zhang, J. W., Raus, J. C., and Bach, M. A. 1991. Restricted T-cell receptor V beta gene usage by myelin basic protein-specific T-cell clones in multiple sclerosis: Predominant genes vary in individuals. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**2466–2470.
237. Kotzin, B. L., Karuturi, S., Chou, Y. K., Lafferty, J., Forrester, J. M., Better, M., Nedwin, G. E., Offner, H., and Vandenbark, A. A. 1991. Preferential T-cell receptor beta-chain variable gene use in myelin basic protein-reactive T-cell clones from patients with multiple sclerosis. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**9161–9165.
238. Ota, K., Matsui, M., Milford, E. L., Mackin, G. A., Weiner, H. L., and Hafler, D. A. 1990. T-cell recognition of an immunodominant myelin basic protein epitope in multiple sclerosis. *Nature* **346:**183–187.
239. Jingwu, Z., Medaer, R., Hashim, G. A., Chin, Y., van den Berg Loonen, E., and Raus, J. C. 1992. Myelin basic protein-specific T lymphocytes in multiple sclerosis and controls: Precursor frequency, fine specificity, and cytotoxicity. *Ann. Neurol.* **32:**330–338.
240. Warren, K. G., Catz, I., and Steinman, L. 1995. Fine specificity of the antibody response to myelin basic protein in the central nervous system in multiple sclerosis: The minimal B-cell epitope and a model of its features. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**11061–11065.
241. Perron, H., Garson, J. A., Bedin, F., Beseme, F., Paranhos-Baccala, G., Komurian-Pradel, F., Mallet, F., Tuke, P. W., Voisset, C., Blond, J. L., Lalande, B., Seigneurin, J. M., and Mandrand, B., 1997. Molecular identification of a novel retrovirus repeatedly isolated from patients with multiple sclerosis. The Collaborative Research Group on Multiple Sclerosis. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **94:**7583–7588.
242. Talbot, P. J., Paquette, J. S., Ciurli, C., Antel, J. P., and Ouellet, F. 1996. Myelin basic protein and human coronavirus 229E cross-reactive T-cells in multiple sclerosis. *Ann. Neurol.* **39:**233–240.
243. Haegert, D. G., Michaud, M., and Francis, G. S. 1990. Multiple sclerosis in French Canadians: Evidence for HLA class II susceptibility and resistance genes. *Can. J. Neurol. Sci.* **17:**382–386.
244. Francis, D. A., Thompson, A. J., Brookes, P., Davey, N., Lechler, R. I., McDonald, W. I., and Batchelor, J. R. 1991. Multiple sclerosis and HLA: Is the susceptibility gene really HLA-DR or -DQ? *Hum. Immunol.* **32:**119–124.
245. Olerup, O., and Hillert, J. 1991. HLA class II-associated genetic susceptibility in multiple sclerosis: A critical evaluation. *Tissue Antigens* **38:**1–15.
246. Spurkland, A., Ronningen, K. S., Vandvik, B., Thorsby, E., and Vartdal, F. 1981. HLA-DQA1 and HLA-DQB1 genes may jointly determine susceptibility to develop multiple sclerosis. *Hum. Immunol.* **30:**69–75.
247. Ghabanbasani, M. Z., Gu, X. X., Spaepen, M., Vandevyver, C., Raus, J., Marynen, P., Carton, H., and Cassiman, J. J. 1995. Importance of HLA-DRB1 and DQA1 genes and of the amino-acid polymorphisms in the functional domain of DR-beta-1 chain in multiple sclerosis. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **59:**77–82.
248. Kellarwood, H. F., Wood, N. W., Holmans, P., Clayton, D., Robertson, N., and Compston, D. A. S. 1995. Multiple sclerosis and the HLA-D region—Linkage and association studies. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **58:**183–190.

249. Koh, D. R., Ho, A., Rahemtulla, A., Penninger, J., and Mak, T. W. 1994. Experimental allergic encephalomyelitis (EAE) in mice lacking CD4+ T cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2250–2253.
250. Miller, S. D., McRae, B. L., Vanderlugt, C. L., Nikcevich, K. M., Pope, J. G., Pope, L., and Karpus, W. J. 1995. Evolution of the T cell repertoire during the course of experimental immune-mediated demyelinating diseases. *Immunol. Rev.* **144:**225–244.
251. Karin, N., Mitchell, D. J., Brocke, S., Ling, N., and Steinman, L. 1994. Reversal of experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis by a soluble peptide variant of a myelin basic protein epitope: T cell receptor antagonism and reduction of interferon gamma and tumor necrosis factor alpha production. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**2227–2237.
252. Conti Tronconi, B. M., McLane, K. E., Raftery, M. A., Grando, S. A., and Protti, M. P. The nicotinic acetylcholine receptor: Structure and autoimmune pathology. *Crit. Rev. Biochem. Mol. Biol.***29:**69–123.
253. Drachman, D. B. 1994. Myasthenia gravis. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **330:**1797–1810.
254. Protti, M. P., Manfredi, A. A., Horton, R. M., Bellone, M., and Conti Tronconi, B. M. 1993. Myasthenia gravis: Recognition of a human autoantigen at the molecular level. *Immunol. Today* **14:**363–368.
255. Berrih Aknin, S. 1995. Myasthenia gravis, a model of organ-specific autoimmune disease. *J. Autoimmun.* **8:**139–143.
256. Schluep, M., Willcox, N., Ritter, M. A., Newsom Davis, J., Larche, M., and Brown, A. N. 1988. Myasthenia gravis thymus: Clinical, histological and culture correlations. *J. Autoimmun.* **1:**445–467.
257. Hohlfeld, R., and Wekerle, H. 1994. The role of the thymus in myasthenia gravis. *Adv. Neuroimmunol.* **4:**373–386.
258. Pile, K. D., Willcox, N., Bell, J. I., and Wordsworth, B. P. 1992. A novel HLA-DR4 allele (DRB10414) in a patient with myasthenia gravis. *Tissue Antigens* **40:**264–266.
259. Horiki, T., Moriuchi, J., Inoko, H., Morita, K., Tsuji, K., Shinohara, Y., Ichikawa, Y., and Arimori, S. 1993. HLA-DPB1 allele associates with early-onset myuasthenia gravis in Japan. *Neurology* **43:**771–774.
260. Carlsson, B., Wallin, J., Pirskanen, R., Matell, G., and Smith, C. I. 1990. Different HLA DR-DQ associations in subgroups of idiopathic myasthenia gravis. *Immunogenetics* **31:**285–290.
261. Kaul, R., Shenoy, M., and Christadoss, P. 1994. The role of major histocompatibility complex genes in myasthenia gravis and experimental autoimmune myasthenia gravis pathogenesis. *Adv. Neuroimmunol.* **4:**387–402.
262. Vieira, M. L., Caillat Zucman, S., Gajdos, P., Cohen Kaminsky, S., Casteur, A., and Bach, J. F. 1993. Identification by genomic typing of non-DR3 HLA class II genes associated with myasthenia gravis. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **47:**115–122.
263. Melms, S., Chrestel, S., Schalke, B. C. G., Wekerle, H., Mauron, A., and Ballivet, M. 1988. Autoimmune T lymphocytes in myasthenia gravis: Determination of target epitopes using T-cell lines and recombinant products of the mouse nicotinic acetylcholine receptor gene. *J. Clin. Invest.* **83:**285–289.
264. Lisak, R. P., Levinson, A. I., Zweiman, B., and Kornstein, M. J. 1986. Antibodies to acetylcholine receptor and tetanus toxoid: *In vitro* synthesis by thymic lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **137:**1221–1225.
265. Shonbeck, S., Padberg, F., Hohlfeld, T., and Wekerle, H. 1992. Transplantation of thymic autoimmune microenvironment to severe combined immunodeficiency mice: A new model of myasthenia gravis. *J. Clin. Invest.* **90:**245–250.
266. Protti, M. P., Manfredi, A. A., Wu, X. D., Moiola, L., Dalton, M. W. M., Howard, J. F., Jr., and Conti Tronconi, B. M. 1992. Myasthenia gravis. CD4+ T cell epitopes on the embryonic gamma subunit of human muscle acetylcholine receptor. *J. Clin. Invest.* **90:**1558–1567.
267. Manfredi, A. A., Protti, M. P., Wu, X. D., Howard, J. F., Jr., and Conti Tronconi, B. M. 1993. Myasthenia gravis: Epitopes recognized by autoimmune Th cells on the gamma and delta subunit of the muscle acetylcholine receptor. *J. Clin. Invest.* **92:**1055–1067.
268. Nelson, S., and Conti Tronconi, B. M. 1990. Adult thymus expresses an embryonic nicotinic acetylcholine receptor-like protein. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **29:**81–92.
269. Hohfeld, R., and Wekerle, H. 1994. The thymus in myasthenia gravis. *Neurol. Clin.* **12:**331–342.
270. Yuen, M. H., Macklin, K. D., and Conti Fine, B. M. 1996. MHC class-II presentation of human acetylcholine receptor in myasthenia gravis: Binding of synthetic gamma-subunit sequences to DR molecules. *J. Autoimmun.* **9:**67–77.
271. Moiola, L., Protti, M. P., Manfredi, A. A., Yuen, M. H., Howard, J. F., Jr., and Conti-Tronconi, B. M. 1993. T-helper epitopes on human nicotinic acetylcholine receptor in myasthenia gravis. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **681:**198–218.
272. Melms, A., Malcherek, G., Schoepfer, R., Sommer, N., Kalbacher, H., and Lindstrom, J. 1993. Acetylcholine receptor-specific T cells are present in the normal immune repertoire. A study with recombinant polypeptides of the human acetylcholine receptor alpha-subunit. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **681:**310–312.

273. Hohlfeld, R., Conti-Tronconi, B. M., Kalies, I., Bertrams, J. and Toyka, K. V. 1985. Genetic restriction of autoreactive acetylcholine receptor-specific T lymphocytes in myasthenia gravis. *J. Immunol.* **135**:2393–2399.
274. Melms, A., Malcherek, G., Gern, U., Wietholter, H., Muller, C. A., Schoepfer, R., and Lindstrom, J. 1992. T cells from normal and myasthenic individuals recognize the human acetylcholine receptor: Heterogeneity of antigenic sites on the alpha-subunit. *Ann. Neurol.* **31**:311–318.
275. Moiola, L., Protti, M. P., McCormick, D., Howard, J. F., and Conti Tronconi, B. M. 1994. Myasthenia gravis. Residues of the alpha and gamma subunits of muscle acetylcholine receptor involved in formation of immunodominant $CD4^+$ epitopes. *J. Immunol.* **152**:4686–4698.
276. Nicolle, M. W., Nagy, B., Sharma, S. D., Willcox, N., Vincent, A., Ferguson, D. J. P., and Newsom Davis, J. 1994. Specific tolerance to an acetylcholine receptor epitope introduced in vitro in myasthenia gravis $CD4^+$ lymphocytes by soluble major histocompatibility complex class II–peptide complexes. *J. Clin. Invest.* **93**:1361–1369.
277. Malcherek, G., Falk, K., Rotzschke, O., Rammensee, H. G., Stevanovic, S., Gnau, V., Jung, G., and Melms, A. 1993. Natural peptide ligand motifs of two HLA molecules associated with myasthenia gravis. *Int. Immunol.* **5**:1229–1237.
278. Horiki, T., Inoko, H., Moriuchi, J., Ichikawa, Y., and Arimori, S. 1994. Combinations of HLA-DPB1 and HLA-DQB1 alleles determine susceptibility to early-onset myasthenia gravis in Japan. *Autoimmunity* **19**:49–54.
279. Khalil, I., Berrih Aknin, S., Lepage, V., Lost, M. N., Gajdos, P., Charron, D., Hors, J., and Degos, L. 1993. Myasthenia gravis is associated with two DQ alpha/beta heterodimers. *Ann. N. Y. Acad. Sci.* **681**:573–574.
280. Zhang, G. X., Ma, C. G., Xiao, B. G., Bakhiet, M., Link, H., and Olsson, T. 1995. Depletion of CD8+ T cells suppresses the development of experimental autoimmune myasthenia gravis in Lewis rats. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1191–1198.
281. Shenoy, M., Kaul, R., Goluszko, E., David, C., and Christadoss, P. 1994. Effect of MHC class I and CD8 cell deficiency on experimental autoimmune myasthenia gravis pathogenesis. *J. Immunol.* **153**:5330–5335.
282. Shenoy, M., Baron, S., Wu, B., Goluszko, E., and Christadoss, P. 1995. IFN-alpha treatment suppresses the development of experimental autoimmune myasthenia gravis. *J. Immunol.* **154**:6203–6208.
283. Kowalczyk, A. P., Anderson, J. E., Borgwardt, J. E., Hashimoto, T., Stanley, J. R., and Green, K. J. 1995. Pemphigus sera recognize conformationally sensitive epitopes in the amino-terminal region of desmoglein-1. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **105**:147–152.
284. Amagai, M. 1995. Adhesion molecules. I: Keratinocyte–keratinocyte interactions; cadherins and pemphigus. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **104**:146–152.
285. Amagai, M., Klaus Kovtun, V., and Stanley, J. R. 1991. Autoantibodies against a novel epithelial cadherin in pemphigus vulgaris, a disease of cell adhesion. *Cell* **67**:869–877.
286. Amagai, M., Karpati, S., Prussick, R., Klaus-Kovtun, V. and Stanley, J. R. 1992. Autoantibodies against the amino-terminal cadherin-like binding domain of pemphigus vulgaris antigen are pathogenic. *J. Clin. Invest.* **90**:919–926.
287. Ahmed, A. R., Yunis, E. J., Khatri, K., Wagner, R., Notani, G., Awdeh, Z., and Alper, C. A. 1990. Major histocompatibility complex haplotype studies in Ashkenazi Jewish patients with pemphigus vulgaris. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:7658–7662.
288. Ahmed, A. R., Wagner, R., Khatri, K., Notani, G., Awdeh, Z., Alper, C. A., and Yunis, E. J. 1991. Major histocompatibility complex haplotypes and class II genes in non-Jewish patients with pemphigus vulgaris. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:5056–5060.
289. Scharf, S. J., Friedmann, A., Brautbar, C., Szafer, F., Steinman, L., Horn, G., Gyllensten, U., and Erlich, H. A. 1988. HLA class II allelic variation and susceptibility to pemphigus vulgaris. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85**:3504–3508.
290. Szafer, F., Brautbar, C., Tzfoni, E., Frankel, G., Sherman, L., Cohen, I., Hacham Zadeh, S., Aberer, W., Tappeiner, G., Holubar, K., Steinman, L., and Friedmann, A. 1987. Detection of disease-specific restriction fragment length polymorphisms in pemphigus vulgaris linked to the DQw1 and DQw3 alleles of the HLA-D region. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84**:6542–6545.
291. Ahmed, A. R., Mohimen, A., Yunis, E. J., Miorza, N. M., Kumar, V., Beutner, E. H., and Alper, C. A. 1993. Linkage of pemphigus vulgaris antibody to the major histocompatibility complex in healthy relatives of patients. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:419–424.
292. Reohr, P. B., Mangklabruks, A., Janiga, A. M., DeGroot, L. J., Benjasuratwong, Y., and Soltani, K. 1992. Pemphigus vulgaris in siblings: HLA-DR4 and HLA-DQw3 and susceptibility to pemphigus. *J. Am. Acad. Dermatol.* **27**:189–193.
293. Sinha, A. A., Brautbar, C., Szafer, F., Friedmann, A., Tzfoni, E., Todd, J. A., Steinman, L., and McDevitt,

H. O. 1988. A newly characterized HLA DQ beta allele associated with pemphigus vulgaris. *Science* **239:**1026–1029.

294. Gaston, J. S. H. 1994. The role of infection in inflammatory arthritis. *Q. J. Med.* **87:**647–651.
295. Hughes, R. A., and Keat, A. C. 1994. Reiter's syndrome and reactive arthritis: A current view. *Semin. Arthritis Rheum.* **24:**190–210.
296. Schumacher, H. R., Jr., Magge, S., Cherian, P. V., Sleckman, J., Rothfuss, S. E., Clayburn, G., and Sieck, M. 1988. Light and electron microscopic studies of the synovial membrane in Reiter's syndrome: Immunocytochemical identification of chlamydial antigen in patients with early disease. *Arthritis Rheum.* **31:**937–946.
297. Granfors, K., Jalkanen, S., von Essen, R., Lahesmaa-Rantola, R., Isomaki, O., Pekkola-Heino, K., Merilahti-Palo, R., Saario, R., Isomaki, H., and Toivanen, A. 1989. Yersinia antigens in synovial fluid cells from patients with reactive arthritis. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **320:**216–221.
298. Ford, D. K., daRoza, D. M., and Shah, P. 1981. Cell-mediated immune responses to synovial mononuclear cells to sexually transmitted, enteric and mumps antigens in patients with Reiter's syndrome, rheumatoid arthritis and ankylosing spondylitis. *J. Rheumatol.* **8:**220–232.
299. Gaston, J. S. H., Life, P. F., Granfors, K., Merilahti-Palo, R., Bailey, L., Consalvey, S., Toivanen, A., and Bacon, P. A. 1989. Synovial T lymphocyte recognition of organisms that trigger reactive arthritis. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **76:**348–353.
300. Sieper, J., Kingsley, G., Palacois-Boix, A., Pitzalis, C., Treharne, J., Hughes, R., Keat, A., and Panayi, G. S. 1991. Synovial T lymphocyte-specific immune response to Chlamydia trachomatis in Reiter's disease. *Arthritis Rheum.* **34:**588–598.
301. Sieper, J., Braun, J., Brandt, J., Miktsis, K., Heesemann, J., Laitko, S., Sorensen, H., Distler, A., and Kingsley, G. 1992. Pathogenetic role of Chlamydia, Yersinia and Borrelia in undifferentiated oligoarthritis. *J. Rheumatol.* **19:**1236–1242.
302. Braun, J., Laitko, S., Trehame, J., Eggens, U., Wu, P., Distler, A., and Sieper, J. 1994. Chlamydia pneumoniae: A new causative agent of reactive arthritis and undifferentiated oligoarthritis. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **53:**100–105.
303. Hassell, A. B., Reynolds, D. J., Deacon, M., Gaston, J. S., and Pearce, J. H. 1993. Identification of T-cell stimulatory antigens of Chlamydia trachomatis using synovial fluid-derived T-cell clones. *Immunology* **79:**513–519.
304. Sieper, J., Braun, J., Wu, P., and Kingsley, G. 1993. T cells are responsible for the enhanced synovial cellular immune response to triggering antigen in reactive arthritis. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **91:**96–102.
305. Braun, J., Grolms, M., Distler, A., and Sieper, J. 1994. The specific anti-bacterial proliferation of reactive arthritis synovial T cells is not due to their higher proportion of $CD45RO^+$ cells compared to peripheral blood. *J. Rheumatol.* **21:**1702–1707.
306. Pazmany, L., Rowland-Jones, S., Huet, S., Hill, A., Sutton, J., Murray, R., Brooks, J., and McMichael, A. 1992. Genetic modulation of antigen presentation by HLA-B27 molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**361–369.
307. Rowland Jones, S. L., Powis, S. H., Sutton, J., Mockridge, I., Gotch, F. M., Murray, N., Hill, A. B., Rosenberg, W. M., Trowsdale, J., and McMichael, A. J. 1993. An antigen processing polymorphism revealed by HLA-B8-restricted cytotoxic T lymphocytes which does not correlate with TAP gene polymorphism. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **93:**1999–2004.
308. Sercarz, E. E., Lehmann, P. V., Ametani, A., Benichou, G., Miller, A., and Moudgil, K. 1993. Dominance and crypticity of T cell antigenic determinants. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**729–766.
309. Taurog, J. D., Maika, S. D., Simmons, W. A., Braban, M., and Hammer, R. E. 1993. Susceptibility to inflammatory disease in HLA-B27 transgenic rat lines correlates with the level of B 27 expression. *J. Immunol.* **150:**4168–4178.
310. Breban, M., Hammer, R. E., Richardson, J. A. and Taurog, J. D. 1993. Transfer of the inflammatory disease of HLA-B27 transgenic rats by bone marrow engraftment. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1607–1616.
311. Sewell, K. L., and Trentham, D. E. 1993. Pathogenesis of rheumatoid arthritis. *Lancet* **341:**283–289.
312. Rowley, M., Tait, B., Mackay, I. R., Cunningham, T., and Phillips, B. 1986. Collagen antibodies in rheumatoid arthritis. Significance of antibodies to denatured collagen and their association with HLA-DR4. *Arthritis Rheum.* **29:**174–184.
313. Choi, E. K., Gatenby, P. A., McGill, N. W., Bateman, J. F., Cole, W. G., and York, J. R. 1988. Autoantibodies to type II collagen: Occurrence in rheumatoid arthritis, other arthritides, autoimmune connective tissue diseases, and chronic inflammatory syndromes. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **47:**313–322.
314. Vehe, R. K., Nepom, G. T., Wilske, K. R., Stage, D., Begovich, A. B., and Nepom, B. S. Erosive rheumatoid factor negative and positive rheumatoid arthritis are immunogenetically similar. *J. Rheumatol.* **21:**194–196.

315. Deftos, M., Olee, T., Carson, D. A., and Chen, P. P. 1994. Defining the genetic origins of three rheumatoid synovium-derived IgG rheumatoid factors. *J. Clin. Invest.* **93**:2545–2553.
316. Olee, T., Lu, E. W., Huang, D. F., Soto Gil, R. W., Deftos, M., Kozin, F., Carson, D. A., and Chen, P. P. 1992. Genetic analysis of self-associating immunoglobulin G rheumatoid factors from two rheumatoid synovia implicates an antigen-driven response. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:831–842.
317. Londei, M., Savill, C. M., Verhoef, A., Brennan, F., Leech, Z. A., Duance, V., Maini, R. N. and Feldmann, M. 1989. Persistence of collagen type II-specific T-cell clones in the synovial membrane of a patient with rheumatoid arthritis. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:636–640.
318. Williams, W. V., Fang, Q., Demarco, D., VonFeldt, J., Zurier, R. B., and Weiner, D. B. 1992. Restricted heterogeneity of T cell receptor transcripts in rheumatoid synovium. *J. Clin. Invest.* **90**:326–333.
319. Howell, M. D., Diveley, J. P., Lundeen, K. A., Esty, A., Winters, S. T., Carlo, D. J., and Brostoff, S. W. 1991. Limited T-cell receptor beta-chain heterogeneity among interleukin 2 receptor-positive synovial T cells suggests a role for superantigen in rheumatoid arthritis. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:10921–10925.
320. Pluschke, G., Ricken, G., Taube, H., Kroninger, S., Melchers, I., Peter, H. H., Eichmann, K., and Krawinkel, U. 1991. Biased T cell receptor V alpha region repertoire in the synovial fluid of rheumatoid arthritis patients. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21**:2749–2754.
321. Maruyama, T., Saito, I., Miyake, S., Hashimoto, H., Sato, K., Yagita, H., Okumura, K., and Miyasaka, N. 1993. A possible role of two hydrophobic amino acids in antigen recognition by synovial T cells in rheumatoid arthritis. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:2059–2065.
322. Sottini, A., Imberti, L., Gorla, R., Cattaneo, R., and Primi, D. 1991. Restricted expression of T cell receptor V beta but not V alpha genes in rheumatoid arthritis. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21**:461–466.
323. Uematsu, Y., Wege, H., Straus, A., Ott, M., Bannwarth, W., Lanchbury, J., Panayi, G., and Steinmetz, M. 1991. The T-cell-receptor repertoire in the synovial fluid of a patient with rheumatoid arthritis is polyclonal. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:8534–8538.
324. Paliard, X., West, S. G., Lafferty, J. A., Clements, J. R., Kappler, J. W., Marrack, P., and Kotzin, B. L. 1991. Evidence for the effects of a superantigen in rheumatoid arthritis. *Science* **253**:325–329.
325. Jenkins, R. N., Nikaein, A., Zimmermann, A., Meek, K., and Lipsky, P. E. 1993. T cell receptor V beta gene bias in rheumatoid arthritis. *J. Clin. Invest.* **92**:2688–2701.
326. van der Lubbe, P. A., Dijkmans, B. A., Markusse, H. M., Naessander, U., and Breedveld, F. C. 1995. A randomized, double-blind, placebo-controlled study of CD4 monoclonal antibody therapy in early rheumatoid arthritis. *Arthritis Rheum.* **38**:1097–1106.
327. Gregersen, P. K., Silver, J., and Winchester, R. J. 1987. The shared epitope hypothesis. An approach to understanding the molecular genetics of susceptibility to rheumatoid arthritis. *Arthritis Rheum.* **30**:1205–1213.
328. Hammer, J., Gallazzi, F., Bono, E., Karr, R. W., Guenot, J., Valsasnini, P., Nagy, Z. A., and Sinigaglia, F. 1995. Peptide binding specificity of HLA-DR4 molecules: Correlation with rheumatoid arthritis association. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:1847–1855.
329. Weyand, C. M., and Goronzy, J. J. 1994. Disease mechanisms in rheumatoid arthritis—Gene dosage effect of HLA-DR haplotypes. *J. Lab. Clin. Med.* **124**:335–338.
330. Wordsworth, B. P., and Salmon, M. 1992. The HLA class II component of susceptibility to rheumatoid arthritis. *Baillieres Clin. Rheumatol.* **6**:325–336.
331. Goronzy, J. J., and Weyand, C. M. 1994. Vasculitis in rheumatoid arthritis. *Curr. Opin. Rheumatol.* **6**:290–294.
332. Weyand, C. M., Hicok, K. C., Conn, D. L., and Goronzy, J. J. 1992. The influence of HLA-DRB1 genes on disease severity in rheumatoid arthritis. *Ann. Intern. Med.* **117**:801–806.
333. Feldmann, M., Brennan, F. M., and Maini, R. N. 1996. Rheumatoid arthritis. *Cell* **85**:307–310.
334. Gregersen, P. K., Shen, M., Song, O. L., Merryman, P., Degar, S., Seki, T., Maccari, J., Goldberg, D., Murphy, H., Schwenzer, J., Wang, C. Y., Winchester, R. J., Nepom, G. T., and Silver, J. 1986. Molecular diversity of HLA-DR4 haplotypes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83**:2642–2646.
335. Nepom, G. T., Byers, P., Seyfried, C., Healey, L. A., Wilskie, K. R., Stage, D., and Nepom, B. S. 1989. HLA genes associated with rheumatoid arthritis. Identification of susceptibility alleles using specific olionucleotide probes. *Arthritis Rheum.* **32**:15–21.
336. Wordsworth, B. P., Lanchbury, J. S., Sakkas, L. I., Welsh, K. I., Panayi, G. S., and Bell, J. I. 1989. HLA-DR4 subtype frequencies in rheumatoid arthritis indicate that DRB1 is the major susceptibility locus within the HLA class II region. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:10049–10053.
337. Albani, S., Keystone, E. C., Nelson, J. L., Ollier, W. E., La Cava, A., Montemayor, A. C., Weber, D. A., Montecucco, C., Martini, A., and Carson, D. A. 1995. Positive selection in autoimmunity: Abnormal immune responses to a bacterial dnaJ antigenic determinant in patients with early rheumatoid arthritis. *Nat. Med.* **1**:448–452.

338. Holmdahl, R., Andersson, M., Goldschmidt, T. J., Gustafsson, K., Jansson, L., and Mo, J. A. 1990. Type II collagen autoimmunity in animals and provocations leading to arthritis. *Immunol. Rev.* **118:**193–232.
339. Michaelsson, E., Andersson, M., Engstrom, A., and Holmdahl, R. 1992. Identification of an immunodominant type-II collagen peptide recognized by T cells in H-2^q mice: Self tolerance at the level of determinant selection. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**1819–1825.
340. Fugger, L., Rothbard, J. B., and Sonderstrup-McDevitt, G. 1996. Specificity of an HLB-DRB1*0401-restricted T-cell response to type-II collagen. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**928–933.
341. Alam, A., Lambert, N., Lule, L., Coppin, H., Mazieres, B., and Depreval, C. 1996. Persistence of dominant T-cell clones in synovial tissues during rheumatoid arthritis. *J. Immunol.* **156:**3480–3485.
342. ter Borg, E. J., Horst, G., Hummel, E., Limburg, P. C. and Kallenberg, C. G. M. 1990. Measurement of increased anti-double-stranded DNA antibody levels as a predictor of disease exacerbation in systemic lupus erythematosus, a long term, prospective study. *Arthritis Rheum.* **33:**634–643.
343. Eisenberg, R. A., Dyer, K., Craven, S. Y., Fuller, C. R., and Yount, W. J. 1995. Subclass restriction and polyclonality of the systemic lupus erythematosus marker antibody anti-Sm. *J. Clin. Invest.* **75:**1270–1277.
344. Davidson, A., Manheimer Lory, A., Aranow, C., Peterson, R., Hannigan, N., and Diamond, B. 1990. Molecular characterization of a somatically mutated anti-DNA antibody bearing two systemic lupus erythematosus-related idiotypes. *J. Clin. Invest.* **85:**1401–1409.
345. van Es, J. H., Gmelig Meyling, F., van de Akker, W. R., Aanstoot, H., Derksen, R. H. W. M., and Logtenberg, T. 1991. Somatic mutations in the variable regions of a human IgG anti-double-stranded DNA autoantibody suggest a role for antigen in the induction of systemic lupus erythematosus. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**461–470.
346. Block, S. R., Winfield, J. B., Lockshin, M. D., D'Angelo, W. A., and Christian, C. L. 1975. Twin studies in systemic lupus erythematosus. A review of the literature and presentation of 12 additional sets. *Am. J. Med.* **59:**533–552.
347. Deapen, D., Escalante, A., Weinrib, L., Horwitz, D., Bachman, B., Roy-Burman, P., Walker, A., and Mack, T. M. 1992. A revised estimate of twin concordance in systemic lupus erythematosus. *Arthritis Rheum.* **35:**311–318.
348. Kotzin, B. L. 1996. Systemic lupus erythematosus. *Cell* **85:**303–306.
349. Reveille, J. D., Anderson, K. L., Schrohenloher, R. E., Acton, R. T., and Barger, B. O. Restriction fragment length polymorphism analysis of HLA-DR, DQ, DP and C4 alleles in Caucasians with systemic lupus erythematosus. *J. Rheumatol.* **18:**14–18.
350. Howard, P. F., Hochberg, M. C., Bias, W. B., Arnett, F. C., Jr., and McLean, R. H. 1986. Relationship between C4 null genes, HLA-D region antigens, and genetic susceptibility to systemic lupus erythematosus in Caucasian and black Americans. *Am. J. Med.* **81:**187–193.
351. Pelton, B. K., Speckmaier, M., Hylton, W., Farrant, J., and Denman, A. M. 1991. Cytokine-independent progression of immunoglobulin production in vitro by B lymphocytes from patients with systemic lupus erythematosus. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **83:**274–279.
352. Mohan, C., Shi, Y., Laman, J. D., and Datta, S. K. 1995. Interaction between CD40 and its ligand gp39 in the development of murine lupus nephritis. *J. Immunol.* **154:**1470–1480.
353. Finck, B. K., Linsley, P. S. and Wofsy, D. 1994. Treatment of murine lupus with CTLA4Ig. *Science* **265:**1225–1227.
354. Mohan, C., Adams, S., Stanik, V., and Datta, S. K. 1993. Nucleosome: A major immunogen for pathogenic autoantibody-inducing T cells of lupus. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1367–1381.
355. Raziuddin, S., Nur, M. A., and al-Wabel, A. A. 1990. Increased circulating HLA-DR+ CD4$^+$ T cells in systemic lupus erythematosus: Alterations associated with prednisolone therapy. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **31:**139–145.
356. Spronk, P. E., Limburg, P. C., and Kallenberg, C. G. 1993. B cell activation in clinically quiescent systemic lupus erythematosus (SLE) is related to immunoglobulin levels, but not to levels of anti-dsDNA, nor to concurrent T cell activation. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **93:**39–44.
357. Murakami, M., Kumagai, S., Sugita, M., Iwai, K., and Imura, H. 1992. In vitro induction of IgG anti-DNA antibody from high density B cells of systemic lupus erythematosus patients by an HLA DR-restricted T cell clone. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **90:**245–250.
358. Linker-Israeli, M., Quismorio, F. P., and Horwitz, D. A. 1990. CD8$^+$ lymphocytes from patients with systemic lupus erythematosus sustain, rather than suppress, spontaneous polyclonal IgG production and synergize with CD4$^+$ cells to support autoantibody synthesis. *Arthritis Rheum.* **33:**1216–1225.
359. Emlen, W., Niebur, J., and Kadera, R. 1994. Accelerated in vitro apoptosis of lymphocytes from patients with systemic lupus erythematosus. *J. Immunol.* **152:**3685–3692.

360. Olive, C., Gatenby, P. A., and Serjeantson, S. W., Restricted junctional diversity of T-cell receptor delta-gene rearrangements expressed in systemic lupus-erythematosus (SLE) patients. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **97:**430–438.
361. Goldstein, R., and Sengar, D. P. 1993. Comparative studies of the major histocompatibility complex in French Canadian and non-French Canadian Caucasians with systemic lupus erythematosus. *Arthritis Rheum.* **36:**1121–1127.
362. Davies, E. J., Hillarby, M. C., Cooper, R. G., Hay, E. M., Green, J. R., Shah, S., Bernstein, R. M., Holt, P. J., and Grennan, D. M. 1993. HLA-DQ, DR and complement C4 variants in systemic lupus erythematosus. *Br. J. Rheumatol.* **32:**870–875.
363. Davies, E. J., Hutchings, C. J., Hillarby, M. C., Donn, R. P., Cooper, R. G., Hay, E. M., Bernstein, R. M., Holt, P. J., Grennan, D. M., and Ollier, W. E. 1994. HLA-DP does not contribute towards susceptibility to systemic lupus erythematosus. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **53:**188–190.
364. Wilson, A. G., Gordon, C., di Giovine, F. S., de Vries, N., van de Putte, L. B., Emery, P., and Duff, G. W. 1994. A genetic association between systemic lupus erythematosus and tumor necrosis factor alpha. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**191–195.
365. Bielsa, I., Herrero, C., Ercilla, G., Collado, A., Font, J., Ingelmo, M., and Mascaro, J. M. 1991. Immunogenetic findings in cutaneous lupus erythematosus. *J. Am. Acad. Dermatol.* **25:**251–257.
366. Burrows, N. P., Walport, M. J., Hammond, A. H., Davey, N., and Jones, R. R. 1991. Lupus erythematosus profundus with partial C4 deficiency responding to thalidomide. *Br. J. Dermatol.* **125:**62–67.
367. So, A. K., Fielder, A. H., Warner, C. A., Isenberg, D. A., Batchelor, J. R., and Walport, M. J. 1990. DNA polymorphism of major histocompatibility complex class II and class III genes in systemic lupus erythematosus. *Tissue Antigens* **35:**144–147.
368. Czaja, A. J., Carpenter, H. A., Santrach, P. J., and Moore, S. B. 1996. Genetic predispositions for immunological features in chronic liver diseases other than autoimmune hepatitis. *J. Hepatol.* **24:**52–59.

6

Neoplasias Involving Translocation of Antigen Receptor Genes

Cytogenetic analysis of neoplastic lymphoid tissues isolated from humans typically reveals chromosomal abnormalities. Although direct causal relationships between specific genetic anomalies and tumorigenesis are complex, these relationships are probably better defined for hematological diseases than for solid tumors. Observations on large numbers of hematological tumors have resulted in the description of numerous nonrandom genetic lesions that are associated with specific and well-defined tumors.

Malignancy in cells of hematological origin represents about 10% of all cancer cases. Typical lesions found in many of these cancers of lymphoid lineages involve translocations of proto-oncogenes with T- or B-cell receptor genes (TCR/BCR). Infidelity in recombination of TCR and BCR genes is presumably behind these oncogenic translocations (1,2). A translocation event bringing a proto-oncogene under the influence of enhancer/promoter sequences of BCR or TCR can result in dysregulated expression of the proto-oncogene, possibly resulting in elevated transcriptional activity, loss of temporal regulation, ectopic expression in an inappropriate cell or tissue. Any or all of these events may provide the basis for an early lesion in tumorigenesis. Below are descriptions of the proto-oncogenes that undergo recurrent translocations with TCR or BCR loci (Table 6.1).

6.1. NEOPLASIAS INVOLVING THE T-CELL RECEPTOR

6.1.1. HOX11 (TLX1)

About 1% of ALL and 5–10% of T-ALL carry translocations between TCR αδ/β loci and a gene encoding the homeobox protein, HOX11, at 10q24 (3–7). Tlx1 (T-cell leukemia homeobox), the murine homologue, was deleted in mice and found to be crucial for the development of the spleen during embryogenesis; it was consequently dubbed a "master gene," as its expression appears to be capable of regulating an entire differentiation pathway (8). A number of 10q24 breakpoints have been identified, most of which reside in a 15-kb region (9). The HOX11 mRNA produced from the translocation appears

Table 6.1
Oncogenic Translocations Involving Lymphocyte Receptor Genes

Translocation	Ch	Deregulating region	Ch	Deregulated gene product	Malignant disorder[a]
TCR					
t(10;14)(q24;q11)	14	TCRδ	10	HOX11 (TLX1)	T-ALL
t(9;14)(p21-22;q11)	14	TCRδ	9	INK4 (MTS1)	B-ALL
t(1;7)(p34;q34)	7	TCRβ	1	LCK	T-ALL
t(7;19)(q35;p13)	7	TCRβ	19	LYL1	T-ALL
t(8;14)(q24;q11)	14	TCRα	8	c-MYC	T-ALL
t(X;14)(q28;q11)	14	TCRα	X	MTCP/C6.B	T-PLL
t(1;14)(p32;q11)	14	TCRα	1	TAL1 (SCL)	T-ALL
t(7;9)(q35;q34)	7	TCRβ	9	TAL2	T-ALL
t(7;14)(q35;q32.1)	14	TCRα	14	TCL1	T-CLL
t(7;9)(q34;q34.3)	7	TCRβ	9	TCL3 (NOTCH1, TAN1)	T-ALL
t(11;14)(p15;q11)	14	TCRα	11	TTG1 (RBTN1)	T-ALL
t(11;14)(p13;q11)	14	TCRα/δ	11	TTG2 (RBTN2)	T-ALL
t(7;11)(q35;p13)	7	TCRβ	11	TTG2 (RBTN2)	T-ALL
BCR					
t(11;14)(q13;q32)	14	IgH	11	BCL1 (PRAD1)	B-CLL and others
t(14;18)(q32;q21)	18	IgH	14	BCL2	PL
t(14;19)(q32;q13.1)	14	IgH	19	BCL3	B-CLL
t(3;14)(q27;q32)	14	IgH	3	BCL6 (LAZ3, BCL5)	NHL, DLCL
t(8;14;12) (q24;q32;q24)	14	IgH	12	BCL7a	B-NHL
t(8;14)(q24;q32)	14	IgH	8	c-MYC	BL, ALL
t(2;8)(p12;q24)	2	Igκ	8	c-MYC	BL, ALL
t(8;22)(q24;q11)	22	Igλ	8	c-MYC	BL, ALL
t(10;14)(q24;q32)	14	IgH	10	NF-κB2 (Lyt-10)	BL

[a]Disease nomenclature: AL, acute leukemia; ALL, acute lymphocytic leukemia (T- or B-cell); BL, Burkitt's lymphoma; CL, chronic leukemia; CLL, chronic lymphocytic leukemia (T- or B-cell); DLCL, diffuse large-cell lymphoma; NHL, non-Hodgkin's lymphoma; PLL, prolymphocytic leukemia.

unaltered from the native form expressed as a rare transcript in lymphoid cells (10), and rearrangement of HOX11 to the TCRδ loci results in abundant expression. Transgenic mice expressing HOX11 from an lck proximal promoter (i.e., T-lineage-specific expression) have been found to develop T-cell lymphomas (11). These mice also show marked reduction of $CD4^+$, $CD8^+$, and $CD4^+/CD8^+$ double-positive cells in the thymus. A transfection study of bone marrow cells suggested that constitutive expression of HOX11 interferes with cellular differentiation but that secondary mutations were likely required for malignant transformation of cells (12).

Table 6.2
Frequency of p16 Deletions in Hematological Malignancies[a,b]

T-ALL	62%
B-ALL	6%
Pre-B-ALL	17%
AML	6%
ATL	17%
Non-Hodgkin's lymphoma	
T cell origin	34%
B cell origin	10%

[a]Adapted from Hirama and Koeffler (141).

[b]Mutations in p16 (also known as p16CDKN2, p16INK4, p16INK4A, p16CDK4I, and p16MTS1) are frequently observed in leukemias and lymphomas and are reported as the most frequent genetic lesion in ALL (141–144). p16 is composed of 156 amino acids and four ankyrin motifs. The ankyrin repeats appear to account for the functionality of the molecule: They facilitate interaction of the protein with its target cyclin D-CDK4 holoenzyme and are necessary for inhibitory function of the molecule (145); site-directed mutations at nonankyrin positions do not impair its CDK inhibitory abilities (146). The role of p16 in mice and humans appears to be similar (149).

6.1.2. *p16INK4 (MTS1)*

p16 is a highly specific inhibitor of cyclin-dependent serine/threonine kinase activity that facilitates transit through G_1 during eukaryotic cell division and plays a key role in regulating cell growth and differentiation. Loss of p16INK4 (p16) expression caused by a t(9;14)(p21-22;q11) translocation is associated with acute B-cell lymphoblastic leukemia (13). Loss of p16 expression is also found in childhood T-cell ALL where it is not necessarily revealed as cytogenetically detectable 9p aberrations (14), and loss of p16 function is found in numerous other hematological and nonhematological malignancies (Table 6.2) (13,15–21). The t(9;14) translocation was shown to result in interruption of the p16 gene 1.0 kb upstream of the first exon close to a recombination heptamer, suggesting errant recombinase activity (13).

6.1.3. *p56^{LCK}*

Translocations involving the protein tyrosine kinase LCK gene (1p34) and the TCRβ locus (7q35) are associated with T-ALL (22). Translocation results in constant-region enhancer sequences of a TCRβ chain being juxtaposed upstream of the LCK gene without disruption of LCK coding sequences. LCK is an SRC-family protein tyrosine kinase that is normally expressed in T cells and is associated with molecules including CD4, CD8,

CD2, and IL-2Rβ chain, where it is triggered to transduce kinase signals so as to induce T-cell activation and differentiation programs (23–28). In addition to increased expression, somatic mutations following translocation of LCK may contribute to its oncogenic activity (29). Analysis of a cell line containing the t(1;7)(p34;q34) translocation showed that the sequences proximal to the 1p34 breakpoint contained a heptamer–nonamer recognition motif with a 12-bp spacer, supporting the hypothesis that errant recombinase activity might underlie LCK–TCRβ translocations *in vivo* (30).

6.1.4. c-MYC

c-MYC (8q24) contains a basic helix–loop–helix (bHLH) dimerization motif and a basic DNA-binding region and is found to undergo rearrangement close to the joining sequences of the TCRα locus at 14q11 (31). Both constant and variable regions of the TCRα locus are translocated to the 3′ end of the c-MYC gene on chromosome 8 (31). This translocation has been reported in 15% of T-ALL, whereas 90% of Burkitt's lymphoma cases are characterized by translocation of c-MYC with Ig genes (see below). Somatic mutations in c-MYC often accompany translocation, although their significance is not understood (32). c-MYC is involved in the regulation of growth and differentiation of cells, plays an important role in apoptosis, and can induce tumor formation *in vitro* and in transgenic mice (33). c-MYC exists as a heterodimer in association with Max or other proteins, forming a complex regulatory network of transactivating proteins (34–40). Thus, its overexpression after translocation with the TCRα locus may result in dysregulation of numerous genes and provide a primary lesion in tumorigenesis.

6.1.5. MTCP1 (C6.1B)

Translocation of the recently described mature T-cell proliferation (MTCP1) gene on chromosome Xq28 with the TCRα locus leads to ectopic and/or overexpression of MTCP1 transcripts (41–43). As the name suggests, the MTCP1 translocation is associated with neoplasia of mature T cells. The translocation can be seen in clonal proliferating T cells in ataxia telangiectasia (an autosomal recessive disease characterized by progressive neurological symptoms, humoral and cellular immunodeficiency, and highly elevated risk of malignancies) years before leukemic transformation, suggesting that this lesion occurs early in leukemogenesis (44). Multiple MTCP1 mRNAs are produced through alternate splicing, which code for two unique proteins of 8 kDa (68 aa) or 13 kDa (107 aa), designated $p8^{MTCP1}$ and $p13^{MTCP1}$, respectively. The $P8^{MTCP1}$ shows high expression levels in proliferating T cells bearing the t(X;14) lesion and is localized in the mitochondria (45). MTCP1 has considerable sequence similarity to the TCL1 proto-oncogene (see below) (46).

6.1.6. TAL1 (SCL/TCL5)/TAL2/LYL1

Based on their high degree of similarity in bHLH sequences, TAL1 (7p32), TAL2, and LYL1 appear to encode a subgroup of transcription factors. All three molecules appear to play similar roles in leukemogenesis (47). Alterations of the TAL1 gene are found in about 25% of patients with T-ALL, making it the most common genetic lesion seen in this disease (47–49). However, only about 3% of T-ALL involve translocations with TCR genes (50). TAL1 protein is transcriptionally active after rearrangement with

the TCRα locus, or after an intralocus rearrangement of the TAL gene that results in deletion of about 100 kbp of DNA upstream of the TAL1 gene. Loss of TAL1 in mice results in defective hematopoiesis (51). Although LYL1 and TAL1 share 80% identity in their bHLH regions and have similar expression patterns in cell lines, findings in TAL1-deficient mice indicate that LYL1 function does not replace that of TAL1. TAL2 and LYL1 lesions are uncommon compared with TAL1, as they are present in less than 2% of T-ALL (48). The TAL2 gene is located 33 kb from the t(7;9)(q34;q32) breakpoint on chromosome 9, which results in TAL2 being juxtaposed with TCRβ loci on chromosome 7 (49).

6.1.7. TCL1

The TCL1 gene (14q32.1) is deregulated by inversions and translocations involving the TCRα loci and is associated with clonal proliferating T cells in ataxia telangiectasia and the development of leukemia (52,53). Chromosomal abnormalities involving 14q11-q32 breakpoints have been detected in over 75% of T-prolymphocytic leukemia (T-PLL) (54). TCL1 expression occurs early in normal T- and B-cell differentiation and is restricted to lymphoid cells, but is found at especially high levels in leukemic cells carrying 14q32 rearrangements (52,55). The TCL1 protein shares significant (61%) sequence identity with $p13^{MTCP1}$ and hydropathy plots indicate that their secondary structure in solution is similar (46). It has been proposed that MTCP1 and TCL1 may represent a novel family of molecules regulating cell survival and/or proliferation (46). TCL1 deregulation under the influence of TCRα regulatory sequences may act to facilitate enhanced T-cell proliferation, leading to an accumulation of secondary mutations and ultimate tumor progression (55).

6.1.8. TCL3 (TAN1/NOTCH1)

A leukemogenic rearrangement with NOTCH1 (9q34.3) (a name originally given to its homologue in *Drosophila*) results after a truncated NOTCH1 gene becomes fused to the TCRβ-chain gene. NOTCH1 is a transmembrane receptor protein and a natural NOTCH1 ligand has recently been described in vertebrates (56). Translocation results in the loss of most of its regulatory extracellular domain (57). The intracellular domain, which contains six ankyrin repeats, is constitutively active in the absence of the extracellular portion. This deregulated "on" position could provide the basis of its leukemogenic activity (58). Human NOTCH1 mRNA is present in adults, where it is expressed mainly in lymphoid tissues. During embryogenesis it has a crucial role in regulating development and cellular differentiation, perhaps functioning to arrest cells at certain developmental stages until such time that they can undergo appropriate differentiation programs (56,59–61). NOTCH1 deficiency is an embryonic lethal mutation in mice (62). Three NOTCH1 homologous genes exist in humans, and are located at positions 9q34.3, 1p13-p11, and 19p13.2-p13.1, respectively, with all three regions known as areas subject to neoplasia-related rearrangements (63).

6.1.9. TTG1 (RBTN1)/TTG2 (RBTN2)

The most prevalent translocation in T-ALL involves TCR α/δ/β loci and genes coding for two similar proteins, the T-cell translocation genes 1 and 2, or TTG1 (RBTN1)

and TTG2 (RBTN2). TTG1 and TTG2 share 50% sequence identity and either of their encoded genes is rearranged in 10% of T-ALL patients (64–66). The TTG proteins contain two tandem LIM domains but are unique from other LIM-containing proteins in that they contain no DNA-binding homeodomain. TTG1 and TTG2 can interact with TAL1, TAL2, and LYL1 proteins but not with other bHLH molecules and simultaneous alterations in both TTG2 and TAL1 genes occur in some cases of T-ALL (67). Transgenic mice overexpressing either TTG1 or TTG2 driven by an lck promoter manifest T-ALL-like disease (68), and TTG2 has also been found to be necessary for normal erythroid development in gene-targeted mutant mice (69). TTG1 is a nuclear protein found mainly in the central nervous system and, although detected in the thymus, is not found in individual thymocytes (70–72). TTG2 also has limited expression in T cells but is abundant in human fetal spleen, liver, kidney, bone marrow, pancreas, testes, and brain (73). The breakpoints in the TTG2 t(11;14)(p13;q11) translocation map to a region between 2 and 30 kb upstream of TTG2 on chromosome 11p13. Alternative transcripts initiating from two different promoter sites (P1 and P2), but encoding the same protein, have been detected in fetal tissue. All known chromosomal translocations occur upstream of the proximal promoter P2, which results in the loss of P1 and putative upstream regulatory sequences (74).

6.2. NEOPLASIAS INVOLVING THE B-CELL RECEPTOR

6.2.1. BCL1 (Cyclin D1/PRAD1)

Translocation of the bcl1 locus (11q13) with the Ig heavy chain locus at 14q32 is found in over 30% of centrocytic lymphomas (75,76) and 2–5% of CLL (77). In addition, the BCL1 gene is overexpressed in numerous solid tissue malignancies (78,79), with amplification correlating with proliferative activity (80). Mice expressing a bcl1 transgene from mammary tumor virus promoter develop mammary hyperplasia and adenocarcinoma (81), whereas coexpression of BCL1 and c-MYC in lymphoid cells in double-transgenic mice results in lymphomas (82,83). The three D-type cyclins (D1, D2, D3) control progression through the G_1 phase of the cell cycle, mediating their activity through assembly with cyclin-dependent kinases CDK4 and CDK6, which form holoenzymes and phosphorylate substrates such as retinoblastoma protein (RB) (Figure 6.1) (84). Strikingly, a cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor, p16, involved in regulating the cyclin D1 pathway, is mutated in a large number of hematological malignancies.

6.2.2. BCL2

The breakpoint region that encompasses the BCL2 (18q21) gene is the most frequent translocation site associated with lymphoid tumors. Translocations of the BCL2 gene are seen in most cases of follicular lymphoma and are frequent in DLCL and CLL (77,85,86). Translocation of BCL2 in these malignancies reportedly occurs early in B-cell transformation, where deregulation and overexpression of BCL2 results from IgH enhancer elements being juxtaposed near the BCL2 locus (87,88). The bcl2 gene is a homologue of the ced9 gene of *C. elegans*, where the protein is involved in preventing cell death by apoptosis (89,90). BCL2 enhances cell survival without affecting proliferation and is needed for normal survival of B and T cells (91). BCL2 transgenic mice show extended follicular

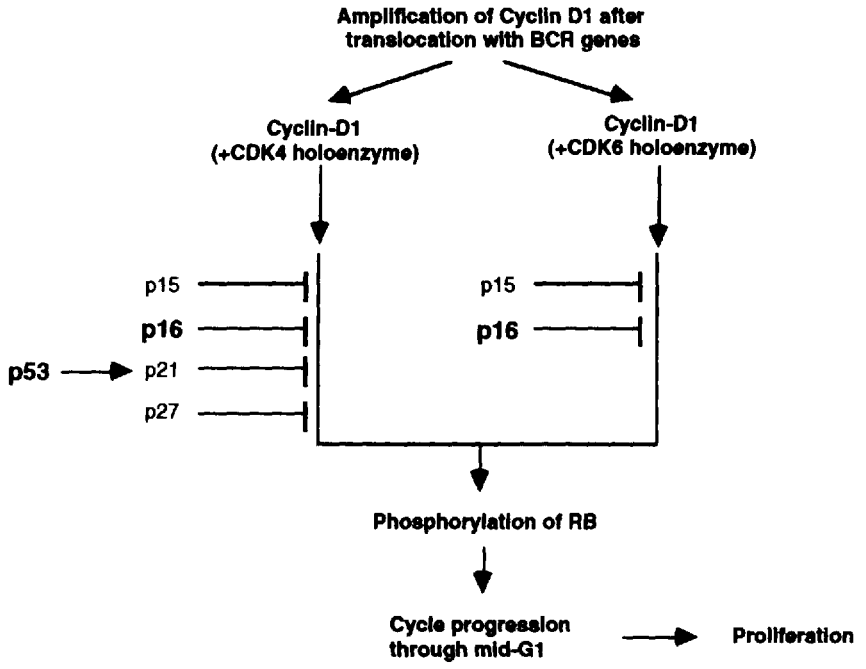


Figure 6.1. Cyclin D1 translocations to Ig loci are found in about one third of centrocytic lymphomas, where the translocated gene is deregulated and overexpressed. Interestingly, in lymphomas where translocations are not apparent, elevated expression of cyclin D1 has been observed (148,149). As schematically illustrated, p16 plays a role along with other cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitors (CDKIs) in regulating activity of cyclin D1 holoenzymes. Adapted for use with permission from W. B. Saunders, Mirama *et al.*, *Blood* **86**:841–854, 1995.

lymphoproliferation (92) whereas transgenic mice expressing BCL2 as a t(14;18) translocation develop high-grade lymphomas (93,94).

6.2.3. BCL3

The BCL3 gene (19q13.1) is involved in recurrent translocations with the Ig heavy chain locus and is associated with B-CLL and other B-cell neoplasias (95). About 10% of cases of CLL demonstrate BCL3 translocations at the IgH locus, which is reported to result in overexpression of BCL3 without alteration of the encoded protein. BCL3 is a member of the IκB family of proteins (96,97), which bind NF-κB transcription factors and keep them as inactive cytoplasmic complexes, blocking their nuclear localization and preventing their transactivation of NF-κB motifs. BCL3 proteins can both inhibit NF-κB translocation into the nucleus and block its DNA binding (98–101). BCL3 contains seven ankyrin repeats, similar to NOTCH1, binds several members of the REL/NF-κB family (96,102), and has intrinsic transactivational ability (103). BCL3 is likely involved in differentiation and cell cycle control (104). It can bind homodimers of the proto-oncogene NF-κB2 (Lyt-10) to generate an active transcription factor complex (103,105).

6.2.4. BCL6 (LAZ3, BCL5)

Rearrangement of the BCL6 gene (3q27) has been found in as many as 20% of patients with non-Hodgkin's lymphoma, and it is also associated with DLCL and follicu-

lar lymphoma (106,107). BCL6 codes for a 79-kDa protein that contains six Cys2-His2 motifs (zinc finger) and shares significant N-terminal homology with transcription factors such as *Drosophila* tramtrack and Broad-complex genes, both of which are developmental regulators (108–110). At least two mRNAs are produced through alternative splicing of the BCL6 gene, which is expressed in most normal tissues, but high levels are found in muscle (111,112). In about 30% of patients with DLCL the BCL6 gene is truncated at its 5′ noncoding region. Translocation may result in the loss of a putative regulatory region and the loss of a transcriptional start site, resulting in overexpression of an aberrant BCL6 transcript (111,113). Consensus sequences for DNA binding of the zinc-finger domain of BCL6 have been determined (108,114). The sequence of the central portion of the consensus site matches binding sequences for NF-κB and interferon regulatory factors, IRF-1 and IFR-2 (108).

6.2.5. BCL7a

The 12q24.1 breakpoint is a common feature of high-grade B-cell non-Hodgkin's lymphomas (B-NHL). Investigation of a translocation t(8;14;12)(q24.1;q32.3;q24.1) involving rearranged Ig heavy chain V_H4DJ_H5 recently resulted in the identification of a new gene BCL7a, encoding a predicted serine-rich protein with homology to the actin-binding protein caldesmon (115). Caldesmon may function to organize microfilaments during mitotic events and is perhaps involved in cell transformation (116,117). Disruption of BCL7a may reveal a new mechanism by which transformation of lymphoid tumors occurs.

6.2.6. Interleukin 3 (IL-3)

Translocations involving the IgH locus and the cytokine gene IL-3 can result in excessive expression of the cytokine that correlates with disease (118). The t(5;14)(q31;q32) translocation, which links the Ig heavy chain joining (J_H) region to the promoter region of the IL-3 gene, placing the IL-3 gene under the control of the Ig heavy chain enhancer, is associated with B-ALL and peripheral blood eosinophilia (118,119). The role of IL-3 in transformation of hematopoietic cells can also involve enhanced expression resulting from deregulation by inserted viral sequences and altered mRNA stability region (see Section 7.1.2). IL-3 also upregulates expression of cell cycle regulators such as the G1 cyclins and cyclin-dependent kinases (CDKs) and induces activation of the proto-oncogene product c-VAV. The multiple effects of IL-3 on hematopoiesis suggest that overexpression of IL-3 may play a role in leukemogenesis.

6.2.7. c-MYC

The translocation between c-myc (8q24) and the Ig heavy chain loci (14q32) was the first genetic alteration of its kind to be identified. Additional translocations involve κ (2p12) and λ (22q11) chain constant regions, which become juxtaposed to c-myc sequences at 8q24 (120). The consequence of these translocations is deregulated expression of high levels of MYC and an association with Burkitt's lymphoma (121,122). Numerous genetically engineered mice have been generated to study the role of c-myc in tumorigenesis. Transgenic mice expressing MYC under the control of an Ig heavy chain enhancer (Eμ-myc mice) develop B-lineage malignancies (123,124), although tumor inci-

dence is significantly reduced when mice coexpress a human μ chain (125); c-MYC and BCL-2 have been shown to operate synergistically to induce tumors in double-transgenic mice (126); and mice expressing a Thy1–myc construct develop thymic tumors involving both thymocytes and epithelial cells (127). c-MYC is among a small family of transcription factors first identified by their identity with virus-encoded transforming genes (128). c-MYC promotes cell cycle progression and inhibits differentiation (34). (See Section 6.1.4.)

6.2.8. NF-κB2 (Lyt-10, p50B)

The NF-κB2p100 gene (10q24) is translocated with the Ig heavy chain locus in a small percentage of patients with B-cell lymphomas, where it is joined to an out-of-frame Ig Cα domain resulting in an NF-κB2 molecule that is constitutively localized in the nucleus (129–132). The NF-κB2p100 gene spans about 8 kb on chromosome 10q24, contains 24 exons (130), and is transcribed as a 3.2-kb mRNA that produces a 100-kDa protein product, which contains an N-terminal DNA-binding REL domain, a poly(G) hinge, and an ankyrin domain at its C-terminus (132,133). The immature 100-kDa cytoplasmic molecule is cleaved at its hinge region, splitting ankyrin and REL domains (134). NF-κB2p100 rearranged with the Ig locus still undergoes this processing. NF-κB2p50 has no intrinsic transcriptional activation, and transactivates genes only through dimerizing with Rel-Ap65; it can thus block transcription as a homodimer, by binding to κB DNA motifs located in enhancers and promoters and thereby preventing their use by other transcription factors (133,135). NF-κB2 homodimers can also interact with the proto-oncogene BCL-3 to produce a transcriptionally active complex—which may be important in tumorigenesis (see Section 6.2.3). NF-κB is inducible in T cells and regulates the expression of numerous immune response genes, such as MHC class I, IL-2, IL-6, IL-8, GM-CSF, IFNβ, Igκ, and TCRβ genes (136–138). The NF-κB2/RelA heterodimer can also regulate the inducible expression of HIV proteins (139). NF-κB2 promoter regions are regulated by NF-κB factors (140).

REFERENCES

1. Griesser, H., Tkachuk, D., Reis, M. D., and Mak, T. W. 1989. Gene rearrangements and translocations in lymphoproliferative diseases. *Blood* **73:**1402–1415.
2. Tycko, B., and Sklar, J. 1990. Chromosomal translocations in lymphoid neoplasia: A reappraisal of the recombinase model. *Cancer Cells* **2:**1–8.
3. Lichty, B. D., Ackland Snow, J., Noble, L., Kamel Reid, S., and Dube, I. D. 1995. Dysregulation of HOX11 by chromosome translocations in T-cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia: A paradigm for homeobox gene involvement in human cancer. *Leuk. Lymphoma* **16:**209–215.
4. Dube, I. D., Raimondi, S. C., Pi, D., and Kalousek, D. K. 1986. A new translocation, t(10;14)(q24;q11), in T cell neoplasia. *Blood* **67:**1181–1184.
5. Raimondi, S. C. 1993. Current status of cytogenetic research in childhood acute lymphoblastic leukemia. *Blood* **81:**2237–2251.
6. Hatano, M., Roberts, C. W., Minden, M., Crist, W. M., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1991. Deregulation of a homeobox gene, HOX11, by the t(10;14) in T cell leukemia. *Science* **253:**79–82.
7. Kennedy, M. A., Gonzalez Sarmiento, R., Kees, U. R., Lampert, F., Dear, N., Boehm, T., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1991. HOX11, a homeobox-containing T-cell oncogene on human chromosome 10q24. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**8900–8904.
8. Roberts, C. W., Shutter, J. R., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1994. Hox11 controls the genesis of the spleen. *Nature* **368:**747–749.

9. Dube, I. D., Kamel Reid, S., Yuan, C. C., Lu, M., Wu, X., Corpus, G., Raimondi, S. C., Crist, W. M., Carroll, A. J., Minowada, J., and Baker, J. B. 1991. A novel human homeobox gene lies at the chromosome 10 breakpoint in lymphoid neoplasias with chromosomal translocation t(10;14). *Blood* **78**:2996–3003.
10. Lu, M., Zhang, N., and Ho, A. D. 1992. Genomic organization of the putative human homeobox proto-oncogene HOX-11 (TCL-3) and its endogenous expression in T cells. *Oncogene* **7**:1325–1330.
11. Hatano, M., Roberts, C. W. M., Kawabe, T., Shutter, J., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1995. Cell cycle progression, cell death and T-cell lymphoma in HOX11 transgenic mice. *Blood* **80**(Suppl.):355a.
12. Hawley, R. G., Fong, A. Z., Lu, M., and Hawley, T. S. 1994. The HOX11 homeobox-containing gene of human leukemia immortalizes murine hematopoietic precursors. *Oncogene* **9**:1–12.
13. Duro, D., Bernard, O., Della Valle, V., Leblanc, T., Berger, R., and Larsen, C. J. 1996. Inactivation of the P16INK4/MTS1 gene by a chromosome translocation t(9;14)(p21-22;q11) in an acute lymphoblastic leukemia of B-cell type. *Cancer Res.* **56**:848–854.
14. Iolascon, A., Faienza, M. F., Coppola, B., della Ragione, F., Schettini, F., and Biondi, A. 1996. Homozygous deletions of cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitor genes, p16(INK4A) and p18, in childhood T cell lineage acute lymphoblastic leukemias. *Leukemia* **10**:255–260.
15. Saxena, A., Robertson, J. T., and Ali, I. U. 1996. Abnormalities of p16, p15 and CDK4 genes in recurrent malignant astrocytomas. *Oncogene* **13**:661–664.
16. FitzGerald, M. G., Harkin, D. P., Silva Arrieta, S., MacDonald, D. J., Lucchina, L. C., Unsal, H., O'Neill, E., Koh, J., Finkelstein, D. M., Isselbacher, K. J., Sober, A. J., and Haber, D. A. 1996. Prevalence of germ-line mutations in p16, p19ARF, and CDK4 in familial melanoma: Analysis of a clinic-based population. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:8541–8545.
17. Reed, A. L., Califano, J., Cairns, P., Westra, W. H., Jones, R. M., Koch, W., Ahrendt, S., Eby, Y., Sewell, D., Nawroz, H., Bartek, J., and Sidransky, D. 1996. High frequency of p16 (CDKN2/MTS1/INK4A) inactivation in head and neck squamous cell carcinoma. *Cancer Res.* **56**:3630–3633.
18. Kees, U. R., Ranford, P. R., and Hatzis, M. 1996. Deletions of the p16 gene in pediatric leukemia and corresponding cell lines. *Oncogene* **12**:2235–2239.
19. Lo, K. W., Cheung, S. T., Leung, S. F., van Hasselt, A., Tsang, Y. S., Mak, K. F., Chung, Y. F., Woo, J. K., Lee, J. C., and Huang, D. P. 1996. Hypermethylation of the p16 gene in nasopharyngeal carcinoma. *Cancer Res.* **56**:2721–2725.
20. Borg, A., Johannsson, U., Johannsson, O., Haekansson, S., Westerdahl, J., Maesbaeck, A., Olsson, H., and Ingvar, C. 1996. Novel germline p16 mutation in familial malignant melanoma in southern Sweden. *Cancer Res.* **56**:2497–2500.
21. Geradts, J., and Wilson, P. A. 1996. High frequency of aberrant p16(INK4A) expression in human breast cancer. *Am. J. Pathol.* **149**:15–20.
22. Tycko, B., Smith, S. D., and Sklar, J. 1991. Chromosomal translocations joining LCK and TCRB loci in human T cell leukemia. *J. Exp. Med.* **174**:867–873.
23. Molina, T. J., Bachmann, M. F., Kundig, T. M., Zinkernagel, R. M., and Mak, T. W. 1993. Peripheral T cells in mice lacking p56lck do not express significant antiviral effector functions. *J. Immunol.* **151**:699–706.
24. Penninger, J., Kishihara, K., Molina, T., Wallace, V. A., Timms, E., Hedrick, S. M., and Mak, T. W. 1993. Requirement for tyrosine kinase p56lck for thymic development of transgenic gamma delta T cells. *Science* **260**:358–361.
25. Fischer, S., Marie Cardine, A., Ramos Morales, F., Bougeret, C., Soula, M., Maridonneau Parini, I., and Benarous, R. 1994. P56lck A lymphocyte specific protein tyrosine kinase: Activation, regulation and signal transduction. *Cell. Mol. Biol.* **40**:605–609.
26. Perlmutter, R. M. 1995. Control of T cell development by non-receptor protein tyrosine kinases. *Cancer Surv.* **22**:85–95.
27. Penninger, J. M., Wallace, V. A., Kishihara, K., and Mak, T. W. 1993. The role of p56lck and p59fyn tyrosine kinases and CD45 protein tyrosine phosphatase in T-cell development and clonal selection. *Immunol. Rev.* **135**:183–214.
28. Molina, T. J., Kishihara, K., Siderovski, D. P., van Ewijk, W., Narendran, A., Timms, E., Wakeham, A., Paige, C. J., Hartmann, K. U., Veillette, A., Davidson, D., and Mak, T. W. 1992. Profound block in thymocyte development in mice lacking p56lck. *Nature* **357**:161–164.
29. Wright, D. D., Sefton, B. M., and Kamps, M. P. 1994. Oncogenic activation of the Lck protein accompanies translocation of the LCK gene in the human HSB2 T-cell leukemia. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14**:2429–2437.
30. Burnett, R. C., Thirman, M. J., Rowley, J. D., and Diaz, M. O. 1994. Molecular analysis of the T-cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia-associated t(1;7)(p34;q34) that fuses LCK and TCRB. *Blood* **84**:1232–1236.
31. Shima, E. A., Le Beau, M. M., McKeithan, T. W., Minowada, J., Showe, L. C., Mak, T. W., Minden, M. D.,

Rowley, J. D., and Diaz, M. O. 1986. Gene encoding the alpha chain of the T-cell receptor is moved immediately downstream of c-myc in a chromosomal 8;14 translocation in a cell line from a human T-cell leukemia. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83:**3439–3443.

32. Rabbitts, T. H., and Boehm, T. 1991. Structural and functional chimerism results from chromosomal translocation in lymphoid tumors. *Adv. Immunol.* **50:**119–146.
33. Morgenbesser, S. D., and DePinho, R. A. 1994. Use of transgenic mice to study myc family gene function in normal mammalian development and in cancer. *Semin. Cancer Biol.* **5:**21–36.
34. Packham, G., and Cleveland, J. L. 1995. c-Myc and apoptosis. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **1242:**11–28.
35. Blackwood, E. M., and Eisenman, R. N. 1991. Max: A helix-loop-helix zipper protein that forms a sequence-specific DNA-binding complex with Myc. *Science* **251:**1211–1217.
36. Prendergast, G. C., Lawe, D., and Ziff, E. B. 1991. Association of Myn, the murine homolog of max, with c-Myc stimulates methylation-sensitive DNA binding and ras cotransformation. *Cell* **65:**395–407.
37. Ayer, D. E., Kretzner, L., and Eisenman, R. N. 1993. Mad: A heterodimeric partner for Max that antagonizes Myc transcriptional activity. *Cell* **72:**211–222.
38. Zervos, A. S., Gyuris, J., and Brent, R. 1993. Mxi1, a protein that specifically interacts with Max to bind Myc-Max recognition sites. *Cell* **72:**223–232.
39. Amati, B., Brooks, M. W., Levy, N., Littlewood, T. D., Evan, G. I., and Land, H. 1993. Oncogenic activity of the c-Myc protein requires dimerization with Max. *Cell* **72:**233–245.
40. Shrivastava, A., and Calame, K. 1995. Association with c-Myc: An alternated mechanism for c-Myc function. *Curr. Top. Microbiol. Immunol.* **194:**273–282.
41. Fisch, P., Forster, A., Sherrington, P. D., Dyer, M. J., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1993. The chromosomal translocation t(X;14)(q28;q11) in T-cell pro-lymphocytic leukaemia breaks within one gene and activates another. *Oncogene* **8:**3271–3276.
42. Stern, M. H., Soulier, J., Rosenzwajg, M., Nakahara, K., Canki Klain, N., Aurias, A., Sigaux, F., and Kirsch, I. R. 1993. MTCP-1: A novel gene on the human chromosome Xq28 translocated to the T cell receptor alpha/delta locus in mature T cell proliferations. *Oncogene* **8:**2475–2483.
43. Soulier, J., Madani, A., Cacheux, V., Rosenzwajg, M., Sigaux, F., and Stern, M. H. 1994. The MTCP-1/c6.1B gene encodes for a cytoplasmic 8 kD protein overexpressed in T cell leukemia bearing a t(X;14) translocation. *Oncogene* **9:**3565–3570.
44. Taylor, A. M., Lowe, P. A., Stacey, M., Thick, J., Campbell, L., Beatty, D., Biggs, P., and Formstone, C. J. 1992. Development of T-cell leukaemia in an ataxia telangiectasia patient following clonal selection in t(X;14)-containing lymphocytes. *Leukemia* **6:**961–966.
45. Madani, A., Soulier, J., Schmid, M., Plichtova, R., Lerme, F., Gateauroesch, O., Garnier, J. P., Pla, M., Sigaux, F., and Stern, M. H. 1995. The 8-KD product of the putative oncogene MTCP-1 is a mitochondrial protein. *Oncogene* **10:**2259–2262.
46. Fu, T. B., Virgilio, L., Narducci, M. G., Facchiano, A., Russo, G., and Croce, C. M. 1994. Characterization and localization of the TCL-1 oncogene product. *Cancer Res.* **54:**6297–6301.
47. Baer, R. 1993. TAL1, TAL2 and LYL1: A family of basic helix-loop-helix proteins implicated in T cell acute leukaemia. *Semin. Cancer Biol.* **4:**341–347.
48. Bash, R. O., Hall, S., Timmons, C. F., Crist, W. M., Amylon, M., Smith, R. G., and Baer, R. 1995. Does activation of the TAL1 gene occur in a majority of patients with T-cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia? A Pediatric Oncology Group study. *Blood* **86:**666–676.
49. Brown, L., Cheng, J. T., Chen, Q., Siciliano, M. J., Crist, W., Buchanan, G., and Baer, R. Site-specific recombination of the tal-1 gene is a common occurrence in human T cell leukemia. *EMBO J.* **9:**3343–3351.
50. Carroll, A. J., Crist, W. M., Link, M. P., Amylon, M. D., Pullen, D. J., Ragab, A. H., Buchanan, G. R., Wimmer, R. S., and Vietti, T. J. 1990. The t(1;14)(p34;q11) is nonrandom and restricted to T-cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia: A Pediatric Oncology Group study. *Blood* **76:**1220–1224.
51. Shivdasani, R. A., Mayer, E. L., and Orkin, S. H. 1995. Absence of blood formation in mice lacking the T-cell leukaemia oncoprotein Tal-1/SCL. *Nature* **373:**432–434.
52. Virgilio, L., Narducci, M. G., Isobe, M., Billips, L. G., Cooper, M. D., Croce, C. M., and Russo, G. 1994. Identification of the TCL1 gene involved in T-cell malignancies. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**12530–12534.
53. Mengle Gaw, L., Willard, H. F., Smith, C. I., Hammarstroem, L., Fischer, P., Sherrington, P., Lucas, G., Thompson, P. W., Baer, R., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1987. Human T-cell tumours containing chromosome 14 inversion or translocation with breakpoints proximal to immunoglobulin joining regions at 14q32. *EMBO J.* **6:**2273–2280.
54. Matutes, E., Brito Babapulle, V., Swansbury, J., Ellis, J., Morilla, R., Dearden, C., Sempere, A., and

Catovsky, D. 1991. Clinical and laboratory features of 78 cases of T-prolymphocytic leukemia. *Blood* **78:**3269–3274.

55. Narducci, M. G., Virgilio, L., Isobe, M., Stoppacciaro, A., Elli, R., Fiorilli, M., Carbonari, M., Antonelli, A., Chessa, L., Croce, C. M., and Russo, G. 1995. TCL1 oncogene activation in preleukemic T-cells from a case of ataxis-telangiectasia. *Blood* **86:**2358–2364.
56. Lindsell, C. E., Shawber, C. J., Boulter, J., and Weinmaster, G. 1995. Jagged: A mammalian ligand that activates Notch1. *Cell* **80:**909–917.
57. Ellisen, L. W., Bird, J., West, D. C., Soreng, A. L., Reynolds, T. C., Smith, S. D., and Sklar, J. 1991. TAN-1, the human homolog of the Drosophila notch gene, is broken by chromosomal translocations in T lymphoblastic neoplasms. *Cell* **66:**649–661.
58. Struhl, G., Fitzgerald, K., and Greenwald, I. 1993. Intrinsic activity of the Lin-12 and Notch intracellular domains in vivo. *Cell* **74:**331–345.
59. Chenn, A., and McConnell, S. K. 1995. Cleavage orientation and the asymmetric inheritance of notch1 immunoreactivity in mammmalian neurogenesis. *Cell* **82:**631–641.
60. Nye, J. S., and Kopan, R. 1995. Developmental signaling—Vertebrate ligands for notch. *Curr. Biol.* **5:**966–969.
61. Fortini, M. E., and Artavanis Tsakonas, S. 1993. Notch: Neurogenesis is only part of the picture. *Cell* **75:**1245–1247.
62. Swiatek, P. J., Lindsell, C. E., del Amo, F. F., Weinmaster, G., and Gridley, T. 1994. Notch1 is essential for postimplantation development in mice. *Genes Dev.* **8:**707–719.
63. Larsson, C., Lardelli, M., White, I., and Lendahl, U. 1994. The human NOTCH1, 2, and 3 genes are located at chromosome positions 9q34, 1p13-p11, and 19p13.2-p13.1 in regions of neoplasia-associated translocation. *Genomics* **24:**253–258.
64. Sanchez Garcia, I., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1993. LIM domain proteins in leukaemia and development. *Semin. Cancer Biol.* **4:**349–358.
65. Kaneko, Y., Frizzera, G., Shikano, T., Kobayashi, H., Maseki, N., and Sakurai, M. 1989. Chromosomal and immunophenotypic patterns in T cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia (T ALL) and lymphoblastic lymphoma (LBL). *Leukemia* **3:**886–892.
66. Ribeiro, R. C., Raimondi, S. C., Behm, F. G., Cherrie, J., Crist, W. M., and Pui, C. H. 1991. Clinical and biologic features of childhood T-cell leukemia with the t(11;14). *Blood* **78:**466–470.
67. Wadman, I., Li, J., Bash, R. O., Forster, A., Osada, H., Rabbitts, T. H., and Baer, R. 1994. Specific in vivo association between the bHLH and LIM proteins implicated in human T cell leukemia. *EMBO J.* **13:**4831–4839.
68. McGuire, E. A., Rintoul, C. E., Sclar, G. M., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1992. Thymic overexpression of Ttg-1 in transgenic mice results in T-cell acute lymphoblastic leukemia/lymphoma. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **12:**4186–4196.
69. Warren, A. J., Colledge, W. H., Carlton, M. B., Evans, M. J., Smith, A. J., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1994. The oncogenic cysteine-rich LIM domain protein rbtn2 is essential for erythroid development. *Cell* **78:**45–57.
70. Boehm, T., Spillantini, M. G., Sofroniew, M. V., Surani, M. A., and Rabbitts, T. H. 1991. Developmentally regulated and tissue specific expression of mRNAs encoding the two alternative forms of the LIM domain oncogene rhombotin: Evidence for thymus expression. *Oncogene* **6:**695–703.
71. Greenberg, J. M., Boehm, T., Sofroniew, M. V., Keynes, R. J., Barton, S. C., Norris, M. L., Surani, M. A., Spillantini, M. G., and Rabbits, T. H. 1990. Segmental and developmental regulation of a presumptive T-cell oncogene in the central nervous system. *Nature* **344:**158–160.
72. Mcguire, E. A., Davis, A. R., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1991. T-cell translocation gene 1 (Ttg-1) encodes a nuclear protein normally expressed in neural lineage cells. *Blood* **77:**599–606.
73. Royer Pokora, B., Loos, U., and Ludwig, W. D. 1991. TTG-2, a new gene encoding a cysteine-rich protein with the LIM motif, is overexpressed in acute T-cell leukaemia with the t(11;14)(p13;q11). *Oncogene* **6:**1887–1893.
74. Royer Pokora, B., Rogers, M., Zhu, T. H., Schneider, S., Loos, U., and Boelitz, U. 1995. The TTG-2/RBTN2 T cell oncogene encodes two alternative transcripts from two promoters: The distal promoter is removed by most 11p13 translocations in acute T cell leukaemia (T-ALL). *Oncogene* **10:**1353–1360.
75. Athan, E., Foitl, D. R., and Knowles, D. M. 1991. BCL-1 rearrangement. Frequency and clinical significance among B-cell chronic lymphocytic leukemias and non-Hodgkin's lymphomas. *Am. J. Pathol.* **138:**591–599.
76. Williams, M. E., Meeker, T. C., and Swerdlow, S. H. 1991. Rearrangement of the chromosome 11 bcl-1 locus in centrocytic lymphoma: Analysis with multiple breakpoint probes. *Blood* **78:**493–498.
77. Raghoebier, S., van Krieken, J. H., Kluin Nelemans, J. C., Gillis, A., van Ommen, G. J., Ginsberg, A. M.,

Raffeld, M., and Kluin, P. M. 1991. Oncogene rearrangements in chronic B-cell leukemia. *Blood* **77**:1560–1564.

78. Lammie, G. A., Fantl, V., Smith, R., Schuuring, E., Brookes, S., Michalides, R., Dickson, C., Arnold, A., and Peters, G. 1991. D11S287, a putative oncogene on chromosome 11q13, is amplified and expressed in squamous cell and mammary carcinomas and linked to BCL-1. *Oncogene* **6**:439–444.
79. Jiang, W., Zhang, Y. J., Kahn, S. M., Hollstein, M. C., Santella, R. M., Lu, S. H., Harris, C. C., Montesano, R., and Weinstein, I. B. 1993. Altered expression of the cyclin D1 and retinoblastoma genes in human esophageal cancer. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:9026–9030.
80. Callender, T., el Naggar, A. K., Lee, M. S., Frankenthaler, R., Luna, M. A., and Batsakis, J. G. 1994. PRAD-1 (CCND1)/cyclin D1 oncogene amplification in primary head and neck squamous cell carcinoma. *Cancer* **74**:152–158.
81. Wang, T. C., Cardiff, R. D., Zukerberg, L., Lees, E., Arnold, A., and Schmidt, E. V. 1994. Mammary hyperplasia and carcinoma in MMTV-cyclin D1 transgenic mice. *Nature* **369**:669–671.
82. Bodrug, S. E., Warner, B. J., Bath, M. L., Lindeman, G. J., Harris, A. W., and Adams, J. M. 1994. Cyclin D1 transgene impedes lymphocyte maturation and collaborates in lymphomagenesis with the myc gene. *EMBO J.* **13**:2124–2130.
83. Lovec, H., Grzeschiczek, A., Kowalski, M. B., and Moeroey, T. 1994. Cyclin D1/bcl-1 cooperates with myc genes in the generation of B-cell lymphoma in transgenic mice. *EMBO J.* **13**:3487–3495.
84. Sherr, C. J. 1995. D-type cyclins. *Trends Biochem. Sci.* **20**:187–190.
85. Bakhshi, A., Jensen, J. P., Goldman, P., Wright, J. J., McBride, O. W., Epstein, A. L., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1985. Cloning the chromosomal breakpoint of t(14;18) human lymphomas: Clustering around JH on chromosome 14 and near a transcriptional unit on 18. *Cell* **41**:899–906.
86. Ngan, B. Y., Chen Levy, Z., Weiss, L. M., Warnke, R. A., and Cleary, M. L. 1988. Expression in non-Hodgkin's lymphoma of the bcl-2 protein associated with the t(14,18) chromosomal translocation. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **318**:1638–1644.
87. Cleary, M. L., Smith, S. D., and Sklar, J. 1986. Cloning and structural analysis of cDNAs for bcl-2 and a hybrid bcl-2/immunoglobulin transcript resulting from the t(14;18) translocation. *Cell* **47**:19–28.
88. Seto, M., Jaeger, U., Hockett, R. D., Graninger, W., Bennett, S., Goldman, P., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1988. Alternative promoters and exons, somatic mutation and deregulation of the Bcl-2-Ig fusion gene in lymphoma. *EMBO J.* **7**:123–131.
89. Hengartner, M. O., and Horvitz, H. R. 1994. C. elegans cell survival gene ced-9 encodes a functional homologue of the mammalian proto-oncogene bcl-2. *Cell* **76**:665–676.
90. Yuan, J. Y. 1996. Evolution of a genetic pathway of programmed cell death. *J. Cell. Biochem.* **60**:4–11.
91. Cory, S. 1995. Regulation of lymphocyte survival by the BCL-2 gene family. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **13**:513–543.
92. McDonnell, T. J., Deane, N., Platt, F. M., Nunez, G., Jaeger, U., McKearn, J. P., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1989. bcl-2-immunoglobulin transgenic mice demonstrate extended B cell survival and follicular lymphoproliferation. *Cell* **57**:79–88.
93. McDonnell, T. J., and Korsmeyer, S. J. 1991. Progression from lymphoid hyperplasia to high-grade malignant lymphoma in mice transgenic for the t(14; 18). *Nature* **349**:254–256.
94. Strasser, A., Harris, A. W., and Cory, S. 1993. E mu-bcl-2 transgene facilitates spontaneous transformation of early pre-B and immunoglobulin-secreting cells but not T cells. *Oncogene* **8**:1–9.
95. McKeithan, T. W., Ohno, H., and Diaz, M. O. Identification of a transcriptional unit adjacent to the breakpoint in the 14;19 translocation of chronic lymphocytic leukemia. *Genes Chromosom. Cancer* **1**:247–255.
96. Kerr, L. D., Duckett, C. S., Wamsley, P., Zhang, Q., Chiao, P., Nabel, G., McKeithan, T. W., Baeuerle, P. A., and Verma, I. M. 1992. The proto-oncogene bcl-3 encodes an I kappa B protein. *Genes Dev.* **6**:2352–2363.
97. Wulczyn, F. G., Naumann, M., and Scheidereit, C. 1992. Candidate proto-oncogene bcl-3 encodes a subunit-specific inhibitor of transcription factor NF-kappa B. *Nature* **358**:597–599.
98. Zabel, U., Henkel, T., Silva, M. S., and Baeuerle, P. A. 1993. Nuclear uptake control of NF-kappa B by MAD-3, an I kappa B protein present in the nucleus. *EMBO J.* **12**:201–211.
99. Baeuerle, P. A., and Baltimore, D. 1988. I kappa B: A specific inhibitor of the NF-kappa B transcription factor. *Science* **242**:540–546.
100. Hatada, E. N., Nieters, A., Wulczyn, F. G., Naumann, M., Meyer, R., Nucifora, G., McKeithan, T. W., and Scheidereit, C. 1992. The ankyrin repeat domains of the NF-kappa B precursor p105 and the protooncogene bcl-3 act as specific inhibitors of NF-kappa B DNA binding. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:2489–2493.

101. Ganchi, P. A., Sun, S. C., Greene, W. C., and Ballard, D. W. 1992. I kappa B/MAD-3 masks the nuclear localization signal of NF-kappa B p65 and requires the transactivation domain to inhibit NF-kappa B p65 DNA binding. *Mol. Biol. Cell* **3**:1339–1352.
102. Nolan, G. P., Fujita, T., Bhatia, K., Huppi, C., Liou, H. C., Scott, M. L., and Baltimore, D. 1993. The bcl-3 proto-oncogene encodes a nuclear I kappa B-like molecule that preferentially interacts with NF-kappa B p50 and p52 in a phosphorylation-dependent manner. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13**:3557–3566.
103. Bours, V., Franzoso, G., Azarenko, V., Park, S., Kanno, T., Brown, K., and Siebenlist, U. 1993. The oncoprotein Bcl-3 directly transactivates through kappa B motifs via association with DNA-binding p50B homodimers. *Cell* **72**:729–739.
104. Ohno, H., Takimoto, G., and McKeithan, T. W. 1990. The candidate proto-oncogene bcl-3 is related to genes implicated in cell lineage determination and cell cycle control. *Cell* **60**:991–997.
105. Fujita, T., Nolan, G. P., Liou, H. C., Scott, M. L., and Baltimore, D. 1993. The candidate proto-oncogene bcl-3 encodes a transcriptional coactivator that activates through NF-kappa B p50 homodimers. *Genes Dev.* **7**:1354–1363.
106. Bastard, C., Deweindt, C., Kerckaert, J. P., Lenormand, B., Rossi, A., Pezzella, F., Fruchart, C., Duval, C., Monconduit, M., and Tilly, H. 1994. LAZ3 rearrangements in non-Hodgkin's lymphoma: Correlation with histology, immunophenotype, karyotype, and clinical outcome in 217 patients. *Blood* **83**:2423–2427.
107. Lo Coco, F., Ye, B. H., Lista, F., Corradini, P., Offit, K., Knowles, D. M., Chaganti, R. S., and Dalla Favera, R. 1994. Rearrangements of the BCL6 gene in diffuse large cell non-Hodgkin's lymphoma. *Blood* **83**:1757–1759.
108. Baron, B. W., Stanger, R. R., Hume, E., Sadhu, A., Mick, R., Kerckaert, J. P., Deweindt, C., Bastard, C., Nucifora, G., Zeleznikle, N., and McKeithan, T. W. 1995. BCL6 encodes a sequence-specific DNA-binding protein. *Genes Chromosom. Cancer* **13**:221–224.
109. Ye, B. H., Lista, F., Lo Coco, F., Knowles, D. M., Offit, K., Chaganti, R. S., and Dalla Favera, R. 1993. Alterations of a zinc finger-encoding gene, BCL-6, in diffuse large-cell lymphoma. *Science* **262**:747–750.
110. Zollman, S., Godt, D., Prive, G. G., Couderc, J. L., and Laski, F. A. 1994. The BTB domain, found primarily in zinc finger proteins, defines an evolutionarily conserved family that includes several developmentally regulated genes in Drosophila. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:10717–10721.
111. Kawamata, N., Miki, T., Fukuda, T., Hirosawa, S., and Aoki, N. 1994. The organization of the BCL6 gene. *Leukemia* **8**:1327–1330.
112. Kerckaert, J. P., Deweindt, C., Tilly, H., Quief, S., Lecocq, G., and Bastard, C. 1993. LAZ3, a novel zinc-finger encoding gene, is disrupted by recurring chromosome 3q27 translocations in human lymphomas. *Nat. Genet.* **5**:66–70.
113. Bastard, C., Deweindt, C., Quief, S., Dallery, E., Galieguezouitina, S., Dhooghe, M. C., Tilly, H., and Kerckaert, J. P. 1994. Mechanisms of LAZ3/BCL6 deregulation in non-Hodgkin's-lymphoma (NHL). *Blood* **84**:A440.
114. Kawamata, N., Miki, T., Ohashi, K., Hirosawa, S., and Aoki, N. 1994. Recognition DNA-sequence of a novel putative transcription factor, BCL6. *Blood* **84**:A40.
115. Zani, V. J., Asou, N., Jadayel, D., Heward, J. M., Shipley, J., Nacheva, E., Takasuki, K., Catovsky, D., and Dyer, M. J. 1996. Molecular cloning of complex chromosomal translocation t(8;14;12)(q24.1;q32.3;q24.1) in a Burkitt lymphoma cell line defines a new gene (BCL7A) with homology to caldesmon. *Blood* **87**:3124–3134.
116. Yamashiro, S., Yoshida, K., Yamakita, Y., and Matsumura, F. 1994. Caldesmon: Possible functions in microfilament reorganization during mitosis and cell transformation. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **358**:113–122.
117. Matsumura, F., and Yamashiro, S. 1993. Caldesmon. *Curr. Opin. Cell. Biol.* **5**:70–76.
118. Meeker, T. C., Hardy, D., Willman, C., Hogan, T., and Abrams, J. 1990. Activation of the interleukin-3 gene by chromosome translocation in acute lymphocytic leukemia with eosinophilia. *Blood* **76**:285–289.
119. Grimaldi, J. C., and Meeker, T. C. 1989. The t(5;14) chromosomal translocation in a case of acute lymphocytic leukemia joins the interleukin-3 gene to the immunoglobulin heavy chain gene. *Blood* **73**:2081–2085.
120. Erikson, J., Nishikura, K., ar Rushdi, A., Finan, J., Emanuel, B., Lenoir, G., Nowell, P. C., and Croce, C. M. 1983. Translocation of an immunoglobulin kappa locus to a region 3' of an unrearranged c-myc oncogene enhances c-myc transcription. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **80**:7581–7585.
121. Croce, C. M., and Nowell, P. C. 1985. Molecular basis of human B cell neoplasia. *Blood* **65**:1–7.
122. Erikson, J., ar Rushdi, A., Drwinga, H. L., Nowell, P. C., and Croce, C. M. 1983. Transcriptional activation of the translocated c-myc oncogene in Burkitt lymphoma. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **80**:820–824.
123. Adams, J. M., Harris, A. W., Pinkert, C. A., Corcoran, L. M., Alexander, W. S., Cory, S., Palmiter, R. D.,

and Brinster, R. L. 1985. The c-myc oncogene driven by immunoglobulin enhancers induces lymphoid malignancy in transgenic mice. *Nature* **318:**533–538.

124. Langdon, W. Y., Harris, A. W., Cory, S., and Adams, J. M. 1986. The c-myc oncogene perturbs B lymphocyte development in E-mu-myc transgenic mice. *Cell* **47:**11–18.
125. Nussenzweig, M. C., Schmidt, E. V., Shaw, A. C., Sinn, E., Campos Torres, J., Mathey Prevot, B., Pattengale, P. K., and Leder, P. 1988. A human immunoglobulin gene reduces the incidence of lymphomas in c-Myc-bearing transgenic mice. *Nature* **336:**446–450.
126. Strasser, A., Harris, A. W., Bath, M. L., and Cory, S. 1990. Novel primitive lymphoid tumours induced in transgenic mice by cooperation between myc and bcl-2. *Nature* **348:**331–333.
127. Spanopoulou, E., Early, A., Elliott, J., Crispe, N., Ladyman, H., Ritter, M., Watt, S., Grosveld, F., and Kioussis, D. 1989. Complex lymphoid and epithelial thymic tumours in Thy1-myc transgenic mice. *Nature* **342:**185–189.
128. Meichle, A., Philipp, A., and Eilers, M. 1992. The functions of Myc proteins. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **1114:**129–146.
129. Neri, A., Chang, C. C., Lombardi, L., Salina, M., Corradini, P., Maiolo, A. T., Chaganti, R. S., and Dalla Favera, R. 1991. B cell lymphoma-associated chromosomal translocation involves candidate oncogene lyt-10, homologous to NF-kappa B p50. *Cell* **67:**1075–1087.
130. Fracchiolla, N. S., Lombardi, L., Salina, M., Migliazza, A., Baldini, L., Berti, E., Cro, L., Polli, E., Maiolo, A. T., and Neri, A. 1993. Structural alterations of the NF-kappa B transcription factor lyt-10 in lymphoid malignancies. *Oncogene* **8:**2839–2845.
131. Migliazza, A., Antonacci, R., Fracchiolla, N. S., Ciana, P., and Neri, A. 1994. Heterogeneous chromosomal-aberrations generate 3′ truncations of the NFKB2/lyt-10 gene in lymphoid malignancies. *Blood* **84:**3850–3860.
132. Chang, C. C., Zhang, J., Lombardi, L., Neri, A., and Dalla Favera, R. 1995. Rearranged NFKB-2 genes in lymphoid neoplasms code for constitutively active nuclear transactivators. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15:**5180–5187.
133. Chang, C. C., Zhang, J., Lombardi, L., Neri, A., and Dalla Favera, R. 1994. Mechanism of expression and role in transcriptional control of the proto-oncogene NFKB-2/LYT-10. *Oncogene* **9:**923–933.
134. Fan, C. M., and Maniatis, T. 1991. Generation of p50 subunit of NF-kappa B by processing of p105 through an ATP-dependent pathway. *Nature* **354:**395–398.
135. Mercurio, F., DiDonato, J. A., Rosette, C., and Karin, M. 1993. p105 and p98 precursor proteins play an active role in NF-kappa B-mediated signal transduction. *Genes Dev.* **7:**705–718.
136. Liptay, S., Schmid, R. M., Nabel, E. G., and Nabel, G. J. 1994. Transcriptional regulation of NF-kappa B2: Evidence for kappa B-mediated positive and negative autoregulation. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14:**7695–7703.
137. Bours, V., Burd, P. R., Brown, K., Villalobos, J., Park, S., Ryseck, R. P., Bravo, R., Kelly, K., and Siebenlist, U. 1992. A novel mitogen-inducible gene product related to p50/p105-NF-kappa B participates in transactivation through a kappa B site. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **12:**685–695.
138. Baeuerle, P. A., and Henkel, T. 1994. Function and activation of NF-kappa B in the immune system. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12:**141–179.
139. Schmid, R. M., Perkins, N. D., Duckett, C. S., Andrews, P. C., and Nabel, G. J. 1991. Cloning of an NF-kappa B subunit which stimulates HIV transcription in synergy with p65. *Nature* **352:**733–736.
140. Lombardi, L., Ciana, P., Cappellini, C., Trecca, D., Guerrini, L., Migliazza, A., Maiolo, A. T., and Neri, A. 1995. Structural and functional characterization of the promoter regions of the NFKB2 gene. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **23:**2328–2336.
141. Hirama, T., and Koeffler, H. P. 1995. Role of the cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitors in the development of cancer. *Blood* **86:**841–854.
142. Quesnel, B., Preudhomme, C., Philippe, N., Vanrumbeke, M., Dervite, I., Lai, J. L., Bauters, F., Wattel, E., and Fenaux, P. 1995. P16 gene homozygous deletions in acute lymphoblastic-leukemia. *Blood* **85:**657–663.
143. Hebert, J., Cayuela, J. M., Berkeley, J., and Sigaux, F. 1994. Candidate tumor-suppressor genes MTS1 (p16INK4A) and MTS2 (p15INK4B) display frequent homozygous deletions in primary cells from T- but not from B-cell lineage acute lymphoblastic leukemias. *Blood* **84:**4038–4044.
144. Takeuchi, S., Bartram, C. R., Seriu, T., Miller, C. W., Tobler, A., Janssen, J. W., Reiter, A., Ludwig, W. D., Zimmermann, M., Schwaller, J., Lee, E., Miyoshi, I., and Koeffler, H. P. 1995. Analysis of a family of cyclin-dependent kinase inhibitors: p15/MTS2/INK4B, p16/MTS1/INK4A, and p18 genes in acute lymphoblastic leukemia of childhood. *Blood* **86:**755–760.
145. Serrano, M., Hannon, G. J., and Beach, D. 1993. A new regulatory motif in cell-cycle control causing specific inhibition of cyclin D/CDK4. *Nature* **366:**704–707.

146. Yang, R., Gombart, A. F., Serrano, M., and Koeffler, H. P. 1995. Mutational effects on the p16INK4a tumor suppressor protein. *Cancer Res.* **55:**2503–2506.
147. Jiang, P., Stone, S., Wagner, R., Wang, S., Dayananth, P., Kozak, C. A., Wold, B., and Kamb, A. 1995. Comparative analysis of Homo sapiens and Mus musculus cyclin-dependent kinase (CDK) inhibitor genes p16 (MTS1) and p15 (MTS2). *J. Mol. Evol.* **41:**795–802.
148. Hartwell, L. H., and Kastan, M. B. 1994. Cell cycle control and cancer. *Science* **266:**1821–1828.
149. Rosenberg, C. L., Wong, E., Petty, E. M., Bale, A. E., Tsujimoto, Y., Harris, N. L., and Arnold, A. 1991. PRAD1, a candidate BCL1 oncogene: Mapping and expression in centrocytic lymphoma. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**9638–9642.

7

Cytokines of the Immune Response

The elaboration of an immune response to infection or tissue damage is orchestrated by a myriad of different cells and cell types, the activities of which must be under precise temporal and spatial control. On a cellular basis, this requires an efficient means of self-regulating activation programs and of communicating activities between cells. The soluble mediators of this cellular information network are the cytokines.

Cytokines are low-molecular-weight proteins (<80 kDa). Basal levels of cytokine expression are typically very low, and under transient and specific upregulation in response to certain stimuli. Although the actions of cytokines are local, exerting autocrine and paracrine effects, they are also extremely potent, and are active in picomolar concentrations with high affinity for their specific receptors. Each cytokine induces multiple activities on target cells *in vivo*, and many cytokines appear to have redundant or overlapping functions. The particular outcome of cytokine action on a target cell is highly dependent on the milieu, history of the target cell, concentration of the cytokine, and other contexts in which they operate. In addition, different portions of the cytokine molecules can be responsible for effecting specific biological outcomes, as dramatically demonstrated for MCP-1 (1).

The central role of cytokines in the immune system has resulted in their exploitation by clinicians and infectious agents alike. Because of their ability to modulate cytotoxic and antigen-specific responses, various cytokine genes have been investigated for anti-tumor activity. Transfection into tumor cells has revealed a broad tumor-inhibiting effect for a range of tumors and cytokines (Table 7.1). It is nothing less than remarkable how viruses (and other intracellular parasites) have "learned" to manipulate the enormously complex vertebrate immune system. In what must be a long evolutionary coexistence between viruses and their hosts, viruses have incorporated cytokine genes or homologues with immunoregulatory functions that might best subvert the immune system according to their individual replication strategies (Table 7.2).

There were several possibilities for organizing this chapter. Most commonly, a discussion on cytokines proceeds alphabetically, according to the name of the cytokine, or numerically, according to the designation IL-1, IL-2, IL-3, and so on. Another strategy is to present the cytokines according to their major biological roles, for example, to categorize them according to whether they are pro- or anti-inflammatory, or whether they direct Th1 versus Th2-type immune responses (Figure 7.1). But the pleiotropic activity of

Table 7.1
Antitumor Effects of Cytokines[a]

Cytokine gene expressed	Tumor cell	Growth inhibition (syngeneic mice)	Effector cells involved
	IL-1		
mIL-1α	Transformed NIH-3T3	Yes	—
	IL-2		
mIL-2	Colon carcinoma	Yes	$CD8^+$
mIL-2	Melanoma	Yes	—
hIL-2	Fibrosarcom	Yes	CTL
mIL-2	Mastocytoma	Yes	CTL
hIL-2	Rat sarcoma	Yes	most $CD8^+$
mIL-2	Mammary adenocarcinoma	Weak	—
mIL-2	Mammary adenocarcinoma	Yes	$CD8^+$, N^b
hIL-2	Fibrosarcoma	Yes	$CD8^+$, NK
hIL-2	Bladder carcinoma	Yes	CTL
hIL-2	Lung carcinoma	Yes	CTL
	IL-4		
mIL-4	Plasmocytoma	Yes	E, M
mIL-4	Mammary adenocarcinoma	Yes	—
mIL-4	Renal cell carcinoma	Yes	T, E
mIL-4	Hamster ovary	Yes (nude mice)	M
	IL-5		
mIL-5	Plasmocytoma	No	E
	IL-6		
hIL-6	Melanoma	Yes	M, N
hIL-6	Lung carcinoma	Yes	CTL
mIL-6	Sarcoma	Yes	T
	IL-7		
mIL-7	Plasmocytoma	Yes	$CD4^+$, M
mIL-7	Mammary adenocarcinoma	Yes	$CD4^+$
mIL-7	Fibrosarcoma	Yes	T, E
	IFNs		
mIFNα	Friend leukemia	Yes	—
mIFNγ	Neuroblastoma	Yes	$CD8^+$
mIFNγ	Fibrosarcoma	Yes	CTL
mIFNγ	Adenocarcinoma	Yes	CTL
mIFNγ	Colon carcinoma	Yes	CTL
mIFNγ	Lung carcinoma	Yes	CTL
mIFNγ	Bladder carcinoma	Yes	CTL
mIFNγ	Mammary adenocarcinoma	Weak	M

Table 7.1
(Continued)

Cytokine gene expressed	Tumor cell	Growth inhibition (syngeneic mice)	Tumor reactive cells
		TNFα	
hTNF-α	Skin tumor	Yes (nude mice)	—
mTNF-α	Plasmocytoma	Yes	M
hTNF-α	Sarcoma	Yes	$CD4^+$, $CD8^+$
hTNF-α	Sarcoma	No	—

[a]Table used with permission, Colombo, M. P., and Forni, G., 1994. Cytokine gene transfer in tumor inhibition and tumor therapy: Where are we now? *Immunol. Today* **15**:48–51.
[b]Key: N, neutrophils; E, eosinophils; M, macrophages; T, T cells; CTL, cytotoxic T lymphocyte.

cytokines necessarily limits the logic of any such categorization. Yet another possibility is to group the cytokines according to their structural relationships. In grouping the cytokines this way, a structure–function relationship has emerged that is intriguing, informative, and practical, in the sense that it makes remembering their various roles and interrelationships a little simpler, and thus this is how the cytokines will be presented below (Table 7.3). More than 60 cytokines have been characterized to date. Only those considered directly involved as immune response genes are discussed. For a more complete list of cytokines see Nicola (2).

7.1. SHORT-CHAIN HELICAL BUNDLE

7.1.1. Interleukin 2

Human IL-2 is a 15.5-kDa glycoprotein with a primary sequence of 133 amino acids and a single intrachain disulfide bond, encoded on chromosome 4q26. The IL-2 protein is organized into a largely hydrophobic series of five α-helical domains and two short β-strands, although the exact tertiary structure remains under investigation (3,4). Correct secondary and tertiary structure of IL-2 appears crucial to its function and depends on amino acids Leu17, Trp121 and the disulfide link between Cys58 and Cys140 (5,6). Murine IL-2 is very similar to human IL-2 (7,8), although the murine gene contains unique CAG repeats that encode 12 N-terminal glutamine residues, which may be important in receptor interactions (9). IL-2 is predominantly secreted by activated T-helper ($CD4^+$) cells (10–13). However, IL-2 expression has also been reported in eosinophils (14), stimulated murine splenic B cells and B-cell lines, B-cell lymphomas, and virus-transformed B cells (15,16). IL-2 expression in lymphocytes may in part be regulated by the CD45 isoforms (17). Optimal activation of the IL-2 gene in lymphocytes requires both

Table 7.2
Viral Manipulation of Immune Response Using Cytokine Homologues[a]

Virus	Viral gene product	Function of viral product
Adenovirus	VA RNA	Blocks IFN
	E3-gp19K	Binds Class I molecules
	E1A	Increases sensitivity to TNF
	E3-14, 7K	Blocks TNF
	E3-10.4K/14.5K	Blocks TNF
	E1B-19K	Blocks TNF
Hepatitis B	PreS2	Sequesters IL-6
Herpes Virus		
EBV	BCRF1(IL-10 homolog)	Immunoregulatory
	EBER RNA	Blocks IFN
Cytomegalovirus	UL18	Binds β2 microglobulin
	US28	RANTES receptor homologue
HSV I/II	gC-1	Binds C3b
	gE-gI	Binds Fc and blocks C′
	ORF4	Blocks C′
	IL-10 homologue	Blocks synthesis
Herpes saimiri	ecrf3	Binds IL-8
	CCPH1	Binds C4a
Pox Virus		
Cowpox	crmA	Blocks activation IL-1β
Myxoma	M-T7	Binds IFN-γ
Shope fibroma/myxoma	T2	Binds TNF
Swinepox	ecrf3	Binds IL-8
	K3L	Homologue of eIF2α
	C61	Binds IFN-γ
	K2R	Binds IL-8
Vaccinia	VCP	Binds C4b
	B15R	Blocks IL-1β
	B5R	C′ homologue
	E3L	Blocks IFN
Vaccinia/cowpox	crmA	Blocks activation IL-1β & apoptosis
Reovirus	δ3	Blocks IFN
Retrovirus		
FeLv, MuLv & HTLV	p15E	Inhibits PKC transduction

[a]See text for more details. Table adapted for use with permission from AlphaMed Press, Evans, C. H. 1996. Cytokines and viral anti-immune genes. *Stem Cells* **14**:177–184.

signals from the antigen receptor and secondary, costimulatory signals (18–20), which involves the induction of CREB (21) and the enhancement of IL-2 mRNA stability (22). IL-2 promotes growth proliferation, and differentiation of respective effector functions in T and B lymphocytes (10–13). IL-2 costimulation of $CD4^+$ T cells is important in their differentiation of IL-4 and IFNγ secreting function (23–25). Suboptimal IL-2 production during activation may be responsible for T-cell unresponsiveness or anergy (26–28). Regulation of IL-2 production during anergy induction may predominately reflect a trans-

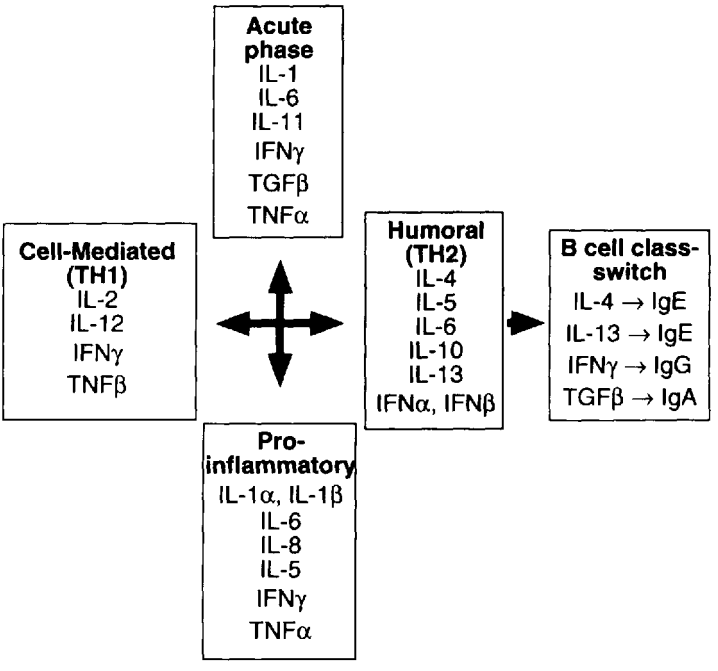


Figure 7.1. Despite their pleiotropic and often overlapping effects, cytokines can be broadly grouped according to their respective major biological roles.

Table 7.3
Cytokine Structure–Function Relationship

Structure	Cytokine	Target cells	Strategic function
Short Chain 4 α-helix	IL-2, IL-3, IL-4, IL-5, IL-7, IL-9, IL-13, IFNγ	Lymphocytes, macrophages, leukocytes, mast cells	Antigen-specific immune responses, immunoregulation, hematopoiesis
Long Chain 4 α-helix	IL-6, IL-10, IL-11, IL-12, IFNα, IFNβ	Organ systems, i.e., liver, muscle nerves, macrophages, neutrophils, T cells	Innate immunity, immunoregulation, hematopoiesis
β-Trefoil	IL-1α, IL-1β	Most cells, hepatocytes	Acute phase responses
β-Jelly roll	TNFα, TNFβ	Leukocytes, T cells	Immunoregulation, inflammation, growth inhibition
Cystine knot	TGF-β	Leukocytes, fibroblasts	Downregulation of immune response, immunosuppression, collagen synthesis
α-Chemokines (C-X-C)	IL-8	Leukocytes	Chemotaxis, inflammation
Others	IL-14, IL-16, IL-17, IL-18	Leukocytes	Immunoregulation, hematopoiesis

lational block (29). Inhibition of IL-2 synthesis in proliferating T cells may also reflect downregulation through CTLA-4 signaling (30).

In addition to its effects on T and B cells, IL-2 facilitates the differentiation of cytotoxic responses from NK cells (31–33) and monocytes (34). Mice rendered deficient for IL-2 expression show normal clonal expansion of T cells but exhibit impaired FAS-mediated cell death (35). IL-2-deficient mice develop $CD4^+$ T-cell-dependent autoimmune disease including hemolytic anemia and chronic inflammatory bowel disease (36–38). IL-2 deficiency has been suggested to disengage the apoptotic pathway in activated T cells, thereby leading to an accumulation of "experienced" T cells and susceptibility to chronic activation and inflammation (35,39). Nonetheless, mice deficient for IL-2 have a remarkably normal thymus and responses to viral and other infections (40,41); such findings appear to contradict earlier thinking that IL-2 was critical for cycle progression and differentiation of lymphocytes. IL-2 has been investigated thoroughly for antitumor activities. Recent success has been achieved in tumor eradication using specific IL-2-delivery systems to the tumor site (42,43).

Receptor. There are three IL-2 receptor chains: α, β, and γ. IL-2Rβ and γ are constitutively expressed on most mature lymphocytes (44–46) whereas the α chain is normally absent but is upregulated after activation (47–49). The IL-2Rβ and γ chains form a functional low-affinity receptor (50,51); addition of the α chain results in high binding affinity for IL-2 (Table 7.4). IL-2 binding of the IL-2R signaling complex results in internalization and induction of various activation programs. Both α and β chains of the IL-2R are required for immunoregulation of T and B lymphocytes, as mice with gene-targeted deletions at either locus have hyperactive lymphoid compartments with severe autoimmunity (52,53). The α chain is expressed in the absence of either β or γ chains early during development of T cells in the thymus (54,55) and B cells in the bone marrow (56,57). However, IL-2Rα-deficient mice have a phenotypically normal thymus (53) and overtly normal B-cell development; its function, if any, in lymphocyte development remains obscure. IL-2Rβ is part of an IL-15 receptor, and both the IL-2 and IL-15 receptor complex exert a number of overlapping biological effects (58), such as the rapid induction of STAT and JAK kinases (59–63). The IL-2Rγ chain is an important component of the cytokine receptors for IL-4, IL-7, IL-9, and IL-15 (Figure 7.2, Table 7.5), and mutations in the γ chain result in an X-linked severe combined immunodeficiency (XSCID) in humans. Gene targeting of the γ-chain gene mimics the XSCID defect in mice (64,65).

7.1.2. Interleukin 3

IL-3 is located 9 kb from the granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (GM-CSF) on chromosome 5q21-31 in humans (Figure 7.3) (66). The IL-3 gene shares 29% similarity between mice and humans, and the promoter region is 59% identical (67). At different times IL-3 was described as various entities including multilineage colony-stimulating factor (multi-CSF), mast cell growth factor, WEHI-3 growth factor, P-cell stimulating factor, and burst-promoting activity factor, reflecting its various roles in supporting growth and/or differentiation of multipotential bone marrow and committed progenitor cells (68,69). IL-3 expression is restricted to T cells where it is upregulated after activation through the antigen receptor (70–73). The cytokine supports growth and differentiation of early hematological progenitors (74,75) and of committed cells of myeloid lineages, including megakaryocytes (76,77) and mast cells (78) (Figure 7.4). IL-3 does not play an entirely unique role in these growth-promoting functions (79,80), al-

Table 7.4
Effect of IL-2R Subunit Composition on Binding Affinity and Receptor Signaling

Subunits	IL-2 binding (K_d) affinity (M)	Receptor signaling
α	10^{-8}	No
β	10^{-7}	No
γ	None	No
αβ	10^{-10}	No
αγ	10^{-8}	No
βγ	10^{-9}	Yes
αβγ	10^{-11}	Yes

though it may be unique in its ability to induce the differentiation of mast cell subsets (81,82) [a committed mast cell precursor has recently been identified (83)]. IL-3 pretreatment potentiates the effects of G-CSF to induce elevated numbers of peripheral blood progenitor cells (PBPC) (84), whereas IL-1, IL-6, G-CSF, SCF, IFNγ, and TNFα enhance IL-3-dependent colony formation. IL-3 regulates the 5-lipoxygenase/leukotriene C-4 synthase pathway in mast cells and monocytes (85,86). IL-3 enhances IgE responses in a mast cell-independent way (87), and binding of IgE to its high-affinity Fc receptors on mast cells also induces IL-3 expression (88). Interestingly, IL-3 seems to play a critical role in fighting some kinds of parasitic infections (89) where host protection may involve IgE-mediated responses.

IL-3 may influence Th2-type development via its effects on IL-10 production (90) and may exert a negative regulatory effect on T cells through inhibition of T-cell-lineage development (91). cAMP signaling pathways, induced by activation with mitogen, downregulate IL-3 production in human T cells (92). Impaired humoral immunity in Rel-deficient mice has been attributed in part to its role in the induction of IL-3 and GM-CSF in T lymphocytes (93). IL-3 upregulates endothelial adhesion molecules (94) and enhances antigen presentation of tumor antigens, promoting tumor-specific CTL responses (95).

Transgenic mice expressing IL-3 in astrocytes develop demyelinating neurological disease, associated with activated foamy macrophage/microglial cells, which may mimic diseases such as multiple sclerosis and HIV leukoencephalopathy (96). Deregulated expression of IL-3 in hematopoietic cells can result from translocations involving B-cell receptor genes (see Section 6.2), or as a consequence of the proximal insertion of viral sequences that upregulate transcription and enhance stability of IL-3 mRNA (97,98), which can result in malignant transformation.This may reflect the potential of IL-3 to induce cell cycle regulators, such as G_1 cyclins and cyclin-dependent kinases (CDKs) (99). IL-3 also activates the proto-oncogene product c-VAV (100). It can also upregulate Bcl-2 expression, which may help explain its ability to block apoptosis in some murine cell lines (101).

Receptor. Both humans and mice possess the β chain (β_c) in receptors for GM-CSF, IL-5, and IL-3; in addition, mice express an alternate but redundant IL-3R-specific β chain (β_{IL-3}) (102–104). β_c does not bind IL-3. However, murine β_{IL-3} has significant independent affinity for the cytokine (103). β_c is upregulated in response to IL-1, TNFα, and

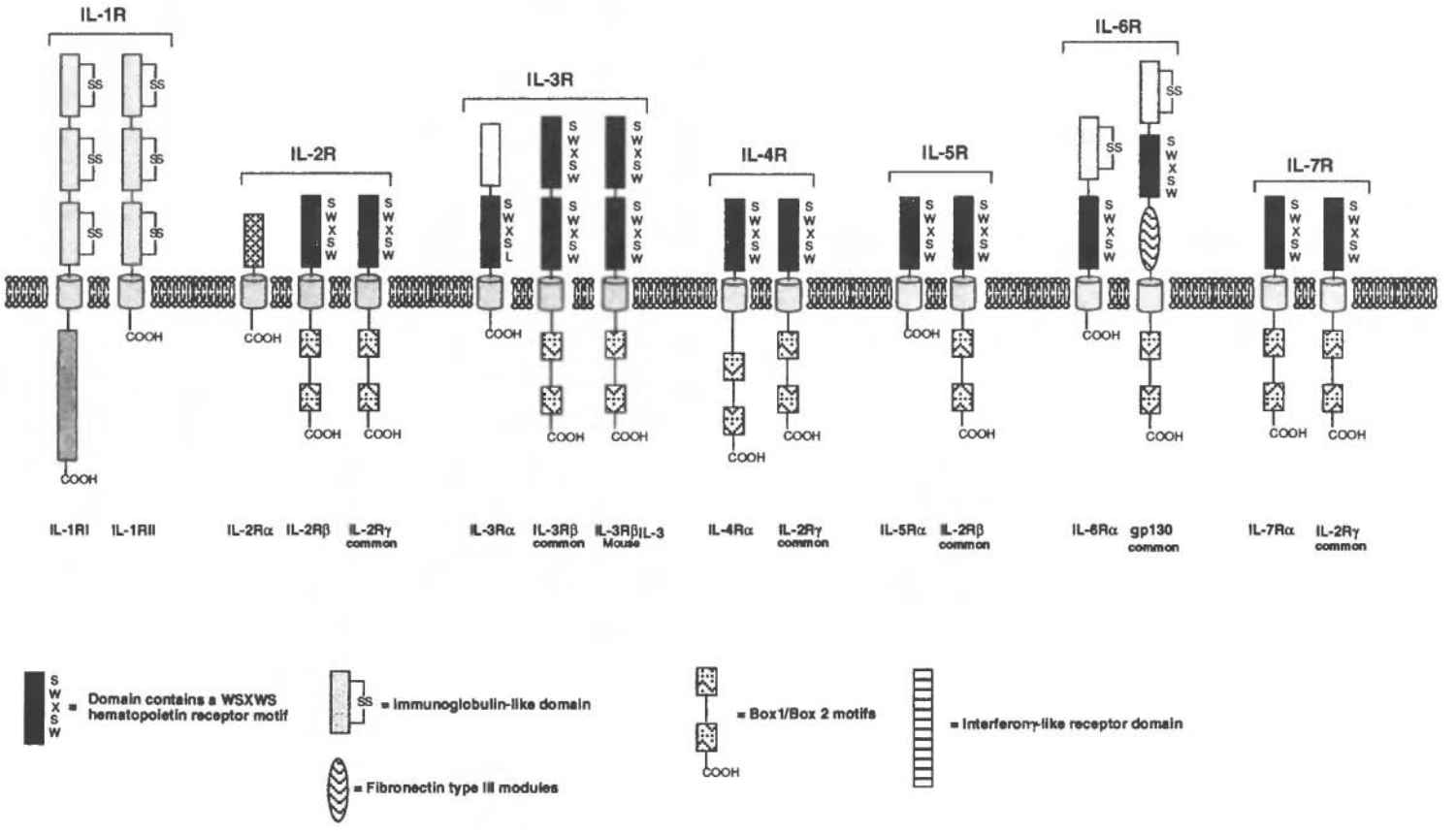


Figure 7.2. Many cytokines possess common receptor chains. The receptor subunits are schematically represented for the various cytokines discussed. The individual receptors are not drawn to scale.

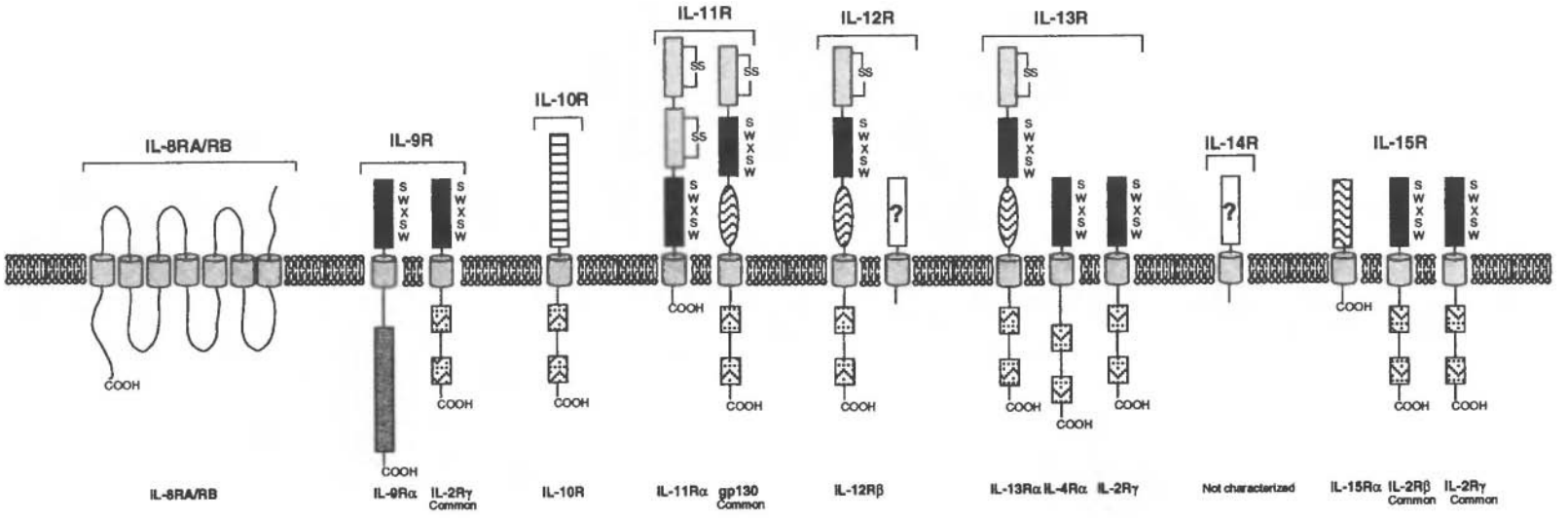


Figure 7.2. (*Continued*).

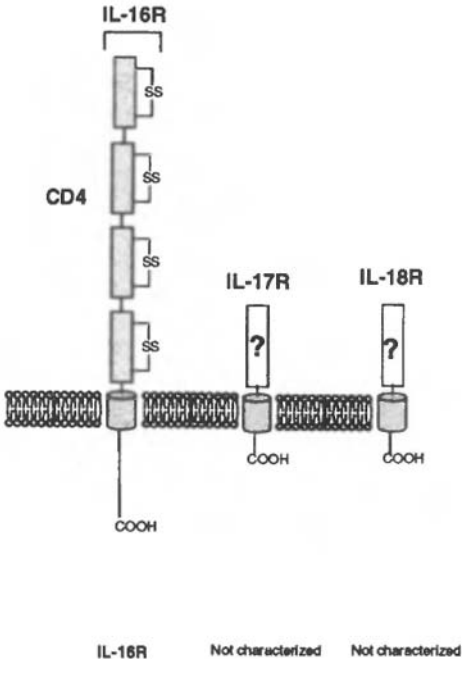


Figure 7.2. (*Continued*).

IFNγ (105), and GM-CSF induces IL-3R on neutrophils (106). With B_c being common for the different cytokines, it may be that the α chain is the critical receptor component that facilitates cytokine-specific signals (107–109). The α subunit independently exhibits low-affinity IL-3 binding capacity in both mice and humans (103,110,111). Residues at the N-terminus of the α chain are critical for binding IL-3 (112) and saturation mutagenesis of IL-3 suggests that only a few key residues are important in its receptor-binding activity (113). There is low-level IL-3R α expression on a subset of peripheral B cells (114) and on monocytes (115). Human IL-3 induces heterodimerization of α and β_c, which involves formation of a disulfide bond between the two chains (116). Expression patterns for IL-3R in mice and humans are similar, with the αβ heterodimer found on early hematopoietic progenitor cells and most myeloid lineages and on a proportion of B cells (104,108). T

Table 7.5
Interleukins that Possess Common β and γ Chains

Cytokine	Receptor subunits		
IL-2	α_{IL-2}	β_c	γ_c
IL-4	α_{IL-4}		γ_c
IL-7	α_{IL-7}		γ_c
IL-9	α_{IL-9}		γ_c
IL-15	α_{IL-15}	β_c	γ_c

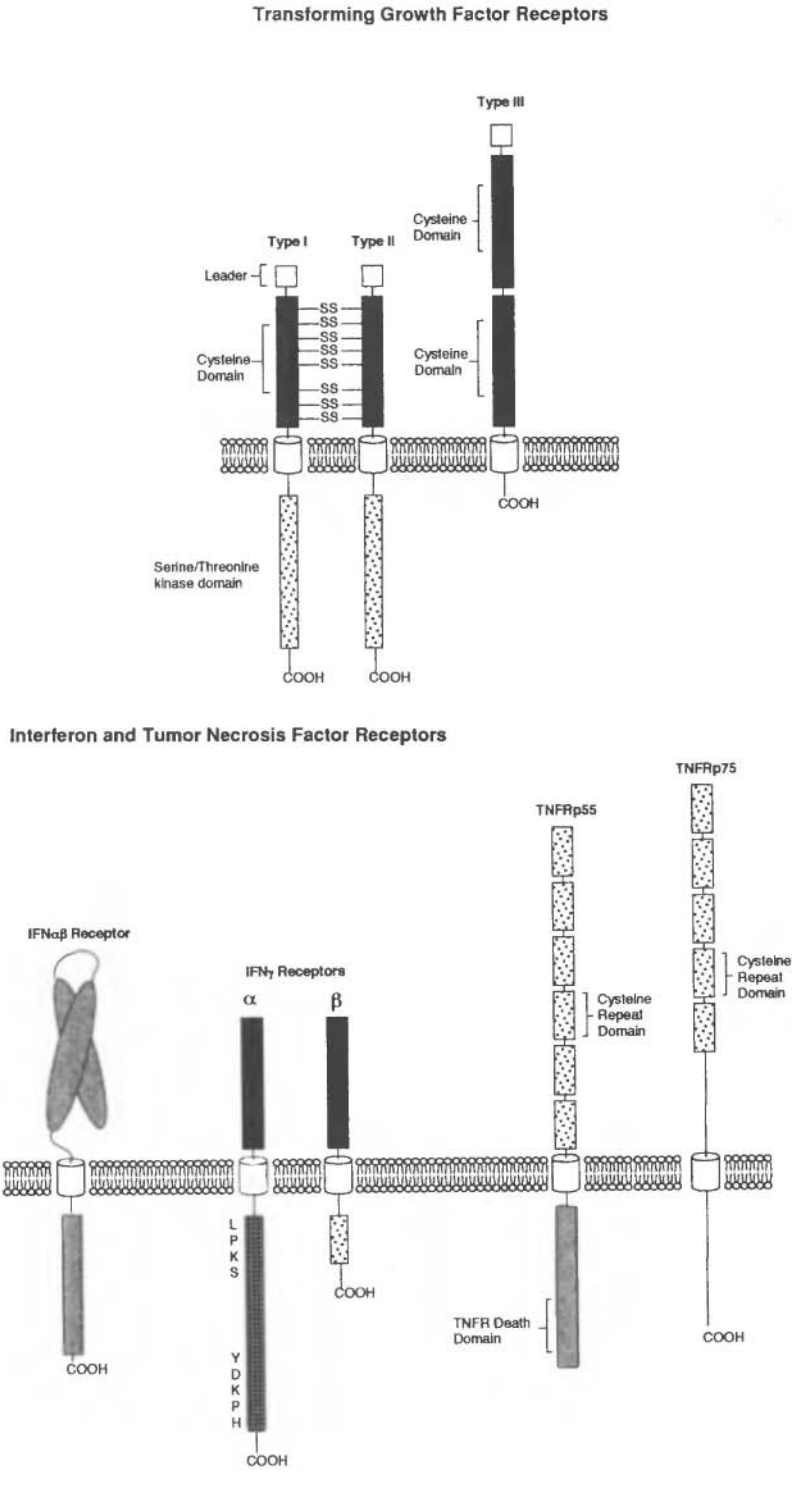


Figure 7.2. (*Continued*).

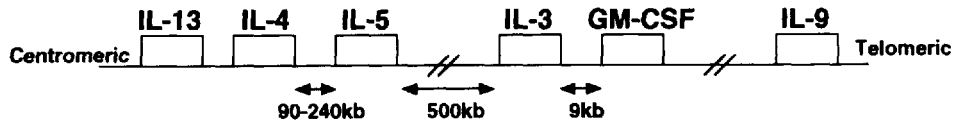


Figure 7.3. The short-chain α-helical cytokines have common biological and structural features. Some of the genes for this structural category of cytokines are also clustered together on human chromosome 5q21-31.

cells do not normally express IL-3R. Overexpression of IL-3R in cell lines can result in factor-independent growth, suggesting a possible role for deregulated IL-3R expression in malignant transformation (117).

IL-3 stimulation results in phosphorylation of the murine β chain at tyrosine and serine/threonine residues, the latter perhaps reflecting activity of a newly identified receptor-associated serine/threonine kinase (118). LYN, SYK, and JAK2 associate with a membrane-proximal region of β_c (119,120). In addition to SRC-related protein tyrosine kinases, MAP kinase and STAT DNA-binding proteins are activated after IL-3R signaling (121–124). RAS-dependent pathways (i.e., Raf/MAPK/Fos pathway) have been reported to be dispensable for IL-3-induced growth stimulation in the BAF3 cell line (125). Otherwise, MAP appears to be a central component of the IL-3R signaling pathway (124).

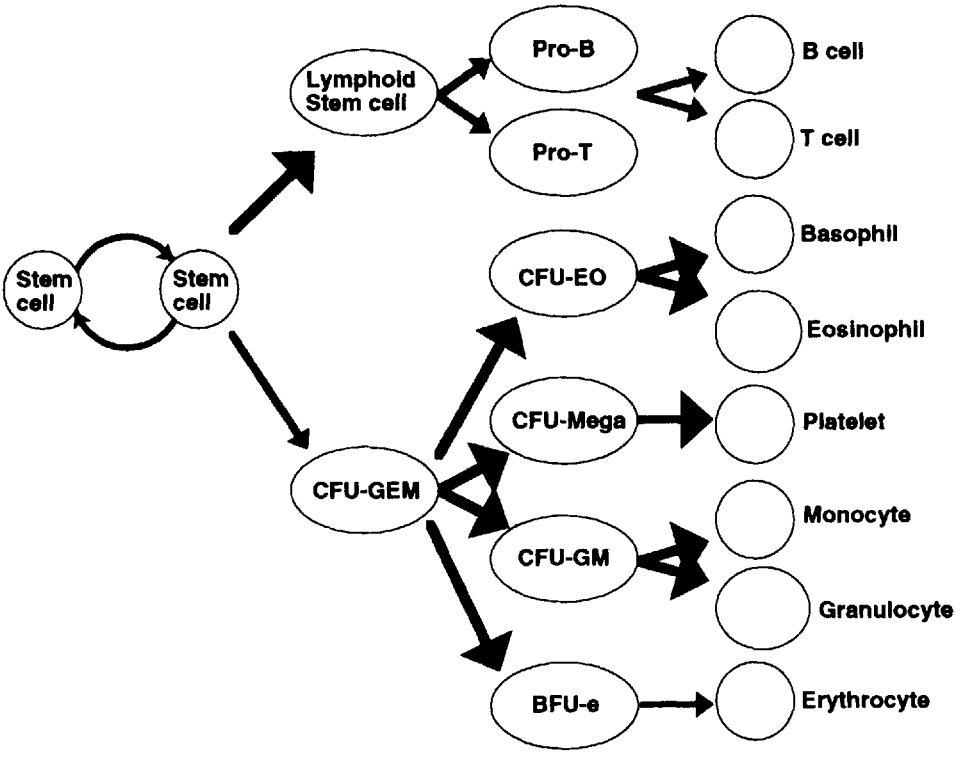


Figure 7.4. IL-3 induces cell growth and differentiation at various points of hematopoiesis. Large arrows indicate the stages where IL-3 has potent effects in supporting growth and differentiation.

7.1.3. Interleukin 4

IL-4 was originally dubbed B-cell growth factor (BCGF) identifying its role in B-cell growth and development. IL-4 is produced predominately by Th2 $CD4^+$ T-cell subsets (126,127), but is also expressed by mast cells and basophils (128–130), and $CD8^+$ T cells *in vitro* (131). A $CD4^-CD8^-TCR\alpha\beta^+NK1.1^+$ T-cell population has also been found to secrete IL-4 (132). CD40L cross-linking on human $CD4^+$ cells induces upregulation of IL-4 synthesis (133) as does costimulation through CTLA-4 (134), whereas IFNγ and IL-12 downregulate IL-4 production (135,136). An alternatively spliced form of IL-4 (IL-4δ2) has recently been identified that antagonizes IL-4-augmented T-cell proliferation (137). IL-4 is a prototypical pleiotropic cytokine. It induces the upregulation of class II molecules and CD23 on B cells (138,139), drives B-cell class switching from IgM to isotypes such as IgA, IgE, and IgG, and induces B cells *in vitro* to switch to IgG1 and IgE production while inhibiting the synthesis of IgG2a, IgG2b, and IgG3 (140–144). IL-4 supports the development of $CD4^+$ T cells *in vitro* and *in vivo* (126,145–148), directs a Th2-type phenotype (149–154), and plays a critical role in directing immune responses to infection (155–157) (Figure 7.5). The elaboration of a Th2 phenotype and the secretion of IL-4 by T cells may reflect antigen dose and strength of the signals received through the TCR (158,159). IL-4 modulates differentiation of $CD8^+$ effector T cells and stimulates specific cytokine secretion in $CD8^+$ T cells (131,154,160–163). In IL-4-deficient mice, IgG1 and IgE responses are delayed or diminished after infection with parasitic organisms (153,156,157,164). Conversely, treatment with IL-4 can enhance resistance to infections (165) or can exacerbate those dependent on Th1-type immunity (166–169). The role of IL-4 in IgE synthesis also suggests its involvement in allergic-type responses (170–172). IL-4-dependent mechanisms may play an important role in the regress or perpetuation of inflammatory infiltrate in autoimmune lesions (173–175). IL-4 has recently been found to support the differentiation of dendritic cells from monocytes (176).

Receptor. The IL-4 receptor is a heterodimer composed of an IL-4 specific 140-kDa α chain (177–179) and a common γ chain (180,181). In different cell types, the IL-4R may incorporate an IL-13R subunit (182–184). Growth regulation and gene expression are controlled by distinct regions of the hIL-4Rα chain (185). IL-4Rα is a member of the hematopoietin superfamily of receptors, characterized by a WS X WS motif in its membrane-proximal extracellular domain which facilitates ligand interactions (178,186). As with other hematopoietin receptors, IL-4R does not have intrinsic kinase activity although it induces tyrosine phosphorylation on ligand binding. This includes phosphorylation

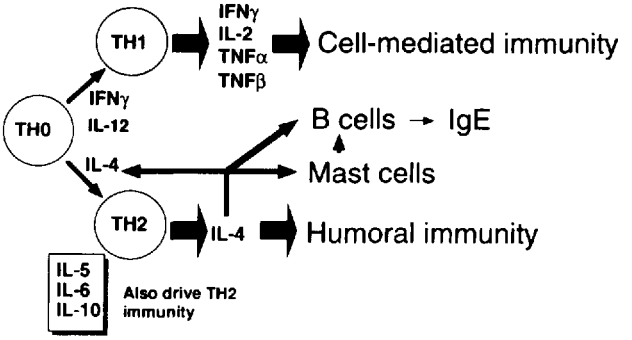


Figure 7.5. IL-4 supports humoral immune responses by regulating Th2 development and B-cell growth and differentiation. IL-4 secreted by Th2 cells acts as a positive feedback to support Th0 → Th2 differentiation.

of STAT6 (187–189) and activation of Janus kinases JAK1 and JAK3 (190–192). In STAT6-deficient mice, the transcription factor is required for IL-4 responsiveness and for the differentiation of Th2-type responses (193,194). B cells deficient for the γ chain also have impaired IL-4 responses (195). IL-4R stimulation results in phosphorylation of receptor-associated 70- and 140-kDa proteins, one of which is the insulin receptor substrate (IRS) 4PS (196,197). IRS is necessary for normal IL-4-mediated mitogenic signals in cell lines (196,198). Interestingly, IL-2R can be endowed with IL-4R function by introducing tyrosine-containing sequences found in the IL-4Rα chain (199).

7.1.4. Interleukin 5

Unlike the other short-chain helical bundle cytokines, IL-5 normally functions only as a homodimer, despite the fact that protein engineering has been used to generate a biologically active monomer (200,201). Similar to IL-4, IL-5 is secreted by activated $CD4^+$ T cells (202) and mast cells (128,203,204). IL-5 is also produced by eosinophils (205,206), for which it promotes survival, differentiation, chemotaxis (207–211), and degranulation (212,213). With its potent effects on eosinophil hemostasis, it is not surprising that transgenic mice expressing IL-5 from CD2 or metallothionein promoters have eosinophilia (214,215). These mice also exhibit elevated levels of IgA, IgE and contain IgM autoantibodies. IL-5 also acts on basophils to promote histamine release (216); it upregulates IL-2R on B cells (217,218) and supports the growth and differentiation of Ig-secreting B cells (219–221). IL-5 has been reported to enhance the growth and differentiation of cytotoxic T cells (222,223). The importance of IL-5 in regulating eosinophil activity has suggested a role for the cytokine in protecting against selective parasitic infections (224–231). At the same time, IL-5 has been implicated in hypersensitivity reactions such as asthma (232–236), although a recent report suggests otherwise (237). Finally, IL-5 may be an important mediator of microglial proliferation in response to inflammation (238).

Receptor. The IL-5 receptor is a heterodimer composed of an IL-5-specific α chain and a shared β, subunit, which is found in receptors for IL-3 and GM-CSF. The IL-5 specific α chain independently binds IL-5 but has no capacity to transduce signals (109,239–241). On the other hand, the α chain appears to confer signaling specificity to the IL-5R complex (242). IL-5R is expressed on human basophils and eosinophils (243,244). CD38 ligation on B cells also upregulates α-chain surface expression (245). Stimulation of the IL-5R results in tyrosine phosphorylation of multiple substrates and activation of RAS, MAP, ERK, LYN, FYN, STAT1α, and JAK2 (246–253). Recently, IL-5R signaling has been shown to include STAT3 and to involve the C-terminal portions of both α and β subunits (254). Soluble IL-5Rα isoforms are expressed from eosinophils. These isoforms may function to antagonize IL-5 activity (255,256). The structural requirements for IL-5 receptor–ligand interaction have been studied in detail (236,257,260).

7.1.5. Interleukin 9

The IL-9 gene is located on human chromosome 5q within a cluster of genes including the growth factors IL-3, IL-4, IL-5, IL-13, and GM-CSF. IL-9 activity was initially detected in supernatant from mouse $CD4^+$ T cells stimulated with concanavalin A, where it was found to support antigen-independent T-cell proliferation of certain $CD4^+$ clones (261). IL-9 does not appear to act on most T cells (262) and may be a more potent

stimulator of thymocytes during fetal development (263). However, IL-9 upregulates the synthesis of the T-cell proteases granzymes A and B and the α chain of the high-affinity receptor for IgE (264). IL-9 is in fact expressed from T-cell subsets, where it appears to be under autocrine regulation by IL-2, IL-4, and IL-10 (265). IL-9 synergizes with IL-4 to enhance the synthesis of IgE and IgG1 in murine and human B cells (266). It has also been found to support the proliferation of murine and human erythroid progenitor cells (267–271). IL-9 was also known as mast cell growth-enhancing activity (MEA), which described its effect on bone marrow-derived mast cells, where it induces proliferation and gene transcription (272–275). IL-9 is not expressed until day 5–7 of infection with *Leishmania major*, is elevated in susceptible strains of mice, and is not detected when mice are depleted of $CD4^+$ T cells (276). In infections with nematode parasite, IL-9 is associated with a protective Th2-type immune response in resistant BALB/K mouse strains (277).

IL-9 appears to play a role in tumor growth (275). T cells transformed with human T-cell leukemia virus type I (HTLV-1), a retrovirus that causes leukemia in humans, show constitutive expression of IL-9 (278). In myeloid leukemic cells, IL-9 induces cells to enter into S phase and proliferate (279), whereas in thymic lymphomas IL-9 is reported to enhance tumor growth, a mechanism that may include the prevention of apoptosis (280,281). Hodgkin's and Reed–Sternberg (H&RS) cell lines have been found to constitutively express IL-9 and to proliferate in response to the cytokine (282,283). About 7% of IL-9 transgenic mice develop thymic lymphomas by 3–9 months of age (284).

Receptor. The IL-9 receptor contains the WSXWS motif and lacks intrinsic kinase activity as do other hematopoietic receptors. It associates with the common γ chain of the IL-2R to form a signaling complex. Human and murine receptors share about 53% identity in primary amino acid sequence of the IL-9R (285). Gene transcripts are alternatively spliced and generate a soluble receptor. A single cytoplasmic tyrosine residue at position 116 is required for IL-9R signaling, including IL-9-induced receptor phosphorylation and STAT activation (286). JAK1 constitutively associates with IL-9R and STAT1 and STAT3 associate on activation (286,287). In contrast to most other hematopoietic cytokines other than IL-4, IL-9-induced signaling also results in tyrosine phosphorylation of the insulin receptor substrate-1 (IRS-1) (287). JAK3 deficiency, which has similar manifestations as X-linked SCID defect, may be caused in part by signaling defects of the common γ present in the IL-9 receptor complex.

7.1.6. Interleukin 13

Murine and human IL-13 genes are located within a cluster of genes including IL-3, IL-4, IL-5, and GM-CSF, located on chromosomes 11 and 5q31, respectively (288). IL-13 was recently isolated from a subtracted cDNA library generated from peripheral blood mononuclear cells (PBMC) that had been stimulated with anti-CD28 antibody (289). Because CD28 is a costimulating receptor on T cells, IL-13 was thus discovered as a secretory product of activated T cells (289,290). Activated mast cells also produce IL-13 (291) and more recently it has been found that most basophils secrete the cytokine after stimulation with anti-FcεRIα antibodies or IL-3 (292). Initial findings showed that IL-13 inhibited cytokine production by stimulated PBMC (289,293), upregulated class II molecules and CD23 (low-affinity FcεRII) (290), and stimulated proliferation of activated B cells to upregulate class II, CD23, and IgE synthesis (290,294,295). Using fetal B cells, IL-13 induced isotype switching, proliferation, and Ig synthesis (296). IL-13 has been

shown to inhibit cytokine production (297) and ADCC in macrophages without blocking phagocytosis (290,297). IL-13 can also upregulate vascular cell adhesion molecule-1 expression on endothelial cells (298).

Mice given oral dosages of immunogenic *E. coli* heat-labile enterotoxin revealed significant reductions in humoral systemic and intestinal immune responses when previously treated with anti-IL-13 antibodies (299). Administration of IL-13 to mice using a transplanted cell line expressing recombinant IL-13 resulted in enlarged spleens with conspicuous presence of erythroblasts and megakaryocytes (300). Although CFU-E and CFU-C were elevated in spleens and mice had monocytosis, suggestive of elevated extramedullary hematopoiesis, mice were also anemic. Another report has found IL-13 to simulate megakaryocyte colony formation and to inhibit granulocyte-macrophage and erythroid progenitors (301). IL-13 can protect leukemic cells from apoptosis, raising the possibility of a pathogenic role in supporting tumor growth (302). On the other hand, IL-13 has been shown to suppress growth of breast cancer cells, and to enhance CTL responses in tumor-bearing rats (303). IL-13 production at the sites of allergen challenge has suggested a role for IL-13 in allergen-induced inflammatory responses (304). Largely because of its ability to direct IgE class switching and Ig production, a role for IL-13 in autoimmune disease has been proposed (305,306).

Receptor. A variety of observations have suggested that IL-4 and IL-13 signaling involve common receptor chains. IL-4 mutant proteins can antagonize IL-13 activity (307,308) and anti-IL-4R antibodies inhibit IL-13 activity (307,309,310). In certain cell lines, IL-13 exhibits competitive inhibition of IL-4 binding to its receptor (311,312). Both IL-4 and IL-13 induce tyrosine phosphorylation of IL-4R chains (313) and signaling events induced appear to involve similar substrates (309,314,315). However, the recent cloning of an IL-13-specific receptor chain was demonstrated by expression of a putative IL-13R cDNA in COS cells, which facilitated IL-13 but not IL-4 binding.

7.1.7. Interleukin 15

The murine and human IL-15 gene consists of eight exons that span about 34 kb on chromosomes 8 and 4q31, respectively (316). IL-15 was identified as an activity in supernatants of T-cell and kidney epithelial cell lines that induced the proliferation of T cells and potently activated NK (317–319). IL-15 has also been shown to support the growth of T cells including γδ lineages (319,320) and to upregulate IFNγ production in NK cells and enhance NK cytotoxicity (321,322). IL-15 specifically upregulates the IL-2Rα chain on T cells but acts to negatively regulate its own specific receptor on T cells (323). IL-15 also acts as a costimulator of B cells, enhancing their proliferation and differentiation (324). An important source of IL-15 seems to be activated monocytes and macrophages (322,325). The T-cell chemoattractant activity of IL-15 has been implicated in a possible pathogenic role in rheumatoid arthritis, where IL-15 expression in synovial tissue may be involved in T-cell recruitment and disease (326). Consistent with its role in chemotaxis, IL-15 also modulates levels of adhesion molecules on T cells (327). IL-15 has been demonstrated to support growth of leukemic cells, and an alternatively spliced tumor isoform has been identified (328,329). Although IL-15 appears to have many of the effects of IL-2, IL-15 mRNA is uniquely abundant in numerous other cells such as epithelial cells, fibroblasts, heart, kidney, and lung (330,331). Although abundant IL-15 message may exist in these cells, IL-15 cytokine expression is mainly regulated at the translational

level, thus mRNA expression does not necessarily result in cytokine production (330,332). Indeed, deregulated expression of IL-15 from the tumor cell line HuT-102 reflects in part a loss of translational regulation (333). The strategy behind active synthesis of mRNA in the absence of translation is not clear, which is at least in part a testimony to the early stage of investigation into the biological role of IL-15.

Receptors. T-cell activation induced by IL-15 was shown to be blocked by antibodies against the IL-2Rβ chain (319). IL-15 also binds IL-2Rγ, whereas both IL-2Rβ and γ chains are necessary for IL-15 internalization and signaling (334–336). The IL-15Rα chain is specific for IL-15 and binds the cytokine with high affinity in the absence of either β or γ subunits (337). IL-15Rα is expressed on murine T-helper, macrophage, B-cell, and thymic and bone marrow stromal cell lines (337). Similar to the expression patterns of IL-15 in nonhematopoietic tissues, IL-15Rα mRNA is abundant in heart, lung, skeletal muscle, spleen, and especially liver, which may represent a major target tissue for IL-15. In T cells, IL-15 rapidly induces phosphorylation of JAK1 and JAK3 (323), in addition to tyrosine phosphorylation of STAT3 and STAT5 (59).

7.1.8. Interferon γ

IFNγ was initially described in 1965 as an activity in supernatants of stimulated T cells that *interfered* with virus replication (338), an activity that had been noted for IFNs α and β about 8 years earlier (339). IFNγ is synthesized as a 166-amino-acid proprotein that is proteolytically processed prior to secretion (340). IFNγ is biologically active as a homodimer that is capable of cross-linking the IFN receptor (341,342) and is produced almost exclusively from $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells (343,344). The cytokine can also be present as a bound form on the cell surface of T cells (345). In addition to T cells, another important source of IFNγ is NK cells, which secrete the cytokine after cross-linking of CD45 (346) or NKR-P1 (347) surface receptors, or after interactions with B cells (348) and T cells (349). IFNγ directs the development of cell-mediated immunity by inducing Th1-type differentiation and impeding a Th2 phenotype (350–352). IFNγ downregulates the IFNγ receptor β-chain expression in Th1-type cells and renders them unresponsive to IFNγ (352). It has recently emerged that IFNγ plays an important immunoregulatory function by modulating the levels of B7 costimulation on the surface of APC (353–356). IFNγ activates monocytes and macrophages (357–360), synergizes with TNFα and IL-1 to regulate NO (361–364), and is required to upregulate NO production in response to viral (365) and parasitic infections (364,366,367). IFNγ induces mRNA stabilization and production of complement proteins C3 and C4 in liver cell lines and primary fibroblasts (368) and downregulates PECAM-1 (369). Important inducers of IFNγ secretion are IL-12 and IL-18 (see respective sections).

Class I upregulation by IFNγ is essential for control of viral infection (370). IFNγ gene-targeted mice have differential irregularities in class I and class II MHC expression that varies with tissues and inducing stimuli, and are generally deficient in both molecules after inflammatory stimuli (360,371). IFNγ upregulates both class II expression and the high-affinity FcεR on mast cells (372,373). Its role in acute antiviral responses has been strongly confirmed in gene-targeted mice deficient for normal IFNγ activity (374,375). Animals infected with virus develop heavy viral loads and are susceptible to encephalomyelogenic and other complications. Mice require IFNγ for antiparasite defenses, although being protected in its absence by prior immunization against the pathogen (376).

Interestingly, IFNγ has been found to stimulate the growth of *Trypanosoma brucei* in cell cultures (377), and *Trypanosoma* infections result in high levels of anti-IFNγ antibodies (378). IFNγ-deficient animals have reduced parasite loads and enhanced survival (377).

Receptor. The human IFNγR consists of α and β subunits of 472 and 316 amino acids respectively, both of which are required for signal transduction. There is considerable structural and primary sequence similarity between murine and human receptors (379–384). α and β chains are not bound together on unstimulated cells but rather associate in response to IFNγ binding (385–388). The high-affinity α chain mediates specificity of the receptor and is required for signaling (389,390). The 4-amino-acid motif LPKS at positions 266–269 in the cytoplasmic portion of the α chain binds JAK1 and is critical for kinase activation and physiological responses (391,392). Other elements of the cytoplasmic tail are also functionally important (390,393) and both JAK1 and JAK2 are required for mediating IFNγ activity (394,395). IFNγ induction of antiviral signaling depends on both JAK2 and STAT1 activation (396,397). JAK2 also associates constitutively with cytoplasmic sequences of the β chain (385). STAT1-deficient mice have a complete block in response to IFNγ and lack resistance to viral infection (398,399).

7.2. LONG-CHAIN HELICAL BUNDLE

7.2.1. Interleukin 6

IL-6 was initially described as a secretory product from fibroblasts and dubbed IFNβ-2 (400). Later, it became known as B-cell stimulatory factor (BSF-2), reflecting its ability to induce B-cell differentiation into Ig-secreting cells (401,402). Given the appropriate stimulation, IL-6 is produced from most cell types, including B and T lymphocytes, monocytes, macrophages, neutrophils, mast cells, osteoblasts, chondrocytes, dendritic cells (403,404), endothelial cells, keratinocytes, fibroblasts, and microglial cells (405–409). IL-6 is also produced during embryonic development in the mouse although its role is unknown (410). IL-6 provides an accessory or costimulatory signal for T cells (411–414), perhaps by upregulating IL-2R expression (415,416). IL-6 also augments NK cell activity (417). IL-6-deficient mice have a 50% reduction in the number of thymocytes and reduced numbers of mature T cells in the periphery (418). IL-6 deficiency also results in fewer numbers of progenitor cells of granulocytic-monocytic, megakaryocytic, and erythroid lineages compared with wild-type animals (419). Although IL-6 does not appear to be required for normal B-cell development and regulation in gene-targeted mice, immunized mice fail to generate normal total levels of IgG and are almost completely deficient for isotypes IgG2a, IgG2b, and IgG3. IL-6 seems to be required for B-cell differentiation of some but not all mucosal IgA responses (420,421). On the other hand, mice expressing IL-6 transgenically from an Ig enhancer have hyperactive B cells that independently class-switch and these mice develop IgG1 plasmacytomas, suggesting a role for IL-6 in malignant transformation (422–425). Perhaps the most dramatic action of IL-6 is its induction of synthesis and secretion of acute-phase proteins from hepatocytes (426–430). It is the most potent known regulator of acute-phase proteins, inducing elevated serum levels of fibrinogen, C-reactive protein, α_1-antitrypsin, α_1-antichymotrypsin, serum amyloid A, and haptoglobulin and reducing levels of albumin, fibronectin, and transferrin. IL-6 also has an important role in regulating neutrophil activity (431,432).

Receptor. The IL-6R is constructed of an 80-kDa IL-6-specific ligand-binding α chain and a 130-kDa chain (gp130), which is required for signal transduction but has no

detectable affinity for IL-6. IL-6Rα contains the membrane-proximal WSXWS motif characteristic of its family of receptors. Binding of IL-6 to IL-6Rα stimulates disulfide-linked dimerization with gp130, and initiates tyrosine phosphorylation activity (433). Although it does not appear to bind gp130, two regions of IL-6 have been found important in gp130 triggering (434–436). gp130 is expressed in most tissues (437) and is a common receptor component found in oncostatin M (OSM), ciliary neutrotrophic factor (CNTF), leukemia inhibitory factor (LIF), and IL-11 (438) receptor complexes. IL-6Rα has a more limited distribution, being restricted to PBMC, mature T cells, activated and Peyer's patch B cells (439–442). To facilitate the role of IL-6 in acute-phase responses, the receptor is also expressed in hepatocytes (443–445). Both mice and humans express a soluble form of IL-6Rα, which retains the ability to bind IL-6 and to deliver signals through gp130 (446,447).

7.2.2. Interleukin 7

IL-7 supplied by bone marrow stromal cells (448,449) induces the proliferation of progenitor B cells and is required for normal B-cell development (450–455). IL-7 also supports the growth of immature (452,456–458) and mature T-cell populations (459,460). An important source of IL-7 is epithelial goblet cells in the gut, where it may be involved in regulating intestinal mucosal lymphocytes (461). Analysis of IL-7 actions in fetal thymic cultures indicates that the cytokine can maintain expression of the RAG1 gene and promote rearrangement of TCR Vβ genes (458). Nude mice expressing an IL-7 transgene have significant numbers of normal thymocytes and $CD4^+/CD8^+$ peripheral T cells (462). The situation is different for B cells, where IL-7 appears to regulate downregulation of RAG1 and RAG2 (462). Administration of IL-7 after irradiation enhances lymphocyte reconstitution (463), whereas antibody blocking or gene-targeted IL-7 deficiency undermines both lymphopoiesis (464–466) and myelopoiesis (463,467,468). IL-7 treatment of normal mice also induces T-cell lymphopoiesis (469,470) similar to that seen in IL-7-transgenic mice (471). IL-7 has been reported to enhance the generation of cytotoxic T cells, NK cells, and monocytes (472,473). IL-7 administration during leishmania infection has been shown to exacerbate disease (474).

Transgenic mice expressing IL-7 from an MHC class II Eα promoter develop lymphoid tumors and generate large numbers of bipotent cells capable of differentiating B-cell or macrophagelike function (475). The number of progenitor B cells in these mice is significantly increased in bone marrow, from where they appear to "spill over" into blood, spleen, and lymph nodes of adult animals (476). Thymic profiles in the IL-7-transgenic mice do not reveal any significant phenotypic changes and there is no apparent defect in T-cell maturation, although hyperplasia of peripheral lymphoid organs and elevated numbers of peripheral $CD8^+$ and $CD4^+CD8^+$ T cells are observed (477). Other transgenic mouse lines have also been found to have abnormal thymic profiles with a significant incidence of T-cell tumors (478,479). IL-7 has also been reported to mobilize pluripotent stem cells with long-term repopulating activity from the bone marrow to the peripheral blood (480).

Receptor. IL-7 mediates its activity via a high-affinity heterodimeric receptor composed of a 90kDa IL-7-specific α chain and a common γ subunit (γ_c) (481–483). The α chain has no intrinsic enzymatic activity and is a member of the hematopoietic growth factor receptor family (481). IL-7 receptors are expressed on pro-B and pre-B cells (481,484). A single tyrosyl mutation in the α-chain cytoplasmic domain blocks progenitor

B-cell proliferation but permits Ig heavy chain gene rearrangement, suggesting a capacity for differential signaling in B cells (485). The α chain is also expressed on resting T cells (486,487) and forms a high-affinity $\alpha\gamma_c$ heterodimer on activated T cells (488). Receptor expression is critical for proliferation of thymocytes before TCR gene rearrangement in the thymus (489).

Tyrosine phosphorylation of multiple targets ensues after receptor engagement (487,490–493). A chimeric CD8-IL-7Rα chain has been shown to associate with $p59^{fyn}$ in a murine cell line (494), and IL-7Rα constitutively associates with $p56^{lck}$ and $p59^{fyn}$ in primary human T cells (493). $p59^{fyn}$-deficient mice do not have defects in lymphopoiesis associated with an IL-7/IL-7R blockade (495), suggesting that its role in mediating biological responses through IL-7R is not critical and/or is redundant during lymphoid development. Phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase associates with the α chain and mediates signaling (496). IL-7 has been shown to induce JAK1 and JAK3 kinases and the transcription factor STAT 5 (497–499). Interestingly, mice with gene-targeted mutations for the IL-7R have a block in γδ T-cell development (500,501).

7.2.3. Interleukin 10

IL-10 has a complex role in the regulation of the immune response. It is secreted by B and T lymphocytes (502–505), monocytes/macrophages (506–508), and keratinocytes (509). IL-10 upregulates class II expression on B cells and supports their growth and Ig production (510–512); it supports the growth and differentiation of thymocytes and mature T cells (513–515); it enhances mast cell proliferation in culture (516), induces protease production, and downregulates TNFα and GM-CSF secretion in mast cells (517). IL-10 appears to interfere with T-cell synthesis of cytokines that are in part regulated by NF-κB/Rel, which includes IL-1, IL-2, IL-2Rα, IL-6, GM-CSF, and TNFα (518–521), and downregulates synthesis of IL-1, IL-6, IL-8, GM-CSF, and TNFα in macrophages (522–527). IgE-mediated induction of nitricoxide synthase and cytokine secretion in keratinocytes is also inhibited by IL-10 (528). However, IL-10 can potentiate IL-15 expression in activated murine macrophages (325), which in light of its negative regulatory effect on IL-2 (i.e., effect on Th1-type response) suggests a paradoxical support for cell-mediated immune responses (see Section 7.1.7). IL-10 differentially modulates B7-1 and B7-2 expression on APC (529–531) and plays an important role in regulating their efficiency of antigen presentation (518,532–534). Thus, IL-10 can intervene in T-cell activation both directly through paracrine regulation of cytokine secretion (535) and indirectly via reducing APC function. Its direct effects may involve interfering in the proximal evens of TCR signaling (536–538).

IL-10 protects against endotoxin-induced relapses in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis (539). Considerable evidence supports the notion that IL-10 plays an active role in driving a Th2-type immune response important in clearing parasitic infections. IL-10-deficient mice succumb to chronic inflammatory bowel disease that appears to be mediated by hyperactive $CD4^+$ T cells (540,541). These hyperactive T cells may in part be explained by the normal function of IL-10 to tolerize peripheral $CD4^+$ T cells (538). EBV encodes an IL-10 homologue that is expressed during infection and that may facilitate chronic infection (519,542,543). IL-10 is also important in protecting against endotoxic shock (544,545).

Receptor. IL-10R is expressed on the same cells from which the cytokine is derived, although it is also upregulated on fibroblasts after stimulation with LPS (546). IL-10R

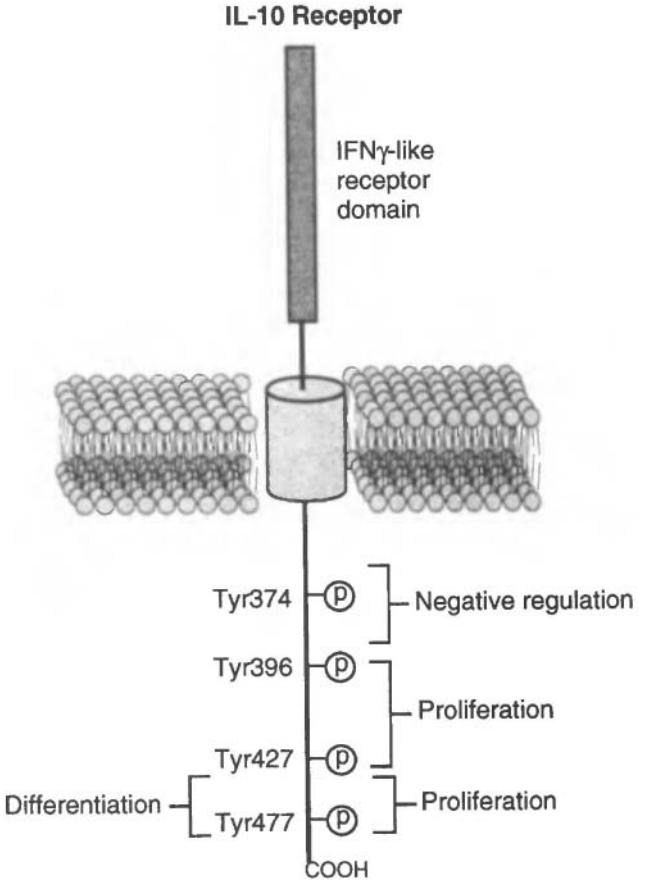


Figure 7.6. IL-10R is a 100-kDa member of the family of interferon receptor-like molecules (1009). The cytoplasmic tail of IL-10R can be dissected into regions that contain phosphotyrosine residues that mediate specific signaling functions. Used with permission, *Molecular and Cellular Biology*, Ho *et al.*, **15**:5043–5053, 1995 [Ref. 1010].

induces phosphorylation of the tyrosine kinases STAT1 and STAT3 (547,548). However, recent studies of STAT1-deficient mice show no apparent defects in IL-10 responses (398,399). JAK1 and TYK2 are also phosphorylated after IL-10R perturbation (548). There are four key tyrosine residues in the cytoplasmic tail each of which appears to mediate unique biological responses through the receptor (Figure 7.6).

7.2.4. Interleukin 11

IL-11 is a stromal cell-derived cytokine that is an important component of the bone marrow microenvironment (549,550), where it induces growth and differentiation of a variety of hematopoietic cells. IL-11 acts to promote megakaryopoiesis and thrombopoiesis in both mice and humans (551–556), stimulates erythropoiesis (557,558) and myelopoiesis (559–561), and may induce stem cell differentiation to committed progenitors (562). IL-11 has also been reported to enhance the growth of T and B lymphocytes

(563–565). Treatment of animals with IL-11 does not have dramatic effects on hematopoiesis, although it does result in marked megakaryopoiesis with elevated numbers of platelets in the blood (554,566) and increased numbers of CFU-GM, BFU-E, and CFU-GEMM (567). In addition to its effects on hemostasis, IL-11 exerts its activity on cells of nonhematopoietic lineages, inducing acute-phase proteins in cultured hepatocytes (568), although it may not have a significant role in the induction of acute-phase proteins *in vivo* (569). IL-11 has been shown to block adipogenesis in cultured cell lines (570,571), and to regulate the expression of metalloproteinase inhibitor in connective tissue cells, where IL-11 is expressed in chondrocytes and synoviocytes (572). IL-11 is also expressed in brain and testes (573) and osteoblasts (574). It protects crypt stem cells in the gut and accelerates recovery of intestinal mucosa after treatment with chemotherapeutic agents (575–578) and enhances (mainly neutrophil) hematopoiesis after bone marrow transplantation or chemotherapy-induced cytopenia (579,580).

Receptor. The IL-11 receptor is composed of a 151-kDa IL-11-specific α chain and the gp130 signal-transducing subunit of IL-6R (see Section 7.2.1) (581–583). The IL-11 receptor can exist in membrane and soluble forms. Both forms of the receptor are capable of mediating activation signals, which involve STAT1 and STAT3 proteins in human cell lines (584). The α-chain gene has only recently been cloned and shown to contain the WSXWS extracellular motif characteristic of other hematopoietin receptors (585). Murine and human α chains exhibit 84% sequence identity. Osteoblasts and osteoclasts have been found to express IL-11Rα, suggesting a role for the cytokine in the maintenance of bone (574).

7.2.5. Interleukin 12

IL-12 is a 75-kDa disulfide-linked heterodimeric glycoprotein, composed of p35 and p40 chains (586,587). It was originally identified by its ability to enhance IL-2 activity in supporting cytotoxic T and NK cell responses (588–590). It is a potent stimulator of NK cell cytotoxicity (32,591–593) and induces proliferation and cytotoxicity in T cells (594–598). IL-12 also stimulates B-cell growth in an IFNγ-dependent manner (599), and it has significant potency *in vivo* for stimulating mobilization of hematopoietic progenitors and extramedullary hematopoiesis (600). Biologically active IL-12 requires both subunits (601), expressed by different genes that are independently regulated (602). p35 is expressed in most cells whereas p40 is upregulated in monocytes, macrophages, and B cells in response to infection or stimulus with LPS (603–605). p40 expression is also upregulated in macrophages in response to NO (606). T cells appear to drive monocyte expression of IL-12 by cognate interactions between CD40 and CD40L (607). Murine p40–p40 homodimers exist that bind the IL-12 receptor without inducing a response and thus antagonize IL-12 activity *in vitro* (608,609). *In situ* hybridization reveals that p35 and p40 expression are differentially expressed in different regions of the spleen (610). IL-12 is also expressed in small amounts by keratinocytes (611) and dendritic cells (612,613), where it appears to enhance APC activity. IL-12 acts on its own (344,614), and synergizes with the recently discovered interferon-γ inducing factor (IGIF) (tentatively named IL-18), to enhance IFNγ production by T cells (615).

IL-12 synthesis early in response to infection is thought to induce and/or augment IFNγ upregulation (592,615), thereby activating phagocytes to establish a front-line defense (616) and driving a Th1-type cell-mediated immune response (617–620) (Figure 7.7). Administration of IL-12 has been shown to prevent graft-versus-host disease in a

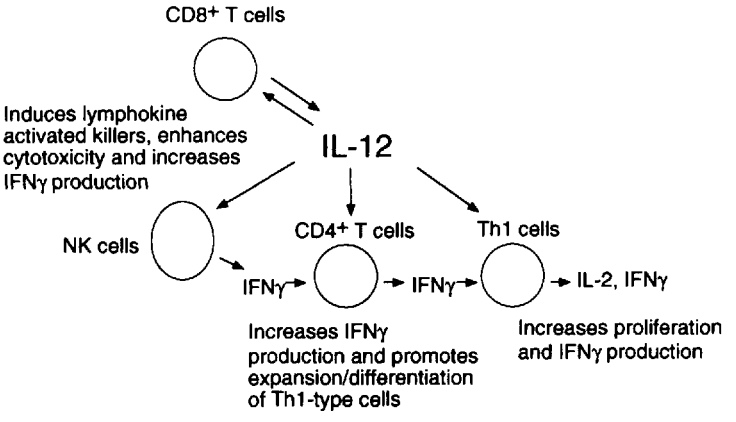


Figure 7.7. IL-12 is a potent inducer of IFNγ production and cell-mediated responses.

murine model (621) and anti-IL-12 antibodies have been shown to block Th1 responses by preventing proper APC function (622). IL-12-deficient mice have reduced capacity to produce IFNγ and fail to develop normal Th1-type immune responses (623,624). Natural susceptibility of mice to infection with *Leishmania* may also reflect genetically programmed IL-12 responses to infection (625,626), supported by the observation that IL-12 administration can cure systemic infection (627–629). IL-12 is also critical for mediating resistance against *Trypanosoma cruzi* infection (630). These effects have led to the suggestion that IL-12 might be an effective adjuvant during immunization to induce Th1-type immunity (629,631).

IL-12 has been shown to inhibit hypersensitivity reactions and may be an important influence in a cytokine balancing act that prevents Th2-mediated atopic disorders (632–634). IL-12 administration to mice or rats induces B cells to preferentially synthesize IgG subclasses to antigen (635,636). IL-12 administration also sensitizes mice to lethal shock induced by TNF (637). The synthesis of IL-12 is deficient during HIV infection, and IL-12 treatment can enhance antigen-specific immune responses and prevent apoptosis of $CD4^+$ T cells from HIV-infected patients (638–641). IL-12 is also beneficial in MAIDS infections (642). Anti-IL-12 antibodies alleviate experimental colitis (643), suggesting that the cytokine may play a role in autoimmune disease (600,644).

Receptor. A high-affinity IL-12R is expressed on activated T and NK cells but is absent from B cells. An IL-12R subunit (IL-12Rβ) has been cloned and found to exhibit significant homology to gp130 but demonstrates no IL-2 signaling when expressed in cell lines (645–647). More recently, monoclonal antibodies directed against different epitopes on the IL-12Rβ chain blocked IL-12 activity and detected IL-12Rβ on cell lines of T, NK, and B lineages, but not on nonlymphoid cell lines (648). Resting PBMC also express IL-12Rβ without demonstrable IL-12 binding, indicating that the high-affinity IL-12R may include an additional subunit(s) for which expression is differentially regulated with the IL-12Rβ chain. Despite a lack of characterization of the IL-12R, an important signaling pathway has been identified. Splenocytes from mice with gene-targeted deletions in the gene encoding the transcription factor STAT4 do not proliferate in response to IL-12, do not differentiate Th1 cytokine production, and do not respond with Th1 immunity to *Listeria monocytogenes* infection (649,650). Thus, STAT4 appears to have a nonredundant and specific role in mediating IL-12 responses.

7.2.6. Interferons α and β (Type I Interferons)

The interferons were identified 40 years ago for their ability to *interfere* with viral replication *in vitro* (339). The IFN nomenclature initially was assigned based on their source, with IFNα and IFNβ identified as products of leukocytes and fibroblasts, respectively. Type I interferons also include IFNω and IFNτ, although IFNω is not found in mice and IFNτ appears only in embryonic tissues of ruminants. There are 14 functional IFNα genes and a single gene each for IFNβ and IFNω clustered on chromosome 9 in humans, encoding related proteins of 165–172 amino acids (651–655). IFNα and β are synthesized as proproteins and subject to proteolytic processing. Significant amounts of IFNα are produced from activated T cells and macrophages, as are low levels of IFNβ. Infectious agents induce secretion of both interferons from T and B cells, macrophages, fibroblasts, and endothelial cells. IFNα/β expression is upregulated by double-stranded RNA, CSF, and PDGF (656,657). IFNα mRNA is constitutively expressed in spleen, kidney, liver, and peripheral blood leukocytes in humans (658). IFNα/β have extensive direct antiviral effects, which include activating cellular RNase and inhibiting protein synthesis (659). IFNα/β upregulate class II expression and enhance macrophage APC function and bactericidal activity (660) and sensitize macrophages to LPS-induced apoptosis (661). Class I expression on neuronal cells as a result of measles virus infection is regulated by IFNβ (662). IFNα induces IL-10 secretion from $CD4^+$ T cells and monocytes (663), although it has been reported that IFNα may also help direct Th1-type immune responses by enhancing IL-12-induced inhibition of IL-4 synthesis from T cells (664). The latter observation is consistent with the report that allergen-specific T-cell clones derived in the absence of IFNα produce IL-4 and IL-5 but not IFNγ (i.e., Th2-like cells), whereas clones generated in the presence of IFNα produce IFNγ and only limited amounts of IL-4 or IL-5 (e.g., Th1- or Th0-like cells) (665). Neutralization of IFNα/β also shows specific effects on NK cell responses to viral infection (666).

Antigen-stimulated histamine release is decreased in IFNα/β-treated peritoneal mast cells, whereas release is potentiated in those isolated from intestinal mucosa (667). IFNα/β also appear to regulate TNFα and FcεR expression in mast cells (373,667). In bone marrow cells, IFNα blocks the upregulation of IL-11 synthesis in response to IL-1 (668).

IFNα/β appear to be a critical component of host antiviral defense systems (669–671). Murine resistance to MAIDS is strain dependent and may involve strain-specific differences in IFNα/β expression (672). In Newcastle virus infection, IFNβ has been found to inhibit replication through blocking viral expression of hemagglutinin-neuraminidase (HN) (673). Moreover, IFNα induction of mRNA-degrading enzyme activity, while beneficial in blocking viral replication, can also be detrimental to the host, as it induces this activity specifically in β-islet cells (as opposed to nonislet cells) of the pancreas, suggesting that early expression of IFNα there during pancreatic leukocytic infiltration may partially mediate β-islet-cell-specific autoimmune destruction and diabetes (674). IFNα/β enhance the tolerizing effects of orally administered myelin antigen and reduce relapses or progression in EAE (675–677), an effect that may in part be mediated by IFN-induced production of IL-4, IL-10, and TGFβ (678). Type I interferons are currently used for treating a number of disorders including chronic hepatitis B and C infections and cancer therapy.

Receptor. A single 63-kDa receptor chain (IFNAR) has been identified that appears to bind and transduce signals from the various signals from the various α and β IFNs

(654,679). Although by itself IFNAR binds IFNs, it appears to cooperate with other proteins to form a functional receptor complex (680–682) that is capable of differentially transducing IFNα or IFNβ signals (683,684). IFNAR has a large (408 amino acid) extracellular domain with twofold symmetry and 15 potential sites for N-linked glycosylation (685). IFNα stimulation results in phosphorylation of JAK1, STAT1α, STAT2, STAT3, and TYK2 (686). IFNα induces tyrosine phosphorylation of STAT3 and DNA-binding activity. IFNα stimulation also results in STAT3 association with IFNAR, which may involve an SH2 domain of STAT3 and the phosphorylated cytoplasmic tail of the receptor (687). IFNα has been found to induce the tyrosine kinase TYK2, which may link receptor stimulation to activation of genes containing ISGF-3-binding, IFN-stimulated response elements (ISRE) (688), although ISGF-3-independent mechanisms of gene activation also exist in response to IFNα stimulation (689).

7.3. β-TREFOIL [INTERLEUKIN 1 (IL-1α, IL-1β, IL-1ra)]

IL-1 activity is represented by two separate glycoproteins, IL-1α and IL-1β, that are transcribed from two different genes. The genes for human IL-1α, IL-1β, and IL-1ra (IL-1 receptor antagonist), in addition to the IL-1R1 and IL-1R2 receptors, occupy a 430-kb stretch of DNA on the long arm of human chromosome 2 (690). Most known biological activities of IL-1 are common to the acidic IL-1α and neutral IL-1β isoforms (691), which appear to have distinct binding sites on the IL-1R (692–696). Both genes are translated into 31-kDa proproteins that lack leader sequences and are subject to proteolytic processing by IL-1β-converting enzyme (ICE), although IL-1α is also active in its pro-form (697). Regulation of IL-1 expression is in part achieved through tissue-specific regulation of ICE (698,699).

There are numerous immunological roles for IL-1. IL-1α is expressed in the thymus and supports thymocyte maturation and development (700) and is a potent upregulator of endothelial adhesion molecules, inducing P-selectin, E-selectin, ICAM-1, and VCAM-1 expression (701–707). IL-1 is secreted by dividing $CD34^{+}CD45RA^{lo}CD71^{lo}$ progenitor cells purified from human umbilical cord blood (708) and has an important role in hematopoiesis by inducing the production of growth factors such as G-CSF, and IL-3 (709). It also stimulates hematopoiesis after radiation or myeloablative drugs (710–713), although it blocks erythroid production by interfering with CFU-E formation (714,715). IL-1β-deficient mice have normal responses to LPS but do not develop normal fevers or acute-phase responses to infections (716). Nevertheless, they do not appear to have significant defects in their immune response to pathogens nor in other hematological parameters. This contrasts the observation that immunocompromised mice are protected from lethal challenge with pathogen if injected with low amounts of IL-1 one day prior to infection (717).

IL-1 may at times be involved in exacerbation and pathogenesis of disease. A role for IL-1 in skin diseases and hypersensitivity has been forwarded (718–721), consistent with the recent observation that IL-1β-deficient mice have impaired contact hypersensitivity (722). Elevated levels of IL-1 have been observed during malignant hematological disorders (723,724), in systemic sclerosis (725), rheumatoid arthritis (726), and during graft-versus-host disease (727). IL-1 also has a true receptor antagonist, IL-1ra, defined as having no known function other than to bind IL-1 receptors in the absence of any signal transducing activity (728–732). However, for a complete block of IL-1 function, IL-1ra

must be present in a 100-fold excess over IL-1 (733). Thus, although it appears that the role of IL-1ra *in vivo* is more likely to modulate IL-1 activity rather than to abolish it, pharmacological dosages could prove effective in blocking inflammatory effects of IL-1. IL-1ra may in part regulate hematopoiesis (712).

Receptor. The IL-RII-receptor is an 80-kDa glycoprotein that solely mediates the biological effects of IL-1, binding IL-1α and IL-1β (734–736). The receptors are expressed or are upregulated on most cells and can be triggered to induce physiologically relevant signals by the binding of as few as few as 10 IL-1 molecules on the cell surface (737). Binding of IL-1 to IL-RI results in the formation of a high-affinity complex (IL-1R-AcP) that includes a transmembrane accessory protein (AcP) (738). IL-1 binds an additional receptor, IL-1R2, a 68-kDa protein expressed on epithelial cells (739,740) and on hematopoietic lineages including B cells (741,742). Interestingly, IL-1R2 has no role in signaling and exists merely as a decoy receptor that can sequester IL-1 on the membrane or be secreted and bind soluble IL-1 (743,744). Vaccinia and cowpox virus encode an IL-1R2 gene, which they express in infected cells ostensibly to reduce the strength of the ensuing IL-1 mediated inflammatory responses (745,746). IL-1-induced signaling involves activation of NF-κB in a variety of cells including T cells (747–752). In common with other cytokines, IL-1 also appears to involve the JAK–STAT kinase cascade (753). A number of transcription factors have been identified that are activated and/or upregulated by IL-1, such as C/EBP (754), EGR-1 (755), FOS (756,757), JUN (758–760), MYB and MYC (761), and NFIL6 (762).

7.4. β-JELLY ROLL (TRIMERS)

7.4.1. Tumor Necrosis Factor (TNFα)

TNF was first identified because of its ability (as its name suggests) to induce hemorrhagic necrosis of tumors in mice (763). TNF or TNFα has many overlapping biological activities and is closely linked to the gene for lymphotoxin α (LTα), also known as TNFβ, which are located in the HLA and MHC regions of humans and mice, respectively (764–767). TNF molecules are synthesized as 226-amino-acid proproteins that are proteolytically processed to produce mature 157-amino-acid subunits that assemble into homotrimeric complexes (768,769). TNF can also exist as a transmembrane surface glycoprotein and is capable of delivering differential signals, compared with the soluble form, through the TNF receptor (770). The three-fold axis symmetry and bell-shaped β-jelly-role structure of the TNF homotrimer are similar to several viral coat proteins, such as found in the satellite tobacco necrosis virus (771).

The list of cells that secrete TNF is large, including a variety of hematopoietic cells such as T and B cells, NK cells, granulocytes and mast cells, and cells of other lineages such as astrocytes, epidermal cells, hepatocytes, fibroblasts, smooth muscle, and ovarian cells (772). However, monocytes and macrophages are an important source of TNF (773–775). Mast cells also secrete large amounts of TNF stored in granules (776,777), recently reported to play a critical role in host protection against acute bacterial peritonitis induced by cecum ligation and puncture (778); they may also be an important source of TNF in facilitating neutrophil influx and clearance of enterobacteria infections (779). Thymic stromal cells produce small amounts of TNF that may regulate thymocyte cell death and development (700,780). TNF also mediates apoptotic cell death in mature $CD8^+$ T cells, overlapping with the FAS/FASL system (781). The killing of tumor targets by macro-

phages and NK cells may be mediated in part by TNF (773,774, 782,783), although a recent study has suggested an inhibitory role for TNF on NK cell tumor clearance *in vivo* (784).

TNF has long been known for its ability to mediate systemic effects such as fever (785), induction of acute-phase response proteins (786), endotoxic shock (787), and cachexia (788). Recent data suggest that it also induces angiogenesis (789). Depletion of TNFα or receptor deficiency results in susceptibility to *Mycobacterium tuberculosis* and *Listeria monocytogenes* infections (616,787,790), which may reflect the requirement for TNF-dependent reactive nitrogen production in macrophages during host defense (790). TNFRp55-deficient mice also have a defect in TNF-induced infiltration of neutrophils and mononuclear cells into lung, liver, and kidney, observed in concordance with reduced levels of expression of the adhesion molecules VCAM-1 and E-selectin (791). TNFα and IL-3 have been found to synergize to stimulate the development of human dendritic/Langerhans cells from progenitor cells (792). TNF also upregulates class I MHC expression on vascular endothelial cells, fibroblasts, and neuronal cells (793–796) and has intrinsic antiviral activity (797). IL-1 induces TNF expression in PBMC, and TNF in turn induces IL-1 upregulation (798,799). Interestingly, signaling through CD28 appears to upregulate TNF synthesis (800) and mice deficient for the T-cell costimulatory molecule CD28 are no longer susceptible to exotoxin-induced toxic shock, apparently the result of a complete loss of production of TNF and a 90% decrease in IFNγ secretion (801).

Receptor. TNFα and LTα share the receptors TNFR p55 (CD120a) and TNFR p75 (CD120b), both of which are expressed on most cells in mice and humans (802). Binding of the TNF receptors by either of the structurally related molecules mediates a number of similar biological activities and it has been suggested that they may be redundant molecules (803–805). TNF receptor expression is differentially regulated on various cell types: Activated T cells upregulate both p55 and p75 (806–808), whereas B-cell activation results in the upregulation of p75 but does not influence expression of p55 (809). TNF receptors also exist in soluble form, and these too are secreted differentially depending on stimuli and cell type, whereas serum levels can be indicative of either normal or pathological immune responses (810–812). The soluble receptors appear under different circumstances to be capable of either enhancing or downmodulating TNF activity (812–815). Despite evidence for the role of TNF in thymic development and apoptosis, TNF receptor-deficient mice have normal T-cell development (816). Not surprisingly, however, they are protected against toxic shock. TNFR deficiency does result in a breakdown in germinal center formation in peripheral lymphoid organs (817).

p55 and p75 are members of a larger TNFR superfamily of molecules, involved in a broad range of biological activities such as acute-phase responses, apoptosis and activation of lymphocytes, and tumor cell growth (818–820). At least part of the pleiotropy of the TNFRs reflects the fact that they bind and mediate the effects of both TNF and LTα. LTα homotrimers bind both the p55 and p75 TNFRs (821) (Figure 7.8A), although it is not clear if the TNFRs can mediate specific signals via interactions with TNF or LTα (822,823). However, cells expressing a high ratio of TNFR p75/p55 are unresponsive to LTα, and the high levels of p75 receptor appear to inhibit the effects of LTα (805).

There have been a great many studies aimed at elucidating the signaling pathways resulting from the activation of TNFRs, and the picture that emerges is complex. TNFR-family-associated factors (TRAFs) (824–828) and a recently described TANK protein (829) have been implicated in NF-κB activation. A number of additional molecules involved in transducing apoptotic signals through the TNFR include FADD (830,831),

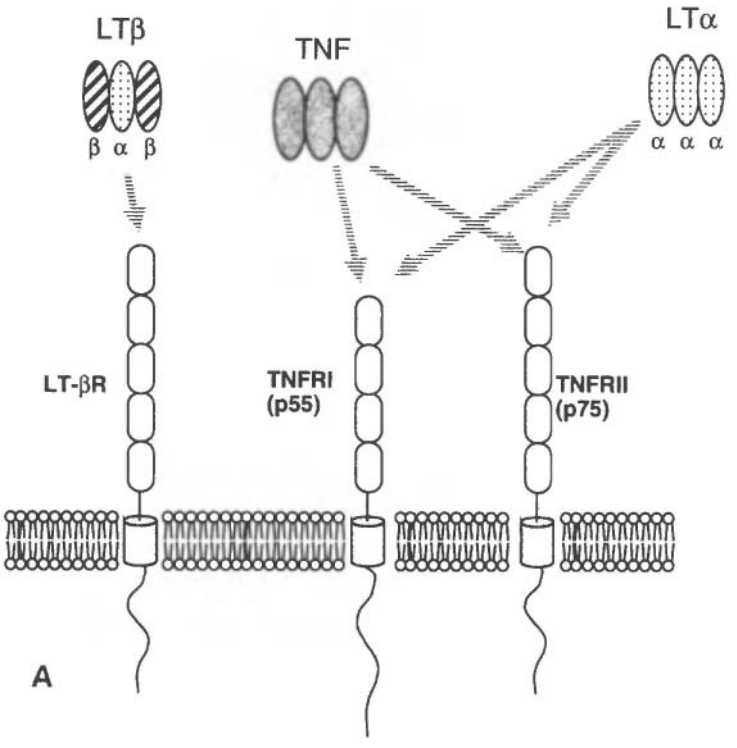


Figure 7.8. (A) Lymphotoxin α (LTα) and TNF are both ligands for the p55 and p75 TNFRs. Recent evidence suggests that p75 may act as a decoy for LTα, thereby reducing its activity through interactions with the p55 receptor (1011). LTβ contains a single LTα and two LTβ-specific subunits, and the heterotrimer has its own specific receptor, LT-βR.

FLICE (832), MACH (833), RIP (834) and TRADD (835–837). These so-called death domain proteins appear to "cross talk," allowing intracellular communication between apoptosis-inducing and NF-κB activating signals. These signals can be induced through receptor–ligand interactions involving both TNF and FAS (838) (Figure 7.8B).

7.4.2. Lymphotoxins α (TNFβ) and β

The lymphotoxins α (LTα) and β (LTβ) are members of the TNF superfamily of molecules (839). LTα is also commonly referred to as TNFβ, which highlights the fact that the two cytokines have overlapping biological activity and share the same receptor (see Section 7.4.1). LTα is composed of three α-chain subunits whereas the predominate form of LTβ has two β-chain subunits and a single α chain ($LT\alpha_1\beta_2$), although an $LT\alpha_2\beta_1$ complex also exists (840). LTα is secreted but is also expressed on the surface of lymphocytes via a transmembrane region of the molecule. LTβ is not secreted and exists as a type II integral membrane protein in association with an LTα subunit (803,841). Surface expression of the $LT\alpha_1\beta_2$ complex appears to be essential for the normal development of peripheral lymph nodes and for the establishment of splenic architecture (842,843). Mice deficient for LTα have been generated, revealing a similarly crucial role for the cytokine in the development of lymphoid organs; deficient mice lack lymph nodes, do not form germinal centers, and lack organized architecture of follicular marginal zones

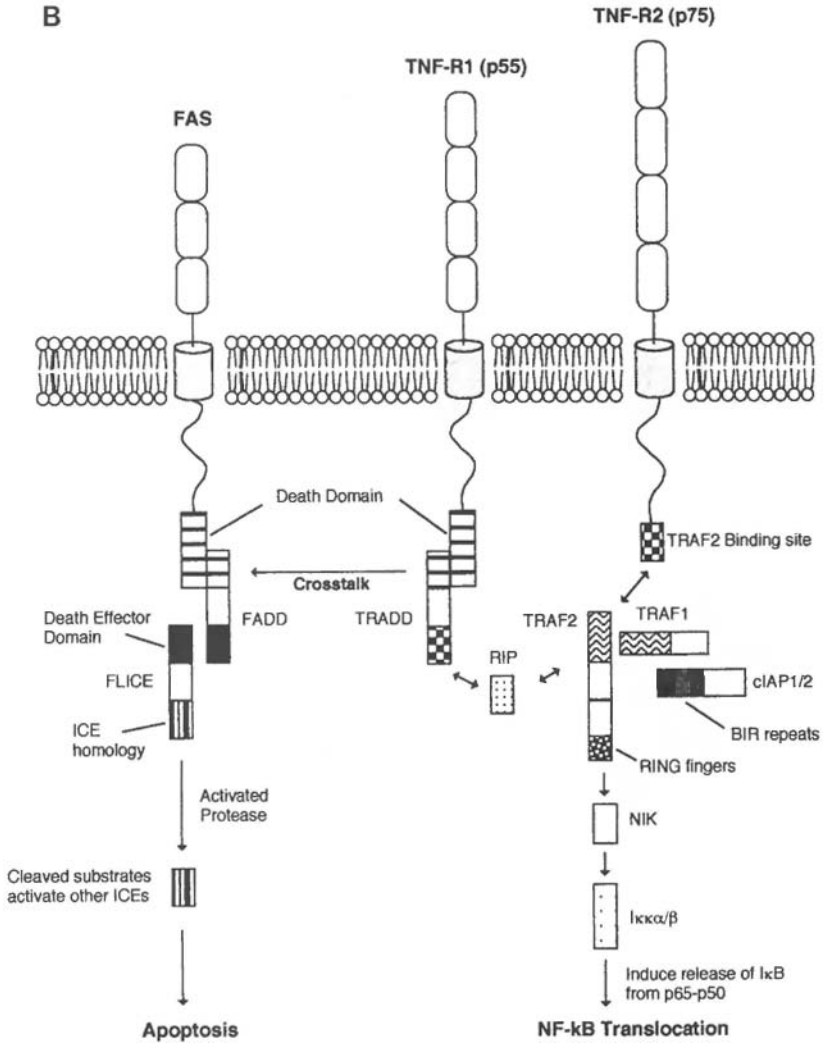


Figure 7.8. (B) TNFR signaling involves the TRAF family of molecules. Signaling through TNFR p55 or p75 can induce NF-κB activation via the TRAF transducers. The p55 receptor binds TRADD, which initiates the TRAF pathway. TRADD can also bind FADD, providing a means by which signaling through p55 can "cross talk" with the FADD/FLICE cascade for the induction of ICE-mediated apoptosis (1012). Figure provided by Wen Chen Yeh.

(844–846). Interestingly, overexpression of LTα in mice using a rat insulin promoter transgene results in vascular changes that mimic the development and organization of peripheral lymphoid organs, suggesting LTα may play a fundamental role in directing lymphoid organogenesis (847).

Receptor. LTα binds both the p55 and p75 receptors of TNF (see above). The X-ray crystal structure of a p55–LTα complex has been elucidated and suggests that trimerization of the receptor may be involved in the generation of a signaling complex (848). On the other hand, LTβ has a unique receptor that appears not to be expressed on lymphoid cells, but is found on a wide range of nonlymphoid cells. The murine LTβR has a single

transmembrane region and is 415 amino acids in length with 76% identity to its human counterpart (849). Signal transduction through the LTβR involves TRAF-5 and NF-κB activation (821,850,851). Recent evidence also suggests that the cytoplasmic tail of LTβR can bind the hepatitus C proteins, which may provide a means by which the virus can manipulate host immune response (852).

7.5. CYSTEINE KNOT [TRANSFORMING GROWTH FACTOR-β (TGFβ1, -β2, -β3)]

TGFβ is a homodimeric complex assembled from one of three polypeptide isomers, β1, β2, and β3, that exhibit 75–80% primary sequence homology and that are transcribed from separate genes (853). The three genes are uniquely regulated, with β1 showing strong immune induction and hematopoietic expression, and all three are under differential control and expressed in numerous different tissues during fetal development (854,855). The majority of TGFβ is secreted as an inactive complex that includes a latent TGFβ binding protein disulfide-linked to the N-terminus of a TGFβ propeptide (856–858). TGFβ is expressed in T and B cells, NK cells, macrophages, platelets, bone marrow, and thymic stromal cells (859,860). Glucocorticoids may be an important regulator of TGFβ production in T cells (861). TGFβ is constitutively expressed in NK cells where it is upregulated through interactions with stromal cells (862,863). TGFβ has been shown to have immunosuppressive effects on cell-mediated immunity, reducing CTL and NK activity (864,865) and inhibiting T-cell proliferation. TGFβ has also been shown to downregulate B-cell Ig synthesis (866) and to induce apoptosis in B cells (867–869), and at the same time it also appears to promote IgA class switching in some B cells (870,871). TGFβ1 inhibits DNA synthesis in $CD56^+$ NK cells and downregulates expression of IFNγ and TNFα, although it does not block activation by IL-2 or IL-12 (862). TGFβ downregulates a number of cytokines including IL-1, IL-2, IL-6, IFNγ and TNFα in various cells (872–875) and interferes with class II expression (874,876). TGFβ regulates NO synthesis in macrophages by a mechanism that involves the regulation of iNOS mRNA stability and the induction of arginase activity (877–879). TGFβ inhibits T-cell homing and adhesion to endothelial cells (880) but can also act as a potent chemoattractant for neutrophils (881–883), monocytes, and T cells (884). The chemotherapeutic agent bleomycin upregulates TGFβ synthesis from pulmonary macrophages and eosinophils, which, in turn, induces collagen synthesis from fibroblasts and is thus a clinically important cause of lung fibrosis (885–888). Triple-negative ($CD3/4^-CD3/4$ $CD8^-$) thymocytes express TGFβ (889), which has been shown to induce an accumulation of $CD4^-CD8^-$ cells in fetal thymic organ cultures (890). TGFβ blocks growth of bone marrow progenitor cells (891) by a mechanism that appears to involve the regulation of steel factor (kit ligand) and c-kit (892–894).

Taken together, these observations indicate a critical immunoregulatory role for TGFβ. The induction of oral tolerance in experimental autoimmune disease in mice has been associated with TGFβ expression (895–897). A number of studies have found that TGFβ1-deficient mice suffer from spontaneous disease characterized by profound lymphocytic and myelocytic infiltration and inflammation in various organs, including heart, lung, liver, intestines, and pancreas with death occurring by about 4 weeks of age (898–901). Interestingly, trypanosomes must induce the TGFβ signaling pathway for successful infection (902). Other infectious agents such as tuberculosis may rely on TNFβ effects in

order to avoid cell-mediated destruction (903,904). The suppression of Th1-type immune responses may indeed be a critical but in some cases paradoxical aspect to the immunoregulatory role of TGFβ (905,906). The importance of TGFβ as a pivotal immunoregulatory agent appears to vary according to genetic background (907).

Receptor. There are three principal TGFβ receptors of 55, 80, and 280 kDa, type I, II, and III receptors, respectively (908,909). There is also a TGFβ-binding protein, endoglin, expressed on endothelial cells, macrophages, and hematopoietic progenitors, that exhibits significant sequence similarity to the intracellular portion of the type III receptor (910–913) and is deficient in the inherited disease hemorrhagic telangiectasia (914). TGFβ signaling involves the formation of a heteromeric complex of type I and II chains, which are expressed on most TGFβ-producing cells and during embryonic development (915). Chimeric receptors have been used to show that heteromeric association occurs between both extracellular and intracellular domains. A glycine- and serine-rich region adjacent to the kinase domain of the type I receptor, known as the GS domain, plays a critical role in interactions and signaling (916). Coexpression of cytoplasmic domains of type I and II receptors or a linked type I–II cytoplasmic domain results in ligand-independent TGF-like activation, and it appears that both type I and type II receptors are involved in mediating TGFβ signals (917–921). Unlike most other surface receptors, the type I and II chains have intrinsic serine/threonine kinase activity (922,923), with a substrate that includes the associated WD-domain protein, TRIP (924). Signal transduction through the type I and II receptors has recently been shown to also involve the MAD family of tumor-suppressor proteins (925–927). The type III receptor has both transmembrane and soluble isoforms, exhibits less affinity for TGFβ than the other receptors, and is expressed from endothelial cells and some hematopoietic lineages (912,928,929). The type III receptor appears to modulate signaling through the type I and II receptors and may be involved in TGFβ binding to type I and II chains (912,930).

7.6. α-CHEMOKINES (C-X-C; INTERLEUKIN 8)

IL-8 was originally identified because of its chemoattractant activity on neutrophils (931,932). It is now the best-characterized chemokine of the α-chemokine group, which includes melanoma growth-related oncogene α (GROα) (933–935), neutrophil-activating peptide-2 (NAP-2) (936–938), platelet factor-4 (PF-4) (939–941), β thromboglobulin, and epithelial neutrophil activating peptide-78 (942,943). The α-chemokines have been grouped because of their similar chemoattractant activities, receptor usage, genomic location in humans (4q12–21), and the common presence of four cysteine residues that form two disulfide bridges, with the first two cysteines being separated by a single amino acid (Cys-X-Cys or C-X-C). The molecules all share considerable primary sequence homology and are translated as proproteins that undergo proteolytic processing and are eventually secreted as dimers or tetramers (944,945).

IL-8 is produced from a variety of cells including T cells (946,947), monocytes (948–951), neutrophils (952–955), endothelial cells (956,957), eosinophils (958), granulocytes (959), mesangial cells (960), and tumor cells (961,962) in addition to fibroblasts and keratinocytes (963). Numerous agents can upregulate IL-8 in these cells, such as infectious agents, endotoxin, lectins, IL-1, and TNFα. IL-8 induces $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T-cell migration to sites of lesions (946,964). It also induces neutrophils to express β_2 integrins and extravasate across vascular endothelium (965), which is critical for early host de-

fenses but which can also result in neutrophil-mediated pathology (966–970). IL-8 also induces respiratory burst and degranulation in neutrophils (950,951). In addition, it is a potent activator and inducer of transendothelial migration for basophils (971,972). Residues important for IL-8 binding have recently been mapped and appear to involve a hydrophobic "pocket" (973,974).

Receptor. Two IL-8 receptors, IL-8RA and IL-8RB, have been identified that share significant sequence homology (975,976) but differ in their ability to bind multiple chemokine ligands. A third promiscuous receptor with broad chemokine binding capacity has been identified on erythrocytes (977). The IL-8RA and IL-8RB, cloned from neutrophil-lineage cells, are both G_i-coupled glycoproteins with seven membrane-spanning regions and intracellular C- and extracellular N-termini (975,976). IL-8RA binds IL-8 with high affinity and has a limited binding capacity for other chemokines (975,978,979). On the other hand, while IL-8RB binds IL-8 with high affinity, it also binds additional C-X-C cytokines such as GROα and NAP-2 with varying affinities (978,979). Divergent residues between the two receptors are clustered in the N-terminus and this region appears largely to determine receptor specificity (973,978–981). More recently, multiple domains in the receptors have been found to regulate receptor affinities (982).

7.7. OTHERS

7.7.1. Interleukin 14 [High-MW B-Cell Growth Factor (BCGF1)]

IL-14 was isolated from supernatants of T cells and T- and B-cell lines and lymphoid tumor cells (983). It is secreted by activated T cells, mRNA levels being upregulated about 8 hr after stimulation with phytohemagglutinin (984). IL-14 activity results in proliferation of activated B cells but blocks their ability to differentiate antibody production (985). B cells from patients with hematopoietic malignancies have in some cases been found to proliferate in response to IL-14 (986–989). IL-14 is secreted by some B-cell lymphomas and may be present in effusion fluids from patients with large tumor burdens (990). Although resting B cells do not respond to IL-14 treatment, B cells are the only identified source of binding sites for IL-14 (991,992).

7.7.2. Interleukin 16 (Lymphocyte Chemoattractant Factor)

IL-16 was originally described for it ability to act as a specific chemoattractant on T cells (993). It has no primary sequence homology with other cytokines and appears to function as a 56-kDa tetradimeric complex, composed of four identical 14-kDa chains. It was found to act only on T cells of $CD4^+$ lineages, where in addition to chemotaxis it enhances growth competency, upregulates IL-2R, and stimulates migration of $CD4^+$ monocytes (994,995). It has also been found to act as a chemoattractant for $CD4^+$ eosinophils but otherwise appears to have little effect on these cells (996). IL-16 is secreted from activated $CD8^+$ T cells, where it appears to be released from granules, as secretion is not accompanied by mRNA synthesis or translation (997,998).

Receptor. Unique among the cytokine families, IL-16 does not have a specific receptor. Rather it appears to bind the CD4 coreceptor on T cells and CD4 expressed on eosinophils and monocytes (996,999). Hybridoma cells transfected with a CD4 mutant protein lacking LCK binding sites do not respond to IL-16, suggesting an LCK-mediated activation pathway (1000). Interaction between IL-16 and CD4 results in increased intra-

cytoplasmic calcium and inositol trisphosphate and translocation of protein kinase C to the membrane (67).

7.7.3. Interleukin 17 [Cytotoxic T-Lymphocyte-Associated Antigen 8 (CTLA8)]

IL-17 was identified and cloned from a subtracted murine cDNA library derived from T cells (1001). It was mapped to a single site on mouse chromosome 1A and human chromosome 2q3. Human IL-17 has been cloned and its immunological features investigated (1002,1003). IL-17 is a homodimer composed of 155-amino-acid subunits. It is secreted by activated $CD4^+$ T cells and stimulates endothelial, epithelial, and fibroblast cells to produce a variety of cytokines, including IL-6, IL-8, G-CSF, and prostaglandin E_2 (1002,1003). IL-17 also upregulates expression of intracellular adhesion molecule 1 (ICAM-1) on human fibroblasts (1003) and supports hematopoietic progenitor cell proliferation and differentiation into neutrophils (1002). IL-17 exhibits 57% amino acid sequence identity with the predicted protein encoded in the 13th ORF of the T-lymphotropic virus *Herpesvirus saimiri* (1001).

7.7.4. Interleukin 18 [Interferon-γ Inducing Factor (IGIF)]

IL-18 activity was identified from tissue extracts of mice infected with heat-killed bacterium and mitogen, which resulted in the induction of high levels of IFNγ production (1004,1005). IL-18 was purified and found to potentiate proliferation and IFNγ production from nonadherent spleen cells in the presence of IL-2, anti-CD3 antibody, or concanavalin A (1006). IL-18 has been cloned and sequenced and found to be synthesized as a 192-amino-acid proprotein that is processed into a mature 157-amino-acid molecule (1007). IL-18 mRNA is upregulated in Kupffer cells and stimulated macrophages (1007,1008). Recombinant IL-18 was found to markedly induce IFNγ production from $CD4^+$ T cells treated with anti-CD3 antibody and to induce NK cell cytotoxicity (1007,1008). Human and murine IL-18 exhibit 65% conservation of the protein sequences.

REFERENCES

1. Weber, M., Uguccioni, M., Baggiolini, M., Clarklewis, I., and Dahinden, C. A. 1996. Deletion of the NH_2-terminal residue converts monocyte chemotactic protein-1 from an activator of basophil mediator release to an eosinophil chemoattractant. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:681–685.
2. *Guidebook to Cytokines and Their Receptors*, London, Oxford University Press, 1994, pp. 1–261.
3. Girard, D., and Beaulieu, A. D. 1996. Human neutrophils are differentially activated by interleukin-2, interleukin-4, interleukin-7, interleukin-9, and interleukin-15. *J. Invest. Med.* **44**:A332.
4. Bazan, J. F. 1992. Unravelling the structure of IL-2. *Science* **257**:410–413.
5. Collins, L., Tsien, W. H., Seals, C., Hakimi, J., Weber, D., Bailon, P., Hoskings, J., Greene, W. C., Toome, V., and Ju, G. 1988. Identification of specific residues of human interleukin 2 that affect binding to the 70-kDa subunit (p70) of the interleukin 2 receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85**:7709–7713.
6. Ju, G., Collins, L., Kaffka, K. L., Tsien, W. H., Chizzonite, R., Crowl, R., Bhatt, R., and Kilian, P. L. 1987. Structure–function analysis of human interleukin-2. Identification of amino acid residues required for biological activity. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262**:5723–5731.
7. Yokota, T., Arai, N., Lee, F., Rennick, D., Mosmann, T., and Arai, K. 1985. Use of a cDNA expression vector for isolation of mouse interleukin 2 cDNA clones: Expression of T-cell growth-factor activity after transfection of monkey cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **82**:68–72.
8. Kashima, N., Nishi Takaoka, C., Fujita, T., Taki, S., Yamada, G., Hamuro, J., and Taniguchi, T. 1985. Unique structure of murine interleukin-2 as deduced from cloned cDNAs. *Nature* **313**:402–404.

9. Moreau, J. L., Bossus, M., Degroote, D., Francois, C., Jacques, Y., Tartar, A., and Theze, J. 1995. Characterization of a monoclonal antibody directed against the NH_2 terminal area of interleukin-2 (IL-2) and inhibiting specifically the binding of IL-2 to IL-2 receptor-beta chain (IL-2R-beta). *Mol. Immunol.* **32:**1047–1056.
10. Paul, W. E., and Seder, R. A. 1994. Lymphocyte responses and cytokines. *Cell* **76:**241–251.
11. Tigges, M. A., Casey, L. S., and Koshland, M. E. 1989. Mechanism of interleukin-2 signaling: Mediation of different outcomes by a single receptor and transduction pathway. *Science* **243:**781–786.
12. Waldmann, T. A. 1986. The structure, function, and expression of interleukin-2 receptors on normal and malignant lymphocytes. *Science* **232:**727–732.
13. Smith, K. A. 1988. Interleukin-2: Inception, impact, and implications. *Science* **240:**1169–1176.
14. Bosse, M., Audette, M., Ferland, C., Pelletier, G., Chu, H. W., Dakhama, A., Lavigne, S., Boulet, L. P., and Laviolette, M. 1996. Gene expression of interleukin-2 in purified human peripheral-blood eosinophils. *Immunology* **87:**149–154.
15. Benjamin, D., Hartmann, D. P., Bazar, L. S., Jacobson, R. J., and Gilmore, M. S. 1989. Human B cell lines can be triggered to secrete an interleukin 2-like molecule. *Cell. Immunol.* **121:**30–48.
16. Todd, M. D., Grusby, M. J., Lederer, J. A., Lacy, E., Lichtman, A. H., and Glimcher, L. H. 1993. Transcription of the interleukin 4 gene is regulated by multiple promoter elements. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1663–1674.
17. Mckenney, D. W., Onodera, H., Gorman, L., Mimura, T., and Rothstein, D. M. 1995. Distinct isoforms of the CD45 protein-tyrosine-phosphatase differentially regulate interleukin-2 secretion and activation signal pathways involving VAV in T-cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**24949–24954.
18. Fraser, J. D., Irving, B. A., Crabtree, G. R., and Weiss, A. 1991. Regulation of interleukin-2 gene enhancer activity by the T cell accessory molecule CD28. *Science* **251:**313–316.
19. Stein, P. H., Fraser, J. D., and Weiss, A. 1994. The cytoplasmic domain of CD28 is both necessary and sufficient for costimulation of interleukin-2 secretion and association with phosphatidylinositol 3′-kinase. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **14:**3392–3402.
20. Skerka, C., Decker, E. L., and Zipfel, P. F. 1995. A regulatory element in the human interleukin-2 gene promoter is a binding-site for the zinc-finger proteins SP1 and EGR-1. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**22500–22506.
21. Barton, K., Muthusamy, N., Chanyangam, M., Fischer, C., Clendenin, C., and Leiden, J. M. 1996. Defective thymocyte proliferation and IL-2 production in transgenic mice expressing a dominant-negative form of CREB. *Nature* **379:**81–85.
22. Lindstein, T., June, C. H. Ledbetter, J. A., Stella, G., and Thompson, C. B. 1989. Regulation of lymphokine messenger RNA stability by a surface-mediated T cell activation pathway. *Science* **244:**339–343.
23. Seder, R. A., Germain, R. N., Linsley, P. S., and Paul, W. E. 1994. CD28-mediated costimulation of interleukin 2 (IL-2) production plays a critical role in T cell priming for IL-4 and interferon gamma production. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**299–304.
24. Powers, G. D., Abbas, A. K., and Miller, R. A. 1988. Frequencies of IL-2- and IL-4-secreting T cells in naive and antigen-stimulated lymphocyte populations. *J. Immunol.* **140:**3352–3357.
25. Swain, S. L., Weinberg, A. D., and English, M. 1990. $CD4^+$ T cell subsets. Lymphokine secretion of memory cells and of effector cells that develop from precursors in vitro. *J. Immunol.* **144:**1788–1799.
26. Schwartz, R. H. 1990. A cell culture model for T lymphocyte clonal anergy. *Science* **248:**1349–1356.
27. Schwartz, R. H. 1996. Models of T-cell anergy—Is there a common molecular mechanism? *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**1–8.
28. Kundig, T. M., Shahinian, A., Kawai, K., Mittrucker, H. W., and Sebzda, E. 1996. Duration of TCR stimulation determines costimulatory requirement of T-cells. *Immunity* **5:**41–52.
29. Garcia Sanz, J. A., and Lenig, D. 1996. Translational control of interleukin 2 messenger RNA as a molecular mechanism of T cell anergy. *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**159–164.
30. Krummel, M. F., and Allison, J. P. 1996. CTLA-4 engagement inhibits IL-2 accumulation and cell cycle progression upon activation of resting T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2533–2540.
31. Lotzova, E. 1992. Role of interleukin-2 activated MHC-nonrestricted lymphocytes in antileukemia activity and therapy. *Leuk. Lymphoma* **7:**15–28.
32. Perussia, B. 1991. Lymphokine-activated killer cells, natural killer cells and cytokines. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **3:**49–55.
33. Trinchieri, G., Matsumoto Kobayashi, M., Clark, S. C., Seehra, J., London, L., and Perussia, B. 1984. Response of resting human peripheral blood natural killer cells to interleukin 2. *J. Exp. Med.* **160:**1147–1169.
34. Malkovsky, M., Loveland, B., North, M., Asherson, G. L., Gao, L., Ward, P., and Fiers, W. 1987. Recombinant interleukin-2 directly augments the cytotoxicity of human monocytes. *Nature* **352:**262–265.

35. Kneitz, B., Herrmann, T., Yonehara, S., and Schimpl, A. 1995. Normal clonal expansion but impaired FAS-mediated cell-death and anergy induction in interleukin-2-deficient mice. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2572–2577.
36. Simpson, S. J., Mizoguchi, E., Allen, D., Bhan, A. K., and Terhorst, C. 1995. Evidence that CD4(+), but not CD8(+) T-cells are responsible for murine interleukin-2-deficient colitis. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2618–2625.
37. Ma, A., Datta, M., Margosian, E., Chen, J. Z., and Horak, I. 1995. T-cells, but not B-cells, are required for bowel inflammation in interleukin 2-deficient mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **182**:1567–1572.
38. Kraemer, S., Schimpl, A., and Huenig, T. 1995. Immunopathology of interleukin (IL) 2-deficient mice: Thymus dependence and suppression by thymus-dependent cells with an intact IL-2 gene. *J. Exp. Med.* **182**:1769–1776.
39. Bemer, V., Motta, I., Perret, R., and Truffabachi, P. 1995. Interleukin-2 down-modulates memory T-helper lymphocyte development during antigenic stimulation in-vitro. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:3394–3401.
40. Kundig, T. M., Schorle, H., Bachmann, M. F., Hengartner, H., Zinkernagel, R. M., and Horak, I. 1993. Immune responses in interleukin-2-deficient mice. *Science* **262**:1059–1061.
41. Schorle, H., Holtschke, T., Hunig, T., Schimpl, A., and Horak, I. Development and function of T cells in mice rendered interleukin-2 deficient by gene targeting. *Nature* **352**:621–624.
42. Addison, C. L., Braciak, T., Ralston, R., Muller, W. J., Gauldie, J., and Graham, F. L. 1995. Intratumoral injection of an adenovirus expressing interleukin 2 induces regression and immunity in a murine breast cancer model. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:8522–8526.
43. Becker, J. C., Pancook, J. D., Gillies, S. D., Furukawa, K., and Reisfeld, R. A. 1996. T cell-mediated eradication of murine metastatic melanoma induced by targeted interleukin 2 therapy. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:2361–2366.
44. Siegel, J. P., Sharon, M., Smith, P. L., and Leonard, W. J. 1987. The IL-2 receptor beta chain (p70): Role in mediating signals for LAK, NK, and proliferative activities. *Science* **238**:75–78.
45. Leonard, W. J., Shores, E. W., and Love, P. E. 1995. Role of the common cytokine receptor-gamma chain in cytokine signaling and lymphoid development. *Immunol. Rev.* **148**:97–114.
46. Sugamura, K., Asao, H., Kondo, M., Tanaka, N., Ishii, N., Ohbo, K., Nakamura, M., and Takeshita, T. 1996. The interleukin-2 receptor-gamma chain—Its role in the multiple cytokine receptor complexes and T-cell development in XSCID. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **14**:179–205.
47. Minami, Y., Kono, T., Miyazaki, T., and Taniguchi, T. 1993. The IL-2 receptor complex: Its structure, function, and target genes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11**:245–268.
48. Ishii, N., Takeshita, T., Kimura, Y., Tada, K., Kondo, M., Nakamura, M., and Sugamura, K. 1994. Expression of the IL-2 receptor gamma chain on various populations in human peripheral blood. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1273–1277.
49. Kondo, M., Ohashi, Y., Tada, K., Nakamura, M., and Sugamura, K. 1994. Expression of the mouse interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain in various cell populations of the thymus and spleen. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24**:2026–2030.
50. Nakamura, Y., Russell, S. M., Mess, S. A., Friedmann, M., Erdos, M., Francois, C., Jacques, Y., Adelstein, S., and Leonard, W. J. 1994. Heterodimerization of the IL-2 receptor beta- and gamma-chain cytoplasmic domains is required for signalling. *Nature* **369**:330–333.
51. Nelson, B. H., Lord, J. D., and Greenberg, P. D. 1994. Cytoplasmic domains of the interleukin-2 receptor beta and gamma chains mediate the signal for T-cell proliferation. *Nature* **369**:333–336.
52. Suzuki, H., Kundig, T. M., Furlonger, C., Wakeham, A., Timms, E., Matsuyama, T., Schmits, R., Simard, J. J. L., Ohashi, P. S., Griesser, H., Taniguchi, T., Paige, C. J., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Deregulated T-cell activation and autoimmunity in mice lacking interleukin-2 receptor-beta. *Science* **268**:1472–1476.
53. Willerford, D. M., Chen, J., Ferry, J. A., Davidson, L., Ma, A., and Alt, F. W. 1995. Interleukin-2 receptor alpha chain regulates the size and content of the peripheral lymphoid compartment. *Immunity* **3**:521–530.
54. Zuniga Pfluecker, J. C., Smith, K. A., Tentori, L., Pardoll, D. M., Longo, D. L., and Kruisbeek, A. M. 1990. Are the IL-2 receptors expressed in the murine fetal thymus functional? *Dev. Immunol.* **1**:59–66.
55. Spits, H. 1994. Early stages in human and mouse T-cell development. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6**:212–221.
56. Rolink, A., Grawunder, U., Winkler, T. H., Karasuyama, H., and Melchers, F. 1994. IL-2 receptor α chain (CD25,TAC) expression defines a crucial stage in pre-B cell development. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1257–1264.
57. Chen, J., Ma, A., Young, F., and Alt, F. W. 1994. IL-2 receptor alpha chain expression during early B lymphocyte differentiation. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1265–1268.
58. Munger, W., DeJoy, S. Q., Jeyaseelan, R., Torley, L. W., Grabstein, K. H., Eisenmann, J., Paxton, R., Cox, T., Wick, M. M., and Kerwar, S. S. 1995. Studies evaluating the antitumor-activity and toxicity of interleukin-15, a new T-cell growth factor—Comparison with interleukin-2. *Cell. Immunol.* **165**:289–293.
59. Johnson, J. A., Bacon, C. M., Finbloom, D. S., Rees, R. C., Kaplan, D., Shibuya, K., Ortaldo, J. R., Gupta,

S., Chen, Y. Q., Giri, J. D., and O'Shea, J. J. 1995. Tyrosine phosphorylation and activation of STAT5, STAT3, and JANUS kinases by interleukin-2 and interleukin-15. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:8705–8709.

60. Fujii, H., Nakagawa, T., Schindler, U., Kawahara, A., Mori, H., Gouilleux, F., Groner, B., Ihle, J. N., Minami, Y., Miyazaki, T., *et al.* 1995. Activation of Stat5 by interleukin 2 requires a carboxyl-terminal region of the interleukin 2 receptor beta chain but is not essential for the proliferative signal transmission. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:5482–5486.
61. Gaffen, S. L., Lai, S. Y., Xu, W., Gouilleux, F., Groner, B., Goldsmith, M. A., and Greene, W. C. 1995. Signaling through the interleukin 2 receptor beta chain activates a STAT-5-like DNA-binding activity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:7192–7196.
62. Frank, D. A., Robertson, M. J., Bonni, A., Ritz, J., and Greenberg, M. E. 1995. Interleukin 2 signaling involves the phosphorylation of Stat proteins. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:7779–7783.
63. Hou, J., Schindler, U., Henzel, W. J., Wong, S. C., and McKnight, S. L. 1995. Identification and purification of human Stat proteins activated in response to interleukin-2. *Immunity* **2**:321–329.
64. Cao, X., Shores, E. W., Hu Li, J., Anver, M. R., Kelsall, B. L., Russell, S. M., Drago, J., Noguchi, M., Grinberg, A., Bloom, E. T., Paul, W. E., Katz, S. I., Love, P. E., and Leonard, W. J. 1995. Defective lymphoid development in mice lacking expression of the common cytokine receptor gamma chain. *Immunity* **2**:223–238.
65. DiSanto, J. P. Mueller, W., Guy Grand, D., Fischer, A., and Rajewsky, K. 1995. Lymphoid development in mice with a targeted deletion of the interleukin 2 receptor gamma chain. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:377–381.
66. Yang, Y. C., Kovacic, S., Kriz, R., Wolf, S., Clark, S. C., Wellems, T. E., Nienhuis, A., and Epstein, N. 1988. The human genes for GM-CSF and IL 3 are closely linked in tandem on chromosome 5. *Blood* **71**:958–961.
67. Parada, N. A., Cruikshank, W. W., Danis, H. L., Ryan, T. C., and Center, D. M. 1996. IL-16-induced and other CD4 ligand-induced migration is dependent upon protein-kinase-C. *Cell. Immunol.* **168**:100–106.
68. Morris, C. F., Young, I. G., and Hapel, A. J. 1990. Molecular and cellular biology of interleukin-3. *Immunol. Ser.* **49**:177–214.
69. Ihle, J. N. 1992. Interleukin-3 and hematopoiesis. *Chem. Immunol.* **51**:65–106.
70. Nicola, N. A. 1989. Hemopoietic cell growth factors and their receptors. *Annu. Rev. Biochem.* **58**:45–77.
71. Mathey-Prevot, B., Andrews, N. C., Murphy, H. S., Kreissman, S. G., and Nathan, D. G. 1990. Positive and negative elements regulate human interleukin 3 expression. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:5046–5050.
72. Shoemaker, S. G., Hromas, R., and Kaushansky, K. 1990. Transcriptional regulation of interleukin 3 gene expression in T lymphocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:9650–9654.
73. Niemeyer, C. M., Sieff, C. A., Mathey Prevot, B., Wimperis, J. Z., Bierer, B. E., Clark, S. C., and Nathan, D. G. 1989. Expression of human interleukin-3 (multi-CSF) is restricted to human lymphocytes and T-cell tumor lines. *Blood* **73**:945–951.
74. Hapel, A. J., Fung, M. C., Johnson, R. M., Young, I. G., Johnson, G., and Metcalf, D. 1985. Biologic properties of molecularly cloned and expressed murine interleukin-3. *Blood* **65**:1453–1459.
75. Spivak, J. L., Smith, R. R., and Ihle, J. N. 1985. Interleukin 3 promotes the in vitro proliferation of murine pluripotent hematopoietic stem cells. *J. Clin. Invest.* **76**:1613–1621.
76. Quesenberry, P. J., Ihle, J. N., and McGrath, E. 1985. The effect of interleukin 3 and GM-CSA-2 on megakaryocyte and myeloid clonal colony formation. *Blood* **65**:214–217.
77. Burstein, S. A. 1986. Interleukin 3 promotes maturation of murine megakaryocytes in vitro. *Blood Cells* **11**:469–484.
78. Razin, E., Ihle, J. N., Seldin, D., Mencia Huerta, J. M., Katz, H. R., LeBlanc, P. A., Hein, A., Caulfield, J. P., Austen, K. F., and Stevens, R. L. 1984. Interleukin 3: A differentiation and growth factor for the mouse mast cell that contains chondroitin sulfate E proteoglycan. *J. Immunol.* **132**:1479–1486.
79. Smith, C. A., and Rennick, D. M. Characterization of a murine lymphokine distinct from interleukin 2 and interleukin 3 (IL-3) possessing a T-cell growth factor activity and a mast-cell growth factor activity that synergizes with IL-3. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83**:1857–1861.
80. Warren, D. J., and Moore, M. A. 1988. Synergism among interleukin 1, interleukin 3, and interleukin 5 in the production of eosinophils from primitive hemopoietic stem cells. *J. Immunol.* **140**:94–99.
81. Nakahata, T., Kobayashi, T., Ishiguro, A., Tsuji, K., Naganuma, K., Ando, O., Yagi, Y., Tadokoro, K., and Akabane, T. 1986. Extensive proliferation of mature connective-tissue type mast cells in vitro. *Nature* **324**:65–67.
82. Otsu, K., Nakano, T., Kanakura, Y., Asai, H., Katz, H. R., Austen, K. F., Stevens, R. L., Galli, S. J., and Kitamura, Y. 1987. Phenotypic changes of bone marrow-derived mast cells after intraperitoneal transfer into W/Wv mice that are genetically deficient in mast cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **165**:615–627.
83. Rodewald, H. R., Dessing, M., Dvorak, A. M., and Galli, S. J. 1996. Identification of a committed precursor for the mast-cell lineage. *Science* **271**:818–822.

84. Geissler, K., Peschel, C., Niederwieser, D., Strobl, H., Goldschmitt, J., Ohler, L., Bettelheim, P., Kalhs, P., Huber, C., Lechner, K., Hocker, P., and Kolbe, K. 1996. Potentiation of granulocyte-colony-stimulating factor-induced mobilization of circulating progenitor cells by 7-day pretreatment with interleukin-3. *Blood* **87**:2732–2739.
85. Murakami, M., Austen, K. F., Bingham, C. O., Friend, D. S., Penrose, J. F., and Arm, J. P. 1996. Interleukin-3 regulates development of the 5-lipoxygenase/leukotriene C-4 synthase pathway in mouse mast cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:22653–22656.
86. Ring, W. L., Riddick, C. A., Baker, J. R., Munafo, D. A., and Bigby, T. D. 1996. Lymphocytes stimulate expression of 5-lipoxygenase and its activating protein in monocytes in-vitro via granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor and interleukin-3. *J. Clin. Invest.* **97**:1293–1301.
87. Korenaga, M., Watanabe, N., Abe, T., and Hashiguchi, Y. 1996. Acceleration of IgE responses by treatment with recombinant interleukin-3 prior to infection with Trichinella spiralis in mice. *Immunology* **87**:642–646.
88. Wodnar Filipowicz, A., Heusser, C. H., and Moroni, C. 1989. Production of the haemopoietic growth factors GM-CSF and interleukin-3 by mast cells in response to IgE receptor-mediated activation. *Nature* **339**:150–152.
89. Korenaga, M., Abe, T., and Hashiguchi, K. 1996. Injection of recombinant interleukin-3 hastens worm expulsion in mice infected with Trichinella spiralis. *Parasitol. Res.* **82**:108–113.
90. Marietta, E. V., Chen, Y. V., and Weis, J. H. 1996. Modulation of expression of the antiinflammatory cytokines interleukin-13 and interleukin-10 by interleukin-3. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:49–56.
91. Hirayama, F., and Ogawa, M. 1996. Negative regulation of early T-lymphopoiesis by interleukin-3 and interleukin-1-alpha. *Blood* **86**:4527–4531.
92. Borger, P., Kauffman, H. F., Vijgen, J. L. J., Postma, D. S., and Vellenga, E. 1996. Activation of the cAMP-dependent signaling pathway down-regulates the expression of interleukin-3 and granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor in activated human T-lymphocytes. *Exp. Hematol.* **24**:108–115.
93. Gerondakis, S., Strasser, A., Metcalf., D., Grigoriadis, G., Scheerlinck, J. P. Y., and Grumont, R. J. 1996. REL-deficient T-cells exhibit defects in production of interleukin-3 and granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:3405–3409.
94. Khewgoodall, Y., Butcher, C. M., Litwin, M. S., Newlands, S., Korpelainen, E. I., Noack, L. M., Berndt, M. C., Lopez, A. F., Gamble, J. R., and Vadas, M. A. 1996. Chronic expression of P-selectin on endothelial cells stimulated by the T-cell cytokine, interleukin-3. *Blood* **87**:1432–1438.
95. Pulaski, B. A., Yeh, K. Y., Shastri, N., Maltby, K. M., Penney, D. P., Lord, E. M., and Frelinger, J. G. 1996. Interleukin-3 enhances cytotoxic T-lymphocyte development and class-I major histocompatibility complex re-presentation of exogenous antigen by tumor-infiltrating antigen-presenting cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:3669–3674.
96. Chiang, C. S., Powell, H. C., Gold, L. H., Samimi, A., and Campbell, I. I. 1996. Macrophage microglial-mediated primary demyelination and motor disease induced by the central-nervous-system production of interleukin-3 in transgenic mice. *J. Clin. Invest.* **97**:1512–1524.
97. Mayo, M. W., Wang, X. Y., Algate, P. A., Arana, G. F., Hoyle, P. E., Steelman, L. S., and McCubrey, J. A. 1995. Synergy between AUUUA motif disruption and enhancer insertion results in autocrine transformation of interleukin-3-dependent hematopoietic cells. *Blood* **86**:3139–3150.
98. Hirsch, H. H., Nair, A. P. K., Backenstoss, V., and Moroni, C. 1996. Interleukin-3 messenger-RNA stabilization by a trans-acting mechanism in autocrine tumors lacking interleukin-3 gene rearrangements. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:20629–20635.
99. Ando, K., Ajchenbaum Cymbalista, F., and Griffin, J. D. 1993. Regulation of G1/S transition by cyclins D2 and D3 in hematopoietic cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:9571–9575.
100. Machide, M., Mano, H., and Todokoro, K. 1996. Interleukin-3 and erythropoietin induce association of VAV with TEC kinase through TEC homology domain. *Oncogene* **11**:619–625.
101. Kinoshita, T., Yokota, T., Arai, K., and Miyajima, A. 1995. Suppression of apoptotic death in hematopoietic cells by signalling through the IL-3/GM-CSF receptors. *EMBO J.* **14**:266–275.
102. Nicola, N. A., Robb, L., Metcalf, D., Cary, D., Drinkwater, C. C., and Begley, C. G. 1996. Functional inactivation in mice of the gene for the interleukin-3 (IL-3)-specific receptor beta-chain—Implications for IL-3 function and the mechanism of receptor transmodulation in hematopoietic cells. *Blood* **87**:2665–2674.
103. Itoh, N., Yonehara, S., Schreurs, J., Gorman, D. M., Maruyama, K., Ishii, A., Yahara, I., Arai, K., and Miyajima, A. 1990. Cloning of an interleukin-3 receptor gene: A member of a distinct receptor gene family. *Science* **247**:324–327.
104. Gorman, D. M., Itoh, N., Jenkins, N. A., Gilbert, D. J., Copeland, N. G., and Miyajima, A. 1992. Chromosomal localization and organization of the murine genes encoding the beta subunits (AIC2A and

AIC2B) of the interleuken 3, granulocyte/macrophage colony-stimulating factor, and interleukin 5 receptors. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**15842–15848.

105. Watanabe, Y., Kitamura, T., Hayashida, K., and Miyajima, A. 1992. Monoclonal antibody against the common beta subunit (beta c) of the human interleukin-3 (IL-3), IL-5, and granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor receptors shows upregulation of beta c by IL-1 and tumor necrosis factor-alpha. *Blood* **80:**2215–2220.
106. Smith, W. B., Guida, L., Sun, Q., Korpelainen, E. I., van den Heuvel, C., Gillis, D., Hawrylowicz, C. M., Vadas, M. A., and Lopez, A. F. 1995. Neutrophils activated by granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor express receptors for interleukin-3 which mediate class II expression. *Blood* **86:**3938–3944.
107. Miresluis, A., Page, K. A., Wadhwa, M., and Thorpe, R. 1996. Evidence for a signaling role for the alpha-chains of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (GM-CSF), interleukin-3 (IL-3), and IL-5 receptors—Divergent signaling pathways between GM-CSF/IL-3 and IL-5. *Blood* **86:**2679–2688.
108. Sato, N., Caux, C., Kitamura, T., Watanabe, Y., Arai, K., Banchereau, J., and Miyajima, A. 1993. Expression and factor-dependent modulation of the interleuken-3 receptor subunits on human hematopoietic cells. *Blood* **82:**752–761.
109. Miyajima, A., Mui, A. L., Ogorochi, T., and Sakamaki, K. 1993. Receptors for granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor, interleukin-3, and interleukin-5. *Blood* **82:**1960–1974.
110. Hara, T., and Miyajima, A. 1992. Two distinct functional high affinity receptors for mouse interleukin-3 (IL-3). *EMBO J.* **11:**1875–1884.
111. Kitamura, T., and Miyajima, A. 1992. Functional reconstitution of the human interleukin-3 receptor. *Blood* **80:**84–90.
112. Rapoport, A. P., Luhowsky, J. S., Doshi, P., and Dipersio, J. F. 1996. Mutational analysis of the alpha-subunit of the human interleukin-3 receptor. *Blood* **87:**112–122.
113. Olins, P. O., Bauer, S. C., Brafordgoldberg, S., Sterbenz, K., Polazzi, J. O., Caparon, M. H., Klein, B. K., Easton, A. M., Paik, K., Klover, J. A., Thiele, B. R., and McKearn, J. P. 1996. Saturation mutagenesis of human interleukin-3. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**23754–23760.
114. Macardle, P. J., Chen, Z., Shih, C. Y., Huang, C. M., Weedon, H., Sun, Q., Lopez, A. F., and Zola, H. 1996. Characterization of human leukocytes bearing the IL-3 receptor. *Cell. Immunol.* **168:**59–68.
115. Kurata, H., Arai, T., Yokota, T., and Arai, K. 1995. Differential expression of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor and IL-3 receptor subunits on human $CD34^+$ cells and leukemic cell lines. *J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.* **96:**1083–1099.
116. Stomski, F. C., Sun, Q., Bagley, C. J., Woodcock, J., Goodall, G., and Andrews, R. K. 1996. Human interleukin-3 (IL-3) induces disulfide-linked IL-3 receptor alpha-chain and beta-chain heterodimerization, which is required for receptor activation but not high-affinity binding. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16:**3035–3046.
117. Steelman, L. S., Algate, P. A., Blalock, W. L., Wang, X. Y., Prevost, K. D., Hoyle, P. E., and McCubrey, J. A. 1996. Oncogenic effects of overexpression of the interleukin-3 receptor on hematopoietic cells. *Leukemia* **10:**528–542.
118. Liu, L., Cutler, R. L., and Krystal, G. 1996. Identification and characterization of an interleukin-3 receptor-associated 110-kDa serine threonine kinase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**22422–22427.
119. Yousefi, S., Hoessli, D. C., Blaser, K., Mills, G. B., and Simon, H. U. 1996. Requirement of LYN and SYK tyrosine kinases for the prevention of apoptosis by cytokines in human eosinophils. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1407–1414.
120. Rao, P., and Mufson, R. A. 1995. A membrane proximal domain of the human interleukin-3 receptor beta(c) subunit that signals DNA-synthesis in NIH 3T3 cells specifically binds a complex of SRC and Janus family tyrosine kinases and phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**6886–6893.
121. Mui, A. L. F., Wakao, H., O'Farrell, A. M., Harada, N., and Miyajima, A. 1996. Interleukin-3, granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor and interleukin-5 transduce signals through 2 STAT-5 homologs. *EMBO J.* **14:**1166–1175.
122. Silvennoinen, O., Witthuhn, B. A., Quelle, F. W., Cleveland, J. L., Yi, T., and Ihle, J. N. 1993. Structure of the murine Jak2 protein-tyrosine kinase and its role in interleukin 3 signal transduction. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**8429–8433.
123. Anderson, S. M., and Jorgensen, B. 1995. Activation of SRC-related tyrosine kinases by IL-3. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1660–1670.
124. Perkins, G. R., Marshall, C. J., and Collins, M. K. L. 1996. The role of map kinase kinase in interleukin-3 stimulation of proliferation. *Blood* **87:**3669–3675.
125. Terada, K., Kaziro, Y., and Satoh, T. 1996. Ras is not required for the interleukin 3-induced proliferation of a mouse pro-B cell-line, baf3. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**27880–27886.

126. Le Gros, G., Ben-Sasson, S. Z., Seder, R., Finkelman, F. D., and Paul, W. E. 1990. Generation of interleukin 4 (IL-4)-producing cells in vivo and in vitro: IL-2 and IL-4 are required for in vitro generation of IL-4 producing cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**921–929.
127. Jung, T., Schauer, U., Rieger, C., Wagner, K., Einsle, K., Neumann, C., and Heusser, C. Interleukin-4 and interleukin-5 are rarely coexpressed by human T-cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2413–2416.
128. Plaut, M., Pierce, J. H., Watson, C. J., Hanley Hyde, J., Nordan, R. P., and Paul, W. E. 1989. Mast cell lines produce lymphokines in response to cross-linkage of Fc epsilon RI or to calcium ionophores. *Nature* **339:**64–67.
129. MacGlashan, D. W., Jr., White, J. M., Huang, S. K., Ono, S. J., Schroeder, J. T., and Lichtenstein, L. M. 1994. Secretion of IL-4 from human basophils. The relationship between IL-4 mRNA and protein in resting and stimulated basophils. *J. Immunol.* **152:**3006–3016.
130. Brown, M. A., Pierce, J. H., Watson, C. J., Falco, J., Ihle, J. N., and Paul, W. E. 1996. B cell stimulatory factor-1/interleukin-4 mRNA is expressed by normal and transformed mast cells. *Cell* **50:**809–818.
131. Seder, R. A., Boulay, J. L., Finkelman, F., Barbier, S., Ben Sasson S. Z., Le Gros, G. and Paul, W. E. 1992. $CD8^+$ T cells can be primed in vitro to produce IL-4. *J. Immunol.* **148:**1652–1656.
132. Leitedemoraes, M. D., Herbelin, A., Machavoine, F., Vicari, A., Gombert, J. M., Papiernik, M., and Dy, M. 1996. MHC class I-selected CD4(−)CD88(−)TCR-alpha-beta(+) T-cells are a potential source of IL-4 during primary immune-response. *J. Immunol.* **155:**4544–4550.
133. Blotta, M. H., Marshall, J. D., Dekruyff, R. H., and Umetsu, D. T. Cross-linking of the CD40 ligand on human CD4(+) T-lymphocytes generates a costimulatory signal that up-regulates IL-4 synthesis. *J. Immunol.* **156:**3133–3140.
134. Lu, P., Zhou, X., Chen, S. J., Moorman, M., Morris, S. C., Finkelman, F. D., Linsley, P., Urban, J. F., and Gause, W. C. 1994. CTLA-4 ligands are required to induce an in vivo interleukin 4 response to a gastrointestinal nematode parasite. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**693–698.
135. Snapper, C. M., McIntyre, T. M., Mandler, R., Pecanha, L. M., Finkelman, F. D., Lees, A., and Mond, J. J. 1992. Induction of IgG3 secretion by interferon gamma: A model for T cell-independent class switching in response to T cell-independent type 2 antigens. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**1367–1371.
136. Finkelman, F. D., Madden, K. B., Cheever, A. W., Katona, I. M., Morris, S. C., Gately, M. K., Hubbard, B. R., Gause, W. C., and Urban, J. F., Jr. 1994. Effects of interleukin 12 on immune responses and host protection in mice infected with intestinal nematode parasites. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1563–1572.
137. Atamas, S. P., Choi, J., Yurovsky, V. V., and White, B. 1996. An alternative splice variant of human IL-4, IL-4-delta-2, inhibits IL-4-stimulated T-cell proliferation. *J. Immunol.* **156:**435–441.
138. Conrad, D. H., Waldschmidt, T. J., Lee, W. T., Rao, M., Keegan, A. D., Noelle, R. J., Lynch, R. G., and Kehry, M. R. 1987. Effect of B cell stimulatory factor-1 (interleukin 4) on Fc epsilon and Fc gamma receptor expression on murine B lymphocytes and B cell lines. *J. Immunol.* **139:**2290–2296.
139. Noelle, R., Krammer, P. H., Ohara, J., Uhr, J. W., and Vitetta, E. S. 1984. Increased expression of Ia antigens on resting B cells: An additional role for B-cell growth factor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **81:**6149–6153.
140. Jabara, H. H., Fu, S. M., Geha, R. S., and Vercelli, D. 1990. CD40 and IgE: Synergism between anti-CD40 monoclonal antibody and interleukin 4 in the induction of IgE synthesis by highly purified human B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1861–1864.
141. Fujieda, S., Zhang, K., and Saxon, A. 1995. IL-4 plus CD40 monoclonal antibody induces human B-cell gamma-subclass-specific isotype switch—Switching to gamma-1, gamma-3, and gamma-4, but not gamma-2. *J. Immunol.* **155:**2318–2328.
142. Gascan, H., Gauchat, J. F., Roncarolo, M. G., Yssel, H., Spits, H., and de Vries, J. E. 1991. Human B cell clones can be induced to proliferate and to switch to IgE and IgG4 synthesis by interleukin 4 and a signal provided by activated $CD4^+$ T cell clones. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**747–750.
143. Finkelman, F. D., Katona, I. M., Urban, J. F., Jr., Snapper, C. M., Ohara, J., and Paul, W. E. 1986. Suppression of in vivo polyclonal IgE responses by monoclonal antibody to the lymphokine B-cell stimulatory factor 1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83:**9675–9678.
144. Lebman, D. A., and Coffman, R. L. 1988. Interleukin 4 causes isotype switching to IgE in T cell-stimulated clonal B cell cultures. *J. Exp. Med.* **168:**853–862.
145. Yoshimoto, K., Swain, S. L., and Bradley, L. M. 1996. Enhanced development of TH2-like primary CD4 effectors in response to sustained exposure to limited rIL-4 in-vivo. *J. Immunol.* **156:**3267–3274.
146. Swain, S. L., Weinberg, A. D., English, M., and Huston, G. 1990. IL-4 directs the development of TH2-like helper effectors. *J. Immunol.* **145:**3796–3806.
147. Swain, S. L., Croft, M., Dubey, C., Haynes, L., Rogers, P., Zhang, X. H., and Bradley, L. M. 1996. From naive to memory T-cells. *Immunol. Rev.* **150:**143–167.

148. Gollob, K. J., and Coffman, R. L. 1994. A minority subpopulation of CD4$^+$ T cells directs the development of naive CD4$^+$ T cells into IL-4-secreting cells. *J. Immunol.* **152:**5180–5188.
149. Chatelain, R., Varkila, K., and Coffman, R. L. 1992. IL-4 induces a Th2 response in Leishmania major-infected mice. *J. Immunol.* **148:**1182–1187.
150. Hsieh, C. S., Heimberger, A. B., Gold, J. S., O'Garra, A., and Murphy, K. M. 1992. Differential regulation of T helper phenotype development by interleukins 4 and 10 in an alpha-beta T-cell-receptor transgenic system. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**6065–6069.
151. Seder, R. A., Paul, W. E., Davis, M. M., and Fazekas de St. Groth, B. 1992. The presence of interleukin 4 during in vitro priming determines the lymphokine-producing potential of CD4$^+$ T cells from T cell receptor transgenic mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1091–1098.
152. Horohov, D. W., Crim, J. A., Smith, P. L., and Siegel, J. P. 1988. IL-4 (B cell-stimulatory factor 1) regulates multiple aspects of influenza virus-specific cell-mediated immunity. *J. Immunol.* **141:**4217–4223.
153. Kopf, M., Le Gros, G., Bachmann, M., Lamers, M. C., Bluethmann, H., and Kohler, G. 1993. Disruption of the murine IL-4 gene blocks Th2 cytokine responses. *Nature* **362:**245–248.
154. Sad, S., Marcotte, R., and Mosmann, T. R. 1995. Cytokine-induced differentiation of precursor mouse CD8$^+$ T-cells into cytotoxic CD8$^+$ T-cells secreting Th1 or TH2 cytokines. *Immunity* **2:**271–279.
155. Roberts, C. W., Ferguson, D. J. P., Jebbari, H., Satoskar, A., Bluethmann, H., and Alexander, J. 1996. Different roles for interleukin-4 during the course of Toxoplasma-gondii infection. *Infect. Immmun.* **64:**897–904.
156. von der Weid, T., Kopf, M., Koehler, G., and Langhorne, J. 1994. The immune response to Plasmodium chabaudi malaria in interleukin-4-deficient mice. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2285–2293.
157. Nobentrauth, N., Kropf, P., and Muller, I. 1996. Susceptibility to Leishmania-major infection in interleukin-4-deficient mice. *Science* **271:**987–990.
158. Constant, S., Pfeiffer, C., Woodard, A., Pasqualini, T., and Bottomly, K. 1996. Extent of T-cell receptor ligation can determine the functional differentiation of naive CD4(+) T-cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1591–1596.
159. Hosken, N. A., Shibuya, K., Heath, A. W., Murphy, K. M., and O'Garra, A. 1996. The effect of antigen dose on CD4(+) T-helper cell phenotype development in a T-cell receptor-alpha-beta-transgenic model. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1579–1584.
160. Sad, S., and Mosmann, T. R. 1995. Interleukin (IL)-4, in the absence of antigen stimulation, induces an anergy-like state in differentiated CD8$^+$ TC1 cells—Loss of IL-2 synthesis and autonomous proliferation but retention of cytotoxicity and synthesis of other cytokines. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1505–1515.
161. Trenn, G., Takayama, H., Hu Li, J., Paul, W. E., and Sitkovsky, M. V. 1996. B cell stimulatory factor 1 (IL-4) enhances the development of cytotoxic T cells from Lyt-2$^+$ resting murine T lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **140:**1101–1106.
162. Bertagnolli, M. M., Takai, Y., and Herrmann, S. H. 1991. IL-4-supported induction of cytolytic T lymphocytes requires IL-2 and IL-6. *Cell. Immunol.* **133:**327–341.
163. Miller, C. L., Hooton, J. W., Gillis, S., and Paetkau, V. 1990. IL-4 potentiates the IL-2-dependent proliferation of mouse cytotoxic T cells. *J. Immunol.* **144:**1331–1337.
164. Kopf, M., LeGros, G., Coyle, A. J., Koscovilbois, M., and Brombacher, F. 1995. Immune responses of IL-4, IL-5, IL-6 deficient mice. *Immunol. Rev.* **148:**45–69.
165. Keanemyers, A., Maliszewski, C. R., Finkelman, F. D., and Nickell, S. P. 1996. Recombinant IL-4 treatment augments resistance to Borrelia-burgdorferi infections in both normal susceptible and antibody-deficient susceptible mice. *J. Immunol.* **156:**2488–2494.
166. Powrie, F., Menon, S., and Coffman, R. L. 1993. Interleukin-4 and interleukin-10 synergize to inhibit cell-mediated immunity in vivo. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**2223–2229.
167. Hogarth, P. J., Folkard, S. G., Taylor, M. J., and Bianco, A. E. 1996. Accelerated clearance of Onchocerca-microfilariae and resistance to reinfection in interleukin-4 gene knockout mice. *Parasite Immunol.* **17:**653–657.
168. Launois, P., Ohteki, T., Swihart, K., MacDonald, H. R., and Louis, J. A. 1996. In susceptible mice, Leishmania-major induce very rapid interleukin-4 production by CD4(+) T-cells which are NK1.1(−). *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**3298–3307.
169. Satoskar, A., Bluethmann, H., and Alexander, J. 1996. Disruption of the murine interleukin-4 gene inhibits disease progression during Leishmania-mexicana infection but does not increase control of Leishmania-donovani infection. *Infect. Immun.* **63:**4894–4899.
170. Ricci, M. 1994. IL-4: A key cytokine in atopy. *Clin. Exp. Allergy* **24:**801–812.

171. Marsh, D. G., Neely, J. D., Breazeale, D. R., Ghosh, B., Freidhoff, L. R., Schou, C., and Beaty, T. H. 1995. Genetic basis of IgE responsiveness—Relevance to the atopic diseases. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **107**:25–28.
172. Marsh, D. G., Neely, J. D., Breazeale, D. R., Ghosh, B., Freidhoff, L. R., Ehrlich Kautzky, E., Schou, C., Krishnaswamy, G., and Beaty, T. H. 1994. Linkage analysis of IL4 and other chromosome 5q31.1 markers and total serum immunoglobulin E concentrations. *Science* **264**:1152–1156.
173. Steinman, L. 1996. A few autoreactive cells in an autoimmune infiltrate control a vast population of nonspecific cells—A tale of smart bombs and the infantry. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:2253–2256.
174. Brocke, S., Gijbels, K., Allegretta, M., Ferber, I., Piercy, C., Blankenstein, T., Martin, R., Utz, U., Karin, N., Mitchell, D., Veromaa, T., Waisman, A., Gaur, A., Conlon, P., Ling, N., Fairchild, P. J., Wraith, D. C., O'Garra, A., Fathman, C. G., and Steinman, L. 1996. Treatment of experimental encephalomyelitis with a peptide analog of myelin basic protein. *Nature* **379**:343–346.
175. Nicholson, L. B., Greer, J. M., Sobel, R. A., Lees, M. B., and Kuchroo, V. K. 1996. An altered peptide ligand mediates immune deviation and prevents autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *Immunity* **3**:397–405.
176. Zhou, L. J., and Tedder, T. F. 1996. CD14(+) blood monocytes can differentiate into functionally mature CD83(+) dendritic cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:2588–2592.
177. Mosley, B., Beckmann, M. P., March, C. J., Idzerda, R. L., Gimpel, S. D., VandenBos, T., Friend, D., Alpert, A., Anderson, D., Jackson, J., *et al.* 1989. The murine interleukin-4 receptor: Molecular cloning and characterization of secreted and membrane bound forms. *Cell* **59**:335–348.
178. Idzerda, R. L., March, C. J., Mosley, B., Lyman, S. D., Vanden Bos, T., Gimpel, S. D., Din, W. S., Grabstein, K. H., Widmer, M. B., Park, L. S., *et al.* 1990. Human interleukin 4 receptor confers biological responsiveness and defines a novel receptor superfamily. *J. Exp. Med.* **171**:861–873.
179. Galizzi, J. P., Zuber, C. E., Harada, N., Gorman, D. M., Djossou, O., Kastelein, R., Banchereau, J., Howard, M., and Miyajima, A. 1990. Molecular cloning of a cDNA encoding the human interleukin 4 receptor. *Int. Immunol.* **2**:669–675.
180. Russell, S. M., Keegan, A. D., Harada, N., Nakamura, Y., Noguchi, M., Leland, P., Friedmann, M. C., Miyajima, A., Puri, R. K., Paul, W. E., *et al.* 1993. Interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain: A functional component of the interleukin-4 receptor. *Science* **262**:1880–1883.
181. Kondo, M., Takeshita, T., Ishii, N., Nakamura, M., Watanabe, S., Arai, K., and Sugamura, K. 1993. Sharing of the interleukin-2 (IL-2) receptor gamma chain between receptors for IL-2 and IL-4. *Science* **262**:1874–1877.
182. Murata, T., Noguchi, P. D., and Puri, R. K. 1995. Receptors for interleukin (IL)-4 do not associate with the common gamma-chain, and IL-4 induces the phosphorylation of JAK2 tyrosine kinase in human colon-carcinoma cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:30829–30836.
183. Callard, R. E., Matthews, D. J., and Hibbert, L. 1996. IL-4 and IL-13 receptors—Are they one and the same? *Immunol. Today* **17**:108–110.
184. Hilton, D. J., Zhang, J. G., Metcalf, D., Alexander, W. S., Nicola, N. A., and Willson, T. A. 1996. Cloning and characterization of a binding subunit of the interleukin-13 receptor that is also a component of the interleukin-4 receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:497–501.
185. Ryan, J. J., McReynolds, L. J., Keegan, A., Wang, L. H., Garfein, E., Rothman, P., Nelms, K., and Paul, W. E. 1996. Growth and gene-expression are predominantly controlled by distinct regions of the human IL-4 receptor. *Immunity* **4**:123–132.
186. Baumgartner, J. W., Wells, C. A., Chen, C. M., and Waters, M. J. 1994. The role of the WSXWS equivalent motif in growth hormone receptor function. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:29094–29101.
187. Kotanides, H., and Reich, N. C. 1993. Requirement of tyrosine phosphorylation for rapid activation of a DNA binding factor by IL-4. *Science* **262**:1265–1267.
188. Hou, J., Schindler, U., Henzel, W. J., Ho, T. C., Brasseur, M., and McKnight, S. L. 1994. An interleukin-4-induced transcription factor: IL-4 Stat. *Science* **265**:1701–1706.
189. Quelle, F. W., Shimoda, K., Thierfelder, W., Fischer, C., Kim, A., Ruben, S. M., Cleveland, J. L., Pierce, J. H., Keegan, A. D., Nelms, K., *et al.* 1995. Cloning of murine Stat6 and human Stat6, Stat proteins that are tyrosine phosphorylated in responses to IL-4 and IL-3 but are not required for mitogenesis. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15**:3336–3343.
190. Witthuhn, B. A., Silvennoinen, O., Miura, O., Lai, K. S., Cwik, C., Liu, E. T., and Ihle, J. N. 1994. Involvement of the Jak-3 Janus kinase in signalling by interleukins 2 and 4 in lymphoid and myeloid cells. *Nature* **370**:153–157.
191. Yin, T., Tsang, M. L., and Yang, Y. C. 1994. JAK1 kinase forms complexes with interleukin-4 receptor and

4PS/insulin receptor substrate-1-like protein and is activated by interleukin-4 and interleukin-9 in T lymphocytes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**26614–26617.

192. Welham, M. J., Learmonth, L., Bone, H., and Schrader, J. W. 1995. Interleukin-13 signal transduction in lymphohemopoietic cells. Similarities and differences in signal transduction with interleukin-4 and insulin. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**12286–12296.
193. Takeda, K., Tanaka, T., Shi, W., Matsumoto, M., Minami, M., Kashiwamura, S., Nakanishi, K., Yoshida, N., Kishimoto, T., and Akira, S. 1996. Essential role of STAT-6 in IL-4 signaling. *Nature* **380:**627–630.
194. Kaplan, M. H., Schindler, U., Smiley, S. T., and Grusby, M. J. 1996. Stat6 is required for mediating responses to IL-4 and for the development of TH2 cells. *Immunity* **4:**313–319.
195. Izuhara, K., Heike, T., Otsuka, T., Yamaoka, K., Mayumi, M., Imamura, T., Niho, Y., and Harada, N. 1996. Signal-transduction pathway of interleukin-4 and interleukin-13 in human B-cells derived from x-linked severe combined immunodeficiency patients. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**619–622.
196. Sun, X. J., Wang, L. M., Zhang, Y., Yenush, L., Myers, M. G., Jr., Glasheen, E., Lane, W. S., Pierce, J. H., and White, M. F. 1995. Role of IRS-2 in insulin and cytokine signalling. *Nature* **377:**173–177.
197. Keegan, A. D., Nelms, K., White, M., Wang, L. M., Pierce, J. H., and Paul, W. E. 1994. An IL-4 receptor region containing an insulin receptor motif is important for IL-4-mediated IRS-1 phosphorylation and cell growth. *Cell* **76:**811–820.
198. Wang, L. M., Myers, M. G., Jr., Sun, X. J., Aaronson, S. A., White, M., and Pierce, J. H. 1993. IRS-1: Essential for insulin- and IL-4-stimulated mitogenesis in hematopoietic cells. *Science* **261:**1591–1594.
199. Wang, H. Y., Paul, W. E. and Keegan, A. D. 1996. IL-4 function can be transferred to the IL-2 receptor by tyrosine-containing sequences found in the IL-4 receptor-alpha chain. *Immunity* **4:**113–121.
200. Dickason, R. R., and Huston, D. P. 1996. Creation of a biologically-active interleukin-5 monomer. *Nature* **379:**652–655.
201. Dickason, R. R., Huston, M. M., and Huston, D. P. 1996. Delineation of IL-5 domains predicted to engage the IL-5 receptor complex. *J. Immunol.* **156:**1030–1037.
202. Bohjanen, P. R., Okajima, M., and Hodes, R. J. 1990. Differential regulation of interleukin 4 and interleukin 5 gene expression: A comparison of T-cell gene induction by anti-CD3 antibody or by exogenous lymphokines. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87:**5283–5287.
203. Burd, P. R., Rogers, H. W., Gordon, J. R., Martin, C. A., Jayaraman, S., Wilson, S. D., Dvorak, A. M., Galli, S. J., and Dorf, M. E. 1989. Interleukin 3-dependent and -independent mast cells stimulated with IgE and antigen express multiple cytokines. *J. Exp. Med.* **170:**245–257.
204. Okayama, Y., Petitfrere, C., Kassel, O., Semper, A., Quint, D., Tunondelara, M. J., Bradding, P., Holgate, S. T., and Church, M. K. 1995. IgE-dependent expression of messenger RNA for IL-4 and IL-5 in human lung mast cells. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1796–1808.
205. Dubucquoi, S., Desreumaux, P., Janin, A., Klein, O., Goldman, M., Tavernier, J., Capron, A., and Capron, M. 1994. Interleukin 5 synthesis by eosinophils: Association with granules and immunoglobulin-dependent secretion. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**703–708.
206. Desreumaux, P., Janin, A., Colombel, J. F., Prin, L., Plumas, J., Emilie, D., Torpier, G., Capron, A., and Capron, M. 1992. Interleukin 5 messenger RNA expression by eosinophils in the intestinal mucosa of patients with coeliac disease. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**293–296.
207. Yamaguchi, Y., Hayashi, Y., Sugama, Y., Miura, Y., Kasahara, T., Kitamura, S., Torisu, M., Mita, S., Tominaga, A., and Takatsu, K. 1988. Highly purified murine interleukin 5 (IL-5) stimulates eosinophil function and prolongs in vitro survival. IL-5 as an eosinophil chemotactic factor. *J. Exp. Med.* **167:**1737–1742.
208. Lopez, A. F., Begley, C. G., Williamson, D. J., Warren, D. J., Vadas, M. A., and Sanderson, C. J. 1986. Murine eosinophil differentiation factor. An eosinophil-specific colony-stimulating factor with activity for human cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **163:**1085–1099.
209. Warringa, R. A., Schweizer, R. C., Maikoe, T., Kuijper, P. H., Bruijnzeel, P. L., and Koendermann, L. 1992. Modulation of eosinophil chemotaxis by interleukin-5. *Am. J. Respir. Cell. Mol. Biol.* **7:**631–636.
210. Wang, J. M., Rambaldi, A., Biondi, A., Chen, Z. G., Sanderson, C. J., and Mantovani, A. 1989. Recombinant human interleukin 5 is a selective eosinophil chemoattractant. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **199:**701–705.
211. Stern, M., Meagher, L., Savill, J., and Haslett, C. 1992. Apoptosis in human eosinophils. Programmed cell death in the eosinophil leads to phagocytosis by macrophages and is modulated by IL-5. *J. Immunol.* **148:**3543–3549.
212. Lopez, A. F., Sanderson, C. J., Gamble, J. R., Campbell, H. D., Young, I. G., and Vadas, M. A. 1988. Recombinant human interleukin 5 is a selective activator of human eosinophil function. *J. Exp. Med.* **167:**219–224.

213. Fujisawa, T., Abu Ghazaleh, R., Kita, H., Sanderson, C. J., and Gleich, G. J. 1990. Regulatory effect of cytokines on eosinophil degranulation. *J. Immunol.* **144:**642–646.
214. Dent, L. A., Strath, M., Mellor, A. L., and Sanderson, C. J. 1990. Eosinophilia in transgenic mice expressing interleukin 5. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1425–1431.
215. Tominaga, A., Takaki, S., Koyama, N., Katoh, S., Matsumoto, R., Migita, M., Hitoshi, Y., Hosoya, Y., Yamauchi, S., Kanai, Y., *et al.* 1991. Transgenic mice expressing a B cell growth and differentiation factor gene (interleukin 5) develop eosinophilia and autoantibody production. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**429–437.
216. Bischoff, S. C., Brunner, T., De Weck, A. L., and Dahinden, C. A. 1990. Interleukin 5 modifies histamine release and leukotriene generation by human basophils in response to diverse agonists. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1577–1582.
217. Loughnan, M. S., and Nossal, G. J. 1989. Interleukins 4 and 5 control expression of IL-2 receptor on murine B cells through independent induction of its two chains. *Nature* **340:**76–79.
218. Harada, N., Matsumoto, M., Koyama, N., Shimizu, A., Honjo, T., Tominaga, A., and Takatsu, K. 1987. T cell replacing factor/interleukin 5 induces not only B-cell growth and differentiation, but also increased expression of interleukin 2 receptor on activated B-cells. *Immunol. Lett.* **15:**205–215.
219. Karasuyama, H., Rolink, A., and Melchers, F. 1988. Recombinant interleukin 2 or 5, but not 3 or 4, induces maturation of resting mouse B lymphocytes and propagates proliferation of activated B cell blasts. *J. Exp. Med.* **167:**1377–1390.
220. Webb, C. F., Das, C., Eaton, S., Calame, K., and Tucker, P. W. 1991. Novel protein–DNA interactions associated with increased immunoglobulin transcription in response to antigen plus interleukin-5. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **11:**5197–5205.
221. Alderson, M. R., Pike, B. L., Harada, N., Tominaga, A., Takatsu, K., and Nossal, G. J. 1987. Recombinant T cell replacing factor (interleukin 5) acts with antigen to promote the growth and differentiation of single hapten-specific B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **139:**2656–2660.
222. Ramos, T. 1989. Interleukin 5 is a differentiation factor for cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *Immunol. Lett.* **21:**277–283.
223. Takatsu, K., Kikuchi, Y., Takahashi, T., Honjo, T., Matsumoto, M., Harada, N., Yamaguchi, N., and Tominaga, A. 1987. Interleukin 5, a T-cell-derived B-cell differentiation factor also induces cytotoxic T lymphocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84:**4234–4238.
224. Korenaga, M., Hitoshi, Y., Takatsu, K., and Tada, I. 1995. Cross-resistance between Strongyloides venezuelensis and S. ratti in mice. *J. Helminthol.* **69:**119–123.
225. Korenaga, M., Hitoshi, Y., Yamaguchi, N., Sato, Y., Takatsu, K., and Tada, I. 1991. The role of interleukin-5 in protective immunity to Strongyloides venezuelensis infection in mice. *Immunology* **72:**502–507.
226. Herndon, F. J., and Kayes, S. G. 1992. Depletion of eosinophils by anti-IL-5 monoclonal antibody treatment of mice infected with Trichinella spiralis does not alter parasite burden or immunologic resistance to reinfection. *J. Immunol.* **149:**3642–3647.
227. Coffman, R. L., Seymour, B. W., Hudak, S., Jackson, J., and Rennick, D. 1989. Antibody to interleukin-5 inhibits helminth-induced eosinophilia in mice. *Science* **245:**308–310.
228. Rennick, D. M., Thompson Snipes, L., Coffman, R. L., Seymour, B. W., Jackson, J. D., and Hudak, S. 1990. In vivo administration of antibody to interleukin-5 inhibits increased generation of eosinophils and their progenitors in bone marrow of parasitized mice. *Blood* **76:**312–316.
229. Grzych, J. M., Pearce, E., Cheever, A., Caulada, Z. A., Caspar, P., Heiny, S., Lewis, F., and Sher, A. 1991. Egg deposition is the major stimulus for the production of Th2 cytokines in murine schistosomiasis mansoni. *J. Immunol.* **146:**1322–1327.
230. Sher, A., Coffman, R. L., Hieny, S., and Cheever, A. W. 1990. Ablation of eosinophil and IgE responses with anti-IL-5 or anti-IL-4 antibodies fails to affect immunity against Schistosoma mansoni in the mouse. *J. Immunol.* **145:**3911–3916.
231. Tagboto, S. K. 1996. Interleukin-5, eosinophils and the control of helminth infections in man and laboratory animals. *J. Helminthol.* **69:**271–278.
232. Devos, R., Plaetinck, G., Cornelis, S., Guisez, Y., Van der Heyden, J., and Tavernier, J. 1995. Interleukin-5 and its receptor: A drug target for eosinophilia associated with chronic allergic disease. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **57:**813–819.
233. Sur, S., Kita, H., Gleich, G. J., Chenier, T. C., and Hunt, L. W. 1996. Eosinophil recruitment is associated with IL-5, but not with RANTES, twenty-four hours after allergen challenge. *J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.* **97:**1272–1278.
234. Foster, P. S., Hogan, S. P., Ramsay, A. J., Matthaei, K. I., and Young, I. G. 1996. Interleukin-5 deficiency

abolishes eosinophilia, airways hyperreactivity, and lung damage in a mouse asthma model. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**195–201.

235. Sur, S., Gleich, G. J., Swanson, M. C., Bartemes, K. R., and Broide, D. H. 1995. Eosinophilic inflammation is associated with elevation of interleukin-5 in the airways of patients with spontaneous symptomatic asthma. *J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.* **96:**661–668.
236. Akutsu, I., Kojima, T., Kariyone, A., Fukuda, T., Makino, S., and Takatsu, K. 1995. Antibody against interleukin-5 prevents antigen-induced eosinophil infiltration and bronchial hyperreactivity in the guinea pig airways. *Immunol. Lett.* **45:**109–116.
237. Corry, D. B., Folkesson, H. G., Warnock, M. L., Erle, D. J., Matthay, M. A., Wienerkronish, J. P., and Locksley, R. M. 1996. Interleukin-4, but not interleukin-5 or eosinophils, is required in a murine model of acute airway hyperreactivity. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**109–117.
238. Ringheim, G. E. 1996. Mitogenic effects of interleukin-5 on microglia. *Neurosci. Lett.* **201:**131–134.
239. Johanson, A., Appelbaum, E., Doyle, M., Hensley, P., Zhao, B., Abdelmeguid, S. S., Young, P., Cook, R., Carr, S., Matico, R., Cusimano, D., Dul, E., Angelichio, M., Brooks, I., Winborne, E., McDonnell, P., Morton, T., Bennett, D., Sokoloski, T., McNulty, D., Rosenberg, M., and Chaiken, I. 1995. Binding interactions of human interleukin-5 with its receptor-alpha subunit: large-scale production, structural and functional studies of drosophila-expressed recombinant proteins. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**9459–9471.
240. Murata, Y., Takaki, S., Migita, M., Kikuchi, Y., Tominaga, A., and Takatsu, K. 1992. Molecular cloning and expression of the human interleukin 5 receptor. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**341–351.
241. Takaki, S., Tominaga, A., Hitoshi, Y., Mita, S., Sonoda, E., Yamaguchi, N., and Takatsu, K. 1990. Molecular cloning and expression of the murine interleukin-5 receptor. *EMBO J.* **9:**4367–4374.
242. Takagi, M., Hara, T., Ichihara, M., Takatsu, K., and Miyajima, A. 1996. Multi-colony stimulating activity of interleukin-5 (IL-5) on hematopoietic progenitors from transgenic mice that express IL-5 receptor alpha subunit constitutively. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**889–899.
243. Ingley, E., and Young, I. G. 1991. Characterization of a receptor for interleukin-5 on human eosinophils and the myeloid leukemia line HL-60. *Blood* **78:**339–344.
244. Chihara, J., Plumas, J., Gruart, V., Tavernier, J., Prin, L., Capron, A., and Capron, M. 1990. Characterization of a receptor for interleukin 5 on human eosinophils: Variable expression and induction by granulocyte/macrophage colony-stimulating factor. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1347–1351.
245. Kikuchi, Y., Yasue, T., Miyake, K., Kimoto, M., and Takatsu, K. 1995. CD38 ligation induces tyrosine phosphorylation of Bruton tyrosine kinase and enhanced expression of interleukin 5-receptor alpha-chain—Synergistic effects with interleukin-5. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**11814–11818.
246. Bates, M. E., Bertics, P. J., and Busse, W. W. 1996. IL-5 activates a 45-kilodalton mitogen-activated protein (MAP) kinase and JAK-2 tyrosine kinase in human eosinophils. *J. Immunol.* **156:**711–718.
247. Appleby, M. W., Kerner, J. D., Chien, S., Maliszewski, C. R., Bondadaa, S., and Perlmutter, R. M. 1995. Involvement of p59fyn(t) in interleukin-5 receptor signaling. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**811–820.
248. Pazdrak, K., Schreiber, D., Forsythe, P., Justement, L., and Alam, R. 1996. The intracellular signal-transduction mechanism of interleukin-5 in eosinophils—The involvement of LYN tyrosine kinase and the RAS-RAF-1-MEK-microtubule-associated protein-kinase pathway. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1827–1834.
249. Vanderbruggen, T., Caldenhoven, E., Kanters, D., Coffer, P., Raaijmakers, J. A. M., Lammers, J. W. J., and Koenderman, L. 1996. Interleukin-5 signaling in human eosinophils involves JAK2 tyrosine kinase and STAT1-alpha. *Blood* **85:**1442–1448.
250. Pazdrak, K., Stafford, S., and Alam, R. 1996. The activation of the JAK-STAT-1 signaling pathway by IL-5 in eosinophils. *J. Immunol.* **155:**397–402.
251. Alam, R., Pazdrak, K., Stafford, S., and Forsythe, P. 1996. The interleukin-5/receptor interaction activates LYN and JAK2 tyrosine kinases and propagates signals via the RAS-RAF-1-MAP kinase and the JAK-STAT pathways in eosinophils. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **107:**226–227.
252. Cornelis, S., Fache, I., Vanderheyden, J., Guisez, Y., Tavernier, J., Devos, R., Fiers, W., and Plaetinck, G. 1996. Characterization of critical residues in the cytoplasmic domain of the human interleukin-5 receptor-alpha chain required for growth signal-transduction. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1857–1864.
253. van der Bruggen, T., Kok, P. T., Raaijmakers, J. A., Verhoeven, A. J., Kessels, R. G., Lammers, J. W., and Koenderman, L. 1993. Cytokine priming of the respiratory burst in human eosinophils is Ca^{2+} independent and accompanied by induction of tyrosine kinase activity. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **53:**347–353.
254. Caldenhoven, E., Vandijk, T., Raaijmakers, J. A. M., Lammers, J. W. J., Koenderman, L., and Degroot, R. P. 1996. Activation of the STAT3 acute-phase response factor transcription factor by interleukin-5. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**25778–25784.
255. Devos, R., Guisez, Y., Cornelis, S., Verhee, A., Vanderheyden, J., Manneberg, M., Lahm, H. W., Fiers, W.,

Tavernier, J., and Plaetinck, G. 1993. Recombinant soluble human interleukin-5 (hIL-5) receptor molecules. Cross-linking and stoichiometry of binding to IL-5. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:6581–6587.

256. Tavernier, J., Tuypens, T., Plaetinck, G., Verhee, A., Fiers, W., and Devos, R. 1992. Molecular basis of the membrane-anchored and two soluble isoforms of the human interleukin 5 receptor alpha subunit. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:7041–7045.
257. Morton, T., Li, J., Cook, R., and Chaiken, I. 1995. Mutagenesis in the c-terminal region of human interleukin-5 reveals a central patch for receptor-alpha chain recognition. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:10879–10883.
258. Tavernier, J., Tuypens, T., Verhee, A., Plaetinck, G., Devos, R., Vanderheyden, J., Guisez, Y., and Oefner, C. 1995. Identification of receptor-binding domains on human interleukin-5 and design of an interleukin 5-derived receptor antagonist. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:5194–5198.
259. Boodhoo, A., Duke, N. E. C., Kong, D. Q., Ritzel, M. W. L., Kunimoto, D. Y., and Read, R. J. 1996. Purification, crystallization and preliminary-X-ray analysis of murine interleukin-5. *J. Mol. Biol.* **241**:269–272.
260. Graber, P., Proudfoot, A. E. I., Talabot, F., Bernard, A., McKinnon, M., Banks, M., Fattah, D., Solari, R., Pietsch, M. C., and Wells, T. N. C. 1996. Identification of key charged residues of human interleukin-5 in receptor-binding and cellular activation. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:15762–15769.
261. Uyttenhove, C., Simpson, R. J., and Van Snick, J. 1988. Functional and structural characterization of P40, a mouse glycoprotein with T-cell growth factor activity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85**:6934–6938.
262. Schmitt, E., Van Brandwijk, R., Van Snick, J., Siebold, B., and Ruede, E. 1989. TCGF III/P40 is produced by naive murine $CD4^+$ T cells but is not a general T cell growth factor. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19**:2167–2170.
263. Suda, T., Murray, R., Fischer, M., Yokota, T., and Zlotnik, A. 1990. Tumor necrosis factor-alpha and P40 induce day 15 murine fetal thymocyte proliferation in combination with IL-2. *J. Immunol.* **144**:1783–1787.
264. Louahed, J., Kermouni, A., Van Snick, J., and Renauld, J. C. 1995. IL-9 induces expression of granzymes and high-affinity IgE receptor in murine T helper clones. *J. Immunol.* **154**:5061–5070.
265. Houssiau, F. A., Schandene, L., Stevens, M., Cambiaso, C., Goldman, M., Van Snick, J., and Renauld, J. C. 1995. A cascade of cytokines is responsible for IL-9 expression in human T cells. Involvement of IL-2, IL-4 and IL-10. *J. Immunol.* **154**:2624–2630.
266. Petit Frere, C., Dugas, B., Braquet, P., and Mencia Huerta, J. M. 1993. Interleukin-9 potentiates the interleukin-4-induced IgE and IgG1 release from murine B lymphocytes. *Immunology* **79**:146–151.
267. Schaafsma, M. R., Falkenburg, J. H., Duinkerken, N., Van Snick, J., Landegent, J. E., Willemze, R., and Fibbe, W. E. 1993. Interleukin-9 stimulates the proliferation of enriched human erythroid progenitor cells: Additive effect with GM-CSF. *Ann. Hematol.* **66**:45–49.
268. Sonoda, Y., Maekawa, T., Kuzuyama, Y., Clark, S. C., and Abe, T. 1992. Human interleukin-99 supports formation of a subpopulation of erythroid bursts that are responsive to interleukin-3. *Am. J. Hematol.* **41**:84–91.
269. Birner, A., Hueltner, L., Mergenthaler, H. G., Van Snick, J., and Doermer, P. 1992. Recombinant murine interleukin 9 enhances the erythropoietin-dependent colony formation of human BFU-E. *Exp. Hematol.* **20**:541–545.
270. Williams, D. E., Morrissey, P. J., Mochizuki, D. Y., de Vries, P., Anderson, D., Cosman, D., Boswell, H. S., Cooper, S., Grabstein, K. H., and Broxmeyer, H. E. 1990. T-cell growth factor P40 promotes the proliferation of myeloid cell lines and enhances erythroid burst formation by normal murine bone marrow cells in vitro. *Blood* **76**:906–911.
271. Bourette, R. P., Royet, J., Mouchiroud, G., Schmitt, E., and Blanchet, J. P. 1992. Murine interleukin 9 stimulates the proliferation of mouse erythroid progenitor cells and favors the erythroid differentiation of multipotent FDCP-mix cells. *Exp. Hematol.* **20**:868–873.
272. Hueltner, L., Moeller, J., Schmitt, E., Jaeger, G., Reisbach, G., Ring, J., and Doermer, P. Thiol-sensitive mast cell lines derived from mouse bone marrow respond to a mast cell growth-enhancing activity different from both IL-3 and IL-4. *J. Immunol.* **142**:3440–3446.
273. Moeller, J., Hueltner, L., Schmitt, E., Breuer, M., and Doermer, P. 1990. Purification of MEA, a mast cell growth-enhancing activity, to apparent homogeneity and its partial amino acid sequencing. *J. Immunol.* **144**:4231–4234.
274. Hueltner, L., Druez, C., Moeller, J., Uyttenhove, C., Schmitt, E., Ruede, E., Doermer, P., and Van Snick, J. 1990. Mast cell growth-enhancing activity (MEA) is structurally related and functional identical to the novel mouse T cell growth factor P40/TCGFIII (interleukin 9). *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20**:1413–1416.
275. Renauld, J. C., Kermouni, A., Vink, A., Louahed, J., and Van Snick, J. Interleukin-9 and its receptor: Involvement in mast cell differentiation and T cell oncogenesis. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **57**:353–360.

276. Gessner, A., Blum, H., and Roellinghoff, M. 1993. Differential regulation of IL-9-expression after infection with Leishmania major in susceptible and resistant mice. *Immunobiology* **189:**419–435.
277. Else, K. J., Hueltner, L., and Grencis, R. K. 1992. Cellular immune responses to the murine nematode parasite Trichuris muris. II. Differential induction of TH-cell subsets in resistant versus susceptible mice. *Immunology* **75:**232–237.
278. Kelleher, K., Bean, K., Clark, S. C., Leung, W. Y., Yang Feng, T. L., Chen, J. W., Lin, P. F., Luo, W., and Yang, Y. C. 1991. Human interleukin-9: Genomic sequence, chromosomal location, and sequences essential for its expression in human T-cell leukemia virus (HTLV)-I-transformed human T cells. *Blood* **77:**1436–1441.
279. Lemoli, R. M., Fortuna, A., Tafuri, A., Fogli, M., Amabile, M., Grande, A., Ricciardi, M. R., Petrucci, M. T., Bonsi, L., Bagnara, G. P., Visani, G., Martinelli, G., Ferrari, S., and Tura, S. 1996. Interleukin-9 stimulates the proliferation of human myeloid leukemic cells. *Blood* **87:**3852–3859.
280. Renauld, J. C., Vink, A., Louahed, J., and Van Snick, J. 1995. Interleukin-9 is a major anti-apoptotic factor for thymic lymphomas. *Blood* **85:**1300–1305.
281. Vink, A., Renauld, J. C., Warnier, G., and Van Snick, J. 1993. Interleukin-9 stimulates in vitro growth of mouse thymic lymphomas. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**1134–1138.
282. Gruss, H. J., Brach, M. A., Drexler, H. G., Bross, K. J., and Herrmann, F. 1992. Interleukin 9 is expressed by primary and cultured Hodgkin and Reed-Sternberg cells. *Cancer Res.* **52:**1026–1031.
283. Merz, H., Houssiau, F. A., Orscheschek, K., Renauld, J. C., Fliedner, A., Herin, M., Noel, H., Kadin, M., Mueller Hermelink, H. K., Van Snick, J., *et al.* 1991. Interleukin-9 expression in human malignant lymphomas: Unique association with Hodgkin's disease and large cell anaplastic lymphoma. *Blood* **78:**1311–1317.
284. Renauld, J. C., van der Lugt, N., Vink, A., van Roon, M., Godfraind, C., Warnier, G., Merz, H., Feller, A., Berns, A., and Van Snick, J. 1994. Thymic lymphomas in interleukin 9 transgenic mice. *Oncogene* **9:**1327–1332.
285. Renauld, J. C., Dreuz, C., Kermouni, A., Houssiau, F., Uyttenhove, C., Van Roost, E., and Van Snick, J. 1992. Expression cloning of the murine and human interleukin 9 receptor cDNAs. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**5690–5694.
286. Demoulin, J. B., Uyttenhove, C., Vanroost, E., Delestre, B., and Donckers, D. 1996. A single tyrosine of the interleukin-9 (IL-9) receptor is required for STAT activation, antiapoptotic activity, and growth-regulation by IL-9. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16:**4710–4716.
287. Yin, T. G., Keller, S. R., Quelle, F. W., Witthuhn, B. A., Tsang, M. L. S., Lienhard, G. E., Ihle, J. N., and Yang, Y. C. 1995. Interleukin-9 induces tyrosine phosphorylation of insulin-receptor substrate-1 via JAK tyrosine kinases. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**20497–20502.
288. McKenzie, A. N., Li, X., Largaespada, D. A., Sato, A., Kaneda, A., Zurawski, S. M., Doyle, E. L., Milatovich, A., Francke, U., Copeland, N. G., Jenkins, N. A., and Zurawski, G. 1993. Structural comparison and chromosomal localization of the human and mouse IL-13 genes. *J. Immunol.* **150:**5436–5444.
289. Minty, A., Chalon, P., Derocq, J. M., Dumont, X., Guillemot, J. C., Kaghad, M., Labit, C., Leplatois, P., Liauzun, P., Miloux, B., Minty, C., Casellas, P., Loison, G., Lupker, J., Shire, D., Ferara, P., and Caput, D. 1993. Interleukin-13 is a new human lymphokine regulating inflammatory and immune responses. *Nature* **362:**248–250.
290. McKenzie, A. N., Culpepper, J. A., de Waal Malefyt, R., Briere, F., Punnonen, J., Aversa, G., Sato, A., Dang, W., Cocks, B. G., Menon, S., *et al.* 1993. Interleukin 13, a T-cell-derived cytokine that regulates human monocyte and B-cell function. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**3735–3739.
291. Burd, P. R., Thompson, W. C., Max, E. E., and Mills, F. C. 1995. Activated mast cells produce interleukin 13. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1373–1380.
292. Li, H., Sim, T. C., and Alam, R. 1996. IL-13 released by and localized in human basophils. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4833–4838.
293. de Waal Malefyt, R., Figdor, C. G., Huijbens, R., Mohan Peterson, S., Bennett, B., Culpepper, J., Dang, W., Zurawski, G., and de Vries, J. E. 1993. Effects of IL-13 on phenotype, cytokine production, and cytotoxic function of human monocytes. Comparison with IL-4 and modulation by IFN-gamma or IL-10. *J. Immunol.* **151:**6370–6381.
294. DeFrance, T., Carayon, P., Billian, G., Guillemot, J. C., Minty, A., Caput, D., and Ferrara, P. 1994. Interleukin 13 is a B cell stimulating factor. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**135–143.
295. Punnonen, J., Aversa, G., Cocks, B. G., McKenzie, A. N., Menon, S., Zurawski, G., de Waal Malefyt, R., and de Vries, J. E. 1993. Interleukin 13 induces interleukin 4-independent IgG4 and IgE synthesis and CD23 expression by human B cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**3730–3734.

296. Punnonen, J., and de Vries, J. E. 1994. IL-13 induces proliferation, Ig isotype switching, and Ig synthesis by immature human fetal B cells. *J. Immunol.* **152:**1094–1102.
297. Doherty, T. M., Kastelein, R., Menon, S., Andrade, S., and Coffman, R. L. 1993. Modulation of murine macrophage function by IL-13. *J. Immunol.* **151:**7151–7160.
298. Bochner, B. S., Klunk, D. A., Sterbinsky, S. A., Coffman, R. L., and Schleimer, R. P. 1995. IL-13 selectively induces vascular cell adhesion molecule-1 expression in human endothelial cells. *J. Immunol.* **154:**799–803.
299. Bost, K. L., Holton, R. H., Cain, T. K., and Clements, J. D. 1996. In-vivo treatment with anti-interleukin-13 antibodies significantly reduces the humoral immune response against an oral immunogen in mice. *Immunology* **87:**633–641.
300. Lai, Y. H., Heslan, J. M., Poppema, S., Elliot, J. F., and Mosmann, T. R. 1996. Continuous administration of IL-13 to mice induces extramedullary hemopoiesis and monocytosis. *J. Immunol.* **156:**3166–3173.
301. Xi, X. D., Schlegel, N., Caen, J. P., Minty, A., Fournier, S., Caput, D., Ferrara, P., and Han, Z. C. 1995. Differential effects of recombinant human interleukin-13 on the in-vitro growth of human hematopoietic progenitor cells. *Br. J. Haematol.* **90:**921–927.
302. Chaouchi, N., Wallon, C., Goujard, C., Tertian, G., Rudent, A., Caput, D., Ferrera, P., Minty, A., Vazquez, A., and Delfraissy, J. F. 1996. Interleukin-13 inhibits interleukin-2-induced proliferation and protects chronic lymphocytic leukemia B cells from in vitro apoptosis. *Blood* **87:**1022–1029.
303. Reisser, D., Pinard, D., and Jeannin, J. F. 1996. IL-13 restores an in vitro specific cytolytic response of spleen cells from tumor-bearing rats. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **59:**728–732.
304. Huang, S. K., Xiao, H. Q., Kleinetebbe, J., Paciotti, G., Marsh, D. G., Lichtenstein, L. M., and Liu, M. C. 1995. IL-13 expression at the sites of allergen challenge in patients with asthma. *J. Immunol.* **155:**2688–2694.
305. de Vries, J. E., and Zurawski, G. 1995. Immunoregulatory properties of IL-13: Its potential role in atopic disease. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **106:**175–179.
306. Kimata, H., Fujimoto, M., and Furusho, K. 1995. Involvement of interleukin (IL)-13, but not IL-4, in spontaneous IgE and IgG4 production in nephrotic syndrome. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1497–1501.
307. Aversa, G., Punnonen, J., Cocks, B. G., de Waal Malefyt, R., Vega, F., Jr., Zurawski, S. M., Zurawski, G., and de Vries, J. E. 1993. An interleukin 4 (IL-4) mutant protein inhibits both IL-4 or IL-13-induced human immunoglobulin G4 (IgG4) and IgE synthesis and B cell proliferation: Support for a common component shared by IL-4 and IL-13 receptors. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**2213–2218.
308. Tony, H. P., Shen, B. J., Reusch, P., and Sebald, W. 1994. Design of human interleukin-4 antagonists inhibiting interleukin-4-dependent and interleukin-13-dependent responses in T-cells and B-cells with high efficiency. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **225:**659–665.
309. Lefort, S., Vita, N., Reeb, R., Caput, D., and Ferrara, P. 1995. IL-13 and IL-4 share signal transduction elements as well as receptor components in TF-1 cells. *FEBS Lett.* **366:**122–126.
310. Zurawski, S. M., Chomarat, P., Djossou, O., Bidaud, C., McKenzie, A. N., Miossec, P., Banchereau, J., and Zurawski, G. 1995. The primary binding subunit of the human interleukin-4 receptor is also a component of the interleukin-13 receptor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**13869–13878.
311. Zurawski, S. M., Vega, F., Jr., Huyghe, B., and Zurawski, G. 1993. Receptors for interleukin-13 and interleukin-4 are complex and share a novel component that functions in signal transduction. *EMBO J.* **12:**2663–2670.
312. Vita, N., Lefort, S., Laurent, P., Caput, D., and Ferrara, P. 1995. Characterization and comparison of the interleukin 13 receptor with the interleukin 4 receptor on several cell types. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**3512–3517.
313. Smerz Bertling, C., and Duschl, A. 1995. Both interleukin 4 and interleukin 13 induce tyrosine phosphorylation of the 140-kDa subunit of the interleukin 4 receptor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**966–970.
314. Keegan, A. D., Johnston, J. A., Tortolani, P. J., McReynolds, L. J., Kinzer, C., O'Shea, J. J., and Paul, W. E. 1995. Similarities and differences in signal transduction by interleukin 4 and interleukin 13: Analysis of Janus kinase activation. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**7681–7685.
315. Wang, L. M., Michieli, P., Lie, W. R., Liu, F., Lee, C. C., Minty, A., Sun, X. J., Levine, A., White, M. F., and Pierce, J. H. 1995. The insulin receptor substrate-1-related 4PS substrate but not the interleukin-2R gamma chain is involved in interleukin-13-mediated signal transduction. *Blood* **86:**4218–4227.
316. Anderson, D. M., Johnson, L., Glaccum, M. B., Copeland, N. G., Gilbert, D. J., Jenkins, N. A., Valentine, V., Kirstein, M. N., Shapiro, D. N., Morris, S. W., Grabstein, K., and Cosman, D. 1995. Chromosomal assignment and genomic structure of IL15. *Genomics* **25:**701–706.
317. Burton, J. D., Bamford, R. N., Peters, C., Grant, A. J., Kurys, G., Goldman, C. K., Brennan, J., Roessler, E., and Waldmann, T. A. 1994. A lymphokine, provisionally designated interleukin T and produced by a

human adult T-cell leukemia line, stimulates T-cell proliferation and the induction of lymphokine-activted killer cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:4935–4939.

318. Bamford, R. N., Grant, A. J., Burton, J. D., Peters, C., Kurys, G., Goldman, C. K., Brennan, J., Roessler, E., and Waldmann, T. A. 1994. The interleukin (IL) 2 receptor beta chain is shared by IL-2 and a cytokine, provisionally designated IL-T, that stimulates T-cell proliferation and the induction of lymphokine-activated killer cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:4940–4944.
319. Grabstein, K. H., Eisenman, J., Shanebeck, K., Rauch, C., Srinivasan, S., Fung, V., Beers, C., Richardson, J., Schoenborn, M. A., Ahdieh, M., Johnson, L., Alderson, M. R., Watson, J. D., Anderson, D. M., and Giri, J. G. 1994. Cloning of a T cell growth factor that interacts with the beta chain of the interleukin-2 receptor. *Science* **264**:965–968.
320. Edelbaum, D., Mohamadzadeh, M., Bergstresser, P. R., Sugamura, K., and Takashima, A. 1995. Interleukin (IL)-15 promotes the growth of murine epidermal gamma delta T cells by a mechanism involving the beta- and gamma c-chains of the IL-2 receptor. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **105**:837–843.
321. Carson, W. E., Giri, J. G., Lindemann, M. J., Linett, M. L., Ahdieh, M., Paxton, R., Anderson, D., Eisenmann, J., Grabstein, K., and Caligiuri, M. A. 1994. Interleukin (IL) 15 is a novel cytokine that activates human natural killer cells via components of the IL-2 receptor. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:1395–1403.
322. Carson, W. E., Ross, M. E., Baiocchi, R. A., Marien, M. J., Boiani, N., Grabstein, K., and Caligiuri, M. A. 1995. Endogenous production of interleukin 15 by activated human monocytes is critical for optimal production of interferon-gamma by natural killer cells in vitro. *J. Clin. Invest.* **96**:2578–2582.
323. Kumaki, S., Armitage, R., Ahdieh, M., Park, L., and Cosman, D. 1996. Interleukin-15 up-regulates interleukin-2 receptor-alpha chain but down-regulates its own high-affinity binding-sites on human T-cell and B-cell. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1235–1239.
324. Armitage, R. J., Macduff, B. M., Eisenman, J., Paxton, R., and Grabstein, K. H. 1995. IL-15 has stimulatory activity for the induction of B cell proliferation and differentiation. *J. Immunol.* **154**:483–490.
325. Doherty, T. M., Seder, R. A., and Sher, A. 1996. Induction and regulation of IL-15 expression in murine macrophages. *J. Immunol.* **156**:735–741.
326. McInnes, I. B., Almughales, J., Field, M., Leung, B. P., Huang, F. P., Dixon, R., Sturrock, R. D. Wilkinson, P. C., and Liew, F. Y. 1996. The role of interleukin-15 in T-cell migration and activation in rheumatoid arthritis. *Nat. Med.* **2**:175–182.
327. Nieto, M., Delpozo, M. A., and Sanchezmadrid, F. 1996. Interleukin-15 induces adhesion receptor redistribution in T-lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1302–1307.
328. Meazza, R., Verdiani, S., Biassoni, R., Coppolecchia, M., Gaggero, A., Orengo, A. M., Colombo, M. P., Azzarone, B., and Ferrini, S. 1996. Identification of a novel interleukin-15 (IL-15) transcript isoform generated by alternative splicing in human small cell lung cancer cell lines. *Oncogene* **12**:2187–2192.
329. Trentin, L., Cerutti, A., Zambello, R., Sancretta, R., Tassinari, C., Facco, M., Adami, F., Rodeghiero, F., Agostini, C., and Semenzato, G. 1996. Interleukin-15 promotes the growth of leukemic cells of patients with B-cell chronic lymphoproliferative disorders. *Blood* **87**:3327–3335.
330. Bamford, R. N., Battiata, A. P., and Waldmann, T. A. 1996. IL-15: The role of translational regulation in their expression. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **59**:476–480.
331. Tagaya, Y., Bamford, R. N., Defilippis, A. P., Waldmann, T. A. 1996. IL-15—A pleiotropic cytokine with diverse receptor/signaling pathways whose expression is controlled at multiple levels. *Immunity* **4**:329–336.
332. Auto, O., Campen, T. J., Royer, H. D., Hussey, R. E., Poole, C. B., and Reinherz, E. L. 1985. Molecular analysis of T cell receptor (Ti) variable region (V) gene expression. Evidence that a single Ti beta V gene family can be used in formation of V domains on phenotypically and functionally diverse T cell populations. *J. Exp. Med.* **161**:1326–1343.
333. Bamford, R. N., Battiata, A. P., Burton, J. D., Sharma, H., and Waldmann, T. A. 1996. Interleukin (IL)-15/IL-T production by the adult T-cell leukemia-cell line hut-102 is associated with a human T-cell lymphotrophic virus type-I-R region/IL-15 fusion message that lacks many upstream AUGs that normally attenuate IL messenger-RNA translation. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:2897–2902.
334. Anderson, D. M., Kumaki, S., Ahdieh, M., Bertles, J., Tometsko, M., Loomis, A., Giri, J., Copeland, N. G., Gilbert, D. J., Jenkins, N. A., Valentine, V., Shapiro, D. N., Morris, S. W., Park, L. S., and Cosman, D. 1995. Functional characterization of the human interleukin-15 receptor-alpha chain and close linkage of IL15Ra and IL2Ra genes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:29862–29869.
335. Kumaki, S., Ochs, H. D., Timour, M., Schooley, K., Ahdieh, M., Hill, H., Sugamura, K., Anderson, D., Zhu, Q., Cosman, D., *et al.* 1995. Characterization of B-cell lines established from two X-linked severe

combined immunodeficiency patients: Interleukin-15 binds to the B cells but is not internalized efficiently. *Blood* **86:**1428–1436.

336. Giri, J. G., Ahdieh, M., Eisenman, J., Shanebeck, K., Grabstein, K., Kumaki, S., Namen, A., Park, L. S., Cosman, D., and Anderson, D. 1994. Utilization of the beta and gamma chains of the IL-2 receptor by the novel cytokine IL-15. *EMBO J.* **13:**2822–2830.
337. Giri, J. G., Kumaki, S., Ahdieh, M., Friend, D. J., Loomis, A., Shanebeck, K., Dubose, R., Cosman, D., Park, L. S., and Anderson, D. M. 1995. Identification and cloning of a novel IL-15 binding-protein that is structurally related to the alpha-chain of the IL-2 receptor. *EMBO J.* **14:**3654–3663.
338. Wheelock, E. F. 1965. Interferon-like virus-inhibitors induced in human leukocytes by phytohemagglutinin. *Science* **149:**310–316.
339. Isaacs, A., and Lindenmann, J. 1957. Virus interference. I. The interferon. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **147:**258.
340. Gray, P. W., Leung, D. W., Pennica, D., Yelverton, E., Najarian, R., Simonsen, C. C., Derynck, R., Sherwood, P. J., Wallace, D. M., Berger, S. L., Levinson, A. D., and Goeddel, D. V. 1982. Expression of human immune interferon cDNA in E. coli and monkey cells. *Nature* **295:**503–508.
341. Ealick, S. E., Cook, W. J., Vijay Kumar, S., Carson, M., Nagabhushan, T. L., Trotta, P. P., and Bugg, C. E. 1991. Three-dimensional structure of recombinant human interferon-gamma. *Science* **252:**698–702.
342. Farrer, M. A., and Schreiber, R. D. 1993. The molecular cell biology of interferon-gamma and its receptor. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**571–611.
343. Melvin, A. J., McGurn, M. E., Bort, S. J., Gibson, C., and Lewis, D. B. 1995. Hypomethylation of the interferon-gamma gene correlates with its expression by primary T-lineage cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**426–430.
344. Gerosa, F., Paganin, C., Peritt, D., Paiola, F., Scupoli, M. T., and Asteamezaga, M. 1996. Interleukin-12 primes human CD4 and CD8 T-cell clones for high production of both interferon-gamma and interleukin-10. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2559–2569.
345. Assenmacher, M., Scheffold, A., Schmitz, J., Segura Checa, J. A., Miltenyi, S., and Radbruch, A. 1996. Specific expression of surface interferon-gamma on interferon-gamma producing T cells from mouse and man. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**263–267.
346. Shen, F., Xu, X. L., Graf, L. H., and Chong, A. S. 1995. CD45-cross-linking stimulates IFN-gamma production in NK cells. *J. Immunol.* **154:**644–652.
347. Arase, H., Arase, N., and Saito, T. 1996. Interferon gamma production by natural killer (NK) cells and NK1.1$^+$ T cells upon NKR-P1 cross-linking. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2391–2396.
348. Wilder, J. A., and Yuan, D. 1995. Regulation of IFN-gamma mRNA production in murine natural killer cells. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**575–582.
349. D'Orazio, J. A., Burke, G. W., and Stein Streilein, J. 1995. Staphylococcal enterotoxin B activates purified NK cells to secrete IFN-gamma but requires T lymphocytes to augment NK cytotoxicity *J. Immunol.* **154:**1014–1023.
350. Belosevic, M., Finbloom, D. S., Van der Meide, P. H., Slayer, M. V., and Nacy, C. A. 1989. Administration of monoclonal anti-IFN-gamma antibodies in vivo abrogates natural resistance of C3H/HeN mice to infection with Leishmania major. *J. Immunol.* **143:**266–274.
351. Pernis, A., Gupta, S., Gollob, K. J., Garfein, E., Coffman, R. L., Schindler, C., and Rothman, P. 1995. Lack of interferon gamma receptor beta chain and the prevention of interferon gamma signaling in TH1 cells. *Science* **269:**245–247.
352. Bach, E. A., Szabo, S. J., Dighe, A. S., Ashkenazi, A., Aguet, M., Murphy, K. M., and Schreiber, R. D. 1995. Ligand-induced autoregulation of IFN-gamma receptor beta chain expression in T helper cell subsets. *Science* **270:**1215–1218.
353. Chang, C. H., Furue, M., and Tamaki, K. 1995. B7-1 expression of Langerhans cells is up-regulated by proinflammatory cytokines, and is down-regulated by interferon-gamma or by interleukin-10. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**394–398.
354. Morokata, T., Kato, T., Igarashi, O., and Nariuchi, H. 1995. Mechanism of enhanced antigen presentation by B cells activated with anti-mu plus interferon-gamma: Role of B7-2 in the activation of naive and memory CD4$^+$ T cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1992–1998.
355. Ozawa, H., Aiba, S., Nakagawa, S., and Tagami, H. 1996. Interferon-gamma and interleukin-10 inhibit antigen presentation by Langerhans cells for T helper type 1 cells by suppressing their CD80 (B7-1) expression. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**648–652.
356. Kawamura, T., and Furue, M. 1995. Comparative analysis of B7-1 and B7-2 expression in Langerhans

cells: Differential regulation by T helper type 1 and T helper type 2 cytokines. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1913–1917.

357. Murray, H. W., Spitalny, G. L., and Nathan, C. F. 1985. Activation of mouse peritoneal macrophages in vitro and in vivo by interferon-gamma. *J. Immunol.* **134:**1619–1622.
358. Warren, M. K., and Vogel, S. N. 1985. Opposing effects of glucocorticoids on interferon-gamma-induced murine macrophage Fc receptor and Ia antigen expression. *J. Immunol.* **134:**2462–2469.
359. Pace, J. L., Russell, S. W., Torres, B. A., Johnson, H. M., and Gray, P. W. 1983. Recombinant mouse gamma interferon induces the priming step in macrophage activation for tumor cell killing. *J. Immunol.* **130:**2011–2013.
360. Dalton, D. K., Pitts-Meek, S., Keshav, S., Figari, I. S., Bradley, A., and Stewart, T. A. 1993. Multiple defects of immune cell function in mice with disrupted interferon-gamma genes. *Science* **259:**1739–1742.
361. Deguchi, M., Inaba, K., and Muramatsu, S. 1995. Counteracting effect of interferon-alpha and -beta on interferon-gamma-induced production of nitric oxide which is suppressive for antibody response. *Immunol. Lett.* **45:**157–162.
362. Saito, S., and Nakano, M. 1996. Nitric oxide production by peritoneal macrophages of Mycobacterium bovis BCG-infected or non-infected mice: Regulatory role of T lymphocytes and cytokines. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **59:**908–915.
363. Zhou, A., Chen, Z., Rummage, J. A., Jiang, H., Kolosov, M., Kolosova, I., Stewart, C. A., and Leu, R. W. 1995. Exogenous interferon-gamma induces endogenous synthesis of interferon-alpha and -beta by murine macrophages for induction of nitric oxide synthase. *J. Interferon Cytokine Res.* **15:**897–904.
364. Sakurai, S., Kamachi, K., Konda, T., Miyajima, N., Kohase, M., and Yamamoto, S. 1996. Nitric oxide induction by pertussis toxin in mouse spleen cells via gamma interferon. *Infect. Immun.* **64:**1309–1313.
365. Karupiah, G., Xie, Q. W., Buller, R. M., Nathan, C., Duarte, C., and MacMicking, J. D. 1993. Inhibition of viral replication by interferon-gamma-induced nitric oxide synthase. *Science* **261:**1445–1448.
366. Tsuji, M., Miyahira, Y., Nussenzweig, R. S., Aguet, M., Reichel, M., and Zavala, F. 1995. Development of antimalaria immunity in mice lacking IFN-gamma receptor. *J. Immunol.* **154:**5338–5344.
367. Sedegah, M., Finkelman, F., and Hoffman, S. L. 1994. Interleukin 12 induction of interferon gamma-dependent protection against malaria. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**10700–10702.
368. Mitchell, T. J., Naughton, M., Norsworthy, P., Davies, K. A., Walport, M. J., and Morley, B. J. 1996. IFN-gamma up-regulates expression of the complement components C3 and C4 by stabilization of mRNA. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4429–4434.
369. Stewart, R. J., Kashxur, T. S., and Marsden, P. A. 1996. Vascular endothelial platelet endothelial adhesion molecule-1 (PECAM-1) expression is decreased by TNF-alpha and IFN-gamma. Evidence for cytokine-induced destabilization of messenger ribonucleic acid transcripts in bovine endothelial cells. *J. Immunol.* **156:**1221–1228.
370. Yang, Y., Xiang, Z., Ertl, H. C., and Wilson, J. M. 1995. Upregulation of class I major histocompatibility complex antigens by interferon gamma is necessary for T-cell-mediated elimination of recombinant adenovirus-infected hepatocytes in vivo. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**7257–7261.
371. Goes, N., Sims, T., Urmson, J., Vincent, D., Ramassar, V., and Halloran, P. F. 1995. Disturbed MHC regulation in the IFN-gamma knockout mouse. Evidence for three states of MHC expression with distinct roles for IFN-gamma. *J. Immunol.* **155:**4559–4566.
372. Love, K. S., Lakshmanan, R. R., Butterfield, J. H., and Fox, C. C. 1996. IFN-gamma-stimulated enhancement of MHC class II antigen expression by the human mast cell line HMC-1. *Cell Immunol.* **170:**85–90.
373. Encisco, J. A., Bissonnette, E. Y., and Befus, A. D. 1996. Regulation of mRNA levels of TNF-alpha and the alpha chain of the high-affinity receptor for IgE in mast cells by IFN-gamma and alpha/beta. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **110:**114–123.
374. Bouley, D. M., Kanangat, S., Wire, W., and Rouse, B. T. 1995. Characterization of herpes simplex virus type-1 infection and herpetic stromal keratitis development in IFN-gamma knockout mice. *J. Immunol.* **155:**3964–3971.
375. Fiette, L., Aubert, C., Mueller, U., Huang, S., Aguet, M., Brahic, M., and Bureau, J. F. 1995. Theiler's virus infection of 129Sv mice that lack the interferon alpha/beta or interferon gamma receptors. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**2069–2076.
376. Harty, J. T., and Bevan, M. J. 1995. Specific immunity to Listeria monocytogenes in the absence of IFN gamma. *Immunity* **3:**109–117.
377. Bakhiet, M., Olsson, T., Mhlanga, J., Buescher, P., Lycke, N., Van der Meide, P. H., and Kristensson, K. 1996. Human and rodent interferon-gamma as a growth factor for Trypanosoma brucei. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1359–1364.

378. Bonfanti, C., Caruso, A., Bakhiet, M., Olsson, T., Turano, A., and Kristensson, K. 1995. Increased levels of antibodies of IFN-gamma in human and experimental African trypanosomiasis. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **41**:49–52.
379. Hemmi, S., Boehni, R., Stark, G., Di Marco, F., and Aguet, M. 1994. A novel member of the interferon receptor family complements functionality of the murine interferon gamma receptor in human cells. *Cell* **76**:803–810.
380. Soh, J., Donnelly, R. J., Kotenko, S., Mariano, T. M., Cook, J. R., Wang, N., Emanuel, S., Schwartz, B., Miki, T., and Pestka, S. 1994. Identification and sequence of an accessory factor required for activation of the human interferon gamma receptor. *Cell* **76**:793–802.
381. Aguet, M., Dembic, Z., and Merlin, G. 1988. Molecular cloning and expression of the human interferon-gamma receptor. *Cell* **55**:273–280.
382. Gray, P. W., Leong, S., Fennie, E. H., Farrar, M. A., Pingel, J. T., Fernandez Luna, J., and Schreiber, R. D. 1989. Cloning and expression of the cDNA for the murine interferon gamma receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:8497–8501.
383. Kumar, C. S., Muthukumaran, G., Frost, L. J., Noe, M., Ahn, Y. H., Mariano, T. M., and Pestka, S. 1989. Molecular characterization of the murine interferon gamma receptor cDNA. *J. Biol. Chem.* **264**:17939–17946.
384. Munro, S., and Maniatis, T. 1989. Expression cloning of the murine interferon gamma receptor cDNA. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:9248–9252.
385. Bach, E. A., Tanner, J. W., Marsters, S., Ashkenazi, A., Aguet, M., Shaw, A. S., and Schreiber, R. D. 1996. Ligand-induced assembly and activation of the gamma interferon receptor in intact cells. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16**:3214–3221.
386. Greenlund, A. C., Schreiber, R. D., Goeddel, D. V., and Pennica, D. 1993. Interferon-gamma induces receptor dimerization in solution and on cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:18103–18110.
387. Marsters, S. A., Pennica, D., Bach, E., Schreiber, R. D., and Ashkenazi, A. 1995. Interferon gamma signals via a high-affinity multisubunit receptor complex that contains two types of polypeptide chain. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:5401–5405.
388. Fountoulakis, M., Zulauf, M., Lustig, A., and Garotta, G. 1992. Stoichiometry of interaction between interferon gamma and its receptor. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **208**:781–787.
389. Farrar, M. A., Fernandez Luna, J., and Schreiber, R. D. 1991. Identification of two regions within the cytoplasmic domain of the human interferon-gamma receptor required for function. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**:19626–19635.
390. Farrar, M. A., Campbell, J. D., and Schreiber, R. D. 1992. Identification of a functionally important sequence in the C terminus of the interferon-gamma receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:11706–11710.
391. Greenlund, A. C., Farrar, M. A., Viviano, B. L., and Schreiber, R. D. 1994. Ligand-induced IFN gamma receptor tyrosine phosphorylation couples the receptor to its signal transduction system (p91). *EMBO J.* **13**:1591–1600.
392. Kaplan, D. H., Greenlund, A. C., Tanner, J. W., Shaw, A. S., and Schreiber, R. D. 1996. Identification of an interferon-gamma receptor alpha chain sequence required for JAK-1 binding. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:9–12.
393. Cook, J. R., Jung, V., Schwartz, B., Wang, P., and Pestka, S. 1992. Structural analysis of the human interferon gamma receptor: A small segment of the intracellular domain is specifically required for class I major histocompatibility complex antigen induction and antiviral activity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:11317–11321.
394. Mueller, M., Briscoe, J., Laxton, C., Guschin, D., Ziemiecki, A., Silvennoinen, O., Harpur, A. G., Barbieri, G., Witthuhn, B. A., Schindler, C., Pellegrini, S., Wilks, A. F., Ihle, J. N., Stark, G. R., and Kerr, I. M. 1993. The protein tyrosine kinase JAK1 complements defects in interferon-alpha/beta and -gamma signal transduction. *Nature* **366**:129–135.
395. Watling, D., Guschin, D., Mueller, M., Silvennoinen, O., Witthuhn, B. A., Quelle, F. W., Rogers, N. C., Schindler, C., Stark, G. R., Ihle, J. N., and Kerr, I. M. 1993. Complementation by the protein tyrosine kinase JAK2 of a mutant cell line defective in the interferon-gamma signal transduction pathway. *Nature* **366**:166–170.
396. Briscoe, J., Rogers, N. C., Witthuhn, B. A., Watling, D., Harpur, A. G., Wilks, A. F., Stark, G. R., Ihle, J. N., and Kerr, I. M. 1996. Kinase-negative mutants of JAK1 can sustain interferon-gamma-inducible gene expression but not an antiviral state. *EMBO J.* **15**:799–809.
397. Greenlund, A. C., Morales, M. O., Viviano, B. L., Yan, H., Krolewski, J., and Schreiber, R. D. 1995. Stat recruitment by tyrosine-phosphorylated cytokine receptors: An ordered reversible affinity-driven process. *Immunity* **2**:677–687.

398. Meraz, M. A., White, J. M., Sheehan, K. C., Bach, E. A., Rodig, S. J., Dighe, A. S., Kaplan, D. H., Riley, J. K., Greenlund, A. C., Campbell, D., Carver Moore, K., DuBois, R. N., Clark, R., Aguet, M., and Schreiber, R. D. 1996. Targeted disruption of the Stat1 gene in mice reveals unexpected physiologic specificity in the JAK-STAT signaling pathway. *Cell* **84:**431–442.
399. Durbin, J. E., Hackenmiller, R., Simon, M. C., and Levy, D. E. 1996. Targeted disruption of the mouse Stat1 gene results in compromised innate immunity to viral disease. *Cell* **84:**443–450.
400. Weissenbach, J., Chernajovsky, Y., Zeevi, M., Shulman, L., Soreq, H., Nir, U., Wallach, D., Perricaudet, M., Tiollais, P., and Revel, M. 1980. Two interferon mRNAs in human fibroblasts: In vitro translation and Escherichia coli cloning studies. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **77:**7152–7156.
401. Hirano, T., Taga, T., Nakano, N., Yasukawa, K., Kashiwamura, S., Shimizu, K., Nakajima, K., Pyun, K. H., and Kishimoto, T. 1985. Purification to homogeneity and characterization of human B-cell differentiation factor (BCDF or BSFp-2). *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **82:**5490–5494.
402. Hirano, T., Yasukawa, K., Harada, H., Taga, T., Watanabe, Y., Matsuda, T., Kashiwamura, S., Nakajima, K., Koyama, K., Iwamatsu, A., Tsunasawa, S., Sakiyama, F., Matsui, H., Takahara, Y., Taniguchi, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1986. Complementary DNA for a novel human interleukin (BSF-2) that induces B lymphocytes to produce immunoglobulin. *Nature* **324:**73–76.
403. Cumberbatch, M., Dearman, R. J., and Kimber, I. 1996. Constitutive and inducible expression of interleukin-6 by Langerhans cells and lymph-node dendritic cells. *Immunology* **87:**513–518.
404. Hope, J. C., Cumberbatch, M., Fielding, I., Dearman, R. J., Kimber, I., and Hopkins, S. J. 1995. Identification of dendritic cells as a major source of interleukin-6 in draining lymph nodes following skin sensitization of mice. *Immunology* **86:**441–447.
405. Van Damme, J., Schaffsma, M. R., Fibbe, W. E., Falkenburg, J. H., Opdenakker, G., and Billiau, A. 1989. Simultaneous production of interleukin 6, interferon-beta and colony-stimulating activity by fibroblasts after viral and bacterial infection. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19:**163–168.
406. Jablons, D. M., Mule, J. J., McIntosh, J. K., Sehgal, P. B., May, L. T., Huang, C. M., Rosenberg, S. A., and Lotze, M. T. 1989. IL-6/IFN-beta-2 as a circulating hormone. Induction by cytokine administration in humans. *J. Immunol.* **142:**1542–1547.
407. Sironi, M., Breviario, F., Proserpio, P., Biondi, A., Vecchi, A., Van Damme, J., Dejana, E., and Mantovani, A. 1989. IL-1 stimulates IL-6 production in endothelial cells. *J. Immunol.* **142:**549–553.
408. Kohase, M., Henriksen DeStefano, D., May, L. T., Vilcek, J., and Sehgal, P. B. 1986. Induction of beta 2-interferon by tumor necrosis factor: A homeostatic mechanism in the control of cell proliferation. *Cell* **45:**659–666.
409. Kishimoto, T. 1989. The biology of interleukin-6. *Blood* **74:**1–10.
410. Rothstein, J. L., Johnson, D., DeLoia, J. A., Skowronski, J., Solter, D., and Knowles, B. 1992. Gene expression during preimplantation mouse development. *Genes Dev.* **6:**1190–1201.
411. Lotz, M., Jirik, F., Kabouridis, P., Tsoukas, C., Hirano, T., Kishimoto, T., and Carson, D. A. 1988. B cell stimulating factor 2/interleukin 6 is a costimulant for human thymocytes and T lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **167:**1253–1258.
412. Lorre, K., Van Damme, J., Verwilghen, J., Baroja, M. L., and Ceuppens, J. L. 1990. IL-6 is an accessory signal in the alternative CD2-mediated pathway of T cell activation. *J. Immunol.* **144:**4681–4687.
413. Tosato, G., and Pike, S. E. 1988. Interferon-beta 2/interleukin 6 is a co-stimulant for human T lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **141:**1556–1562.
414. Kasahara, Y., Miyawaki, T., Kato, K., Kanegane, H., Yachie, A., Yokoi, T., and Taniguchi, N. 1990. Role of interleukin 6 for differential responsiveness of naive and memory $CD4^+$ T cells in CD2-mediated activation. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1419–1424.
415. Le, J. M., Fredrickson, G., Reis, L. F., Diamantstein, T., Hirano, T., Kishimoto, T., and Vilcek, J. 1988. Interleukin 2-dependent and interleukin 2-independent pathways of regulation of thymocyte function by interleukin 6. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**8643–8647.
416. Noma, T., Mizuta, T., Rosen, A., Hirano, T., Kishimoto, T., and Honjo, T. 1987. Enhancement of the interleukin 2 receptor expression on T cells by multiple B-lymphotropic lymphokines. *Immunol. Lett.* **15:**249–253.
417. Luger, T. A., Krutmann, J., Kirnbauer, R., Urbanski, A., Schwarz, T., Klappacher, G., Koeck, A., Micksche, M., Malejczyk, J., Schauer, E., *et al.* 1989. IFN-beta 2/IL-6 augments the activity of human natural killer cells. *J. Immunol.* **143:**1206–1209.
418. Kopf, M., Baumann, H., Freer, G., Freudenberg, M., Lamers, M., Kishimoto, T., Zinkernagel, R., Bluethmann, H., and Kohler, G. 1994. Impaired immune and acute-phase responses in interleukin-6-deficient mice. *Nature* **368:**339–342.
419. Bernad, A., Kopf, M., Kulbacki, R., Weich, N., Koehler, G., and Gutierrez-Ramos, J. C. 1994. Inter-

leukin-6 is required in vivo for the regulation of stem cells and committed progenitors of the hematopoietic system. *Immunity* **1**:725–731.

420. Ramsay, A. J., Husband, A. J., Ramshaw, I. A., Bao, S., Matthaei, K. I., Koehler, G., and Kopf, M. 1994. The role of interleukin-6 in mucosal IgA antibody responses in vivo. *Science* **264**:561–563.
421. Beagley, K. W., Bao, S. S., Ramsay, A. J., Eldridge, J. H., and Husband, A. J. 1995. IgA production by peritoneal-cavity B-cells is IL-6 independent—Implications for intestinal IgA responses. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2123–2126.
422. Oka, Y., Rolink, A. G., Suematsu, S., Kishimoto, T., and Melchers, F. 1995. An interleukin-6 transgene expressed in B lymphocyte lineage cells overcomes the T cell-dependent establishment of normal levels of switched immunoglobulin isotypes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1332–1337.
423. Suematsu, S., Matsusaka, T., Matsuda, T., Ohno, S., Miyazaki, J., Yamamura, K., Hirano, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1992. Generation of plasmacytomas with the chromosomal translocation t(12;15) in interleukin 6 transgenic mice. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:232–235.
424. Suematsu, S., Matsuda, T., Aozasa, K., Akira, S., Nakano, N., Ohno, S., Miyazaki, J., Yamamura, K., Hirano, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1989. IgG1 plasmacytosis in interleukin 6 transgenic mice. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86**:7547–7551.
425. Hilbert, D. M., Kopf, M., Mock, B. A., Koehler, G., and Rudikoff, S. 1995. Interleukin 6 is essential for in vivo development of B lineage neoplasms. *J. Exp. Med.* **182**:243–248.
426. Andus, T., Geiger, T., Hirano, T., Kishimoto, T., Tran Thi, T. A., Decker, K., and Heinrich, P. C. 1988. Regulation of synthesis and secretion of major rat acute-phase proteins by recombinant human interleukin-6 (BSF-2/IL-6) in hepatocyte primary cultures. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **173**:287–293.
427. Castell, J. V., Gomez Lechon, M. J., David, M., Andus, T., Geiger, T., Trullenque, R., Fabra, R., and Heinrich, P. C. 1989. Interleukin-6 is the major regulator of acute phase protein synthesis in adult human hepatocytes. *FEBS Lett.* **242**:237–239.
428. Marinkovic, S., Jahreis, G. P., Wong, G. G., and Baumann, H. 1989. IL-6 modulates the synthesis of a specific set of acute phase plasma proteins in vivo. *J. Immunol.* **142**:808–812.
429. Geiger, T., Andus, T., Klapproth, J., Hirano, T., Kishimoto, T., and Heinrich, P. C. 1988. Induction of rat acute-phase proteins by interleukin 6 in vivo. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **18**:717–721.
430. Prowse, K. R., and Baumann, H. 1989. Interleukin-1 and interleukin-6 stimulate acute-phase protein production in primary mouse hepatocytes. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **45**:55–61.
431. Romani, L., Mencacci, A., Cenci, E., Spaccapelo, R., Toniatti, C., Puccetti, P., Bistoni, F., and Poli, V. 1996. Impaired neutrophil response and CD4(+) T-helper-cell-1 development in interleukin-6-deficient mice infected with candida-albicans. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1345–1355.
432. Dalrymple, S. A., Lucian, L. A., Slattery, R., McNeil, T., Aud, D. M., Fuchino, S., Lee, F., and Murray, R. 1995. Interleukin-6-deficient mice are highly susceptible to listeria monocytogenes infection—Correlation with inefficient neutrophilia. *Infect. Immun.* **63**:2262–2268.
433. Murakami, M., Hibi, M., Nakagawa, N., Nakagawa, T., Yasukawa, K., Yamanishi, K., Taga, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1993. IL-6-induced homodimerization of gp130 and associated activation of a tyrosine kinase. *Science* **260**:1808–1810.
434. Dehon, F. D., Tenboekel, E., Herrman, J., Clement, C., Ehlers, M., Taga, T., Yasukawa, K., Ohsugi, Y., Kishimoto, T., Rosejohn, S., Wijdenes, J., Kastelein, R., Aarden, L. A., and Brakenhoff, J. P. J. 1995. Functional distinction of 2 regions of human interleukin-6 important for signal transduction via gp130. *Cytokine* **7**:398–407.
435. Ehlers, M., Dehon, F. D., Bos, H. K., Horsten, U., Kurapkat, G., Vandeleur, H. S., Grotzinger, J., Wollmer, A., Brakenhoff, J. P. J., and Rosejohn, S. 1995. Combining 2 mutations of human interleukin-6 that affect gp130 activation results in a potent interleukin-6 receptor antagonist on human myeloma cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:8158–8163.
436. Savino, R., Ciapponi, L., Lahm, A., Demartis, A., Cabibbo, A., Toniatti, C., Delmastro, P., Altamura, S., and Ciliberto, G. 1994. Rational design of a receptor super-antagonist of human interleukin-6 *EMBO J.* **13**:5863–5870.
437. Hibi, M., Murakami, M., Saito, M., Hirano, T., Taga, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1990. Molecular cloning and expression of an IL-6 signal transducer, gp130. *Cell* **63**:1149–1157.
438. Kishimoto, T., Akira, S., Narazaki, M., and Taga, T. 1995. Interleukin-6 family of cytokines and gp130. *Blood* **86**:1243–1254.
439. Taga, T., Kawanishi, Y., Hardy, R. R., Hirano, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1987. Receptors for B cell stimulatory factor 2. Quantitation, specificity, distribution, and regulation of their expression. *J. Exp. Med.* **166**:967–981.
440. Bauer, J., Bauer, T. M., Kalb, T., Taga, T., Lengyel, G., Hirano, T., Kishimoto, T., Acs, G., Mayer, L., and

Gerok, W. 1989. Regulation of interleukin 6 receptor expression in human monocytes and monocyte-derived macrophages. Comparison with the expression in human hepatocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **170:**1537–1549.

441. Hirata, Y., Taga, T., Hibi, M., Nakano, N., Hirano, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1989. Characterization of IL-6 receptor expression by monoclonal and polyclonal antibodies. *J. Immunol.* **143:**2900–2906.
442. Coulie, P. G., Stevens, M., and Van Snick, J. 1989. High- and low-affinity receptors for murine interleukin 6. Distinct distribution on B and T cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19:**2107–2114.
443. Nesbitt, J. E., and Fuller, G. M. 1992. Differential regulation of interleukin-6 receptor and gp130 gene expression in rat hepatocytes. *Mol. Biol. Cell* **3:**103–112.
444. Saito, M., Yoshida, K., Hibi, M., Taga, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1992. Molecular cloning of a murine IL-6 receptor-associated signal transducer, gp130, and its regulated expression in vivo. *J. Immunol.* **158:**4066–4071.
445. Rose John, S., Schooltink, H., Lenz, D., Hipp, E., Dufhues, G., Schmitz, H., Schiel, X., Hirano, T., Kishimoto, T., and Heinrich, P. C. 1990. Studies on the structure and regulation of the human hepatic interleukin-6 receptor. *Eur. J. Biochem.* **190:**79–83.
446. Honda, M., Yamamoto, S., Cheng, M., Yasukawa, K., Suzuki, H., Saito, T., Osugi, Y., Tokunaga, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1992. Human soluble IL-6 receptor: Its detection and enhanced release by HIV infection. *J. Immunol.* **148:**2175–2180.
447. Gabay, C., Silacci, P., Genin, B., Mentha, G., Lecoultre, C., and Guerne, P. A. 1995. Soluble interleukin-6 receptor strongly increases the production of acute-phase protein by hepatoma-cells but exerts minimal changes on human primary hepatocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2378–2383.
448. Kincade, P. W. 1991. Molecular interactions between stromal cells and B lymphocyte precursors. *Semin. Immunol.* **3:**379–390.
449. Hayashi, S., Kunisada, T., Ogawa, M., Sudo, T., Kodama, H., Suda, T., and Nishikawa, S. 1990. Stepwise progression of B lineage differentiation supported by interleukin 7 and other stromal cell molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **171:**1683–1695.
450. Saeland, S., Duvert, V., Pandrau, D., Caux, C., Durand, I., Wrighton, N., Wideman, J., Lee, F., and Banchereau, J. 1991. Interleukin-7 induces the proliferation of normal human B-cell precursors. *Blood* **78:**2229–2238.
451. Lee, G., Namen, A. E., Gillis, S., Ellingsworth, L. R., and Kincade, P. W. 1989. Normal B cell precursors responsive to recombinant murine IL-7 and inhibition of IL-7 activity by transforming growth factor-beta. *J. Immunol.* **142:**3875–3883.
452. Takeda, S., Gillis, S., and Palacois, R. 1989. In vitro effects of recombinant interleukin 7 on growth and differentiation of bone marrow pro-B- and pro-T-lymphocyte clones and fetal thymocyte clones. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**1634–1638.
453. Hardy, R. R., Carmack, C. E., Shinton, S. A., Kemp, J. D., and Hayakawa, K. 1991. Resolution and characterization of pro-B and pre-pro-B cell stages in normal mouse bone marrow. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**1213–1225.
454. Namen, A. E., Lupton, S., Hjerrild, K., Wignall, J., Mochizuki, D. Y., Schmierer, A., Mosley, B., March, C. J., Urdal, D., and Gillis, S. 1988. Stimulation of B-cell progenitors by cloned murine interleukin-7. *Nature* **333:**571–573.
455. Funk, P. E., Varas, A., and Witte, P. L. 1993. Activity of stem cell factor and IL-7 in combination on normal bone marrow B lineage cells. *J. Immunol.* **150:**748–752.
456. Widmer, M. B., Morrissey, P. J., Namen, A. E., Voice, R. F., and Watson, J. D. 1990. Interleukin 7 stimulates growth of fetal thymic precursors of cytolytic cells: Induction of effector function by interleukin 2 and inhibition by interleukin 4. *Int. Immunol.* **2:**1055–1061.
457. Murray, R., Suda, T., Wrighton, N., Lee, F., and Zlotnik, A. 1989. IL-7 is a growth and maintenance factor for mature and immature thymocyte subsets. *Int. Immunol.* **1:**526–531.
458. Muegge, K., Vila, M. P., and Durum, S. K. 1993. Interleukin-7: A cofactor for V(D)J rearrangement of the T cell receptor beta gene. *Science* **261:**93–95.
459. Armitage, R. J., Namen, A. E., Sassenfeld, H. M., and Grabstein, K. H. 1990. Regulation of human T cell proliferation by IL-7. *J. Immunol.* **144:**938–941.
460. Chazen, G. D., Pereira, G. M., LeGros, G., Gillis, S., and Shevach, E. M. 1989. Interleukin 7 is a T-cell growth factor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**5923–5927.
461. Watanabe, M., Ueno, Y., Yajima, T., Iwao, Y., Tsuchiya, M., Ishikawa, H., Aiso, S., Hibi, T., and Ishii, H. 1995. Interleukin-7 is produced by human intestinal epithelial cells and regulates the proliferation of intestinal mucosal lymphocytes. *J. Clin. Invest.* **95:**2945–2953.

462. Rich, B. E., and Leder, P. 1995. Transgenic expression of interleukin-7 restores T-cell populations in nude mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1223–1228.
463. Faltynek, C. R., Wang, S., Miller, D., Young, E., Tiberio, L., Kross, K., Kelley, M., and Kloszewski, E. 1992. Administration of human recombinant IL-7 to normal and irradiated mice increases the numbers of lymphocytes and some immature cells of the myeloid lineage. *J. Immunol.* **149:**1276–1282.
464. Grabstein, K. H., Waldschmidt, T. J., Finkelman, F. D., Hess, B. W., Alpert, A. R., Boiani, N. E., Namen, A. E., and Morrissey, P. J. 1993. Inhibition of murine B and T lymphopoiesis in vivo by an anti-interleukin 7 monoclonal antibody. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**257–264.
465. Wiles, M. V., Ruiz, P., and Imhof, B. A. 1992. Interleukin-7 expression during mouse thymus development. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**1037–1042.
466. Bhatia, S. K., Tygrett, L. T., Grabstein, K. H., and Waldschmidt, T. J. 1995. The effect of in-vivo IL-7 deprivation on T-cell maturation. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1399–1409.
467. Vellenga, E., Esselink, M. T., Straaten, J., Stulp, B. K., De Wolf, J. T., Brons, R., Giannotti, J., Smit, J. W., and Halie, M. R. 1992. The supportive effects of IL-7 on eosinophil progenitors from human bone marrow cells can be blocked by anti-IL-5. *J. Immunol.* **149:**2992–2995.
468. Damia, G., Komschlies, K. L., Faltynek, C. R., Ruscetti, F. W., and Wiltrout, R. H. 1992. Administration of recombinant human interleukin-7 alters the frequency and number of myeloid progenitor cells in the bone marrow and spleen of mice. *Blood* **79:**1121–1129.
469. Komschlies, K. L., Gregorio, T. A., Gruys, M. E., Back, T. C., Faltynek, C. R., and Wiltrout, R. H. 1994. Administration of recombinant human IL-7 to mice alters the composition of B-lineage cells and T cell subsets, enhances T cell function, and induces regression of established metastases. *J. Immunol.* **152:**5776–5784.
470. Morrissey, P. J., Conlon, P., Braddy, S., Williams, D. E., Namen, A. E., and Mochizuki, D. Y. 1991. Administration of IL-7 to mice with cyclophosphamide-induced lymphopenia accelerates lymphocyte repopulation. *J. Immunol.* **146:**1547–1552.
471. Samaridis, J., Casorati, G., Traunecker, A., Iglesias, A., Gutierrez, J. C., Muller, U., and Palacios, R. 1991. Development of lymphocytes in interleukin 7-transgenic mice. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**453–460.
472. Alderson, M. R., Tough, T. W., Ziegler, S. F., and Grabstein, K. H. 1991. Interleukin 7 induces cytokine secretion and tumoricidal activity by human peripheral blood monocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**923–930.
473. Lynch, D. H., and Miller, R. E. 1994. Interleukin 7 promotes long-term in vitro growth of antitumor cytotoxic T lymphocytes with immunotherapeutic efficacy in vivo. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**31–42.
474. Gessner, A., Will, A., Vieth, M., Schroppel, K., and Rolinghoff, M. 1995. Stimulation of B-cell lymphopoiesis by interleukin-7 leads to aggravation of murine leishmaniasis. *Immunology* **84:**416–422.
475. Fisher, A. G., Burdet, C., Bunce, C., Merkenschlager, M., and Ceredig, R. 1995. Lymphoproliferative disorders in IL-7 transgenic mice: Expansion of immature B cells which retain macrophage potential. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**415–423.
476. Mertsching, E., Grawunder, U., Meyer, V., Rolink, T., and Ceredig, R. 1996. Phenotypic and functional analysis of B-lymphopoiesis in interleukin-7-transgenic mice—Expansion of pro/pre-B cell number and persistence of B-lymphocyte development in lymph nodes and spleen. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**28–33.
477. Mertsching, E., Burdet, C., and Ceredig, R. 1995. IL-7 transgenic mice—Analysis of the role of IL-7 in the differentiation of thymocytes in vivo and in vitro. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**401–414.
478. Rich, B. E., Campos-Torres, J., Tepper, R. I., Moreadith, R. W., and Leder, P. 1993. Cutaneous lymphoproliferation and lymphomas in interleukin 7 transgenic mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**305–316.
479. Uehira, M., Matsuda, H., Hikita, I., Sakata, T., Fujiwara, H., and Nishimoto, H. 1993. The development of dermatitis infiltrated by gamma delta T cells in IL-7 transgenic mice. *Int. Immunol.* **5:**1619–1627.
480. Grzegorzewski, K. J., Komschlies, K. L., Jacobsen, S. E. W., Ruscetti, F. W., Keller, J. R., and Wiltrout, R. H. 1995. Mobilization of long-term reconstituting hematopoietic stem cells in mice by recombinant human interleukin-7. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**369–374.
481. Goodwin, R. G., Friend, D., Ziegler, S. F., Jerzy, R., Falk, B. A., Gimpel, S., Cosman, D., Dower, S. K., March, C. J., Namen, A. E., *et al.* 1990. Cloning of the human and murine interleukin-7 receptors: Demonstration of a soluble form and homology to a new receptor superfamily. *Cell* **60:**941–951.
482. Park, L. S., Friend, D. J., Schmierer, A. E., Dower, S. K., and Namen, A. E. Murine interleukin 7 (IL-7) receptor. Characterization on an IL-7-dependent cell line. *J. Exp. Med.* **171:**1073–1089.
483. Noguchi, M., Nakamura, Y., Russell, S. M., Ziegler, S. F., Tsang, M., Cao, X., and Leonard, W. J. 1993. Interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain: A functional component of the interleukin-7 receptor. *Science* **262:**1877–1880.
484. Russell, S. M., Keegan, A. D., Harada, N., Nakamura, Y., Noguchi, M., Leland, P., Friedmann, M. C.,

Miyajima, A., Puri, R. K., Paul, W. E., *et al.* 1993. Interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain: A functional component of the interleukin-4 receptor. *Science* **262:**1880–1883.

485. Corcoran, A. E., Smart, F. M., Cowling, R. J., Crompton, T., Owen, M. J., and Venkitaraman, A. R. 1996. The interleukin-7 receptor-alpha chain transmits distinct signals for proliferation and differentiation during B-lymphopoiesis. *EMBO J.* **15:**1924–1932.
486. Uckun, F. M., Tuel Ahlgren, L., Obuz, V., Smith, R., Dibirdik, I., Hanson, M., Langlie, M. C., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1991. Interleukin 7 receptor engagement stimulates tyrosine phosphorylation, inositol phospholipid turnover, proliferation, and selective differentiation to the CD4 lineage by human fetal thymocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**6323–6327.
487. Roifman, C. M., Wang, G. X., Freedman, M., and Pan. Z. Q. 1992. IL-7 receptor mediates tyrosine phosphorylation but does not activate the phosphatidylinositol-phospholipase C-gamma 1 pathway. *J. Immunol.* **148:**1136–1142.
488. Foxwell, B. M., Taylor Fishwick, D. A., Simon, J. L., Page, T. H., and Londei, M. 1992. Activation induced changes in expression and structure of the IL-7 receptor on human T cells. *Int. Immunol.* **4:**277–282.
489. Peschon, J. J., Morrissey, P. J., Grabstein, K. H., Ramsdell, F. J., Maraskovsky, E., Gliniak, B. C., Park, L. S., Ziegler, S. F., Williams, D. E., Ware, C. B., Meyer, J. D., and Davidson, B. L. 1994. Early lymphocyte expansion is severely impaired in interleukin-7 receptor-deficient mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1995–1960.
490. Uckun, F. M., Dibirdik, I., Smith, R., Tuel Ahlgren, L., Chandan Langlie, M., Schieven, G. L., Waddick, K. G., Hanson, M., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1991. Interleukin 7 receptor ligation stimulates tyrosine phosphorylation, inositol phospholipid turnover, and clonal proliferation of human B-cell precursors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**3589–3593.
491. Dadi, H. K., Ke, S., and Roifman, C. M. Interleukin 7 receptor mediates the activation of phosphatidylinositol-3 kinase in human B-cell precursors. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **192:**459–464.
492. Seckinger, P., and Fougereau, M. Activation of src family kinases in human pre-B cells by IL-7. *J. Immunol.* **153:**97–109.
493. Page, T. H., Lali, F. V., and Foxwell, B. M. J. 1995. Interleukin-7 activates p56(lck) and p59(fyn), two tyrosine kinases associated with the p90 interleukin-7 receptor in primary human T-cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2956–2960.
494. Venkitaraman, A. R., and Cowling, R. J. 1992. Interleukin 7 receptor functions by recruiting the tyrosine kinase p59fyn through a segment of its cytoplasmic tail. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **899:**12083–12087.
495. Stein, P. L., Lee, H. M., Rich, S., and Soriano, P. 1992. p59fyn mutant mice display differential signaling in thymocytes and peripheral T cells. *Cell* **70:**741–750.
496. Venkitaraman, A. R., and Cowling, R. J. 1994. Interleukin-7 induces the association of phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase with the alpha chain of the interleukin-7 receptor. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2168–2174.
497. Foxwell, B. M. J., Beading, C., Guschin, D., Kerr, I., and Cantrell, D. 1995. Interleukin-7 can induce the activation of JAK-1, JAK-3 and STAT-5 proteins in murine T-cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**3041–3046.
498. Sharfe, N., Dadi, H. K., and Roifman, C. M. 1995. JAK3 protein-tyrosine kinase mediates interleukin-7-induced activation of phosphatidylinositol-3′ kinase. *Blood* **86:**2077–2085.
499. Zeng, Y. X., Takahashi, H., Shibata, M., and Hirokawa, K. 1994. JAK3 Janus kinase is involved in interleukin-7 signal pathway. *FEBS Lett.* **353:**289–293.
500. Maki, K., Sunaga, S., Komagata, Y., Kodaira, Y., Mabuchi, A., and Karasuyama, H. 1996. Interleukin-7 receptor-deficient mice lack gamma-delta T-cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93:**7172–7177.
501. He, Y. W., and Malek, T. R. 1996. Interleukin-7 receptor-alpha is essential for the development of gamma-delta(+) T-cells, but not natural killer cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**289–293.
502. Fiorentino, D. F., Bond, M. W., and Mosmann, T. R. 1989. Two types of mouse T helper cell. IV. Th2 clones secrete a factor that inhibits cytokine production by Th1 clones. *J. Exp. Med.* **170:**2081–2095.
503. O'Garra, A., Stapleton, G., Dhar, V., Pearce, M., Schumacher, J., Rugo, H., Barbis, D., Stall, A., Cupp, J., Moore, K., *et al.* 1990. Production of cytokines by mouse B cells: B lymphomas and normal B cells produce interleukin 10. *Int. Immunol.* **2:**821–832.
504. Moore, K. W., O'Garra, A., de Waal Malefyt, R., Vieira, P., and Mosmann, T. R. 1993. Interleukin-10. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**165–190.
505. Rohrer, J. W., and Coggin, J. H. J. 1995. CD8 T cell clones inhibit antitumor T cell function by secreting IL-10. *J. Immunol.* **155:**5719–5727.
506. de Waal Malefyt, R., Abrams, J., Bennett, B., Figdor, C. G., and de Vries, J. E. 1991. Interleukin 10 (IL-10)

inhibits cytokine synthesis by human monocytes: An autoregulatory role of IL-10 produced by monocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**1209–1220.

507. Le Moine, O., Stordeur, P., Schandene, L., Marchant, A., De Groote, D., Goldman, M., and Deviere, J. 1996. Adenosine enhances IL-10 secretion by human monocytes. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4408–4414.
508. Berger, S., Ballo, H., and Stutte, H. J. 1996. Immune complex-induced interleukin-6, interleukin-10 and prostaglandin secretion by human monocytes: A network of pro- and anti-inflammatory cytokines dependent on the antigen: antibody ratio. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1927–1301.
509. Enk, A. H., and Katz, S. I. 1992. Identification and induction of keratinocyte-derived IL-10. *J. Immunol.* **149:**92–95.
510. Go, N. F., Castle, B. E., Barrett, R., Kastelein, R., Dang, W., Mosmann, T. R., Moore, K. W., and Howard, M. 1990. Interleukin 10, a novel B cell stimulatory factor: Unresponsiveness of X chromosome-linked immunodeficiency B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1625–1631.
511. Rousset, F., Garcia, E., DeFrance, T., Peronne, C., Vezzio, N., Hsu, D. H., Kastelein, R., Moore, K. W., and Banchereau, J. 1992. Interleukin 10 is a potent growth and differentiation factor for activated human B lymphocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**1890–1893.
512. Nisitani, S., Tsubata, T., Murakami, M., and Honjo, T. 1995. Administration of interleukin-5 or -10 activates peritoneal B-1 cells and induces autoimmune hemolytic anemia in anti-erythrocyte autoantibody-transgenic mice. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**3047–3052.
513. Suda, T., O'Garra, A., MacNeil, I., Fischer, M., Bond, M. W., and Zlotnik, A. 1990. Identification of a novel thymocyte growth-promoting factor derived from B cell lymphomas. *Cell. Immunol.* **129:**228–240.
514. MacNeil, I. A., Suda, T., Moore, K. W., Mosmann, T. R., and Zlotnik, A. 1990. IL-10, a novel growth cofactor for mature and immature T cells. *J. Immunol.* **145:**4167–4173.
515. Chen, W. F. and Zlotnik, A. 1991. IL-10: A novel cytotoxic T cell differentiation factor. *J. Immunol.* **147:**528–534.
516. Thompson-Snipes, L., Dhar, V., Bond, M. W., Mosmann, T. R., Moore, K. W., and Rennick, D. M. 1991. Interleukin 10: A novel stimulatory factor for mast cells and their progenitors. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**507–510.
517. Arock, M., Zuany Amorim, C., Singer, M., Benhamou, M., and Pretolani, M. Interleukin-10 inhibits cytokine generation from mast cells. *Eur J. Immunol.* **26:**166–170.
518. Ding, L., and Shevach, E. M. 1992. IL-10 inhibits mitogen-induced T cell proliferation by selectively inhibiting macrophage costimulatory function. *J. Immunol.* **148:**3133–3139.
519. Hsu, D. H., de Waal Malefyt, R., Fiorentino, D. F., Dang, M. N., Vieira, P., de Vries, J., Spits, H., Mosmann, T. R., and Moore, K. W. 1990. Expression of interleukin-10 activity by Epstein–Barr virus protein BCRF1. *Science* **250:**830–832.
520. Vieira, P., de Waal Malefyt, R., Dang, M. N., Johnson, K. E., Kastelein, R., Fiorentino, D. F., de Vries, J. E., Roncarolo, M. G., Mosmann, T. R., and Moore, K. W. 1991. Isolation and expression of human cytokine synthesis inhibitory factor cDNA clones: Homology to Epstein–Barr virus open reading frame BCRF1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**1172–1176.
521. Romano, M. F., Lamberti, A., Petrella, A., Bisogni, R., Tassone, P. F., Formisano, S., Venuta, S., and Turco, M. C. 1996. IL-10 inhibits nuclear factor-kappa B/Rel nuclear activity in CD3-stimulated human peripheral T lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **156:**2119–2123.
522. Fleming, S. D., and Campbell, P. A. 1996. Macrophages have cell surface IL-10 that regulates macrophage bactericidal activity. *J. Immunol.* **156:**1143–1150.
523. Fiorentino, D. F., Zlotnik, A., Mosmann, T. R., Howard, M., and O'Garra, A. 1991. IL-10 inhibits cytokine production by activated macrophages. *J. Immunol.* **147:**3815–3822.
524. Dugas, N., Vouldoukis, I., Becherel, P., Arock, M., Debre, P., Tardieu, M., Mossalayi, D. M., Delfraissy, J. F., Kolb, J. P., and Dugas, B. 1996. Triggering of CD23b antigen by anti-CD23 monoclonal antibodies induces interleukin-10 production by human macrophages. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1394–1398.
525. Kambayashi, T., Jacob, C. O., Zhou, D., Mazurek, N., Fong, M., and Strassmann, G. 1995. Cyclic nucleotide phosphodiesterase type IV participates in the regulation of IL-10 and in the subsequent inhibition of TNF-alpha and IL-6 release by endotoxin-stimulated macrophages. *J. Immunol.* **155:**4909–4916.
526. Bogdan, C., Vodovotz, Y., and Nathan, C. 1991. Macrophage deactivation by interleukin 10. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**1549–1555.
527. Bogdan, C., and Nathan, C. 1993. Modulation of macrophage function by transforming growth factor beta, interleukin-4, and interleukin-10. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **685:**713–739.
528. Becherel, P. A., Le Goff, L., Ktorza, S., Ouaaz, F., Mencia Huerta, J. M., Dugas, B., Debre, P., Mossalayi,

M. D., and Arock, M. 1995. Interleukin-10 inhibits IgE-mediated nitric oxide synthase induction and cytokine synthesis in normal human keratinocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2992–2995.

529. Buelens, C., Willems, F., Delvaux, A., Pierard, G., Delville, J. P., Velu, T., and Goldman, M. 1995. Interleukin-10 differentially regulates B7-1 (CD80) and B7-2 (CD86) expression on human peripheral-blood dendritic cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2668–2672.
530. Willems, F., Marchant, A., Delville, J. P., Gerard, C., Delvaux, A., Velu, T., de Boer, M., and Goldman, M. 1994. Interleukin-10 inhibits B7 and intercellular adhesion molecule-1 expression on human monocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24**:1007–1009.
531. Ding, L., Linsley, P. S., Huang, L. Y., Germain, R. N., and Shevach, E. M. 1993. IL-10 inhibits macrophage costimulatory activity by selectively inhibiting the up-regulation of B7 expression. *J. Immunol.* **151**:1224–1234.
532. Caux, C., Massacrier, C., Vandervliet, B., Barthelemy, C., Liu, Y. J., and Banchereau, J. 1994. Interleukin 10 inhibits T cell alloreaction induced by human dendritic cells. *Int. Immunol.* **6**:1177–1185.
533. Peguet-Navarro, J., Moulon, C., Caux, C., Dalbiez-Gauthier, C., Banchereau, J., and Schmitt, D. 1994. Interleukin-10 inhibits the primary allogeneic T cell response to human epidermal Langerhans cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24**:884–891.
534. Macatonia, S. E., Doherty, T. M., Knight, S. C., and O'Garra, A. 1993. Differential effect of IL-10 on dendritic cell-induced T cell proliferation and IFN-gamma production. *J. Immunol.* **150**:3755–3765.
535. Taga, K., Cherney, B., and Tosato, G. 1993. IL-10 inhibits apoptotic cell death in human T cells starved of IL-2. *Int. Immunol.* **5**:1599–1608.
536. Li, W., Whaley, C. D., Mondino, A., and Mueller, D. L. 1996. Blocked signal transduction to the ERK and JNK protein kinases in anergic CD4^{PL} T cells. *Science* **271**:1272–1276.
537. Bhandoola, A., Cho, E. A., Yui, K., Saragovi, H. U., Greene, M. I., and Quill, H. 1993. Reduced CD3-mediated protein tyrosine phosphorylation in anergic CD4$^+$ and CD8$^+$ T cells. *J. Immunol.* **151**:2355–2367.
538. Groux, H., Bigler, M., Devries, J. E., and Roncarolo, M. G. 1996. Interleukin-10 induces a long-term antigen-specific anergic state in human CD4$^+$ T-cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **184**:19–29.
539. Crisi, G. M., Santambrogio, L., Hochwald, G. M., Smith, S. R., Carlino, J. A., and Thorbecke, G. J. 1995. Staphylococcal enterotoxin B and tumor-necrosis factor-alpha-induced relapses of experimental allergic encephalomyelitis: Protection by transforming growth factor-beta and interleukin-10. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:3035–3040.
540. Davidson, N. J., Leach, M. W., Fort, M. M., Thompson-Snipes, L., Kuhn, R., and Muller, W. 1996. T-helper cell 1-type CD4(+) T-cells, but not B-cells, mediate colitis in interleukin 10-deficient mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **184**:241–251.
541. Kuehn, R., Loehler, J., Rennick, D., Rajewsky, K., and Mueller, W. 1993. Interleukin-10-deficient mice develop chronic enterocolitis. *Cell* **75**:263–274.
542. Moore, K. W., Vieira, P., Fiorentino, D. F., Trounstine, M. L., Khan, T. A., and Mosmann, T. R. 1990. Homology of cytokine synthesis inhibitory factor (IL-10) to the Epstein–Barr virus gene BCRFI. *Science* **248**:1230–1234.
543. Baer, R., Bankier, A. T., Biggin, M. D., Deininger, P. L., Farrell, P. J., Gibson, T. J., Hatfull, G., Hudson, G. S., Satchwell, S. C., Seguin, C., *et al.* 1984. DNA sequence and expression of the B95-8 Epstein–Barr virus genome. *Nature* **310**:207–211.
544. van der Poll, T., Marchant, A., Buurman, W. A., Berman, L., Keogh, C. V., Lazarus, D. D., Nguyen, L., Goldman, M., Moldawer, L. L., and Lowry, S. F. 1995. Endogenous IL-10 protects mice from death during septic peritonitis. *J. Immunol.* **155**:5397–5401.
545. Howard, M., Muchamuel, T., Andrade, S., and Menon, S. 1993. Interleukin 10 protects mice from lethal endotoxemia. *J. Exp. Med.* **177**:1205–1208.
546. Weber Nordt, R. M., Meraz, M. A., and Schreiber, R. D. 1994. Lipopolysaccharide-dependent induction of IL-10 receptor expression on murine fibroblasts. *J. Immunol.* **153**:3734–3744.
547. Lehmann, J., Seegert, D., Strehlow, I., Schindler, C., Lohmann Matthes, M. L., and Decker, T. 1994. IL-10-induced factors belonging to the p91 family of proteins bind to IFN-gamma-responsive promoter elements. *J. Immunol.* **153**:165–172.
548. Ho, A. S. Y., Wei, S. H. Y., Mui, A. L. F., Miyajima, A., and Moore, K. W. 1995. Functional regions of the mouse interleukin-10 receptor cytoplasmic domain. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15**:5043–5053.
549. Paul, S. R., Bennett, F., Calvetti, J. A., Kelleher, K., Wood, C. R., O'Hara, R. M., Jr., Leary, A. C., Sibley, B., Clark, S. C., Williams, D. A., and Yang, Y. C. 1990. Molecular cloning of a cDNA encoding interleukin

11, a stromal cell-derived lymphopoietic and hematopoietic cytokine. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:7512–7516.

550. Paul, S. R., Yang, Y. C., Donahue, R. E., Goldring, S., and Williams, D. A. 1991. Stromal cell-associated hematopoiesis: Immortalization and characterization of a primate bone marrow-derived stromal cell line. *Blood* **77**:1723–1733.
551. Burstein, S. A., Mei, R. L., Henthorn, J., Friese, P., and Turner, K. 1992. Leukemia inhibitory factor and interleukin-11 promote maturation of murine and human megakaryocytes in vitro. *J. Cell. Physiol.* **153**:305–312.
552. Teramura, M., Kobayashi, S., Hoshino, S., Oshimi, K., and Mizoguchi, H. 1992. Interleukin-11 enhances human megakaryocytopoiesis in vitro. *Blood* **79**:327–331.
553. Yonemura, Y., Kawakita, M., Masuda, T., Fujimoto, K., Kato, K., and Takatsuki, K. 1992. Synergistic effects of interleukin 3 and interleukin 11 on murine megakaryopoiesis in serum-free culture. *Exp. Hematol.* **20**:1011–1016.
554. Yonemura, Y., Kawakita, M., Masuda, T., Fujimoto, K., and Takatsuki, K. 1993. Effect of recombinant human interleukin-11 on rat megakaryopoiesis and thrombopoiesis in vivo: Comparative study with interleukin-6. *Br. J. Haematol.* **84**:16–23.
555. Bruno, E., Briddell, R. A., Cooper, R. J., and Hoffman, R. 1991. Effects of recombinant interleukin 11 on human megakaryocyte progenitor cells. *Exp. Hematol.* **19**:378–381.
556. Goldman, S. J. 1995. Preclinical biology of interleukin-11—A multifunctional hematopoietic cytokine with potent thrombopoietic activity. *Stem Cells* **13**:462–471.
557. Quesniaux, V. F., Clark, S. C., Turner, K., and Fagg, B. 1992. Interleukin-11 stimulates multiple phases of erythropoiesis in vitro. *Blood* **80**:1218–1223.
558. Dehaan, G., Dontje, B., Engel, C., Loeffler, M., and Nijhof, W. 1995. In-vivo effects of interleukin-11 and stem-cell factor in combination with erythropoietin in the regulation of erythropoiesis. *Br. J. Haematol.* **90**:783–790.
559. Tsuji, K., Lyman, S. D., Sudo, T., Clark, S. C., and Ogawa, M. 1992. Enhancement of murine hematopoiesis by synergistic interactions between steel factor (ligand for c-kit), interleukin-11, and other early acting factors in culture. *Blood* **79**:2855–2860.
560. Musashi, M., Clark, S. C., Sudo, T., Urdal, D. L., and Ogawa, M. 1991. Synergistic interactions between interleukin-11 and interleukin-4 in support of proliferation of primitive hematopoietic progenitors of mice. *Blood* **78**:1448–1451.
561. Musashi, M., Yang, Y. C., Paul, S. R., Clark, S. C., Sudo, T., and Ogawa, M. 1991. Direct and synergistic effects of interleukin 11 on murine hemopoiesis in culture. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:765–769.
562. Du, X. X., Scott, D., Yang, Z. X., Cooper, R., Xiao, X. L., and Williams, D. A. 1995. Interleukin-11 stimulates multilineage progenitors, but not stem cells, in murine and human long-term marrow cultures. *Blood* **86**:128–134.
563. Anderson, K. C., Morimoto, C., Paul, S. R., Chauhan, D., Williams, D., Cochran, M., and Barut, B. A. 1992. Interleukin-11 promotes accessory cell-dependent B-cell differentiation in humans. *Blood* **80**:2797–2804.
564. Yin, T. G., Schendel, P., and Yang, Y. C. 1992. Enhancement of in vitro and in vivo antigen-specific antibody responses by interleukin 11. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:211–216.
565. Hirayama, F., Shih, J. P., Awgulewitsch, A., Warr, G. W., Clark, S. C., and Ogawa, M. 1992. Clonal proliferation of murine lymphohemopoietic progenitors in culture. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:5907–5911.
566. Neben, T. Y., Loebelenz, J., Hayes, L., McCarthy, K., Stoudemire, J., Schaub, R., and Goldman, S. J. 1993. Recombinant human interleukin-11 stimulates megakaryocytopoiesis and increases peripheral platelets in normal and splenectomized mice. *Blood* **81**:901–908.
567. Hangoc, G., Yin, T., Cooper, S., Schendel, P., Yang, Y. C., and Broxmeyer, H. E. 1993. In vivo effects of recombinant interleukin-11 on myelopoiesis in mice. *Blood* **81**:965–972.
568. Baumann, H., and Schendel, P. 1991. Interleukin-11 regulates the hepatic expression of the same plasma protein genes as interleukin-6. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**:20424–20427.
569. Gabay, C., Singwe, M., Genin, B., Meyer, O., Mentha, G., Lecoultre, C., and Vischer, T. 1996. Circulating levels of IL-11 and leukemia inhibitory factor (LIF) do not significantly participate in the production of acute-phase proteins by the liver. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **105**:260–265.
570. Ohsumi, J., Miyadai, K., Kawashima, I., Ishikawa Ohsumi, H., Sakakibara, S., Mita Honjo, K., and Takiguchi, Y. 1991. Adipogenesis inhibitory factor. A novel inhibitory regulator of adipose conversion in bone marrow. *FEBS Lett.* **288**:13–16.

571. Kawashima, I., Ohsumi, J., Mita Honjo, K., Shimoda Takano, K., Ishikawa, H., Sakakibara, S., Miyadai, K., and Takiguchi, Y. 1991. Molecular cloning of cDNA encoding adiopogenesis inhibitory factor and identity with interleukin-11. *FEBS Lett.* **283:**199–202.
572. Maier, R., Ganu, V., and Lotz, M. 1993. Interleukin-11, an inducible cytokine in human articular chondrocytes and synoviocytes, stimulates the production of the tissue inhibitor of metalloproteinases. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**21527–21532.
573. Du, X. X., Everett, E. T., Wang, G. M., Lee, W. H., Yang, Z. X., and Williams, D. A. 1996. Murine interleukin-11 (IL-11) is expressed at high levels in the hippocampus and expression is developmentally regulated in the testis. *J. Cell. Physiol.* **168:**362–372.
574. Romas, E., Udagawa, N., Zhou, H., Tamura, T., Saito, M., Taga, T., Hilton, D. J., Suda, T., Ng, K. W., and Martin, T. J. 1996. The role of gp130-mediated signals in osteoclast development: Regulation of interleukin 11 production by osteoblasts and distribution of its receptor in bone marrow cultures. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2581–2591.
575. Orazi, A., Du, X. X., Kashai, M., and Williams, D. A. 1996. Interleukin-11 prevents apoptosis and accelerates recovery of small-intestinal mucosa in mice treated with combined chemotherapy and radiation. *Lab. Invest.* **75:**33–42.
576. Du, X. X., Doerschuk, C. M., Orazi, A., and Williams, D. A. 1994. A bone marrow stromal-derived growth factor, interleukin-11, stimulates recovery of small intestinal mucosal cells after cytoablative therapy. *Blood* **83:**33–37.
577. Keith, J. C., Albert, L., Sonis, S. T., Pfeiffer, C. J., and Schaub, R. G. 1994. IL-11, a pleiotropic cytokine—Exciting new effects of IL-11 on gastrointestinal mucosal biology. *Stem Cells* **12:**79–90.
578. Potten, C. S. 1995. Interleukin-11 protects the clonogenic stem-cells in murine small-intestinal crypts from impairment of their reproductive capacity by radiation. *Int. J. Cancer* **62:**356–361.
579. Du, X. X., Neben, T., Goldman, S., and Williams, D. A. 1993. Effects of recombinant human interleukin-11 on hematopoietc reconstitution in transplant mice: Acceleration of recovery of peripheral blood neutrophils and platelets. *Blood* **81:**27–34.
580. Tepler, I., Elias, L., Smith, J. W., Hussein, M., Rosen, G., and Chang, A. Y. C. 1996. A randomized placebo-controlled trial of recombinant human interleukin-11 in cancer patients with severe thrombocytopenia due to chemotherapy. *Blood* **87:**3607–3614.
581. Yin, T., Taga, T., Tsang, M. L., Yasukawa, K., Kishimoto, T., and Yang, Y. C. 1993. Involvement of IL-6 signal transducer gp130 in IL-11-mediated signal transduction. *J. Immunol.* **151:**2555–2561.
582. Yin, T., Miyazawa, K., and Yang, Y. C. 1992. Characterization of interleukin-11 receptor and protein tyrosine phosphorylation induced by interleukin-11 in mouse 3T3-L1 cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**8347–8351.
583. Yang, Y. C., and Yin, T. 1995. Interleukin (IL)-11-mediated signal transduction. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **762:**31–40.
584. Baumann, H., Wang, Y., Morella, K., K., Lai, C. F., Dams, H., Hilton, D. J., Hawley, R. G., and Mackiewicz, A. 1996. Complex of the soluble IL-11 receptor and IL-11 acts as IL-6-type cytokine in hepatic and nonhepatic cells. *J. Immunol.* **157:**284–290.
585. Nandurkar, H. H., Hilton, D. J., Nathan, P., Willson, T., Nicola, N., and Begley, C. G. 1996. The human IL-11 receptor requires gp130 for signalling: Demonstration by molecular cloning of the receptor. *Oncogene* **12:**585–593.
586. Trinchieri, G. 1994. Interleukin-12: A cytokine produced by antigen-presenting cells with immunoregulatory functions in the generation of T-helper cells type 1 and cytotoxic lymphocytes. *Blood* **84:**4008–4027.
587. Trinchieri, G. 1995. Interleukin-12: A proinflammatory cytokine with immunoregulatory functions that bridge innate resistance and antigen-specific adaptive immunity. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **13:**251–276.
588. Kobayashi, M., Fitz, L., Ryan, M., Hewick, R. M., Clark, S. C., Chan, S., Loudon, R., Sherman, F., Perussia, B., and Trinchieri, G. 1989. Identification and purification of natural killer cell stimulatory factor (NKSF), a cytokine with multiple biologic effects on human lymphocytes. **J. Exp. Med. 170:**827–845.
589. Wong, H. L., Wilson, D. E., Jenson, J. C., Familletti, P. C., Stremlo, D. L., and Gately, M. K. 1988. Characterization of a factor(s) which synergizes with recombinant interleukin 2 in promoting allogeneic human cytolytic T-lymphocyte responses in vitro. *Cell. Immunol.* **111:**39–54.
590. Gately, M. K., Wilson, D. E., and Wong, H. L. 1986. Synergy between recombinant interleukin 2 (rIL 2) and IL-2-depleted lymphokine-containing supernatants in facilitating allogeneic human cytolytic T lymphocyte responses in vitro. *J. Immunol.* **136:**1274–1282.
591. Chehimi, J., Starr, S. E., Frank, I., Rengaraju, M., Jackson, S. J., Llanes, C., Kobayashi, M., Perussia, B., Young, D., Nickbarg, E., Wolf, S. F., and Trinchieri, G. 1992. Natural killer (NK) cell stimulatory factor

increases the cytotoxic activity of NK cells from both healthy donors and human immunodeficiency virus-infected patients. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:789–796.

592. Chan, S. H., Perussia, B., Gupta, J. W., Kobayashi, M., Pospisil, M., Young, H. A., Wolf, S. F., Young, D., Clark, S. C., and Trinchieri, G. 1991. Induction of interferon gamma production by natural killer cell stimulatory factor: Characterization of the responder cells and synergy with other inducers. *J. Exp. Med.* **173**:869–879.
593. Bermudez, L. E., Wu, M., and Young, L. S. 1995. Interleukin-12-stimulated natural killer cells can activate human macrophages to inhibit growth of mycobacterium avium. *Infect. Immun.* **63**:4099–4104.
594. Perussia, B., Chan, S. H., D'Andrea, A., Tsuji, K., Santoli, D., Bospisil, M., Young, D., Wolf, S. F., and Trinchieri, G. 1992. Natural Killer (NK) cell stimulatory factor or IL-12 has differential effects on the proliferation of TCR-alpha beta$^+$, TCR-gamma delta$^+$ T lymphocytes, and NK cells. *J. Immunol.* **149**:3495–3502.
595. Chehimi, J., Valiante, N. M., D'Andrea, A., Rengaraju, M., Rosado, Z., Kobayashi, M., Perussia, B., Wolf, S. F., Starr, S. E., and Trinchieri, G. 1993. Enhancing effect of natural killer cell stimulatory factor (NKSF/interleukin-12) on cell-mediated cytotoxicity against tumor-derived and virus-infected cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:1826–1830.
596. Chouaib, S., Chehimi, J., Bani, L., Genetet, N., Tursz, T., Gay, F., Trinchieri, G., and Mami-Chouaib, F. 1994. Interleukin 12 induces the differentiation of major histocompatibility complex class I-primed cytotoxic T-lymphocyte precursors into allospecific cytotoxic effectors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:12659–12663.
597. Kubin, M., Kamoun, M., and Trinchieri, G. 1994. Interleukin 12 synergizes with B7/CD28 interaction in inducing efficient proliferation and cytokine production of human T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:211–222.
598. Zeh, H. J. III, Hurd, S., Storkus, W. J., and Lotze, M. T. 1993. Interleukin-12 promotes the proliferation and cytolytic maturation of immune effectors: Implications for the immunotherapy of cancer. *J. Immunother.* **14**:155–161.
599. Li, L., Young, D., Wolf, S. F., and Choi, Y. S. 1996. Interleukin-12 stimulates B cell growth by inducing IFN-gamma. *Cell. Immunol.* **168**:133–140.
600. Jackson, J. D., Yan, Y., Brunda, M. J., Kelsey, L. S., and Talmadge, J. E. 1995. Interleukin-12 enhances peripheral hematopoiesis in vivo. *Blood* **85**:2371–2376.
601. Gubler, U., Chua, A. O., Schoenhaut, D. S., Dwyer, C. M., McComas, W., Motyka, R., Nabavi, N., Wolitzky, A. G., Quinn, P. M., Familletti, P. C., and Gately, M. K. 1991. Coexpression of two distinct genes is required to generate secreted bioactive cytotoxic lymphocyte maturation factor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:4143–4147.
602. Tone, Y., Thompson, S. A. J., Babik, J. M., Nolan, K. F., Tone, M., and Raven, C. 1996. Structure and chromosomal location of the mouse interleukin-12 p35 and p40 subunit genes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1222–1227.
603. Stern, A. S., Podlaski, F. J., Hulmes, J. D., Pan, Y. C., Quinn, P. M., Wolitzky, A. G., Familletti, P. C., Stremlo, D. L., Truitt, T., Chizzonite, R., *et al.* 1990. Purification to homogeneity and partial characterization of cytotoxic lymphocyte maturation factor from human B-lymphoblastoid cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87**:6808–6812.
604. Mueller, G., Saloga, J., Germann, T., Bellinghausen, I., Mohamadzadeh, M., Knop, J., and Enk, A. H. 1994. Identification and induction of human keratinocyte-derived IL-12. *J. Clin. Invest.* **94**:1799–1805.
605. D'Andrea, A., Rengaraju, M., Valiante, N. M., Chehimi, J., Kubin, M., Aste, M., Chan, S. H, Kobayashi, M., Young, D., Nickbarg, E., *et al.* 1992. Production of natural killer cell stimulatory factor (interleukin 12) by peripheral blood mononuclear cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **176**:1387–1398.
606. Rothe, H., Hartmann, B., Geerlings, P., and Kolb, H. 1996. Interleukin-12 gene expression of macrophages is regulated by nitric oxide. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **224**:159–163.
607. Shu, U., Kiniwa, M., Wu, C. Y., Maliszewski, C., Vezzio, N., Hakimi, J., Gately, M., and Delespesse, G. 1995. Activated T cells induce interleukin-12 production by monocytes via CD40–CD40 ligand interaction. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1125–1128.
608. Gillessen, S., Carvajal, D., Ling, P., Podlaski, F. J., Stremlo, D. L., Familletti, P. C., Gubler, U., Presky, D. H., Stern, A. S., and Gately, M. K. 1995. Mouse interleukin-12 (IL-12) p40 homodimer: A potent IL-12 antagonist. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:200–206.
609. Ling, P., Gately, M. K., Gubler, U., Stern, A. S., Lin, P., Hollfelder, K., Su, C., Pan, Y. C., and Hakimi, J. 1995. Human IL-12 p40 homodimer binds to the IL-12 receptor but does not mediate biological activity. *J. Immunol.* **154**:116–127.

610. Bette, M., Jin, S. C., Germann, T., Schaefer, M. K., Weihe, E., Ruede, E., and Fleischer, B. 1994. Differential expression of mRNA encoding interleukin-12 p35 and p40 subunits in situ. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2435–2440.
611. Aragane, Y., Riemann, H., Bhardwaj, R. S., Schwarz, A., Sawada, Y., Yamada, H., Luger, T. A., Kubin, M., Trinchieri, G., and Schwarz, T. 1994. IL-12 is expressed and released by human keratinocytes and epidermoid carcinoma cell lines. *J. Immunol.* **153:**5366–5372.
612. Heufler, C., Koch, F., Stanzl, U., Topar, G., Wysocka, M., Trinchieri, G., and Enk, A. 1996. Interleukin-12 is produced by dendritic cells and mediates T-helper 1 development as well as interferon-gamma production by T-helper-1 cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**659–668.
613. Scheicher, C., Mehlig, M., Dienes, H., P., and Reske, K. 1995. Uptake of microparticle-absorbed protein antigen by bone marrow-derived dendritic cells results in up-regulation of interleukin-1 alpha and interleukin-12 p40/p35 and triggers prolonged, efficient antigen presentation. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1566–1572.
614. Manetti, R., Gerosa, F., Giudizi, M. G., Biagiotti, R., Parronchi, P., Piccinni, M. P., Sampognaro, S., Maggi, E., Romagnani, S., Trinchieri, G., *et al.* 1994. Interleukin 12 induces stable priming for interferon gamma (IFN-gamma) production during differentiation of human T helper (Th) cells and transient IFN-gamma production is established Th2 cell clones. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1273–1283.
615. Micallef, M. J., Ohtsuki, T., Kohno, K., Tanabe, F., Ushio, S., and Namba, M. 1996. Interferon-gamma-inducing factor enhances T-helper-1 cytokine production by stimulated human T-cells—Synergism with interleukin-12 for interferon-gamma production. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1647–1651.
616. Flesch, I. E., Hess, J. H., Huang, S., Aguet, M., Rothe, J., Bluethmann, H., and Kaufmann, S. H. 1995. Early interleukin 12 production by macrophages in response to mycobacterial infection depends on interferon gamma and tumor necrosis factor alpha. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1615–1621.
617. Hsieh, C. S., Macatonia, S. E., Tripp, C. S., Wolf, S. F., O'Garra, A., and Murphy, K. M. 1993. Development of TH1 $CD4^+$ T cells through IL-12 produced by Listeria-induced macrophages. *Science* **260:**547–549.
618. Manetti, R., Parronchi, P., Giudizi, M. G., Piccinni, M. P., Maggi, E., Trinchieri, G., and Romagnani, S. 1993. Natural killer cell stimulatory factor (interleukin 12 [IL-12]) induces T helper type 1 (Th1)-specific immune responses and inhibits the development of IL-4 producing Th cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1199–1204.
619. Romani, L., Mencacci, A., Tonnetti, L., Spaccapelo, R., Cenci, E., Wolf, S., Puccetti, P., and Bistoni, F. 1994. Interleukin-12 but not interferon-gamma production correlates with induction of T helper type-1 phenotype in murine candidiasis. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**909–915.
620. Schmitt, E., Hoehn, P., Huels, C., Goedert, S., Palm, N., Rude, E., and Germann, T. 1994. T helper type 1 development of naive $CD4^+$ T cells requires the coordinate action of interleukin-12 and interferon-gamma and is inhibited by transforming growth factor-beta. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**793–798.
621. Sykes, M., Szot, G. L., Nguyen, P. L., and Pearson, D. A. 1995. Interleukin-12 inhibits murine graft-versus-host disease. *Blood* **86:**2429–2438.
622. Macatonia, S. E., Hosken, N. A., Litton, M., Vieira, P., Hsieh, C. S., Culpepper, J. A., Wysocka, M., Trinchieri, G., Murphy, K. M., and O'Garra, A. 1995. Dendritic cells produce IL-12 and direct the development of Th1 cells from naive $CD4^+$ T cells. *J. Immunol.* **154:**5071–5079.
623. Mattner, F., Magram, J., Ferrante, J., Launois, P., Dipadova, K., and Behin, R. 1996. Genetically resistant mice lacking interleukin-12 are susceptible to infection with leishmania major and mount a polarized Th2 cell response. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1553–1559.
624. Magram, J., Connaughton, S. E., Warrier, R. R., Carvajal, D. M., Wu, C. Y., Ferrante, J., Stewart, C., Sarmiento, U., Faherty, D. A., and Gately, M. K. 1996. IL-12-deficient mice are defective in IFN gamma production and type 1 cytokine responses. *Immunity* **4:**471–481.
625. Guler, M. L., Gorham, J. D., Hsieh, C. S., Mackey, A. J., Steen, R. G., Dietrich, W. F., and Murphy, K. M. 1996. Genetic susceptibility to leishmania—IL-12 responsiveness in T(h)1 cell-development. *Science* **271:**984–987.
626. Reiner, S. L., Zheng, S., Wang, Z. E., Stowring, L., and Locksley, R. M. 1994. Leishmania promastigotes evade interleukin 12 (IL-12) induction by macrophages and stimulate a broad range of cytokines from $CD4^+$ T cells during initiation of infection. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**447–456.
627. Murray, H. W., and Hairprashad, J. 1995. Interleukin 12 is effective treatment for an established systemic intracellular infection: Experimental visceral leishmaniasis. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**387–391.
628. Heinzel, F. P., Schoenhaut, D. S., Rerko, R. M., Rosser, L. E., and Gately, M. K. 1993. Recombinant interleukin 12 cures mice infected with Leishmania major. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1505–1509.
629. Wynn, T. A., Eltoum, I., Oswald, I. P., Cheever, A. W., and Sher, A. 1994. Endogenous interleukin 12 (IL-12) regulates granuloma formation induced by eggs of Schistosoma mansoni and exogenous IL-12 both inhibits and prophylactically immunizes against egg pathology. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1551–1561.

630. Aliberti, J. C., Cardoso, M. A., Martins, G. A., Gazzinelli, R. T., Vieira, L. Q., and Silva, J. S. 1996. Interleukin-12 mediates resistance to Trypanosoma cruzi in mice and is produced by murine macrophages in response to live trypomastigotes. *Infect. Immun.* **64:**1961–1967.
631. Afonso, L. C., Scharton, T. M., Vieira, L. Q., Wysocka, M., Trinchieri, G., and Scott, P. 1994. The adjuvant effect of interleukin-12 in a vaccine against Leishmania major. *Science* **263:**235–237.
632. Kapsenberg, M. L., Hilkens, C. M., Jansen, H. M., Bos, J. D., and Snijders, A. 1996. Production and modulation of T-cell cytokines in atopic allergy. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **110:**107–113.
633. Gavett, S. H., Ohearn, D. J., Li, X. M., Huang, S. K., Finkelman, F. D., and Willskarp, M. 1995. Interleukin-12 inhibits antigen-induced airway hyperresponsiveness, inflammation, and TH2 cytokine expression in mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1527–1536.
634. Koenig, B., Neuber, K., and Koenig, W. 1995. Responsiveness of peripheral blood mononuclear cells from normal and atopic donors to microbial superantigens. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **106:**124–133.
635. Germann, T., Bongartz, M., Dlugonska, H., Hess, H., Schmitt, E., Kolbe, L., Koelsch, E., Podlaski, F. J., Gately, M. K., and Ruede, E. 1995. Interleukin-12 profoundly up-regulates the synthesis of antigen-specific complement-fixing IgG2a, IgG2b and IgG3 antibody subclasses in vivo. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**823–829.
636. Gracie, J. A., and Bradley, J. A. 1996. Interleukin-12 induces interferon-gamma-dependent switching of IgG alloantibody subclass. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1217–1221.
637. Cauwels, A., Fiers, W., and Brouckaert, P. 1996. Murine IL-12 is involved in Calmette-Guerin bacillus-induced sensitization and is by itself sufficient to sensitize mice to the lethal effects of human TNF1. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4686–4690.
638. Estaquier, J., Idziorek, T., Zou, W., Emilie, D., Farber, C. M., Bourez, J. M., and Ameisen, J. C. 1995. T helper type 1/T helper type 2 cytokines and T cell death: Preventive effect of interleukin 12 on activation-induced and CD95 (FAS/APO-1) mediated apoptosis of $CD4^+$ T cells from human immunodeficiency virus-infected persons. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1759–1767.
639. Clerici, M., Lucey, D. R., Berzofsky, J. A., Pinto, L. A., Wynn, T. A., Blatt, S. P., Dolan, M. J., Hendrix, C. W., Wolf, S. F., and Shearer, G. M. 1993. Restoration of HIV-specific cell-mediated immune responses by interleukin-12 in vitro. *Science* **262:**1721–1724.
640. Chehimi, J., Starr, S. E., Frank, I., D'Andrea, A., Ma, X., MacGregor, R. R., Sennelier, J., and Trinchieri, G. 1994. Impaired interleukin 12 production in human immunodeficiency virus-infected patients. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1361–1366.
641. Newman, G. W., Guarnaccia, J. R., Vance, E. A., Wu, J. Y., Remold, H. G., and Kazanjian, P. H. 1994. Interleukin-12 enhances antigen-specific proliferation of peripheral-blood mononuclear cells from HIV-positive and negative donors in response to mycobacterium avium. *AIDS* **8:**1413–1419.
642. Gazzinelli, R. T., Giese, N. A., and Morse, H. C. 1994. In vivo treatment with interleukin 12 protects mice from immune abnormalities observed during murine acquired immunodeficiency syndrome (MAIDS). *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**2199–2208.
643. Duchmann, R., Schmitt, E., Knolle, P., Meyer zum Bueschenfelde, K. H., and Neurath, M. 1996. Tolerance towards resident intestinal flora in mice is abrogated in experimental colitis and restored by treatment with interleukin-10 or antibodies to interleukin-12. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**934–938.
644. Huang, F. P., Feng, G. J., Lindop, G., Stott, D. I., and Liew, F. Y. 1996. The role of interleukin 12 and nitric oxide in the development of spontaneous autoimmune disease in MRLwillMP-lprwilllpr mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1447–1459.
645. Chua, A. O., Wilkinson, V. L., Presky, D. H., and Gubler, U. 1995. Cloning and characterization of a mouse IL-12 receptor-beta component. *J. Immunol.* **155:**4286–4294.
646. Chua, A. O., Chizzonite, R., Desai, B. B., Truitt, T. P., Nunes, P., Minetti, L. J., Warrier, R. R., Presky, D. H., Levine, J. F., Gately, M. K., *et al.* 1994. Expression cloning of a human IL-12 receptor component. A new member of the cytokine receptor superfamily with strong homology to gp130. *J. Immunol.* **153:**128–136.
647. Desai, B. B., Quinn, P. M., Wolitzky, A. G., Mongini, P. K., Chizzonite, R., and Gately, M. K. 1992. IL-12 receptor. II. Distribution and regulation of receptor expression. *J. Immunol.* **148:**3125–3132.
648. Wu, C. Y., Warrier, R. R., Carvajal, D. M., Chua, A. O., and Minetti, L. J. 1996. Biological function and distribution of human interleukin-12 receptor-beta chain. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**345–350.
649. Thierfelder, W. E., Vandeursen, J. M., Yamamoto, K., Tripp, R. A., and Sarawar, S. R. 1996. Requirement for stat4 in interleukin-12-mediated responses of natural-killer and T-cells. *Nature* **382:**171–174.
650. Kaplan, M. H., Sun, Y. L., Hoey, T., and Grusby, M. J. 1996. Impaired IL-12 responses and enhanced development of Th2 cells in STAT4-deficient mice. *Nature* **382:**174–177.

651. Higashi, Y., Sokawa, Y., Watanabe, Y., Kawade, Y., Ohno, S., Takaoka, C., and Taniguchi, T. 1983. Structure and expression of a cloned cDNA for mouse interferon-beta. *J. Biol. Chem.* **258:**9522–9529.
652. Henco, K., Brosius, J., Fujisawa, A., Fujisawa, J. I., Haynes, J. R., Hochstadt, J., Kovacic, T., Pasek, M., Schamboeck, A., Schmid, J., *et al.* 1985. Structural relationship of human interferon alpha genes and pseudogenes. *J. Mol. Biol.* **185:**227–260.
653. Lawn, R. M., Adelman, J., Dull, T. J., Gross, M., Goeddel, D., and Ullrich, A. 1981. DNA sequence of two closely linked human leukocyte interferon genes. *Science* **212:**1159–1162.
654. Uze, G., Lutfalla, G., and Gresser, I. 1990. Genetic transfer of a functional human interferon alpha receptor into mouse cells: Cloning and expression of its cDNA. *Cell* **60:**225–234.
655. Diaz, M. O., Pomykala, H. M., Bohlander, S. K., Maltepe, E., Malik, K., Brownstein, B., and Olopade, O. I. 1994. Structure of the human type-I interferon gene cluster determined from a YAC clone contig. *Genomics* **22:**540–552.
656. Moore, R. N., Larsen, H. S., Horohov, D. W., and Rouse, B. T. 1984. Endogenous regulation of macrophage proliferative expansion by colony-stimulating factor-induced interferon. *Science* **223:**178–181.
657. Zullo, J. N., Cochran, B. H., Huang, A. S., and Stiles, C. D. 1985. Platelet-derived growth factor and double-stranded ribonucleic acids stimulate expression of the same genes in 3T3 cells. *Cell* **43:**793–800.
658. Tovey, M. G., Streuli, M., Gresser, I., Gugenheim, J., Blanchard, B., Guymarho, J., Vignaux, F., and Gigou, M. 1987. Interferon messenger RNA is produced constitutively in the organs of normal individuals. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84:**5038–5042.
659. Staeheli, P. 1990. Interferon-induced proteins and the antiviral state. *Adv. Virus Res.* **38:**147–200.
660. Inaba, K., Kitaura, M., Kato, T., Watanabe, Y., Kawade, Y., and Muramatsu, S. 1986. Contrasting effect of alpha/beta- and gamma-interferons on expression of macrophage Ia antigens. *J. Exp. Med.* **163:**1030–1035.
661. Adler, B., Adler, H., Jungi, T. W., and Peterhans, E. 1995. Interferon-alpha primes macrophages for lipopolysaccharide-induced apoptosis. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **215:**921–927.
662. Dhib Jalbut, S. S., Xia, Q., Drew, P. D., and Swoveland, P. T. 1995. Differential up-regulation of HLA class I molecules on neuronal and glial cell lines by virus infection correlates with differential induction of IFN-beta. *J. Immunol.* **155:**2096–2108.
663. Aman, M. J., Tretter, T., Eisenbeis, I., Bug, G., Decker, T., Aulitzky, W. E., Tilg, H., Huber, C., and Peschel, C. 1996. Interferon-alpha stimulates production of interleukin-10 in activated CD4$^+$ T cells and monocytes. *Blood* **87:**4731–4736.
664. Wenner, C. A., Gueler, M. L., Macatonia, S. E., O'Garra, A., and Murphy, K. M. 1996. Roles of IFN-gamma and IFN-alpha in IL-12-induced T helper cell-1 development. *J. Immunol.* **156:**1442–1447.
665. Parronchi, P., Mohapatra, S., Sampognaro, S., Giannarini, L., Wahn, U., Chong, P., Maggi, E., Renz, H., and Romagnani, S. 1996. Effects of interferon-alpha on cytokine profile, T cell receptor repertoire and peptide reactivity of human allergen-specific T cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**697–703.
666. Orange, J. S., and Biron, C. A. 1996. Characterization of early IL-12, IFN-alphabeta, and TNF effects on antiviral state and NK cell responses during murine cytomegalovirus infection. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4746–4756.
667. Bissonnette, E. Y., Chin, B., and Befus, A. D. 1995. Interferons differentially regulate histamine and TNF-alpha in rat intestinal mucosal mast cells. *Immunology* **86:**12–17.
668. Aman, M. J., Bug, G., Aulitzky, W. E., Huber, C., and Peschel, C. 1996. Inhibition of interleukin-11 by interferon-alpha in human bone marrow stromal cells. *Exp. Hematol.* **24:**863–867.
669. Steinhoff, U., Mueller, U., Schertler, A., Hengartner, H., Aguet, M., and Zinkernagel, R. M. 1995. Antiviral protection by vesicular stomatitis virus-specific antibodies in alpha/beta interferon receptor-deficient mice. *J. Virol.* **69:**2153–2158.
670. Hwang, S. Y., Hertzog, P. J., Holland, K. A., Sumarsono, S. H., Tymms, M. J., Hamilton, J. A., Whitty, G., Bertoncello, I., and Kola, I. 1995. A null mutation in the gene encoding a type I interferon receptor component eliminates antiproliferative and antiviral responses to interferons alpha and beta and alters macrophage responses. *Proc. Natl. Sci. USA* **92:**11284–11288.
671. Crance, J. M., Leveque, F., Chousterman, S., Jouan, A., Trepo, C., and Deloince, R. 1995. Antiviral activity of recombinant interferon-alpha on hepatitis A virus replication in human liver cells. *Antiviral Res.* **28:**69–80.
672. Heng, J. K., Price, P., Lai, C. M., and Beilharz, M. W. 1996. Alpha/beta interferons increase host resistance to murine AIDS. *J. Virol.* **70:**4517–4522.
673. Yu, Z., Gotoh, B., Hamaguchi, M., and Nagai, Y. 1995. Antiviral action of interferon-beta on Newcastle

disease virus: Selectivity to the hemagglutinin-neuraminidase gene expression. *Med. Microbiol. Immunol.* **184**:45–52.

674. Bonnevie Nielsen, V., Buschard, K., and Dyrberg, T. 1996. Differential responsiveness to interferon-alpha in beta-cells and non-beta cells. *Diabetes* **45**:818–821.
675. Brod, S. A., Khan, M., Kerman, R. H., and Pappolla, M. 1995. Oral administration of human or murine interferon alpha suppresses relapses and modifies adoptive transfer in experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **58**:61–69.
676. Yu, M., Nishiyama, A., Trapp, B. D., and Tuohy, V. K. 1996. Interferon-beta inhibits progression of relapsing-remitting experimental autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **64**:91–100.
677. Shenoy, M., Baron, S., Wu, B., Goluszko, E., and Christadoss, P. 1995. IFN-alpha treatment suppresses the development of experimental autoimmune myasthenia gravis. *J. Immunol.* **154**:6203–6208.
678. Nelson, P. A., Akselband, Y., Dearborn, S. M., al Sabbagh, A., Tian, Z. J., Gonnella, P. A., Zamvil, S. S., Chen, Y., and Weiner, H. L. 1996. Effect of oral beta interferon on subsequent immune responsiveness. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **778**:145–155.
679. Uze, G., Lutfalla, G., Bandu, M. T., Proudhon, D., and Mogensen, K. E. 1992. Behavior of a cloned murine interferon alpha/beta receptor expressed in homospecific or heterospecific background. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:4774–4778.
680. Russell-Harde, D., Pu, H., Betts, M., Harkins, R. N., Perez, H. D., and Croze, E. 1995. Reconstitution of a high affinity binding site for type I interferons. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:26033–26036.
681. Raz, R., Cheung, K., Ling, L., and Levy, D. E. 1995. Three distinct loci on human chromosome 21 contribute to interferon-alpha/beta responsiveness. *Somat. Cell. Mol. Genet.* **21**:139–149.
682. Cohen, B., Novick, D., Barak, S., and Rubinstein, M. 1995. Ligand-induced association of the type I interferon receptor components. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15**:4208–4214.
683. Constantinescu, S. N., Croze, E., Murti, A., Wang, C., Basu, L., Hollander, D., Russell Harde, D., Betts, M., Garcia Martinez, V., Mullersman, J. E., *et al.* 1995. Expression and signaling specificity of the IFNAR chain of the type I interferon receptor complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:10487–10491.
684. Abramovich, C., Shulman, L. M., Ratovitski, E., Harroch, S., Tovey, M., Eid, P., and Revel, M. 1994. Differential tyrosine phosphorylation of the IFNAR chain of the type I interferon receptor and of an associated surface protein in response to IFN-alpha and IFN-beta. *EMBO J.* **13**:5871–5877.
685. Gaboriaud, C., Uze, G., Lutfalla, G., and Mogensen, K. 1990. Hydrophobic cluster analysis reveals duplication in the external structure of human alpha-interferon receptor and homology with gamma-interferon receptor external domain. *FEBS Lett.* **269**:1–3.
686. Petricoin, E., David, M., Igarashi, K., Benjamin, C., Ling, L., and Goelz, S. 1996. Inhibition of alpha-interferon but not gamma-interferon signal-transduction by phorbol esters is mediated by a tyrosine phosphatase. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16**:1419–1424.
687. Yang, C. H., Shi, W., Basu, L., Murti, A., Constantinescu, S. N., Blatt, L., Croze, E., Mullersman, J. E., and Pfeffer, L. M. 1996. Direct association of STAT3 with the IFNAR-1 chain of the human type I interferon receptor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:8057–8061.
688. Williams, B. R. 1991. Signal transduction and transcriptional regulation of interferon- alpha-stimulated genes. *J. Interferon Res.* **11**:207–213.
689. Bandyopadhyay, S. K., Leonard, G. T., Bandyopadhyay, T., Stark, G. R., and Sen, G. C. 1995. Transcriptional induction by double-stranded-RNA is mediated by interferon-stimulated response elements without activation of interferon-stimulated gene factor-3. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:19624–19629.
690. Webb, A. C., Collins, K. L., Auron, P. E., Eddy, R. L., Nakai, H., Byers, M. G., Haley, L. L., Henry, W. M., and Shows, T. B. 1986. Interleukin-1 gene (IL1) assigned to long arm of human chromosome 2. *Lymphokine Res.* **5**:77–85.
691. March, C. J., Mosley, B., Larsen, A., Cerretti, D. P., Braedt, G., Price, V., Gillis, S., Henney, C. S., Kronheim, S. R., and Grabstein, K. 1985. Cloning, sequence and expression of two distinct human interleukin-1 complementary DNAs. *Nature* **315**:641–647.
692. Clore, G. M., Wingfield, P. T., and Gronenborn, A. M. 1991. High-resolution three-dimensional structure of interleukin 1 beta in solution by three- and four-dimensional nuclear magnetic resonance spectroscopy. *Biochemistry* **30**:2315–2323.
693. Labriola Tompkins, E., Chandran, C., Varnell, T. A., Madison, V. S., and Ju, G. 1993. Structure–function analysis of human IL-1 alpha: Identification of residues required for binding to the human type I IL-1 receptor. *Protein Eng.* **6**:535–539.
694. Gruetter, M. G., van Oostrum, J., Priestle, J. P., Edelmann, E., Joss, U., Feige, U., Vosbeck, K., and

Schmitz, A. 1994. A mutational analysis of receptor binding sites of interleukin-1 beta: Differences in binding of human interleukin-1 beta muteins to human and mouse receptors. *Protein Eng.* **7**:663–671.

695. Evans, R. J., Bray, J., Childs, J. D., Vigers, G. P., Brandhuber, B. J., Skalicky, J. J., Thompson, R. C., and Eisenberg, S. P. 1995. Mapping receptor binding sites in interleukin (IL)-1 receptor antagonist and IL-1 beta by site-directed mutagenesis. Identification of a single site in IL-1ra and two sites in IL-1 beta. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:11477–11483.
696. Gehrke, L., Jobling, S. A., Paik, L. S., McDonald, B., Rosenwasser, L. J., and Auron, P. E. 1990. A point mutation uncouples human interleukin-1 beta biological activity and receptor binding. *J. Biol. Chem.* **265**:5922–5925.
697. O'Neill, L. A. 1995. Towards an understanding of the signal transduction pathways for interleukin 1. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **1266**:31–44.
698. Cerretti, D. P., Kozlosky, C. J., Mosley, B., Nelson, N., Van Ness, K., Greenstreet, T. A., March, C. J., Kronheim, S. R., Druck, T., Cannizzaro, L. A., *et al.* 1992. Molecular cloning of the interleukin-1 beta converting enzyme. *Science* **256**:97–100.
699. Thornberry, N. A., Bull, H. G., Calaycay, J. R., Chapman, K. T., Howard, A. D., Kostura, M. J., Miller, D. K., Molineaux, S. M., Weidner, J. R., Aunins, J., Elliston, K. O., Ayala, J. M., Cassano, F. J., Chin, J., Ding, G. J. F., Egger, L. A., Gaffney, E. P., Limjuco, G., Palyha, O. C., Raju, S. M., Rolando, A. M., Salley, J. P., Yamin, T. T., Lee, T. D., Shively, J. E., MacCross, M., Mumford, R. A., Schmidt, J. A., and Tocci, M. J. 1992. A novel heterodimeric cystine protease is required for interleukin-1 beta processing in monocytes. *Nature* **356**:768–774.
700. Zuniga Pfluecker, J. C., Di, J., and Lenardo, M. J. 1995. Requirement for TNF-alpha and IL-1 alpha in fetal thymocyte commitment and differentiation. *Science* **268**:1906–1909.
701. Dustin, M. L., Rothlein, R., Bhan, A. K., Dinarello, C. A., and Springer, T. A. 1986. Induction by IL 1 and interferon-gamma: Tissue distribution, biochemistry, and function of a natural adherence molecule (ICAM-1). *J. Immunol.* **137**:245–254.
702. Batten, P., Yacoub, M. H., and Rose, M. L. 1996. Effect of human cytokines (IFN-gamma, TNF-alpha, IL-1 beta, IL-4) on porcine endothelial cells: Induction of MHC and adhesion molecules and functional significance of these changes. *Immunology* **87**:127–133.
703. Lee, K. H., Chung, K. Y., and Koh, Y. J. 1995. Memory T lymphocytes' adherence to interferon gamma-activated human dermal microvascular endothelial cells via E-selectin. *J. Dermatol. Sci.* **10**:166–175.
704. Wang, X., Feuerstein, G. Z., Gu, J. L., Lysko, P. G., and Yue, T. L. 1995. Interleukin-1 beta induces expression of adhesion molecules in human vascular smooth muscle cells and enhances adhesion of leukocytes to smooth muscle cells. *Atherosclerosis* **115**:89–98.
705. Kanda, T., Yamawaki, M., Ariga, T., and Yu, R. K. 1995. Interleukin 1 beta up-regulates the expression of sulfoglucuronosyl paragloboside, a ligand for L-selectin, in brain microvascular endothelial cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:7897–7901.
706. Kupper, T. S. 1990. Immune and inflammatory processes in cutaneous tissues. Mechanisms and speculations. *J. Clin. Invest.* **86**:1783–1789.
707. Jones, D. A., McIntire, L. V., Smith, C. W., and Picker, L. J. 1994. A two-step adhesion cascade for T cell/endothelial cell interactions under flow conditions. *J. Clin. Invest.* **94**:2443–2450.
708. Watari, K., Mayani, H., Lee, F., Dragowska, W., Lansdorp, P. M., and Schrader, J. W. 1996. Production of interleukin 1 beta by human hematopoietic progenitor cells. *J. Clin. Invest.* **97**:1666–1674.
709. Dinarello, C. A. 1996. Biological basis for interleukin-1 in disease. *Blood* **87**:2095–2147.
710. Tiberghien, P., Laithier, V., Mabed, M., Racadot, E., Reynolds, C. W., Angonin, R., Loumi, R., Pavy, J. J., Cahn, J. Y., Noir, A., *et al.* 1993. Interleukin-1 administration before lethal irradiation and allogeneic bone marrow transplantation: Early transient increase of peripheral granulocytes and successful engraftment with accelerated leukocyte, erythrocyte, and platelet recovery. *Blood* **81**:1933–1939.
711. Neta, R., Oppenheim, J. J., Wang, J. M., Snapper, C. M., Moorman, M. A., and Dubois, C. M. 1994. Synergy of IL-1 and stem cell factor in radioprotection of mice is associated with IL-1 up-regulation of mRNA and protein expression for c-kit on bone marrow cells. *J. Immunol.* **153**:1536–1543.
712. Jovcic, G., Ivanovic, Z., Biljanovic Paunovic, L., Bugarski, D., Stosic Grujicic, S., and Milenkovic, P. 1996. The effect of IL-1 receptor antagonist on the proliferation of hematopoietic progenitor cells in regenerating bone marrow. *Leukemia* **10**:564–569.
713. Neta, R., Keller, J. R., Ali, N., Blanchette, F., and Dubois, C. M. 1996. Contrasting mechanisms of the myeloprotective effects of interleukin-1 against ionizing radiation and cytotoxic 5-fluorouracil. *Radiat. Res.* **145**:624–631.
714. Furmanski, P., and Johnson, C. S. 1990. Macrophage control of normal and leukemic erythropoiesis:

Identification of the macrophage-derived erythroid suppressing activity as interleukin-1 and the mediator of its in vivo action as tumor necrosis factor. *Blood* **75**:2328–2334.

715. Schooley, J. C., Kullgren, B., and Allison, A. C. 1987. Inhibition by interleukin-1 of the action of erythropoietin on erythroid precursors and its possible role in the pathogenesis of hypoplastic anaemias. *Br. J. Haematol.* **67**:11–17.
716. Zheng, H., Fletcher, D., Kozak, W., Jiang, M. H., Hofmann, K. J., Conn, C. A., Soszynski, D., Grabiec, C., Trumbauer, M. E., Shaw, A., Kostura, M. J., Stevens, K., Rosen, H., North, R. J., Chen, H. Y., Tocci, M. J., Kluger, M. J., and Vanderploeg, L. H. T. 1995. Resistance to fever induction and impaired acute-phase response in interleukin-1-beta-deficient mice. *Immunity* **3**:9–19.
717. van der Meer, J. W., Barza, M., Wolff, S. M., and Dinarello, C. A. 1988. A low dose of recombinant interleukin 1 protects granulocytopenic mice from lethal gram-negative infection. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85**:1620–1623.
718. Enk, A. H., Angeloni, V. L., Udey, M. C., and Katz, S. I. 1993. An essential role for Langerhans cell-derived IL-1 beta in the initiation of primary immune responses in skin. *J. Immunol.* **150**:3698–3704.
719. Enk, A. H., and Katz, S. I. 1992. Early molecular events in the induction phase of contact sensitivity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:1398–1402.
720. Ingham, E., Eady, E. A., Goodwin, C. E., Cove, J. H., and Cunliffe, W. J. 1992. Pro-inflammatory levels of interleukin-1 alpha-like bioactivity are present in the majority of open comedones in acne vulgaris. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **98**:895–901.
721. Cooper, K. D., Hammerberg, C., Baadsgaard, O., Elder, J. T., Chan, L. S., Sauder, D. N., Voorhees, J. J., and Fisher, G. 1990. IL-1 activity is reduced in psoriatic skin. Decreased IL-1 alpha and increased nonfunctional IL-1 beta. *J. Immunol.* **144**:4593–4603.
722. Shornick, L. P., De Togni, P., Mariathasan, S., Goellner, J., Strauss Schoenberger, J., Karr, R. W., Ferguson, T. A., and Chaplin, D. D. 1996. Mice deficient in IL-1 beta manifest impaired contact hypersensitivity to trinitrochlorobenzone. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1427–1436.
723. Tron, V. A., Rosenthal, D., and Sauder, D. N. 1988. Epidermal interleukin-1 is increased in cutaneous T-cell lymphoma. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **90**:378–381.
724. Oberyszyn, T. M., Sabourin, C. L., Binjur, G. N., Oberyszyn, A. S., Boros, L. G., and Robertson, F. M. 1993. Interleukin-1 alpha gene expression and localization of interleukin-1 alpha protein during tumor promotion. *Mol. Carcinog.* **7**:238–248.
725. Kawaguchi, Y. 1994. IL-1 alpha gene expression and protein production by fibroblasts from patients with systemic sclerosis. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **97**:445–450.
726. Arend, W. P., and Dayer, J. M. 1995. Inhibition of the production and effects of interleukin-1 and tumor necrosis factor alpha in rheumatoid arthritis. *Arthritis Rheum.* **38**:151–160.
727. Abhyankar, S., Gilliland, D. G., and Ferrara, J. L. 1993. Interleukin-1 is a critical effector molecule during cytokine dysregulation in graft versus host disease to minor histocompatibility antigens. *Transplantation* **56**:1518–1523.
728. Hannum, C. H., Wilcox, C. J., Arend, W. P., Joslin, F. G., Dripps, D. J., Heimdal, P. L., Armes, L. G., Sommer, A., Eisenberg, S. P., and Thompson, R. C. 1990. Interleukin-1 receptor antagonist activity of a human interleukin-1 inhibitor. *Nature* **343**:336–340.
729. Eisenberg, S. P., Evans, R. J., Arend, W. P., Verderber, E., Brewer, M. T., Hannum, C. H., and Thompson, R. C. 1990. Primary structure and functional expression from complementary DNA of a human interleukin-1 receptor antagonist. *Nature* **343**:341–346.
730. Granowitz, E. V., Clark, B. D., Mancilla, J., and Dinarello, C. A. 1991. Interleukin-1 receptor antagonist competitively inhibits the binding of interleukin-1 to the type II interleukin-1 receptor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**:14147–14150.
731. Arend, W. P. 1993. Interleukin-1 receptor antagonist. *Adv. Immunol.* **54**:167–227.
732. Lennard, A. C. 1995. Interleukin-1 receptor antagonist. *Crit. Rev. Immunol.* **15**:77–105.
733. Arend, W. P., Welgus, H. G., Thompson, R. C., and Eisenberg, S. P. 1990. Biological properties of recombinant human monocyte-derived interleukin 1 receptor antagonist. *J. Clin. Invest.* **85**:1694–1697.
734. Sims, J. E., Gayle, M. A., Slack, J. L., Anderson, M. R., Bird, T. A., Giri, J. G., Colotta, F., Re, F., Mantovani, A., Shanebeck, K., Grabstein, K. H., and Dower, S. K. 1993. Interleukin 1 signaling occurs exclusively via the type I receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci USA* **90**:6155–6159.
735. Kuno, K., Okamoto, S., Hirose, K., Murakami, S., and Matsushima, K. 1993. Structure and function of the intracellular portion of the mouse interleukin 1 receptor (type I). Determining the essential region for transducing signals to activate the interleukin 8 gene. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:13510–13518.
736. Carter, D. B., Deibel, M. R., Jr., Dunn, C. J., Tomich, C. S., Laborde, A. L., Slightom, J. L., Berger, A. E.,

Bienkowski, M. J., Sun, F. F., McEwan, R. N., Harris, P. K. W., Yem, A. W., Waszak, G. A., Chosay, J. G., Sieu, L. C., Hardee, M. M., Zurcher-Neely, H. A., Reardon, I. M., Heinrikson, R. L., Truesdell, S. E., Shelly, J. A., Eessalu, T. E., Taylor, B. M., and Tracy, D. M. 1990. Purification, cloning, expression and biological characterization of an interleukin-1 receptor antagonist protein. *Nature* **344:**633–638.

737. Orencole, S. F., and Dinarello, C. A. 1989. Characterization of a subclone (D10S) of the D10.G4.1 helper T-cell line which proliferates to attomolar concentrations of interleukin-1 in the absence of mitogens. *Cytokine* **1:**14–22.
738. Greenfeder, S. A., Nunes, P., Kwee, L., Labow, M., Chizzonite, R. A., and Ju, G. 1995. Molecular cloning and characterization of a second subunit of the interleukin 1 receptor complex. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**13757–13765.
739. Groves, R. W., Sherman, L., Mizutani, H., Dower, S. K., and Kupper, T. S. 1994. Detection of interleukin-1 receptors in human epidermis. Induction of the type II receptor after organ culture and in psoriasis. *Am. J. Pathol.* **145:**1048–1056.
740. Groves, R. W., Giri, J., Sims, J., Dower, S. K., and Kupper, T. S. 1995. Inducible expression of type 2 IL-1 receptors by cultured human keratinocytes. Implications for IL-1-mediated processes in epidermis. *J. Immunol.* **154:**4065–4072.
741. Spriggs, M. K., Lioubin, P. J., Slack, J., Dower, S. J., Jonas, U., Cosman, D., Sims, J. E., and Bauer, J. 1990. Induction of an interleukin-1 receptor (IL-1R) on monocytic cells. Evidence that the receptor is not encoded by a T cell-type IL-1R mRNA. *J. Biol. Chem.* **265:**22499–22505.
742. McMahan, C. J., Slack, J. L., Mosley, B., Cosman, D., Lupton, S. D., Brunton, L. L., Grubin, C. E., Wignall, J. M., Jenkins, N. A., Brannan, C. I., Copeland, N. G., Huebner, K., Croce, C. M., Cannizzaro, L. A., Benjamin, D., Dower, S. K., Spriggs, M. K., and Sims, J. E. 1991. A novel IL-1 receptor, cloned from B cells by mammalian expression, is expressed in many cell types. *EMBO J.* **10:**2821–2832.
743. Symons, J. A., Eastgate, J. A., and Duff, G. W. 1991. Purification and characterization of a novel soluble receptor for interleukin 1. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**1251–1254.
744. Re, F., Sironi, M., Muzio, M., Matteucci, C., Introna, M., Orlando, S., Penton Rol, G., Dower, S. K., Sims, J. E., Colotta, F., and Mantovani, A. 1996. Inhibition of interleukin-1 responsiveness by type II receptor gene transfer: A surface "receptor" with anti-interleukin-1 function. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1841–1850.
745. Alcami, A., and Smith, G. L. 1992. A soluble receptor for interleukin-1 beta encoded by vaccinia virus: A novel mechanism of virus modulation of the host response to infection. *Cell* **71:**153–167.
746. Spriggs, M. K., Hruby, D. E., Maliszewski, C. R., Pickup, D. J., Sims, J. E., Buller, R. M., and VanSlyke, J. 1992. Vaccinia and cowpox viruses encode a novel secreted interleukin-1-binding protein. *Cell* **71:**145–152.
747. Grilli, M., Goffi, F., Memo, M., and Spano, P. 1996. Interleukin-1 beta and glutamate activate the NF-kappaB/Rel binding site from the regulatory region of the amyloid precursor protein gene in primary neuronal cultures. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**15002–15007.
748. Jimi, E., Ikebe, T., Takahashi, N., Hirata, M., Suda, T., and Koga, T. 1996. Interleukin-1 alpha activates an NF-kappaB-like factor in osteoclast-like cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**4605–4608.
749. Lederer, J. A., Liou, J. S., Kim, S., Rice, N., and Lichtman, A. H. 1996. Regulation of NF-kappa B activation in T helper 1 and T helper 2 cells. *J. Immunol.* **156:**56–63.
750. Croston, G. E., Cao, Z., and Goeddel, D. V. 1995. NF-kappa B activation by interleukin-1 (IL-1) requires an IL-1 receptor-associated protein kinase activity. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**16514–16517.
751. Osborn, L., Kunkel, S., and Nabel, G. J. 1989. Tumor necrosis factor alpha and interleukin 1 stimulate the human immunodeficiency virus enhancer by activation of the nuclear factor kappa B. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**2336–2340.
752. Shirakawa, F., Chedid, M., Suttles, J., Pollok, B. A., and Mizel, S. B. 1989. Interleukin 1 and cyclic AMP induce kappa immunoglobulin light-chain expression via activation of an NF-kappa B-like DNA-binding protein. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **9:**959–964.
753. Tsukada, J., Waterman, W. R., Koyama, Y., Webb, A. C., and Auron, P. E. 1996. A novel STAT-like factor mediates lipopolysaccharide, interleukin 1 (IL-1), and IL-6 signaling and recognizes a gamma interferon activation site-like element in the IL1B gene. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16:**2183–2194.
754. Mukaida, N., Mahe, Y., and Matsushima, K. 1990. Cooperative interaction of nuclear factor-kappa B- and cis-regulatory enhancer binding protein-like factor binding elements in activating the interleukin-8 gene by pro-inflammatory cytokines. *J. Biol. Chem.* **265:**21128–21133.
755. Rangnekar, V. V., Waheed, S., and Rangnekar, V. M. 1992. Interleukin-1-inducible tumor growth arrest is characterized by activation of cell type-specific "early" gene expression programs. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**6240–6248.

756. Rangnekar, V. V., Waheed, S., Davies, T. J., Toback, F. G., and Rangnekar, V. M. 1991. Antimitogenic and mitogenic actions of interleukin-1 in diverse cell types are associated with induction of gro gene expression. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**:2415–2422.
757. Munoz, E., Zubiaga, A. M., and Huber, B. T. 1992. Interleukin-1 induces c-fos and c-jun gene expression in T helper type II cells through different signal transmission pathways. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22**:2101–2106.
758. Kovacs, E. J., Oppenheim, J. J., and Young, H. A. 1986. Induction of c-fos and c-myc expression in T lymphocytes after treatment with recombinant interleukin 1-alpha. *J. Immunol.* **137**:3649–3651.
759. Lin, J. X., and Vilcek, J. 1987. Tumor necrosis factor and interleukin-1 cause a rapid and transient stimulation of c-fos and c-myc mRNA levels in human fibroblasts. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262**:11908–11911.
760. Muegge, K., Williams, T. M., Kant, J., Karin, M., Chiu, R., Schmidt, A., Siebenlist, U., Young, H. A., and Durum, S. K. 1989. Interleukin-1 costimulatory activity on the interleukin-2 promoter via AP-1. *Science* **246**:249–251.
761. Munoz, E., Zubiaga, A. M., Sims, J. E., and Huber, B. T. 1991. IL-1 signal transduction pathways. I. Two functional IL-1 receptors are expressed in T cells. *J. Immunol.* **146**:136–143.
762. Akira, S., Isshiki, H., Sugita, T., Tanabe, O., Kinoshita, S., Nishio, Y., Nakajima, T., Hirano, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1990. A nuclear factor for IL-6 expression (NF-IL6) is a member of a C/EBP family. *EMBO J.* **9**:1897–1906.
763. Carswell, E. A., Old, L. J., Kassel, R. L., Green, S., Fiore, N., and Williamson, B. 1975. An endotoxin-induced serum factor that causes necroses of tumors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **72**:3666–3674.
764. Nedospasov, S. A., Hirt, B., Shakov, A. N., Dobrynin, N. V., Kawashima, E., Accolla, R. S., and Jongeneel, C. V. 1986. The genes for tumor necrosis factor (TNF-alpha) and lymphotoxin (TNF-beta) are tandemly arranged on chromosome 17 of the mouse. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **14**:7713–7725.
765. Nedwin, G. E., Naylor, S. L., Sakaguchi, A. Y., Smith, D., Jarrett Nedwin, J., Pennica, D., Goeddel, D. V., and Gray, P. W. 1985. Human lymphotoxin and tumor necrosis factor genes: Structure, homology and chromosomal localization. *Nucleic Acids Res.* **13**:6361–6373.
766. Gardner, S. M., Mock, B. A., Hilgers, J., Huppi, K. E., and Roeder, W. D. 1987. Mouse lymphotoxin and tumor necrosis factor: Structural analysis of the cloned genes, physical linkage, and chromosomal position. *J. Immunol.* **139**:476–483.
767. Spies, T., Morton, C. C., Nedospasov, S. A., Fiers, W., Pious, D., and Strominger, J. L. 1986. Genes for the tumor necrosis factor alpha and beta are linked to the human major histocompatibility complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83**:8699–8702.
768. Jones, E. Y., Stuart, D. I., and Walker, N. P. 1989. Structure of tumour necrosis factor. *Nature* **338**:225–228.
769. Smith, R. A., and Baglioni, C. 1987. The active form of tumor necrosis factor is a trimer. *J. Biol. Chem.* **262**:6951–6954.
770. Grell, M., Douni, E., Wajant, H., Loehden, M., Clauss, M., Maxeiner, B., Georgopoulos, S., Lesslauer, W., Kollias, G., Pfizenmaier, K., *et al.* 1995. The transmembrane form of tumor necrosis factor is the prime activating ligand of the 80 kDa tumor necrosis factor receptor. *Cell* **83**:793–802.
771. Eck, M. J., and Sprang, S. R. 1989. The structure of tumor necrosis factor-alpha at 2.6 A resolution. Implications for receptor binding. *J. Biol. Chem.* **264**:17595–17605.
772. Hunt, J. S., Chen, H. L., Hu, X. L., Chen, T. Y., and Morrison, D. C. 1992. Tumor necrosis factor-alpha gene expression in the tissues of normal mice. *Cytokine* **4**:340–346.
773. Feinman, R., Henriksen DeStefano, D., Tsujimoto, M., and Vilcek, J. 1987. Tumor necrosis factor is an important mediator of tumor cell killing by human monocytes. *J. Immunol.* **138**:635–640.
774. Ortaldo, J. R., Mason, L. H., Mathieson, B. J., Liang, S. M., Flick, D. A., and Herberman, R. B. 1986. Mediation of mouse natural cytotoxic activity by tumour necrosis factor. *Nature* **18**:700–702.
775. Meisel, C., Vogt, K., Platzer, C., Randow, D., Liebenthal, C., and Volk, H. D. 1996. Differential regulation of monocytic tumor-necrosis-factor-alpha and interleukin-10 expression. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:1580–1586.
776. Gordon, J. R., and Galli, S. J. 1990. Mast cells as a source of both preformed and immunologically inducible TNF-alpha/cachectin. *Nature* **346**:274–276.
777. Jadus, M. R., Schmunk, G., Djeu, J. Y., and Parkman, R. 1986. Morphology and lytic mechanisms of interleukin 3-dependent natural cytotoxic cells: Tumor necrosis factor as a possible mediator. *J. Immunol.* **137**:2774–2783.
778. Echtenacher, B., Maennel, D. N., and Hueltner, L. 1996. Critical protective role of mast cells in a model of acute septic peritonitis. *Nature* **381**:75–77.
779. Malaviya, R., Ikeda, T., Ross, E., and Abraham, S. N. 1996. Mast cell modulation of neutrophil influx and bacterial clearance at sites of infection through TNF-alpha. *Nature* **381**:77–80.

780. Tai, X. G., Saitoh, Y., Satoh, T., Yamamoto, N., Kita, Y., Takenaka, H., Yu, W. G., Zou, J. P., Hamaoka, T., and Fujiwara, H. 1994. Thymic stromal cells eliminate T cells stimulated with antigen plus stromal Ia molecules through their cross-talk involving the production of interferon-gamma and nitric oxide. *Thymus* **95**:41–56.
781. Zheng, L. X., Fisher, G., Miller, R. E., Peschon, J., Lynch, D. H., and Lenardo, M. J. 1995. Induction of apoptosis in mature T-cells by tumor-necrosis-factor. *Nature* **377**:348–351.
782. Wright, S. C., and Bonavida, B. 1987. Studies on the mechanism of natural killer cell-mediated cytotoxicity. VII. Functional comparison of human natural killer cytotoxic factors with recombinant lymphotoxin and tumor necrosis factor. *J. Immunol.* **138**:1791–1798.
783. Pullyblank, A. M., Guillou, P. J., and Monson, J. R. 1995. Interleukin 1 and tumour necrosis factor alpha may be responsible for the lytic mechanism during anti-tumour antibody-dependent cell-mediated cytotoxicity. *Br. J. Cancer* **72**:601–606.
784. Hafner, M., Orosz, P., Krueger, A., and Maennel, D. N. 1996. TNF promotes metastasis by impairing natural killer cell activity. *Int. J. Cancer* **66**:388–392.
785. Dinarello, C. A., Cannon, J. G., Wolff, S. M., Bernheim, H. A., Beutler, B., Cerami, A., Figari, I. S., Palladino, M. A., Jr., and O'Connor, J. V. 1986. Tumor necrosis factor (cachectin) is an endogenous pyrogen and induces production of interleukin 1. *J. Exp. Med.* **163**:1433–1450.
786. Andus, T., Heinrich, P. C., Bauer, J., Tran Thi, T. A., Decker, K., Maennel, D., and Northoff, H. 1987. Discrimination of hepatocyte-stimulating activity from human recombinant tumor necrosis factor alpha. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **17**:1193–1197.
787. Pfeffer, K., Matsuyama, T., Kundig, T. M., Wakeham, A., Kishihara, K., Shahinian, A., Wiegmann, K., Ohashi, P. S., Kronke, M., and Mak, T. W. 1993. Mice deficient for the 55 kd tumor necrosis factor receptor are resistant to endotoxic shock, yet succumb to L. monocytogenes infection. *Cell* **73**:457–467.
788. Oliff, A., Defeo Jones, D., Boyer, M., Martinez, D., Kiefer, D., Vuocolo, G., Wolfe, A., and Socher, S. H. (1987). Tumors secreting human TNF/cachectin induce cachexia in mice. *Cell* **50**:555–563.
789. Friedlander, M., Brooks, P. C., Shaffer, R. W., Kincaid, C. M., Varner, J. A., and Cheresh, D. A. 1995. Definition of two angiogenic pathways by distinct alpha v integrins. *Science* **270**:1500–1502.
790. Flynn, J. L., Goldstein, M. M., Chan, J., Triebold, K. J., Pfeffer, K., Lowenstein, C. J., Schreiber, R., Mak, T. W., and Bloom, B. R. 1995. Tumor-necrosis-factor-alpha is required in the protective immune response against mycobacterium tuberculosis in mice. *Immunity* **2**:561–572.
791. Neumann, B., Machleidt, T., Lifka, A., Pfeffer, K., Vestweber, D., Mak, T. W., Holzmann, B., and Kronke, M. 1996. Crucial role of 55-kilodalton TNF receptor in TNF-induced adhesion molecule expression and leukocyte organ infiltration. *J. Immunol.* **156**:1587–1593.
792. Caux, C., Vanbervliet, B., Massacrier, C., Durand, I., and Banchereau, J. 1996. Interleukin-3 cooperates with tumor necrosis factor alpha for the development of human dendritic/Langerhans cells from cord blood CD34$^+$ hematopoietic progenitor cells. *Blood* **87**:2376–2385.
793. Collins, T., Lapierre, L. A., Fiers, W., Strominger, J. L., and Pober, J. S. 1986. Recombinant human tumor necrosis factor increases mRNA levels and surface expression of HLA-A,B antigens in vascular endothelial cells and dermal fibroblasts in vitro. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83**:446–450.
794. Drew, P. D., Lonergan, M., Goldstein, M. E., Lampson, L. A., Ozato, K., and McFarlin, D. E. 1993. Regulation of MHC class I and beta 2-microglobulin gene expression in human neuronal cells. Factor binding to conserved cis-acting regulatory sequences correlates with expression of the genes. *J. Immunol.* **150**:3300–3310.
795. Israel, A., Le Bail, O., Hatat, D., Piette, J., Kieran, M., Logeat, F., Wallach, D., Fellous, M., and Kourilsky, P. 1989. TNF stimulates expression of mouse MHC class I genes by inducing an NF kappa B-like enhancher binding activity which displaces constitutive factors. *EMBO J.* **8**:3793–3800.
796. Massa, P. T., Schimpl, A., Wecker, E., and ter Meulen, V. 1987. Tumor necrosis factor amplifies measles virus-mediated Ia induction on astrocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84**:7242–7245.
797. Wong, G. H., and Goeddel, D. V. 1986. Tumour necrosis factors alpha and beta inhibit virus replication and synergize with interferons. *Nature* **323**:819–822.
798. Ikejima, T., Okusawa, S., Ghezzi, P., van der Meer, J. W., and Dinarello, C. A. 1990. Interleukin-1 induces tumor necrosis factor (TNF) in human peripheral blood mononuclear cells in vitro and a circulating TNF-like activity in rabbits. *J. Infect. Dis.* **162**:215–223.
799. Sirko, S. P., Schindler, R., Doyle, M. J., Weisman, S. M., and Dinarello, C. A. 1991. Transcription, translation and secretion of interleukin 1 and tumor necrosis factor: Effects of tebufelone, a dual cyclo-oxygenase/5-lipoxygenase inhibitor. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21**:243–250.
800. Zitvogel, L., Robbins, P. D., Storkus, W. J., Clarke, M. R., Maeurer, M. J., Campbell, R. L., Davis, C. G.,

Tahara, H., Schreiber, R. D., and Lotze, M. T. 1996. Interleukin-12 and B7.1 co-stimulation cooperate in the induction of effective antitumor immunity and therapy of established tumors. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1335–1341.

801. Saha, B., Harlan, D. M., Lee, K. P., June, C. H., and Abe, R. 1996. Protection against lethal toxic shock by targeted disruption of the CD28 gene. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2675–2680.
802. Tartaglia, L. A., and Goeddel, D. V. 1992. Two TNF receptors. *Immunol. Today* **13:**151–153.
803. Browning, J. L., Ngam ek, A., Lawton, P., DeMarinis, J., Tizard, R., Chow, E. P., Hession, C., O'Brine Greco, B., Foley, S. F., and Ware, C. F. 1993. Lymphotoxin beta, a novel member of the TNF family that forms a heteromeric complex with lymphotoxin on the cell surface. *Cell* **72:**847–856.
804. Eck, M. J., Ultsch, M., Rinderknecht, E., de Vos, A. M., and Sprang, S. R. 1992. The structure of human lymphotoxin (tumor necrosis factor-beta) at 1.9-A resolution. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**2119–2122.
805. Medvedev, A. E., Espevik, T., Ranges, G., and Sundan, A. 1996. Distinct roles of the 2 tumor-necrosis-factor (TNF) receptors in modulating TNF and lymphotoxin-alpha effects. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**9778–9784.
806. Owen-Schaub, L. B., Crump, W. L., 3d, Morin, G. I., and Grimm, E. A. 1989. Regulation of lymphocyte tumor necrosis factor receptors by IL-2. *J. Immunol.* **143:**2236–2241.
807. Scheurich, P., Thoma, B., Ucer, U., and Pfizenmaier, K. 1987. Immunoregulatory activity of recombinant human tumor necrosis factor (TNF)-alpha: Induction of TNF receptors on human T cells and TNF-alpha-mediated enhancement of T cell responses. *J. Immunol.* **138:**1786–1790.
808. Agostini, C., Zambello, R., Trentin, L., Cerutti, A., Enthammer, C., Facco, M., Milani, A., Sancetta, R., Garbisa, S., and Semenzato, G. 1995. Expression of TNF receptors by T cells and membrane TNF-alpha by alveolar macrophages suggests a role for TNF-alpha in the regulation of the local immune responses in the lung of HIV-1-infected patients. *J. Immunol.* **154:**2928–2938.
809. Erikstein, B. K., Smeland, E. B., Blomhoff, H. K., Funderud, S., Prydz, K., Lesslauer, W., and Espevik, T. 1991. Independent regulation of 55-kDa and 75-kDa tumor necrosis factor receptors during activation of human peripheral blood B lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**1033–1037.
810. Lien, E., Liabakk, N. B., Johnsen, A. C., Nonstad, U., Sundan, A., and Espevik, T. 1995. Polymorphonuclear granulocytes enhance lipopolysaccharide-induced soluble p75 tumor necrosis factor receptor release from mononuclear cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2714–2717.
811. Spinas, G. A., Keller, U., and Brockhaus, M. 1992. Release of soluble receptors for tumor necrosis factor (TNF) in relation to circulating TNF during experimental endotoxinemia. *J. Clin. Invest.* **90:**533–536.
812. Van Zee, K. J., Kohno, T., Fischer, E., Rock, C. S., Moldawer, L. L., and Lowry, S. F. 1992. Tumor necrosis factor soluble receptors circulate during experimental and clinical inflammation and can protect against excessive tumor necrosis factor alpha in vitro and in vivo. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**4845–4849.
813. Higuchi, M., and Aggarwal, B. B. 1992. Modulation of two forms of tumor necrosis factor receptors and their cellular response by soluble receptors and their monoclonal antibodies. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**20892–20899.
814. Aderka, D., Engelmann, H., Maor, Y., Brakebusch, C., and Wallach, D. 1992. Stabilization of the bioactivity of tumor necrosis factor by its soluble receptors. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**323–329.
815. Engelmann, H., Holtmann, H., Brakebusch, C., Avni, Y. S., Sarov, I., Nophar, Y., Hadas, E., Leitner, O., and Wallach, D. 1990. Antibodies to a soluble form of a tumor necrosis factor (TNF) receptor have TNF-like activity. *J. Biol. Chem.* **265:**14497–14504.
816. Erickson, S. L., de Sauvage, F. J., Kikly, K., Carver Moore, K., Pitts Meek, S., Gillett, N., Sheehan, K. C., Schreiber, R. D., Goeddel, D. V., and Moore, M. W. 1994. Decreased sensitivity to tumour-necrosis factor but normal T-cell development in TNF receptor-2-deficient mice. *Nature* **372:**560–563.
817. Matsumoto, M., Mariathasan, S., Nahm, M. H., Baranyay, F., Peschon, J. J., and Chaplin, D. D. 1996. Role of lymphotoxin and the type I TNF receptor in the formation of germinal centers. *Science* **271:**1289–1291.
818. Carter, A., Haddad, N., Draxler, I., Israeli, E., Raz, B., and Rowe, J. M. 1996. Expression and role in growth-regulation of tumor-necrosis-factor receptors p55 and p75 in acute myeloblastic-leukemia cells. *Br. J. Haematol.* **92:**116–126.
819. Gruss, H. J., Duyster, J., and Herrmann, F. 1996. Structural and biological features of the TNF receptor and TNF ligand superfamilies—Interactive signals in the pathobiology of Hodgkins disease. *Ann. Oncol.* **7**(Suppl. 4):19–26.
820. Baker, S. J., and Reddy, E. P. 1996. Transducers of life and death: TNF receptor superfamily and associated proteins. *Oncogene* **12:**1–9.
821. Crowe, P. D., VanArsdale, T. L., Walter, B. N., Ware, C. F., Hession, C., Ehrenfels, B., Browning, J. L., Din, W. S., Goodwin, R. G., and Smith, C. A. 1994. A lymphotoxin-beta-specific receptor. *Science* **264:**707–710.

822. Tartaglia, L. A., Rothe, M., Hu, Y. F., and Goeddel, D. V. 1993. Tumor necrosis factor's cytotoxic activity is signaled by the p55 TNF receptor. *Cell* **73**:213–216.
823. Heller, R. A., Song, K., Fan, N., and Chang, D. J. 1992. The p70 tumor necrosis factor receptor mediates cytotoxicity. *Cell* **70**:47–56.
824. Cheng, G., Cleary, A. M., Ye, Z. S., Hong, D. I., Lederman, S., and Baltimore, D. 1995. Involvement of CRAF1, a relative of TRAF, in CD40 signaling. *Science* **267**:1494–1498.
825. Mosialos, G., Birkenbach, M., Yalamanchili, R., VanArsdale, T., Ware, C., and Kieff, E. 1995. The Epstein–Barr virus transforming protein LMP1 engages signaling proteins for the tumor necrosis factor receptor family. *Cell* **80**:389–399.
826. Sato, T., Irie, S., and Reed, J. C. 1995. A novel member of the TRAF family of putative signal transducing proteins binds to the cytosolic domain of CD40. *FEBS Lett.* **358**:113–118.
827. Rothe, M., Wong, S. C., Henzel, W. J., and Goeddel, D. V. 1994. A novel family of putative signal transducers associated with the cytoplasmic domain of the 75 kDa tumor necrosis factor receptor. *Cell* **78**:681–692.
828. Hsu, H., Shu, H. B., Pan, M. G., and Goeddel, D. V. 1996. TRADD-TRAF2 and TRADD-FADD interactions define two distinct TNF receptor 1 signal transduction pathways. *Cell* **84**:299–308.
829. Cheng, G. H., and Baltimore, D. 1996. Tank, a co-inducer with TRAF2 of TNF-mediated and CD40I-mediated NF-kappa-B activation. *Genes Dev.* **10**:963–973.
830. Chinnaiyan, A. M., Tepper, C. G., Seldin, M. F., O'Rourke, K., Kischkel, F. C., Hellbardt, S., Krammer, P. H., Peter, M. E., and Dixit, V. M. 1996. FADD/MORT1 is a common mediator of CD95 (Fas/APO-1) and tumor necrosis factor receptor-induced apoptosis. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:4961–4965.
831. Zhang, J., and Winoto, A. 1996. A mouse Fas-associated protein with homology to the human Mort1/FADD protein is essential for Fas-induced apoptosis. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16**:2756–2763.
832. Muzio, M., Chinnaiyan, A. M., Kischkel, F. C., O'Rourke, K., Shevchenko, A., Ni, J., Scaffidi, C., Bretz, J. D., Zhang, M., Gentz, R., Mann, M., Krammer, P. H., Peter, M. E., and Dixit, V. M. 1996. FLICE, a novel FADD-homologous ICE/CED-3-like protease, is recruited to the CD95 (Fas/APO-1) death-inducing signaling complex. *Cell* **85**:817–827.
833. Boldin, M. P., Goncharov, T. M., Goltsev, Y. V., and Wallach, D. 1996. Involvement of MACH, a novel MORT1/FADD-interacting protease, in Fas/APO-1- and TNF receptor-induced cell death. *Cell* **85**:803–815.
834. Hsu, H., Huang, J., Shu, H. B., Baichwal, V., and Goeddel, D. V. 1996. TNF-dependent recruitment of the protein kinase RIP to the TNF receptor-1 signaling complex. *Immunity* **4**:387–396.
835. Park, A., and Baichwal, V. R. 1996. Systematic mutational analysis of the death domain of the tumor necrosis factor receptor 1-associated protein TRADD. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:9858–9862.
836. Chinnaiyan, A. M., O'Rourke, K., Tewari, M., and Dixit, V. M. 1995. FADD, a novel death domain-containing protein, interacts with the death domain of Fas and initiates apoptosis. *Cell* **81**:505–512.
837. Hsu, H., Xiong, J., and Goeddel, D. V. 1995. The TNF receptor 1-associated protein TRADD signals cell death and NF-kappa B activation. *Cell* **81**:495–504.
838. Varfolomeev, E. E., Boldin, M. P., Goncharov, T. M., and Wallach, D. 1996. A potential mechanism of "cross-talk" between the p55 tumor necrosis factor receptor and Fas/APO1: Proteins binding to the death domains of the two receptors also bind to each other. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1271–1275.
839. Bazzoni, F., and Beutler, B. 1996. The tumor necrosis factor ligand and receptor families. *N. Engl. J. Med.* **334**:1717–1725.
840. Ware, C. F., VanArsdale, T. L., Crowe, P. D., and Browning, J. L. 1995. The ligands and receptors of the lymphotoxin system. *Curr. Top. Microbiol. Immunol.* **198**:175–218.
841. Browning, J. L., Dougas, I., Ngam ek, A., Bourdon, P. R., Ehrenfels, B. N., Miatkowski, K., Zafari, M., Yampaglia, A. M., Lawton, P., Meier, W., *et al.* 1995. Characterization of surface lymphotoxin forms. Use of specific monoclonal antibodies and soluble receptors. *J. Immunol.* **154**:33–46.
842. Rennert, P. D., Browning, J. L., Mebius, R., Mackay, F., and Hochman, P. S. 1996. Surface lymphotoxin alpha/beta complex is required for the development of lymphoid organs. *J. Exp. Med.* **184**:1999–2006.
843. Ettinger, R., Browning, J. L., Michie, S. A., van Ewijk, W., and McDevitt, H. O. 1996. Disrupted splenic architecture, but normal lymph node development in mice expressing a soluble lymphotoxin beta receptor-IgG1 fusion protein. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:13102–13107.
844. De Togni, P., Goellner, J., Ruddle, N. H., Streeter, P. R., Fick, A., Mariathasan, S., Smith, S. C., Carlson, R., Shornick, L. P., Strauss-Schoenberger, J., Russell, J. H., Karr, R., and Chaplin, D. D. 1994. Abnormal development of peripheral lymphoid organs in mice deficient in lymphotoxin. *Science* **264**:703–707.
845. Banks, T. A., Rouse, B. T., Kerley, M. K., Blair, P. J., Godfrey, V. L., Kuklin, N. A., Bouley, D. M.,

Thomas, J., Kanangat, S., and Mucenski, M. L. 1995. Lymphotoxin-alpha-deficient mice. Effects on secondary lymphoid organ development and humoral immune responsiveness. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1685–1693.

846. Matsumoto, M., Lo, S. F., Carruthers, C. J., Min, J., Mariathasan, S., Huang, G., Plas, D. R., Martin, S. M., Geha, R. S., Nahm, M. H., and Chaplin, D. D. 1996. Affinity maturation without germinal centres in lymphotoxin-alpha-deficient mice. *Nature* **382:**462–466.
847. Kratz, A., Campos-Neto, A., Hanson, M. S., and Ruddle, N. H. 1996. Chronic inflammation caused by lymphotoxin is lymphoid neogenesis. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1461–1472.
848. Banner, D. W., D'Arcy, A., Janes, W., Gentz, R., Schoenfeld, H. J., Broger, C., Loetscher, H., and Lesslauer, W. 1993. Crystal structure of the soluble human 55 kd TNF receptor–human TNF beta complex: Implications for TNF receptor activation. *Cell* **73:**431–445.
849. Force, W. R., Walter, B. N., Hession, C., Tizard, R., Kozak, C. A., Browning, J. L., and Ware, C. F. 1995. Mouse lymphotoxin-beta receptor. Molecular genetics, ligand binding, and expression. *J. Immunol.* **155:**5280–5288.
850. Mackay, F., Majeau, G. R., Hochman, P. S., and Browning, J. L. 1996. Lymphotoxin beta receptor triggering induces activation of the nuclear factor kappaB transcription factor in some cell types. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**24934–24938.
851. Nakano, H., Oshima, H., Chung, W., Williams Abbott, L., Ware, C. F., Yagita, H., and Okumura, K. 1996. TRAF5, an activator of NF-kappaB and putative signal transducer for the lymphotoxin-beta receptor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**14661–14664.
852. Matsumoto, M., Hsieh, T. Y., Zhu, N. L., VanArsdale, T., Hwang, S. B., Jeng, K. S., Gorbalenya, A. E., Lo, S. Y., Ou, J. H., Ware, C. F., and Lai, M. M. C. 1997. Hepatitis-C virus core protein interacts with the cytoplasmic tail of lymphotoxin beta receptor. *J. Virol.* **71:**1301–1309.
853. Massague, J. 1990. The transforming growth factor-beta family. *Annu. Rev. Cell Biol.* **6:**597–641.
854. Flanders, K. C., Luedecke, G., Engels, S., Cissel, D. S., Roberts, A. B., Kondaiah, P., Lafyatis, R., Sporn, M. B., and Unsicker, K. 1991. Localization and actions of transforming growth factor-beta in the embryonic nervous system. *Development* **113:**183–191.
855. Millan, F. A., Denhez, F., Kondaiah, P., and Akhurst, R. J. 1991. Embryonic gene expression patterns of TGF beta 1, beta 2 and beta 3 suggest different developmental functions in vivo. *Development* **111:**131–143.
856. Saharinen, J., Taipale, J., and Keski Oja, J. 1996. Association of the small latent transforming growth factor-beta with an eight cysteine repeat of its binding protein LTBP-1. *EMBO J.* **15:**245–253.
857. Dallas, S. L., Miyazono, K., Skerry, T. M., Mundy, G. R., and Bonewald, L. F. 1995. Dual role for the latent transforming growth factor-beta binding protein in storage of latent TGF-beta in the extracellular matrix and as a structural matrix protein. *J. Cell Biol.* **131:**539–549.
858. Miyazono, K., Olofsson, A., Colosetti, P., and Heldin, C. H. 1991. A role of the latent TGF-beta 1-binding protein in the assembly and secretion of TGF-beta 1. *EMBO J.* **10:**1091–1101.
859. Dubois, C. M., Ruscetti, F. W., Palaszynski, E. W., Falk, L. A., Oppenheim, J. J., and Keller, J. R. 1990. Transforming growth factor beta is a potent inhibitor of interleukin 1 (IL-1) receptor expression: Proposed mechanism of inhibition of IL-1 action. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**737–744.
860. Tada, T., Ohzeki, S., Utsumi, K., Takiuchi, H., Muramatsu, M., Li, X. F., Shimizu, J., Fujiwara, H., and Hamaoka, T. 1991. Transforming growth factor-beta-induced inhibition of T cell function. Susceptibility difference in T cells of various phenotypes and functions and its relevance to immunosuppression in the tumor-bearing state. *J. Immunol.* **146:**1077–1082.
861. Ayanlar-Batuman, O., Ferrero, A. P., Diaz, A., and Jimenez, S. A. 1991. Regulation of transforming growth factor-beta 1 gene expression by glucocorticoids in normal human T lymphocytes. *J. Clin. Invest.* **88:**1574–1580.
862. Bellone, G., Aste Amezaga, M., Trinchieri, G., and Rodeck, U. 1995. Regulation of NK cell functions by TGF-beta 1. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1066–1073.
863. Pierson, B. A., Gupta, K., Hu, W. S., and Miller, J. S. 1996. Human natural killer cell expansion is regulated by thrombospondin-mediated activation of transforming growth factor-beta 1 and independent accessory cell-derived contact and soluble factors. *Blood* **87:**180–189.
864. Su, H. C., Leite Morris, K. A., Braun, L., and Biron, C. A. 1991. A role for transforming growth factor-beta 1 in regulating natural killer cell and T lymphocyte proliferative responses during acute infection with lymphocytic choriomeningitis virus. *J. Immunol.* **147:**2717–2727.
865. Wallick, S. C., Figari, I. S., Morris, R. E., Levinson, A. D., and Palladino, M. A. 1990. Immunoregulatory role of transforming growth factor beta (TGF-beta) in development of killer cells: Comparison of active and latent TGF-beta 1. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1777–1784.

866. Kehrl, J. H., Thevenin, C., Rieckmann, P., and Fauci, A. S. 1991. Transforming growth factor-beta suppresses human B lymphocyte Ig production by inhibiting synthesis and the switch from the membrane form to the secreted form of Ig mRNA. *J. Immunol.* **146:**4016–4023.
867. Lomo, J., Blomhoff, H. K., Beiske, K., Stokke, T., and Smeland, E. B. 1995. TGF-beta 1 and cyclic AMP promote apoptosis in resting human B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **154:**1634–1643.
868. Macdonald, I., Wang, H., Grand, R., Armitage, R. J., Fanslow, W. C., Gregory, C. D., and Gordon, J. 1996. Transforming growth factor-beta 1 cooperates with anti-immunoglobulin for the induction of apoptosis in group I (biopsy-like) Burkitt lymphoma cell lines. *Blood* **87:**1147–1154.
869. Tsujimoto, T., Lisukov, I. A., Huang, N., Mahmoud, M. S., and Kawano, M. M. 1996. Plasma cells induce apoptosis of pre-B cells by interacting with bone marrow stromal cells. *Blood* **87:**3375–3383.
870. Van Vlasselaer, P., Punnonen, J., and de Vries, J. E. 1992. Transforming growth factor-beta directs IgA switching in human B cells. *J. Immunol.* **148:**2062–2067.
871. McIntyre, T. M., Kehry, M. R., and Snapper, C. M. 1995. Novel in vitro model for high-rate IgA class switching. *J. Immunol.* **154:**3156–3161.
872. Chantry, D., Turner, M., Abney, E., and Feldmann, M. 1989. Modulation of cytokine production by transforming growth factor-beta. *J. Immunol.* **142:**4295–4300.
873. Musso, T., Espinoza Delgado, I., Pulkki, K., Gusella, G. L., Longo, D. L., and Varesio, L. 1990. Transforming growth factor beta downregulates interleukin-1 (IL-1)-induced IL-6 production by human monocytes. *Blood* **76:**2466–2469.
874. Panek, R. B., and Benveniste, E. N. 1995. Class II MHC gene expression in microglia. Regulation by the cytokines IFN-gamma, TNF-alpha, and TGF-beta. *J. Immunol.* **154:**2846–2854.
875. Kitamura, M., Suetoe, T., Yokoo, T., Shimizu, F., and Fine, L. G. 1996. Transforming growth factor-beta 1 is the predominant paracrine inhibitor of macrophage cytokine synthesis produced by glomerular mesangial cells. *J. Immunol.* **156:**2964–2971.
876. Panek, R. B., Lee, Y. J., and Benveniste, E. N. 1995. TGF-beta suppression of IGN-gamma-induced class II MHC gene expression does not involve inhibition of phosphorylation of JAK1, JAK2, or signal transducers and activators of transcription, or modification of IFN-gamma enhanced factor X expression. *J. Immunol.* **154:**610–619.
877. Boutard, V., Havouis, R., Fouqueray, B., Philippe, C., Moulinoux, J. P., and Baud, L. 1995. Transforming growth factor-beta stimulates arginase activity in macrophages. Implications for the regulation of macrophage cytotoxicity. *J. Immunol.* **155:**2077–2084.
878. Vodovotz, Y., Bogdan, C., Paik, J., Xie, Q. W., and Nathan, C. 1993. Mechanisms of suppression of macrophage nitric oxide release by transforming growth factor beta. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**605–613.
879. Vodovotz, Y., Geiser, A. G., Chesler, L., Letterio, J. J., Campbell, A., Lucia, M. S., Sporn, M. B., and Roberts, A. B. 1996. Spontaneously increased production of nitric oxide and aberrant expression of the inducible nitric oxide synthase in vivo in the transforming growth factor beta 1 null mouse. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2337–2342.
880. Fabry, Z., Topham, D. J., Fee, D., Herlein, J., Carlino, J. A., Hart, M. N., and Sriram, S. 1995. TGF-beta 2 decreases migration of lymphocytes in vitro and homing of cells into the central nervous system in vivo. *J. Immunol.* **155:**325–332.
881. Brandes, M. E., Mai, U. E., Ohura, K., and Wahl, S. M. 1991. Type I transforming growth factor-beta receptors on neutrophils mediate chemotaxis to transforming growth factor-beta. *J. Immunol.* **147:**1600–1606.
882. Reibman, J., Meixler, S., Lee, T. C., Gold, L. I., Cronstein, B. N., Haines, K. A., Kolasinski, S. L., and Weissmann, G. 1991. Transforming growth factor beta 1, a potent chemoattractant for human neutrophils, bypasses classic signal-transduction pathways. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**6805–6809.
883. Fava, R. A., Olsen, N. J., Postlethwaite, A. E., Broadley, K. N., Davidson, J. M., Nanney, L. B., Lucas, C., and Townes, A. S. 1991. Transforming growth factor beta 1 (TGF-beta 1) induced neutrophil recruitment to synovial tissues: Implications for TGF-beta-driven synovial inflammation and hyperplasia. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**1121–1132.
884. Adams, D. H., Hathaway, M., Shaw, J., Burnett, D., Elias, E., and Strain, A. J. 1991. Transforming growth factor-beta induces human T lymphocyte migration in vitro. *J. Immunol.* **147:**609–612.
885. Yuan, L., Kuramitsu, Y., Li, Y., Kobayashi, M., and Hosokawa, M. 1995. Restoration of interleukin-2 production in tumor-bearing rats through reducing tumor-derived transforming growth factor beta by treatment with bleomycin. *Cancer Immunol. Immunother.* **41:**355–362.
886. Zhang, H. Y., Gharaee Kermani, M., Zhang, K., Karmiol, S., and Phan, S. H. 1996. Lung fibroblast alpha-smooth muscle actin expression and contractile phenotype in bleomycin-induced pulmonary fibrosis. *Am. J. Pathol.* **148:**527–537.

887. Zhang, K., Flanders, K. C., and Phan, S. H. 1995. Cellular localization of transforming growth factor-beta expression in bleomycin-induced pulmonary fibrosis. *Am. J. Pathol.* **147**:352–361.
888. Khalil, N., Whitman, C., Zuo, L., Danielpour, D., and Greenberg, A. 1993. Regulation of alveolar macrophage transforming growth factor-beta secretion by corticosteroids in bleomycin-induced pulmonary inflammation in the rat. *J. Clin. Invest.* **92**:1812–1818.
889. Mossalayi, M. D., Mentz, F., Ouaaz, F., Dalloul, A. H., Blanc, C., Debre, P., and Ruscetti, F. W. 1995. Early human thymocyte proliferation is regulated by an externally controlled autocrine transforming growth factor-beta 1 mechanism. *Blood* **85**:3594–3601.
890. Plum, J., De Smedt, M., Leclercq, G., and Vandekerckhove, B. 1995. Influence of TGF-beta on murine thymocyte development in fetal thymus organ culture. *J. Immunol.* **154**:5789–5798.
891. Jacobsen, S. E., Veiby, O. P., Myklebust, J., Okkenhaug, C., and Lyman, S. D. 1996. Ability of flt3 ligand to stimulate the in vitro growth of primitive murine hematopoietic progenitors is potently and directly inhibited by transforming growth factor-beta and tumor necrosis factor-alpha. *Blood* **87**:5016–5026.
892. Jacobsen, F. W., Stokke, T., and Jacobsen, S. E. 1995. Transforming growth factor-beta potently inhibits the viability-promoting activity of stem cell factor and other cytokines and induces apoptosis of primitive murine hematopoietic progenitor cells. *Blood* **86**:2957–2966.
893. Sansilvestri, P., Cardoso, A. A., Batard, P., Panterne, B., Hatzfeld, A., Lim, B., Levesque, J. P., Monier, M. N., and Hatzfeld, J. 1995. Early CD34high cells can be separated into KIThigh cells in which transforming growth factor-beta (TGF-beta) downmodulates c-kit and KITlow cells in which anti-TGF-beta upmodulates c-kit. *Blood* **86**:1729–1735.
894. Heinrich, M. C., Dooley, D. C., and Keeble, W. W. 1995. Transforming growth factor beta 1 inhibits expression of the gene products for steel factor and its receptor (c-kit). *Blood* **85**:1769–1780.
895. Chen, Y., Kuchroo, V. K., Inobe, J., Hafler, D. A., and Weiner, H. L. 1994. Regulatory T cell clones induced by oral tolerance: Suppression of autoimmune encephalomyelitis. *Science* **265**:1237–1240.
896. Chen, Y., Inobe, J., Kuchroo, V. K., Baron, J. L., Janeway, C. A. J., and Weiner, H. L. 1996. Oral tolerance in myelin basic protein T-cell receptor transgenic mice: Suppression of autoimmune encephalomyelitis and dose-dependent induction of regulatory cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:388–391.
897. Neurath, M. F., Fuss, I., Kelsall, B. L., Presky, D. H., Waegell, W., and Strober, W. 1996. Experimental granulomatous colitis in mice is abrogated by induction of TGF-beta-mediated oral tolerance. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:2605–2616.
898. Kulkarni, A. B., Huh, C. G., Becker, D., Geiser, A., Lyght, M., Flanders, K. C., Roberts, A. B., Sporn, M. B., Ward, J. M., and Karlsson, S. 1993. Transforming growth factor beta 1 null mutation in mice causes excessive inflammatory response and early death. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:770–774.
899. Shull, M. M., Ormsby, I., Kier, A. B., Pawlowski, S., Diebold, R. J., Yin, M., Allen, R., Sidman, C., Proetzel, G., Calvin, D., Annunziata, N., and Doetschman, T. 1992. Targeted disruption of the mouse transforming growth factor-β_1 gene results in multifocal inflammatory disease. *Nature* **359**:693–699.
900. Diebold, R. J., Eis, M. J., Yin, M., Ormsby, I., Boivin, G. P., Darrow, B. J., Saffitz, J. E., and Doetschman, T. 1995. Early-onset multifocal inflammation in the transforming growth factor beta 1-null mouse is lymphocyte mediated. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:12215–12219.
901. Dang, H., Geiser, A. G., Letterio, J. J., Nakabayashi, T., Kong, L., Fernandes, G., and Talal, N. 1995. SLE-like autoantibodies and Sjoegren's syndrome-like lymphoproliferation in TGF-beta knockout mice. *J. Immunol.* **155**:3205–3212.
902. Ming, M., Ewen, M. E., and Pereira, M. E. 1995. Trypanosome invasion of mammalian cells requires activation of the TGF beta signaling pathway. *Cell* **82**:287–296.
903. Hirsch, C. S., Hussain, R., Toossi, Z., Dawood, G., Shahid, F., and Ellner, J. J. 1996. Cross-modulation by transforming growth factor beta in human tuberculosis: Suppression of antigen-driven blastogenesis and interferon gamma production. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:3193–3198.
904. Toossi, Z., Gogate, P., Shiratsuchi, H., Young, T., and Ellner, J. J. 1995. Enhanced production of TGF-beta by blood monocytes from patients with active tuberculosis and presence of TGF-beta in tuberculous granulomatous lung lesions. *J. Immunol.* **154**:465–473.
905. Swain, S. L., Huston, G., Tonkonogy, S., and Weinberg, A. 1991. Transforming growth factor-beta and IL-4 cause helper T cell precursors to develop into distinct effector helper cells that differ in lymphokine secretion pattern and cell surface phenotype. *J. Immunol.* **147**:2991–3000.
906. Maeda, H., and Shiraishi, A. 1996. TGF-beta contributes to the shift toward Th2-type responses through direct and IL-10-mediated pathways in tumor-bearing mice. *J. Immunol.* **156**:73–78.
907. Hoehn, P., Goedert, S., Germann, T., Koelsch, S., Jin, S., Palm, N., Ruede, E., and Schmitt, E. 1995. Opposing effects of TGF-beta 2 on the Th1 cell development of naive $CD4^+$ T cells isolated from different mouse strains. *J. Immunol.* **155**:3788–3793.

908. Wrana, J. L., Attisano, L., Carcamo, J., Zentella, A., Doody, J., Laiho, M., Wang, X. F., and Massague, J. 1992. TGF beta signals through a heteromeric protein kinase receptor complex. *Cell* **71**:1003–1014.
909. Franzen, P., ten Dijke, P., Ichijo, H., Yamashita, H., Schulz, P., Heldin, C. H., and Miyazono, K. 1993. Cloning of a TGF beta type I receptor that forms a heteromeric complex with the TGF beta type II receptor. *Cell* **75**:681–692.
910. O'Connell, P. J., McKenzie, A., Fisicaro, N., Rockman, S. P., Pearse, M. J., and d'Apice, A. J. 1992. Endoglin: A 180-kD endothelial cell and macrophage restricted differentiation molecule. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **90**:154–159.
911. Schindler, C., Shuai, K., Prezioso, V. R., and Darnell, J. E., Jr. 1992. Interferon-dependent tyrosine phosphorylation of a latent cytoplasmic transcription factor. *Science* **257**:809–813.
912. Wang, X. F., Lin, H. Y., Ng Eaton, E., Downward, J., Lodish, H. F., and Weinberg, R. A. 1991. Expression cloning and characterization of the TGF-beta type III receptor. *Cell* **67**:797–805.
913. Cheifetz, S., Bellon, T., Cales, C., Vera, S., Bernabeu, C., Massague, J., and Letarte, M. 1992. Endoglin is a component of the transforming growth factor-beta receptor system in human endothelial cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267**:19027–19030.
914. McAllister, K. A., Grogg, K. M., Johnson, D. W., Gallione, C. J., Baldwin, M. A., Jackson, C. E., Helmbold, E. A., Markel, D. S., McKinnon, W. C., Murrell, J., *et al.* 1994. Endoglin, a TGF-beta binding protein of endothelial cells, is the gene for hereditary haemorrhagic telangiectasia type 1. *Nat. Genet.* **8**:345–351.
915. Iseki, S., Osumi Yamashita, N., Miyazono, K., Franzen, P., Ichijo, H., Ohtani, H., Hayashi, Y., and Eto, K. 1995. Localization of transforming growth factor-beta type I and type II receptors in mouse development. *Exp. Cell Res.* **219**:339–347.
916. Franzen, P., Heldin, C. H., and Miyazono, K. 1995. The GS domain of the transforming growth factor-beta type I receptor is important in signal transduction. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **207**:682–689.
917. Yamashita, H., ten Dijke, P., Franzen, P., Miyazono, K., and Heldin, C. H. 1994. Formation of hetero-oligomeric complexes of type I and type II receptors for transforming growth factor-beta. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:20172–20178.
918. Okadome, T., Yamashita, H., Franzen, P., Moren, A., Heldin, C. H., and Miyazono, K. 1994. Distinct roles of the intracellular domains of transforming growth factor-beta type I and type II receptors in signal transduction. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:30753–30756.
919. Feng, X. H., Filvaroff, E. H., and Derynck, R. 1995. Transforming growth factor-beta (TGF-beta)-induced down-regulation of cyclin A expression requires a functional TGF-beta receptor complex. Characterization of chimeric and truncated type I and type II receptors. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:24237–24245.
920. Ebner, R., Chen, R. H., Shum, L., Lawler, S., Zioncheck, T. F., Lee, A., Lopez, A. R., and Derynck, R. 1993. Cloning of a type I TGF-beta receptor and its effect on TGF-beta binding to the type II receptor. *Science* **260**:1344–1348.
921. Inagaki, M., Moustakas, A., Lin, H. Y., Lodish, H. F., and Carr, B. I. 1993. Growth inhibition by transforming growth factor beta (TGF-beta) type I is restored in TGF-beta-resistant hepatoma cells after expression of TGF-beta receptor type II cDNA. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:5359–5363.
922. Attisano, L., Wrana, J. L., Cheifetz, S., and Massague, J. 1992. Novel activin receptors: Distinct genes and alternative mRNA splicing generate a repertoire of serine/threonine kinase receptors. *Cell* **68**:97–108.
923. Atfi, A., Lepage, K., Allard, P., Chapdelaine, A., and Chevalier, S. 1995. Activation of a serine/threonine kinase signaling pathway by transforming growth factor type beta. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:12110–12114.
924. Chen, R. H., Miettinen, P. J., Maruoka, E. M., Choy, L., and Derynck, R. 1995. A WD-domain protein that is associated with and phosphorylated by the type II TGF-beta receptor. *Nature* **377**:548–552.
925. Zhang, Y., Feng, X. H., Wu, R. Y., and Derynck, R. 1996. Receptor-associated MAD homologs synergize as effectors of the TGF-beta response. *Nature* **383**:168–172.
926. Eppert, K., Scherer, S. W., Ozcelik, H., Pirone, R., Hoodless, P., and Kim, H. 1996. MADR2 maps to 18q21 and encodes a TGF-beta-regulated MAD-related protein that is functionally mutated in colorectal carcinoma. *Cell* **86**:543–552.
927. Massague, J. 1996. TGFbeta signaling: Receptors, transducers, and Mad proteins. *Cell* **85**:947–950.
928. Morello, J. P., Plamondon, J., Meyrick, B., Hoover, R., and O'Connor McCourt, M. D. 1995. Transforming growth factor-beta receptor expression on endothelial cells: Heterogeneity of type III receptor expression. *J. Cell. Physiol.* **165**:201–211.
929. Lopez Casillas, F., Cheifetz, S., Doody, J., Andres, J. L., Lane, W. S., and Massague, J. 1991. Structure and expression of the membrane proteoglycan betaglycan, a component of the TGF-beta receptor system. *Cell* **67**:785–795.

930. Andres, J. L., Roennstrand, L., Cheifetz, S., and Massague, J., Purification of the transforming growth factor-beta (TGF-beta) binding proteoglycan betaglycan. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**:23282–23287.
931. Yoshimura, T., Matsushima, K., Tanaka, S., Robinson, E. A., Appella, E., Oppenheim, J. J., and Leonard, E. J. 1987. Purification of a human monocyte-derived neutrophil chemotactic factor that has peptide sequence similarity to other host defense cytokines. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **84**:9233–9237.
932. Schroeder, J. M., Mrowietz, U., Morita, E., and Christophers, E. 1987. Purification and partial biochemical characterization of a human monocyte-derived, neutrophil-activating peptide that lacks interleukin 1 activity. *J. Immunol.* **139**:3474–3483.
933. Kojima, T., Cromie, M. A., Fisher, G. J., Voorhees, J. J., and Elder, J. T. 1993. GRO-alpha mRNA is selectively overexpressed in psoriatic epidermis and is reduced by cyclosporin A in vivo, but not in cultured keratinocytes. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **101**:767–772.
934. Jinquan, T., Frydenberg, J., Mukaida, N., Bonde, J., Larsen, C. G., Matsushima, K., and Thestrup Pedersen, K. 1995. Recombinant human growth-regulated oncogene-alpha induces T lymphocyte chemotaxis. A process regulated via IL-8 receptors by IFN-gamma, TNF-alpha, IL-4, IL-10, and IL-13. *J. Immunol.* **155**:5359–5368.
935. Johnson, M. C., 2nd, Goodman, R. B., Kajikawa, O., Wong, V. A., Mongovin, S. M., and Martin, T. R. 1994. Cloning of two rabbit GRO homologues and their expression in alveolar macrophages. *Gene* **151**:337–338.
936. Petersen, F., Flad, H. D., and Brandt, E. 1994. Neutrophil-activating peptides NAP-2 and IL-8 bind to the same sites on neutrophils but interact in different ways. Discrepancies in binding affinities, receptor densities, and biologic effects. *J. Immunol.* **152**:2467–2478.
937. Cohen, A. B., Stevens, M. D., Miller, E. J., Atkinson, M. A., and Mullenbach, G. 1992. Generation of the neutrophil-activating peptide-2 by cathepsin G and cathepsin G-treated human platelets. *Am. J. Physiol.* **263**:249–256.
938. Detmers, P. A., Powell, D. E., Walz, A., Clark Lewis, I., Baggiolini, M., and Cohn, Z. A. 1991. Differential effects of neutrophil-activating peptide 1/IL-8 and its homologues on leukocyte adhesion and phagocytosis. *J. Immunol.* **147**:4211–4217.
939. Peterson, F., Ludwig, A., Flad, H. D., and Brandt, E. 1996. TNF-alpha renders human neutrophils responsive to platelet factor 4. Comparison of PF-4 and IL-8 reveals different activity profiles of the two chemokines. *J. Immunol.* **156**:1954–1962.
940. Gupta, S. K., Hassel, T., and Singh, J. P. 1995. A potent inhibitor of endothelial cell proliferation is generated by proteolytic cleavage of the chemokine platelet factor 4. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:7799–7803.
941. Sharpe, R. J., Murphy, G. F., Whitaker, D., Galli, S. J., and Maione, T. E. 1991. Induction of local inflammation by recombinant human platelet factor 4 in the mouse. *Cell. Immunol.* **137**:72–80.
942. Koch, A. E., Kunkel, S. L., Harlow, L. A., Mazarakis, D. D., Haines, G. K., Burdick, M. D., Pope, R. M., Walz, A., and Strieter, R. M. 1994. Epithelial neutrophil activating peptide-78: A novel chemotactic cytokine for neutrophils in arthritis. *J. Clin. Invest.* **94**:1012–1018.
943. Walz, A., Strieter, R. M., and Schnyder, S. 1993. Neutrophil-activating peptide ENA-78. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **351**:129–137.
944. Oppenheim, J. J., Zachariae, C. O., Mukaida, N., and Matsushima, K. 1991. Properties of the novel proinflammatory supergene "intercrine" cytokine family. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **9**:617–648.
945. Schall, T. J. 1991. Biology of the RANTES/SIS cytokine family. *Cytokine* **3**:165–183.
946. Gesser, B., Lund, M., Lohse, N., Vestergaad, C., Matsushima, K., Sindet Pedersen, S., Jensen, S. L., Thestrup Pedersen, K., and Larsen, C. G. 1996. IL-8 induces T cell chemotaxis, suppresses IL-4, and upregulates IL-8 production by $CD4^+$ T cells. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **59**:407–411.
947. Wechsler, A. S., Gordon, M. C., Dendorfer, U., and LeClair, K. P. 1994. Induction of IL-8 expression in T cells uses the CD28 costimulatory pathway. *J. Immunol.* **153**:2515–2523.
948. Hashimoto, S., Yoda, M., Yamada, M., Yanai, N., Kawashima, T., and Motoyoshi, K. 1996. Macrophage colony-stimulating factor induces interleukin-8 production in human monocytes. *Exp. Hematol.* **24**:123–128.
949. Bosco, M. C., Gusella, G. L., Espinoza Delgado, I., Longo, D. L., and Varesio, L. 1994. Interferon-gamma upregulates interleukin-8 gene expression in human monocytic cells by a posttranscriptional mechanism. *Blood* **83**:537–542.
950. Peveri, P., Walz, A., Dewald, B., and Baggiolini, M. 1988. A novel neutrophil-activating factor produced by human mononuclear phagocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **167**:1547–1559.
951. Walz, A., Peveri, P., Aschauer, H., and Baggiolini, M. 1987. Purification and amino acid sequencing of NAF, a novel neutrophil-activating factor produced by monocytes. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **149**:755–761.

952. Ivey, C. L., Williams, F. M., Collins, P. D., Jose, P. J., and Williams, T. J. 1995. Neutrophil chemoattractants generated in two phases during reperfusion of ischemic myocardium in the rabbit. Evidence for a role for C5a and interleukin-8. *J. Clin. Invest.* **95:**2720–2728.
953. Padrines, M., Wolf, M., Walz, A., and Baggiolini, M. 1994. Interleukin-8 processing by neutrophil elastase, cathepsin G and proteinase-3. *FEBS Lett.* **352:**231–235.
954. Wei, S., Liu, J. H., Blanchard, D. K., and Djeu, J. Y. 1994. Induction of IL-8 gene expression in human polymorphonuclear neutrophils by recombinant IL-2. *J. Immunol.* **152:**3630–3636.
955. Fujishima, S., Hoffman, A. R., Vu, T., Kim, K. J., Zheng, H., Daniel, D., Kim, Y., Wallace, E. F., Larrick, J. W., and Raffin, T. A. 1993. Regulation of neutrophil interleukin 8 gene expression and protein secretion by LPS, TNF-alpha, and IL-1 beta. *J. Cell. Physiol.* **154:**478–485.
956. Qi, J., and Kreutzer, D. L. 1995. Fibrin activation of vascular endothelial cells. Induction of IL-8 expression. *J. Immunol.* **155:**867–876.
957. Villarete, L. H., and Remick, D. G. 1995. Nitric oxide regulation of IL-8 expression in human endothelial cells. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **211:**671–676.
958. Yousefi, S., Hemmann, S., Weber, M., Hoelzer, C., Hartung, K., Blaser, K., and Simon, H. U. 1995. IL-8 is expressed by human peripheral blood eosinophils. Evidence for increased secretion in asthma. *J. Immunol.* **154:**5481–5490.
959. Cassatella, M. A., Gasperini, S., Calzetti, F., Mcdonald, P. P., and Trinchieri, G. 1995. Lipopolysaccharide-induced interleukin-8 gene expression in human granulocytes: Transcriptional inhibition by interferon-gamma. *Biochem. J.* **310:**751–755.
960. Robson, R. L., Westwick, J., and Brown, Z. 1995. Interleukin-1-induced IL-8 and IL-6 gene expression and production in human mesangial cells is differentially regulated by cAMP. *Kidney Int.* **48:**1767–1777.
961. Cohen, R. F., Contrino, J., Spiro, J. D., Mann, E. A., Chen, L. L., and Kreutzer, D. L. 1995. Interleukin-8 expression by head and neck squamous cell carcinoma. *Arch. Otolaryngol. Head Neck Surg.* **121:**202–209.
962. Abruzzo, L. V., Thornton, A. J., Liebert, M., Grossman, H. B., Evanoff, H., Westwick, J., Strieter, R. M., and Kunkel, S. L. 1992. Cytokine-induced gene expression of interleukin-8 in human transitional cell carcinomas and renal cell carcinomas. *Am. J. Pathol.* **140:**365–373.
963. Larsen, C. G., Anderson, A. O., Oppenheim, J. J., and Matsushima, K. 1989. Production of interleukin-8 by human dermal fibroblasts and keratinocytes in response to interleukin-1 or tumour necrosis factor. *Immunology* **68:**31–36.
964. Murphy, W. J., Tian, Z. G., Asai, O., Funakoshi, S., Rotter, P., Henry, M., Strieter, R. M., Kunkel, S. L., Longo, D. L., and Taub, D. D. 1996. Chemokines and T lymphocyte activation: II. Facilitation of human T cell trafficking in severe combined immunodeficiency mice. *J. Immunol.* **156:**2104–2111.
965. Huber, A. R., Kunkel, S. L., Todd, R. F., and Weiss, S. J. 1991. Regulation of transendothelial neutrophil migration by endogenous interleukin-8. *Science* **254:**99–102.
966. Endo, H., Akahoshi, T., Takagishi, K., Kashiwazaki, S., and Matsushima, K. 1991. Elevation of interleukin-8 (IL-8) levels in joint fluids of patients with rheumatoid arthritis and the induction by IL-8 of leukocyte infiltration and synovitis in rabbit joints. *Lymphokine Cytokine Res.* **10:**245–252.
967. Miller, E. J., Cohen, A. B., Nagao, S., Griffith, D., Maunder, R. J., Martin, T. R., Weiner Kronish, J. P., Sticherling, M., Christophers, E., and Matthay, M. A. 1992. Elevated levels of NAP-1/interleukin-8 are present in the airspaces of patients with the adult respiratory distress syndrome and are associated with increased mortality. *Am. Rev. Respir. Dis.* **146:**427–432.
968. Izzo, R. S., Witkon, K., Chen, A. I., Hadjiyane, C., Weinstein, M. I., and Pellecchia, C. 1992. Interleukin-8 and neutrophil markers in colonic mucosa from patients with ulcerative colitis. *Am. J. Gastroenterol.* **87:**1447–1452.
969. Broaddus, V. C., Boylan, A. M., Hoeffel, J. M., Kim, K. J., Sadick, M., Chuntharapai, A., and Hebert, C. A. 1994. Neutralization of IL-8 inhibits neutrophil influx in a rabbit model of endotoxin-induced pleurisy. *J. Immunol.* **152:**2960–2967.
970. Mulligan, M. S., Jones, M. L., Bolanowski, M. A., Baganoff, M. P., Deppeler, C. L., Meyers, D. M., Ryan, U. S., and Ward, P. A. 1993. Inhibition of lung inflammatory reactions in rats by an anti-human IL-8 antibody. *J. Immunol.* **150:**5585–5595.
971. Erger, R. A., and Casale, T. B. 1995. Interleukin-8 is a potent mediator of eosinophil chemotaxis through endothelium and epithelium. *Am. J. Physiol.* **268:**117–122.
972. Tanimoto, Y., Takahashi, K., and Kimura, I. 1992. Effects of cytokines on human basophil chemotaxis. *Clin. Exp. Allergy* **22:**1020–1025.
973. Williams, G., Borkakoti, N., Bottomley, G. A., Cowan, I., Fallowfield, A. G., Jones, P. S., Kirtland, S. J., Price, G. J., and Price, L. 1996. Mutagenesis studies of interleukin-8—Identification of a 2nd epitope involved in receptor binding. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**9579–9586.

974. Hammond, M. E. W., Shyamala, V., Siani, M. A., Gallegos, C. A., Feucht, P. H., Abbott, J., Lapointe, G. R., Moghadam, M., Khoja, H., Zakel, J., and Tekampolson, P. 1996. Receptor recognition and specificity of interleukin-8 is determined by residues that cluster near a surface-accessible hydrophobic pocket. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**8228–8235.
975. Holmes, W. E., Lee, J., Kuang, W. J., Rice, G. C., and Wood, W. I. 1991. Structure and functional expression of a human interleukin-8 receptor. *Science* **253:**1278–1280.
976. Murphy, P. M., and Tiffany, H. L. 1991. Cloning of complementary DNA encoding a functional human interleukin-8 receptor. *Science* **253:**1280–1283.
977. Horuk, R. 1994. The interleukin-8-receptor family: From chemokines to malaria. *Immunol. Today* **15:**169–174.
978. Lee, J., Horuk, R., Rice, G. C., Bennett, G. L., Camerato, T., and Wood, W. I. 1992. Characterization of two high affinity human interleukin-8 receptors. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**16283–16287.
979. Cerretti, D. P., Kozlosky, C. J., Vanden Bos, T., Nelson, N., Gearing, D. P., and Beckmann, M. P. 1993. Molecular characterization of receptors for human interleukin-8, GRO/melanoma growth-stimulatory activity and neutrophil activating peptide-2. *Mol. Immunol.* **30:**359–367.
980. LaRosa, G. J., Thomas, K. M., Kaufmann, M. E., Mark, R., White, M., Taylor, L., Gray, G., Witt, D., and Navarro, J. 1992. Amino terminus of the interleukin-8 receptor is a major determinant of receptor subtype specificity. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**25402–25406.
981. Gayle, R. B., 3, Sleath, P. R., Srinivason, S., Birks, C. W., Weerawarna, K. S., Cerretti, D. P., Kozlosky, C. J., Nelson, N., Vanden Bos, T., and Beckmann, M. P. 1993. Importance of the amino terminus of the interleukin-8 receptor in ligand interactions. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**7283–7289.
982. Ahuja, S. K., Lee, J. C., and Murphy, P. M. 1996. CXC chemokines bind to unique sets of selectivity determinants that can function independently and are broadly distributed on multiple domains of human interleukin-8 receptor-b—Determinants of high-affinity binding and receptor activation are distinct. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**225–232.
983. Ambrus, J. L., Jr., and Fauci, A. S. 1985. Human B lymphoma cell line producing B cell growth factor. *J. Clin. Invest.* **75:**732–739.
984. Ambrus, J. L., Jr., Jurgensen, C. H., Bowen, D. L., Tomita, S., Nakagawa, T., Nakagawa, N., Goldstein, H., Witzel, N. L., Mostowski, H. S., and Fauci, A. S. 1987. The activation, proliferation, and differentiation of human B lymphocytes. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **213:**163–175.
985. Ambrus, J. L., Jr., Chesky, L., Stephany, D., McFarland, P., Mostowski, H., and Fauci, A. S. 1990. Functional studies examining the subpopulation of human B lymphocytes responding to high molecular weight B cell growth factor. *J. Immunol.* **145:**3949–3955.
986. Ford, R. J., Tamayo, A., and Ambrus, J. L., Jr. 1992. The role of growth factors in human lymphomas. *Curr. Top. Microbiol. Immunol.* **182:**341–347.
987. Uckun, F. M., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1988. Immunobiologic differences between normal and leukemic human B-cell precursors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**8603–8607.
988. Uckun, F. M., Fauci, A. S., Chandan Langlie, M., Myers, D. E., and Ambrus, J. L. 1989. Detection and characterization of human high molecular weight B cell growth factor receptors on leukemic B cells in chronic lymphocytic leukemia. *J. Clin. Invest.* **84:**1595–1608.
989. Uckun, F. M., Fauci, A. S., Heerema, N. A., Song, C. W., Mehta, S. R., Gajl Peczalska, K., Chandan, M., and Ambrus, J. L. 1987. B-cell growth factor receptor expression and B-cell growth factor response of leukemic B cell precursors and B lineage lymphoid progenitor cells. *Blood* **70:**1020–1034.
990. Ford, R., Tamayo, A., Martin, B., Niu, K., Claypool, K., Cabanillas, F., and Ambrus, J., Jr. 1995. Identification of B-cell growth factors (interleukin-14; high molecular weight-B-cell growth factors) in effusion fluids from patients with aggressive B-cell lymphomas. *Blood* **86:**283–293.
991. Ambrus, J. L., Jr., Jurgensen, C. H., Brown, E. J., McFarland, P., and Fauci, A. S. 1988. Identification of a receptor for high molecular weight human B cell growth factor. *J. Immunol.* **141:**861–869.
992. Ambrus, J. L., Jr., Chesky, L., McFarland, P., Young, K. R., Jr., Mostowski, H., August, A. and Chused, T. M. 1991. Induction of proliferation by high molecular weight B cell growth factor or low molecular weight B cell growth factor is associated with increases in intracellular calcium in different subpopulations of human B lymphocytes. *Cell Immunol.* **134:**314–324.
993. Cruikshank, W., and Center, D. M. 1982. Modulation of lymphocyte migration by human lymphokines. II. Purification of a lymphotactic factor (LCF). *J. Immunol.* **128:**2569–2574.
994. Cruikshank, W. W., Berman, J. S., Theodore, A. C., Bernardo, J., and Center, D. M. 1987. Lymphokine activation of $T4^+$ T lymphocytes and monocytes. *J. Immunol.* **138:**3817–3823.
995. Berman, J. S., Cruikshank, W. W., Center, D. M., Theodore, A. C., and Beer, D. J. 1985. Chemoattractant lymphokines specific for the helper/inducer T-lymphocyte subset. *Cell. Immunol.* **95:**105–112.

996. Rand, T. H., Cruikshank, W. W., Center, D. M., and Weller, P. F. 1991. CD4-mediated stimulation of human eosinophils: Lymphocyte chemoattractant factor and other CD4-binding ligands elicit eosinophil migration. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**1521–1528.

997. Laberge, S., Cruikshank, W. W., Beer, D. J., and Center, D. M. 1996. Secretion of IL-16 (lymphocyte chemoattractant factor) from serotonin-stimulated $CD8^+$ T cells in vitro. *J. Immunol.* **156:**310–315.

998. Laberge, S., Cruikshank, W. W., Kornfeld, H., and Center, D. M. 1995. Histamine-induced secretion of lymphocyte chemoattractant factor from $CD8^+$ T cells is independent of transcription and translation. Evidence for constitutive protein synthesis and storage. *J. Immunol.* **155:**2902–2910.

999. Cruikshank, W. W., Greenstein, J. L., Theodore, A. C., and Center, D. M. 1991. Lymphocyte chemoattractant factor induces CD4-dependent intracytoplasmic signaling in lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **146:**2928–2934.

1000. Ryan, T. C., Cruikshank, W. W., Kornfeld, H., Collins, T. L., and Center, D. M. 1995. The CD4-associated tyrosine kinase p56lck is required for lymphocyte chemoattractant factor-induced T lymphocyte migration. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**17081–17086.

1001. Rouvier, E., Luciani, M. F., Mattei, M. G., Denizot, F., and Golstein, P. 1993. CTLA-8, cloned from an activated T cell, bearing AU-rich messenger RNA instability sequences, and homologous to a herpesvirus saimiri gene. *J. Immunol.* **150:**5445–5456.

1002. Fossiez, F., Djossou, O., Chomarat, P., Flores Romo, L., Ait Yahia, S., Maat, C., Pin, J. J., Garrone, P., Garcia, E., Saeland, S., Blanchard, D., Gaillard, C., Das Mahapatra, B., Rouvier, E., Golstein, P., Banchereau, J., and Lebecque, S. 1996. T cell interleukin-17 induces stromal cells to produce proinflammatory and hematopoietic cytokines. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2593–2603.

1003. Yao, Z., Painter, S. L., Fanslow, W. C., Ulrich, D., Macduff, B. M., Spriggs, M. K., and Armitage, R. J. 1995. Human IL-17: A novel cytokine derived from T cells. *J. Immunol.* **155:**5483–5486.

1004. Nakamura, K., Okamura, H., Wada, M., Nagata, K., and Tamura, T. 1989. Endotoxin-induced serum factor that stimulates gamma interferon production. *Infect. Immun.* **57:**590–595.

1005. Okamura, H., Kawaguchi, K., Shoji, K., and Kawade, Y. 1982. High-level induction of gamma interferon with various mitogens in mice pretreated with Propionibacterium acnes. *Infect. Immun.* **38:**440–443.

1006. Nakamura, K., Okamura, H., Nagata, K., Komatsu, T., and Tamura, T. 1993. Purification of a factor which provides a costimulatory signal for gamma interferon production. *Infect. Immun.* **61:**64–70.

1007. Okamura, H., Tsutsui, H., Komatsu, T., Yutsudo, M., Hakura, A., Tanimoto, T., Torigoe, K., Okura, T., Nukada, Y., Hattori, K., Akita, K., Namba, M., Tanabe, F., Konishi, K., Fukuda, S., and Kurimoto, M. 1995. Cloning of a new cytokine that induces IFN-gamma production by T-cells. *Nature* **378:**88–91.

1008. Ushio, S., Namba, M., Okura, T., Hattori, K., Nukada, Y., Akita, K., Tanabe, F., Konishi, K., Micallef, M., Fujii, M., Torigoe, K., Tanimoto, T., Fukuda, S., Ikeda, M., Okamura, H., and Kurimoto, M. 1996. Cloning of the cDNA for human IFN-gamma-inducing factor, expression in Escherichia coli, and studies on the biologic activities of the protein. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4274–4279.

1009. Ho, A. S., Liu, Y., Khan, T. A., Hsu, D. H., Bazan, J. F., and Moore, K. W. 1993. A receptor for interleukin 10 is related to interferon receptors. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**1267–11271.

1010. Ho, A. S. Y., Wei, S. H. Y., Mui, A. L. F., Miyajima, A., and Moore, K. W. 1995. Functional regions of the mouse interleukin-10 receptor cytoplasmic domain. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **15:**5043–5053.

1011. Medvedev, A. E., *et al.* 1996. Distinct roles of the two tumor necrosis factor (TNF) receptors in modulating TNF and lymphotoxin α effects. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**9778–9784.

1012. Stancovski, I., and Baltimore, D. 1997. NF-κB activation: The IκB kinase revealed? *Cell* **91:**299–302.

8

Leukocyte Cluster of Differentiation Antigens

The list of cluster designation (CD) (differentiation) antigens is constantly expanding as new molecules and monospecific antibodies are identified. The table below is updated for all of the differentiation antigens officially designated from the 6th International Workshop in Human Leukocyte Differentiation Antigens, held in November 1996 in Japan*. This Workshop resulted in the addition of 41 new CD clusters or subclusters, which represent cytokine receptor chains, the CD30/CD40 ligands, NK receptors, important ectoenzymes among many other both well-characterized and recently identified molecules. We have attempted to provide a brief overview of some of the important structural and biological features of the CD antigens, including some referencing that should have utility for an initial investigation of these molecules.

*Kishimoto, T., Goyert, S., Kikutani, H., Mason, D., Miyasaka, M., Moretta, L., Ohno, T., Okumura, K., Shaw, S., Springer, T. A., Sugamura, K., Sugawara, H., von dem Borne, A. E. G. K., Zola, H., eds. 1997 *Leukocyte Typing VI: White Cell Differentiation Antigens*, New York, Garland Publishers (in press).

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
$CD1_{a-e}$	T6	45 kDa	Cortical thymocytes, B cells, dendritic cells, intestinal epithelial	CD1 molecules have some homology to the MHC class I α3 domain and the β2 domain of class II (1). CD1 also associates with β_2-microglobulin and presents antigens on the cell surface in a TAP-independent manner (2,3). Complex alternative splicing of CD1 genes results in tissue-specific forms of the protein, which can be located intracellularly, membrane bound, or secreted (4,5). Surface CD1 molecules present longer peptides than those normally found on class I molecules. Peptide-specific $CD8^+$ αβ T-cell responses have been generated to targets bearing CD1 molecules (6–11).
CD2	T11, leukocyte function antigen (LFA-2)	51 kDa	Expressed in murine during early B-cell development (12), where the majority of IgM^-, $B220^+$ cells are $CD2^+$. Most T cells, immature thymocytes	CD2 is a monomer with two extracellular Ig-like domains and a long proline-rich cytoplasmic tail. Ligand is CD58 (LFA-3). CD2 acts as an adhesion molecule between effectors and targets, thymocytes and other cells of the microenvironment, or T cells and antigen-presenting cells (13). CD2 can transduce activation signals in T cells probably in association with CD3 and p59fyn (14). IL-5, IL-6, and IL-10 expression is induced by CD2 cross-linking (15). CD45 activity is required for CD2-induced tyrosine kinase activity, PLCγ1 activation, and IL-2 induction (16,17). CD2 engagement may play a role regulating Th1–Th2 differentiation (18,19).
CD3 γ, δ, ε, ζ, and η	T-cell receptor invariant chain	26 kDa 20 kDa 20 kDa 16 kDa 22 kDa	Thymocytes and mature T cells	The CD3 chains associate noncovalently with either αβ or γδ T-cell receptors. CD3 includes γ, δ, ε, η, and ζ chains. CD3 may also associate with the γ chain of the Fcε receptor I (FcεRIγ), as part of a TCR complex or as an Ig receptor. CD3 subunits are arranged as homo- and heterodimers, including CD3γε and CD3δε hetero-

				dimers, and a disulfide-linked heterodimer consisting of a ζ subunit and one of either ζ, η, or FcεRIγ-chain subunits (20,21). Cytoplasmic regions of CD3 chains interact with signaling kinases such as ZAP70 to mediate antigen receptor signaling.
CD4	T4, L3T4, TCR co-receptor	55 kDa	Thymocytes and mature T-helper cells. In humans also expressed on monocytes and macrophages	CD4 contains four extracellular Ig-like domains. The $CD4^+$ T-cell subset is MHC class II restricted, and subserves T-helper cell functions. CD4 interacts via its N-terminal Ig-like domain with nonpolymorphic α2 and β2 domains of MHC class II molecules (22,23). The N-terminus of CD4 also acts as a high-affinity receptor, the HIV envelope glycoprotein gp120 (22,24), providing an attachment point for viral entry (25,26).
CD5	T1, Leu-1, Ly-1	67 kDa	Thymocytes and mature T cells. May also be present on B cells, such as the autoantigen-producing B-1 B cells (27)	Contains three extracellular cysteine-rich domains and multiple cytoplasmic phosphorylation sites. About 50% of human fetal B cells are $CD5^+$, whereas only 3% are $CD5^+$ in adult lymph nodes (28). Almost all cases of chronic lymphocytic leukemia are $CD5^+$. $CD5^+$ B cells have been implicated in numerous autoimmune conditions (29). CD5 associates with TCR and BCR complexes and is phosphorylated in responses to antigen receptor stimulation (30,31). CD72 on B cells is a natural ligand for CD5 (27). Anti-CD5 antibodies potentiate T-cell proliferation, IL-2 secretion, and IL-2R (CD25) expression (32,33). IL-5-deficient mice have dramatic reductions in $CD5^+$ B-cell populations (34).
CD6	T12	115 kDa	Thymocytes, pan-T-cell marker, chronic B-cell leukemias, and brain	CD6 is a monomeric glycoprotein with potential N- and O-linked glycosylation sites (35). It contains an extracellular membrane-proximal cysteine-rich domain, simi-

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
				lar to that found for CD5 (36). Variable cytoplasmic domains can be generated through alternate splicing of CD6 transcripts (37). CD6 cross-linking induces T-cell proliferation and receptor phosphorylation (38,39). Antibody-blocking studies have shown CD6 involvement in thymocyte interactions with thymic epithelial cells (40). CD6 binds the activated leukocyte cell-adhesion molecule (ALCAM) expressed on activated leukocytes (41).
CD7	gp40	40 kDa	T cells, NK cells, T-cell progenitors in fetal liver, thymus, and bone marrow, hematopoietic stem cells (42)	CD7 is a homodimeric glycoprotein that associates with the TCR complex (43). Cross-linking studies suggest that CD7 may be involved in regulating phosphoinositide levels important to antigen receptor signaling (44). CD45 and CD3 coimmunoprecipitate with CD7, suggesting an association with the antigen receptor complex (43). Signaling via CD7 molecules has been described on human NK cells, inducing tyrosine phosphorylation and β_1 integrin-mediated adhesion to fibronectin (45). CD7 overexpressed in transgenic mice does not cause obvious hematological disturbance (46).
CD8	T8, Lyt2/3, TCR coreceptor	α/β 38 kDa 33 kDa	Thymocytes, mature (cytotoxic) T cells	CD8 is a transmembrane heterodimer expressed as a coreceptor on class I-restricted T cells. CD8 heterodimers are expressed on virtually all class I-restricted T cells excluding intestinal intraepithelial lymphocytes (IEL), which express a CD8α homodimer (47). CD8 is required for thymic selection processes (48,49) and class I-restricted T-cell cytotoxic responses (49).
CD9	None	25 kDa	Endothelium, platelets, activated T cells, B cells, eosinophils and basophils, megakaryocytes, stromal cells	Contains two extracellular loops, protruding from four transmembrane regions (50). Belongs to the tetraspan family of molecules, which includes CD19, CD21, CD53, TAPA-1, and R2/C33. Involved in platelet aggregation (51). In cats, a CD9 homologue has been

				identified as a feline immunodeficiency virus receptor (52,53). CD9 has also been reported as a pre-B-cell adhesion molecule, possibly important during B-cell ontogeny (54). CD9 is also involved in cell motility, perhaps through integrin regulation (55), and may regulate hematopoiesis (56).
CD10	Common aculte lymphoblastic leukemia antigen (CALLA), enkephalinase, gp100	100 kDa	Pre-B cells, thymocytes, neutrophils, granulocytes, bone marrow stromal cells, epithelial cells, kidney cells, and malignant cells (57,58).	CD10 is a zinc metalloproteinase/neutral peptidase (59). It cleaves a number of biologically important molecules such as: enkephalins, angiotensins, neurotensin, and substance P (60). CD10 is upregulated by C5a-stimulated leukocytes (61). CD10 may regulate B lymphopoiesis, as its inhibition promotes maturation of spenic B cells, perhaps by cleaving a peptide substrate responsible for B-cell proliferation or maturation (62,63). May also have a role in thymocyte development (58). CD10 degradation of IL-1β in bone marrow microenvironment may regulate its levels there (64). CD10 also regulates neutrophil activities (65,66).
CD11a	LFA-1, LeuCAM, integrin a^L subunit	180 kDa	Present on neutrophils, monocytes, macrophages, and lymphocytes	CD11a contains 12 potential sites for N-linked glycosylation and may possess other O-linked oligosaccharides. CD11a is a β_2 integrin and exists only as a heterodimer with CD18. Ligands for CD11a/CD18 heterodimers include ICAM-1, ICAM-2, and ICAM-3, which are present on both activated and resting endothelial cells. The CD11 family is important for effective leukocyte recirculation, adherence and diapedesis, phagocytosis, and antitumor responses (67–69).
CD11b	MAC-1, Mo-1, CR3, OKM-1, LeuCAMb, integrin a^M subunit	170 kDa	Present on neutrophils, monocytes and macrophages, NK cells	CD11b is an integrin family member and exists as a heterodimer with CD18 (CD11b/CD18). CD11b/CD18 contains binding sites for complement iC3b and is therefore important to particle recognition and phagocytosis (70). CD11b/CD18 also binds coagulation factor X, fibrinogen, heparin, and LPS (71–74), in addition to ICAM-1 (CD54) (75) and FcεR (CD23) (76).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD11c	p150, p150, 95, LeuCAMc, integrin a^X subunit	150 kDa	Neutrophils and monocytes, NK cells, activated B and T cells (77)	A member of the β_2 integrin family and exists only as a heterodimer with CD18. As with CD11b, CD11c is an important receptor for iC3b, fibrinogen, LPS (77–79), ICAM-1 (CD54), and FcεR (CD23) (76,80). Like other family members, cross-linking also induces homotypic aggregation of T cells (80). Platelet-expressed fibrinogen induces oxidative burst in neutrophils through CD11c (81).
CD12		90–120 kDa	Monocytes, granulocytes, platelets	IFNγ induces expression on thymic epithelium (82).
CD13	gp150, neutral aminopeptidase	160 kDa	Neutrophils, basophils, monocytes, eosinophils, and myeloid leukemias. Numerous other cells also express, such as fibroblasts, osteoclasts, synaptic membranes of the CNS, and gut epithelium	CD13 has a single transmembrane portion with its N-terminus located intracellularly (i.e., type II membrane protein). The external –COOH region functions enzymatically to hydrolyze terminal amino groups from peptides. It may function to inactivate or activate peptides, or regulate duration of peptide-mediated signals (83). It can perform peptidase activity on peptides that are bound to class II molecules on the surface of antigen-presenting cells (84). There is high CD13 activity on stromal cells that bind $CD4^+CD8^+$ thymocytes, suggesting a role during T-cell development (85). Anti-CD13 antibody recognizes an epitope on cytomegalovirus (86,87). Present on malignant cells and may play a role in metastasis (88).
CD14	None	55 kDa	Monocytes, macrophages, uterus, adipose tissue (89)	CD15 lacks a transmembrane region and is bound to the cell membrane by a GPI anchor. CD14 also exists in soluble forms (90,91). It associates with the complement receptor CR3 on some cells (92) and is critical for recognition of lipopolysaccharide by the LPS recep-

				tor complex (93) and is important to innate responses against gram-negative and -positive bacteria (94). CD14 is important in mediating endotoxic shock (95). Mice with gene-targeted mutations at the CD14 locus are resistant to endotoxic shock and to gram-negative bacteria (96).
CD15	Lewis X, Le^x	Carbohydrate	Neutrophils, monocytes, and eosinophils. Also associated with myeloid leukemia and Reed–Sternberg cells	CD15 is not a protein. It represents a pentasaccharide that can be found linked to various lipid or protein backbones (97). The carbohydrate structure participates in adhesion and activation processes of neutrophils and other granulocytes (98). Thus, CD15 mAbs inhibit neutrophil adhesion-dependent functions (99). A CD15-associated structure is a ligand for CD2 (100).
CD16	FcγRIII (FcγRIIIa, FcγRIIIb)	60 kDa	Polymorphonuclear neutrophils, NK cells, macrophages	CD16 contains two extracellular Ig-like domains and five sites for N-linked glycosylation. There are two forms of CD16, FcγRIIIa and FcγRIIIb, that exhibit structural differences and are products of separate but adjacent genes (101). FcγRIIIb lacks cytoplasmic and transmembrane domains and is GPI-anchored to the membrane. Both forms of CD16 are low-affinity receptors for the Fc portion of IgG and mediate phagocytosis and ADCC.
CD17	Lactosyl-ceramide (IacCer)	Galβ1-4Glcβ1-1Cer	Neutrophils, basophils, leukemic cells (102,103)	CD17 is a phosphatidylinositol-anchored surface antigen synthesized in Golgi bodies and abundantly expressed on neutrophils (104,105). Cross-linking with anti-CD17 mAbs results in calcium flux and upregulation of other surface molecules, such as CD11b and CD67 (104,106). CD17 can act as a mitogen to induce proliferation of vascular smooth muscle cells, mimicking a process of atherosclerosis (107).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD18	Integrin β subunit	90 kDa	Neutrophils, monocytes, macrophages, leukocytes	CD18 is a β_2 integrin family member. CD11/CD18 heterodimers are involved in important adhesion processes between cells and matrix proteins. A hereditary mutation in CD18 results in a reduction or lack of a functional CD11a/CD18 (LFA-1), CD11b/CD18, and CD11c/CD18 heterodimers. Individuals affected by this lymphocyte adhesion deficiency (LAD) suffer from lethal susceptibility to bacterial and fungal infections (108–110).
CD19	B4	95 kDa	B-cell-specific marker (111)	CD19 has two extracellular Ig-like domains with five sites for N-linked glycosylation, and a long cytoplasmic tail with 9 Tyr residues and SH2- and SH3-binding domains (112–114). Anti-CD19 mAbs result in calcium flux and endocytosis of the CD19–mAb complex (115). Anti-Ig-, IL-2-, and IL-4-induced activation of human B cells is blocked by mAb to CD19, whereas stimulation of CD19 can also enhance B-cell response to stimuli (116,117). CD19 may act as a coreceptor in enhancing B-cell antigen receptor signaling (118).
CD20	B1, Bp35	33 kDa 35 kDa 57 kDa	B cells, but not on plasma cells	There are three splice variants for CD20 (119). Both C- and N-termini of the nonglycosylated CD20 are located intracellularly. Four membrane-spanning domains form a structure similar to known ion channel molecules. CD20 appears to be involved in the regulation of calcium flux across the cell membrane (120,121). Anti-CD20 antibodies can interfere with cell cycle progression and block B-cell differentiation (122–124).
CD21	CR2, EBV receptor, C3δγ receptor	145 kDa	B cells, dendritic cells, epithelial cells, thymocytes, peripheral T cells	CD21 contains numerous sites for N-linked glycosylation and at least 15 complement control protein (CCP) modules, otherwise known as short consensus repeats (SCRs). Functions as recetor for C3d complement frag-

				ment and Epstein–Barr virus (125). Through its interactions with CD23 (126), it may be involved in the regulation of IgE production (and B-cell activation) and play a role in allergic reactions (127). EBV proteins bind CD21 and upregulate B-cell IL-6 and CD21 expression (128,129).
CD22	BL-CAM	130 kDa 140 kDa	IgM^+ and IgM^+IgD^+ B cells but not on plasma B cells	CD22 splice variants CD22a and CD22b contain at least 10 sites for N-linked glycosylation and 5 and 7 extracellular Ig-like domains, respectively (130,131). CD22 mediates homotypic and heterotypic adhesions through interactions with various N-linked sialoglycoproteins (130–132). CD22 may regulate B-cell activation after stimulation through the antigen receptor (132–134). CD22 may bind the sialoglycoprotein CD45 on T cells (135).
CD23	FcεRII, BLAST-2	45 kDa	Monocytes, macrophages, eosinophils, platelets, and lymphocytes	CD23 exists as two alternate splice variants, with FcεRIIa being expressed on B cells and FcεRIIb on monocytes and eosinophils (136,137). CD23 is a low-affinity receptor for the Fc portion of IgE. CD23 may be involved in regulating IgE synthesis (138) via interactions with CD21 on B cells (127), although CD23-deficient mice produce normal levels of IgE (139). CD23 triggering may be an important stimulator of NO production and IL-10 synthesis from macrophages and monocytes (140,141).
CD24	Homologue in mouse called heat-stable antigen (HSA), nectadrin	40 kDa	Immature B and T cells, granulocytes. Activated T cells. Expression declines on mature cells and is not found on plasma cells	CD24 is a small protein core (33 amino acids) with heavy glycosylation, attached to the membrane via a GPI anchor. CD24 costimulates activation of T-helper cells (142) and may be involved in thymocyte selection (143). CD24 binds P-selectin (144,145) and is tran-

(continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
				siently upregulated on activated T cells where it may function as costimulatory molecule (142). CD24 may function in B-cell development, supported by the observation that CD24-deficient mice have reduced numbers of immature B cells in bone marrow (146,147).
CD25	Interleukin-2 receptor α (IL-2Rα)	55 kDa	Activated T, B, and NK cells, monocytes. Thymocytes	There are three IL-2 receptor chains, α (CD25), β (CD122), and γ. Low-affinity CD25 has small cytoplasmic chain and two extracellular complement control protein modules (CCP). CD25 is required for IL-2 signaling, is absent from most cells but upregulated after activation (148). CD25 gene-targeted deletions result in hyperactive immune systems, lymphadenopathy, and autoimmunity (149). CD25 is expressed on thymocytes (150) and immature B cells in the bone marrow (151), although CD25-deficient mice have normal T- and B-cell development.
CD26	Dipeptidyl peptidase IV (DPPIV or DP IV)	110 kDa	T cells, some B cells, macrophages, epithelial cells	CD26 is a type II membrane glycoprotein that associates with adenosine deaminase on T cells (152,153). CD26 ectoenzyme-proline-specific peptidase activity mediates cell migration across endothelial barriers. CD26 may also provide a CD3-dependent (154) alternate activation pathway for T cells (155–157). HIV Tat protein binding to CD26 has been shown to inhibit cell activation (158). CD26 is also a controversial cofactor necessary for HIV entry into T cells (159,160).
CD27	None	120 kDa	Most T cells, B cells, and NK cells. Induced on T cells after TcR stimulation	CD27 is a disulfide-linked homodimer with some homology with the TNF/NGF receptor family. Involved in T-cell activation as a result of various stimuli, such as anti-CD2, PHA, and tetanus toxoid, and may be involved in T–B-cell interactions (161). Through binding

				of its ligand CD70 (162), CD27 regulates NK-cell cytotoxicity (163), B-cell activation and synthesis of Igs (164), T-cell activation and development of immature thymocytes (165–167). CD27 is also a marker for memory T cells (168,169).
CD28	Tp44	90 kDa	$CD4^+$ T cells, 50% of murine $CD8^+$ T cells (in mice a pan-$CD8^+$ T-cell marker)	CD28 is a disulfide-linked homodimer, each subunit containing a single extracellular Ig-like domain. $CD4^+CD8^+$ thymocytes express CD28 (170,171) and mature T cells upregulate the molecule after activation (172). CD28 binds two ligands, CD80 (B7/B7-1) (173) and CD86 (B70/B7-2) expressed on APC. CD28 costimulation supports T-cell proliferation, cytokine production, and effector function (174,175) by inducing activation and secretion of IL-2 (176,177), as well as IFNγ, IL-1, TNF, IL-4, and IL-5 (178–180). An absence of CD28 signaling during T-cell activation can induce T-cell unresponsiveness, or anergy (181,182).
CD29	Integrin β_1 subunit, very late activation antigen (VLA)	130 kDa	Leukocytes, macrophages, memory marker on T cells	CD29 (β_1 subunit) exists as heterodimer associated with various α-integrin ($CD49_{a-f}$) subunits, forming the VLA molecules (see CD49). The heterodimers mediate cell–cell and cell–matrix adhesive interactions. VLA molecules are implicated in numerous biological roles such as leukocyte transendothelial migration (183–185). Adhesion between T and B lymphocytes may involve VLA molecules (186).
CD30	Ki-1, Ber-H2 antigen	112 kDa	Activated T cells ($CD45RO^+$) (187) and B cells	CD30 is a type I transmembrane glycoprotein that also exists in some situations in a soluble 84-kDa form (188,189). Extracellular domain shares similarity with other TNF/NGF receptor superfamily members, includ-

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
				ing TNF receptors, NGF receptor, 4-1BB, OX-40, CD27, CD40 and CD95 (190). Expressed on malignant cells including Hodgkin's and Reed–Sternberg cells (191,192). In addition, CD30 has been detected on $CD8^+$ and $CD4^+$ T cells from patients with HIV, and on $CD4^+$ T cells from allergic patients (193–196). CD30 is expressed in the thymic medulla (197) and appears to function in mediating thymocyte death (198). A ligand (CD30L) for CD30 is expressed on activated T cells and macrophages (199,200).
CD31	PECAM-1 (platelet endothelial cell adhesion molecule-1)	130 kDa	Platelets, endothelial cells, granulocytes, monocytes	CD31 has six extracellular Ig-like domains and nine sites for N-linked glycosylation. Membrane-bound and soluble forms of CD31 are produced by differential splicing (201,202). CD31 is involved in leukocyte–endothelial adhesion and in activation of T-cell integrins (203,204). CD31 homophilic interactions mediate leukocyte extravasation, including T cells, NK cells, and monocytes, across vasculature walls in response to inflammatory cytokines (205–208).
CD32	FcγRII	40 kDa	B cells, neutrophils, monocytes, T cells (209,210)	CD32 has two extracellular Ig-like domains and exists in various isoforms as a low-affinity receptor for the Fc portion of IgG (211). CD32 mediates myriad functions as Fc receptors for IgG immune complexes. Various isoforms appear capable of mediating different functions, such as B-cell activation or inactivation (212), enhance antigen capture and class II presentation (213), cytokine synthesis by mast cells/NK cells (214). CD32 gene-targeted mice have enhanced sensitivity to IgG-triggered degranulation and exaggerated cutaneous anaphylaxis responses, which appear to result from reduced threshold for mast cell activation through FcγRIII (CD16) (215).

CD33		67 kDa	Early myeloid progenitors and leukemic cells, mRNA detected in bone marrow, spleen, thymus, brain, and liver	CD33 contains two extracellular Ig-like domains and five sites for N-linked glycosylation. The gene for CD33 has recently been cloned in mice: there is 61% amino acid identity in the human and mouse Ig-like domains, but significant differences between cytoplasmic domains. There are two CD33 isoforms (216), both members of the sialoadhesin family, which includes CD22 and MAG, with sialic acid-dependent cell adhesion properties (217). CD33 is expressed in a number of myeloid and B-cell neoplasms (218,219).
CD34		105–120 kDa	About 3% of bone marrow cells, hematopoietic progenitor cells	CD34 expression is widely used in the identification and purification of hematopoietic stem and progenitor cells (220–222). CD34 is expressed on early progenitor cells with hematopoietic reconstitution potential (223,224). However, in mice, stem cells have also been found that are $CD34^{low\text{-}negative}$ (225). $CD34^{+}$ progenitor cells have been used to generate human T cells and dendritic cells *in vitro* (226,227). CD34 may be involved in hematopoietic cell adhesion to stroma. CD34 expressed transgenically in thymocytes or in cell lines increases adhesion to bone marrow stromal cells via an unidentified ligand (228).
CD35	Complement receptor 1, CR1, C3b/C4b receptor	250 kDa	Present on all cells in the peripheral blood excluding platelets. On T-cell subsets, B cells, monocytes, neutrophils eosinophils, follicular dendritic cells	CD35 has 20 sites for N-linked glycosylation and short consensus repeats (SCRs) or complement control protein (CCP) modules, three of which contain binding sites for C3b and/or C4b (229,230). CD35 molecule is polymorphic, with large variations in molecular mass. CD35 mediates phagocytosis of particles coated with C3b or C4b, immune adherence, immune complex clearance, and C3b/C4b regulation. It may be involved in anti-tumor cell cytotoxicity by neutrophils (231).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function	
CD36	Platelet glycoprotein IV, OKM5 antigen	88 kDa	Monocytes, platelets, adipocytes, and some endothelial and epithelial cells	CD36 has 10 sites for N-linked glycosylation and interacts with a broad range of ligands such as thrombospondin, malaria-infected erythrocytes, platelet-agglutinating protein, long-chain fatty acids, and collagen types I/IV (232–234). CD36 mediates phagocytosis by macrophages (235). Expression of CD36 is regulated both developmentally and in response to activation, and its genetic regulatory elements have been investigated (236). Ligand specificity has been reported to depend on phosphorylation of an ectodomain (237). CD36 may also play a role in wound healing (238).
CD37		40–52 kDa	Mature B cells, but absent from pre-B or plasma cells. Low expression on myeloid and T cells (239)	CD37 has three sites for N-linked glycosylation and belongs to a tetraspan family of molecules that includes CD19, CD21, and CD53 (240). The function of CD37 is not known.
CD38	T10	45 kDa	T- and B-cell subsets, such as mitogen-activated T cells, pre-B and germinal center B cells, Ig^+ plasma cells, platelets, hematopoietic progenitors (241,242)	CD38 is a cell-surface enzyme (ectoenzyme) that utilizes NAD^+ and has ADP-ribosylating activity (243–245). Posttranslational modification of CD38 alters its catalytic properties (246). Anti-CD38 antibodies potentiate biological lymphocyte activation, including the induction of B-cell proliferation. Other functions of CD38 have been described, such as signal transduction and cell adhesion (247), and it may mediate selectin-type adhesion between lymphoid cells and HUVECs (248). CD38 also regulates apoptosis in geminal B cells (249) and induces the upregulation of CD125 (IL-5Rα) (250).
CD39		70–100 kDa	Activation lymphocytes (251)	CD39 has six potential N-linked glycosylation sites, 11 Cys residues, and two possible transmembrane regions (252). Primary amino acid sequence of CD39 is similar to those of several newly identified nucleotide triphosphatases, and CD39 has ecto-apyrase activity (253). It may define a subset of activated $CD8^+$ T cells (251).

CD40		50 kDa	Splenic B cells, some pre-B cells, 5–10% of splenic $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ T cells (254), dendritic cells	CD40 has four cysteine-rich repeats in its extracellular region and shares significant homology with TNF/NGF receptor family. CD40 is involved in B-cell stimulation of T-helper cells, through its ligand CD40L (254). Cross-linking of CD40 strongly induces B cells to proliferate and facilitates B-cell isotype switching *in vitro*. CD40 plays a critical role in cognate interactions between T and B cells, to facilitate T-cell-dependent B-cell activation (255,256). Preventing interactions between CD40 and its ligand CD40L blocks lymphocyte activation *in vivo* and blocks autoimmunity (257,258). Mice that lack either CD40 or CD40L do not mount IgG, IgA, or IgE antibody responses, do not form germinal centers, and have blocked activation of T-cell responses (259,260). Blocking both CD28 and CD40 promotes survival of allografts (261).
CD41a,b	GPIIb, a^{IIb} integrin	125 kDa/22 kDa	Megakaryocytes and platelets	CD41 exists as a noncovalently linked heterodimer with CD6. CD41 is itself composed of two disulfide-linked subunits, formed from posttranslational cleavage of a 125-kDa molecule (262). The CD41 heterodimer is expressed on adherent/activated platelets, where it binds fibrinogen and von Willebrand factor and is important in platelet aggregation and blood clotting (263–266).
$CD42_{a-d}$	GPIX, GPIbα, GPIbβ, GPV	23 135,23 22 85 kDa	Megakaryocytes and platelets	CD42 binds von Willebrand factor that has adhered to collagen on subendothelium (267,268). Interaction prevents platelet detachment from vessel wall and thus helps facilitate aggregation (266).
CD43	Leukosialin, sialophorin	35–115 kDa	Mature T cells and thymocytes, activated B-cell subsets, plasma cells, monocytes, macrophages, granulocytes, NK, plate	One third of CD43's extracellular residues are O-glycosylated, with sugars comprising about 50% of its molecular mass. CD434 has little secondary or tertiary structure. Sialic residues impart a negative charge on the molecule and may be important in its function. ICAM-1

(*continued*)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
			lets, and 30% of bone marrow cells	has been reported as a ligand (269). CD43 signaling pathway has been reported to be defective in peripheral blood mononuclear cells in Wiskott–Aldrich syndrome (270).
CD44	PgP-1, Lt-24 (mouse), Hutch-1, Hermes antigen	80–95 kDa, 130 kDa	T cells, B cells, monocytes, granulocytes, and medullary thymocytes and erythrocytes	CD44 has seven sites for N-linked glycosylation and O-linked sugars vary among the 20 known isoforms (271), which arise from alternative splicing, and may contain several chondroitin sulfate moieties. CD44 expression is inducible with TNFα (256) and is transiently upregulated on T cells during immune responses (272). CD44 mediates T-cell integrin-independent adhesion, by interacting with hyaluronic acid (273,274), an interaction important for diverse functions such as lymphocyte extravasation at HEV and inflammatory responses in asthma. CD44 may mediate lymphocyte rolling (275). Different CD44 isoforms may be involved in tumor metastasis (276). CD44 gene-targeted deletions in mice reveal a role for CD44 in hematopoietic progenitor distribution, regulation of granuloma responses, and tumor growth.
CD45	Leukocyte common antigen (LCA), Ly-5, B220, T2000	180–220 kDa	On all leukocytes and hematopoietic progenitors	CD45 has 11–16 sites for N-linked glycosylation and abundant O-linked sites on isoforms A, B, and C. Different CD45 isoforms have been used as markers for T-cell subsets and B cells. Phosphorylase activity of CD45 is essential for antigen receptor-induced signaling (277–280).
CD46	Membrane cofactor protein, complement regulator protein	51–58 kDa, 59–68 kDa	Immature and mature T cells, B cells, monocytes, NK cells, granulocytes, platelets, endothelial and epithelial cells	CD46 has three sites for N-linked glycosylation and several sites for O-linked sugars, depending on alternatively spliced form. Contains four extracellular CCP modules (see CD21,CD55). Binds C3b or C4b and permits their enzymatic breakdown. Presence on surface of

				cell prevents lysis of autologous cells by activated complement, thereby present on cells bathed by extracellular fluids (276). Various isoforms act as receptors for measles virus (281,282). CD46 mediates virus-induced suppression of IL-12 synthesis from monocytes (283).
CD47	Integrin-associated protein (IAP)	50 kDa	Present on most cells of hematopoietic origin, epithelial, endothelial, fibroblasts, sperm, and some tumor cell lines	CD47 has a single extracellular Ig-like domain, five membrane-spanning regions, a short cytoplasmic tail, and exists as several alternate-splice variants (284,285). The molecule is believed to mediate calcium flux in response to binding of cell adhesion molecules to ligand structures, and to mediate neutrophil migration across endothelium (286–288). Anti-CD47 antibodies can induce oxidative burst in neutrophils.
CD48	CD2 ligand, sgp60 murine (289)	45 kDa	T and B cells, macrophages, eosinophils, some epithelial and endothelial cells	CD48 has two Ig-like domains and is anchored to the membrane via a GPI moiety. Anti-CD48 antibodies are reported to enhance graft survival (290). Cross-linking CD48 induces aggregation of B cells (291). Associated with multimolecular complexes that contain kinase activity such as lck and fyn (292,293). CD48, a natural ligand for CD2, can costimulate T cells and enhance antitumor cytotoxic responses (294,295).
$CD49_{a-f}$	Very late antigens 1–6, α_1 β_1 integrins	120–210 kDa	Pan-leukocyte expression	VLA molecules contain a CD29 subunit and one of the VLA subunits $CD49_{a-f}$. The CD29/CD49 heterodimers bind extracellular matrix, such as laminin, collagen, fibronectin, and epilegrin (296,297). VLA4 and VLA5 are expressed on thymocytes (298). VLA molecules enhance signaling through T-cell antigen receptor (297,299).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD50	Intercellular adhesion molecule 3 (ICAM-3)	130 kDa	T cells, B cells, thymocytes, monocytes, and granulocytes	CD50 is a counterreceptor for CD11a/CD18 (LFA-1) (300). CD50 is involved in adhesion events during the initial phase of the immune response, and costimulates T-cell activation (301–303). CD50 is probably important to cellular interactions between APC and T cells (304,305). Cross-linking CD50 induces calcium flux and protein tyrosine kinase activity and coimmunoprecipitates with p56lck and p59fyn (306,307).
CD51	α^{v} integrin, alpha v vitronectin receptor	150 kDa	Erythroid or megakaryocyte progenitors (308), monocytes, platelets and megakaryocytes, umbilical endothelial cells	CD51 has 13 sites for N-linked glycosylation and exists as a heterodimer in noncovalent association with CD61, CD51 is expressed as 150-kDa molecule which is posttranslationally cleaved into 125- and 24-kDa subunits, which are disulfide-linked CD51 dimer (309). CD51/CD61 is a receptor for vitronectin, thrombospondin, fibrinogen, and von Willebrand factor. The receptor is involved in monocyte adhesion to endothelium (310). Stimulation of CD51/CD61 induces tyrosine phosphorylation in T cells (311) and may regulate NK cell activation (312). CD51 may be involved in tumor metastasis (313,314).
CD52	CAMPATH-1 antigen	21–28 kDa	T cells, B cells, thymocytes, monocytes, neutrophils, granulocytes, and eosinophils	Very small GPI-anchored receptor with a single site for N-linked glycosylation (315). Cross-linking induces calcium flux and oxidative burst (316), but in monocytes decreases their functional activity such as superoxide production and PMA response (317). CD52 triggering can also activate T cells (318). Anti-CD52 antibodies used therapeutically for GVHD and to improve engraftment (319), in addition to their use in the treatment of some forms of leukemia (320).

CD53	MRC-OX44	35–42 kDa	B cells, monocytes, T cells, thymocytes, platelets, osteoblasts and osteoclasts, granulocytes	CD53 belongs to a family of membrane molecules that have four membrane-spanning regions and associated with tyrosine phosphatase activity (321). Cross-linking causes increased intracellular inositol phosphates and diacylglycerol, calcium flux, and release of nitric oxide in macrophages (322), oxidative burst in monocytes (323), and activation of B cells (324). CD53 is upregulated on T cells after TCR engagement (325,326). CD53 associates with class II MHC (327).
CD54	ICAM-1	85–110 kDa	Hematopoietic cells, upregulated on activated T and B cells and monocytes	CD54 has five Ig-like domains and eight sites for N-linked glycosylation. It mediates cell adhesion through binding of β_2 integrins, such as CD11a/CD18 and CD11b/CD18, which results in T-cell activation (328). Cross-linking augments IL-2 receptor expression and effects of CD40 ligation on B cells (329). CD54-deficient mice have impaired inflammatory responses, such as loss in neutrophil emigration, and do not function as stimulators in a mixed lymphocyte reaction (330). CD54 is believed to play a role in virulence of *Plasmodium falciparum* (malaria) infections (331).
CD55	Decay accelerating factor (DAF)	60–70 kDa	Present on most if not all cells exposed to serum	CD55 has a single site for N-linked glycosylation and numerous O-linked sites. Contains four CCP modules (see CD46, CD21) and has a GPI membrane anchor. CD55 can exist as a dimer (332). CD55 proteolytic activity blocks C3 convertase assembly to prevent formation of membrane attack complex, which protects cells from complement-mediated destruction. CD55 is a receptor for echovirus (333). Patients with paroxysmal nocturnal hemoglobinuria are deficient for CD55 on RBCs (334).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD56	NKH-1, Leu-19, neural cell adhesion molecules (N-CAM)	175–185 kDa	NK cells, nervous tissues	CD56 has five Ig-like regions, six sites for N-linked glycosylation, and two fibronectin type III domains. CD56 is involved in cell–cell interactions during development of the nervous system (335), and various isoforms are present on differentiated nerve cells. CD56 is also a marker for NK cells, where it mediates adhesion. NK cells can be identified by the phenotype $CD56^+/CD16^+/CD3^-$.
CD57	HNK-1 (Leu-7)		NK cells, small proportion of peripheral T cells	Number of $CD57^+CD8^+$ T lymphocytes is elevated during HIV and human cytomegalovirus (HCMV) infection and after allogeneic transplant (336–339). CD57 may identify a suppressor subset of $CD8^+$ T cells (340–343).
CD58	Leukocyte function-associated antigen-3 (LFA-3)	55–70 kDa	Hematopoietic and non-hematopoietic cells. T cells, germinal B cells, macrophages, endothelium	CD58 has two extracellular Ig-like domains with six sites for N-linked glycosylation. Both transmembrane- and GPI-anchored splice variants exist. CD58 transduces CD40-independent signals in B cells to induce isotype switching (344). CD58 binds CD2 (345,346) (as does CD48 and CD59), an interaction that may enhance T-cell adhesion with APC (347). A soluble form of CD58 exists in humans (348). A recombinant molecule that blocks CD58/CD2 interactions is reported to abrogate T-cell responses (349).
CD59	Membrane attack complex inhibitory factor, protectin	19 kDa	Most cells of hematopoietic origin, vascular endothelium, epithelial cells, nervous tissue. Coexpressed on $CD34^+$ stem cells (350)	CD59, a GPI-anchored inhibitor of the C9 component of the C5b–9 membrane attack complex (MAC), thereby protecting cells from species-specific complement-mediated lysis (351). CD59 (together with CD58 and CD48) is a ligand for CD2 and can mediate Ag-independent T-cell activation (352–354). Soluble GPI-free forms of CD59 can block complement-induced hemolysis (355,356). Species-specific transgene expression of CD59 in grafts can enhance survival of xeno-

				transplants (357–359). Defects in biosynthesis of GPI anchors, and concomitant lack of CD59, are observed in the hematological disorder paroxysmal nocturnal hemoglobinuria (360). CD59 may be incorporated into viral envelopes to protect them from complement-mediated destruction (361,362).
CD60		Carbohydrate	Marker for a reported $CD8^+$ T-helper subset (363). Granulocytes, some thymocytes, B cells, and monocytes. Nonlymphoid cells in synovium and vascular endothelium (364,365).	CD60 has been described as a marker for T-cell subsets and is expressed on the surface for most T lymphocytes in synovial tissue and fluid and on a smaller proportion of peripheral T cells (364,365). CD60 cross-linking costimulates T cells (364), while CD60 is upregulated by triggering LFA-3 (19). Activation of T lymphocytes can be triggered through CD60. Functional $CD8^+$ T-cell subsets have been identified according to CD60 expression (363).
CD61	GPIIIa, integrin β_3 subunit, vitronectin receptor β chain	110 kDa	Macrophages, megakaryocytes, platelets, and nonhematopoietic cells	CD61 has six sites for N-linked glycosylation. CD61 exists as a heterodimer in noncovalent association with CD41 or CD51 to form the adhesion molecules known as $a^{IIb}b_3$ integrin (GPIII5-IIa complex) and $a^{V}b_3$ integrin (vitronectin receptor), respectively. A putative binding site responsible for $a^{IIb}b_3$ integrin binding to ligands has been located on the loop domain of CD61 (366). The CD61 heterodimers play important roles in platelet aggregation and adhesion (see CD41, CD51).
CD62	P selectin, GMP 140, PADGEM	140 kDa	Activated platelets, megakaryocytes, and endothelial cells	CD62 has 12 sites for N-linked glycosylation and contains an extracellular N-terminal C-type lectin domain, an EGF domain, and nine-repeat CCP molecules. CD62 is a member of the selectin family, which includes E-, L-, and P-selectin (CD62). All bind sialyl Lewis X *in vitro* (367). CD62 is important in leukocyte rolling (368,369) and platelet adherence to monocytes and neutrophils. CD62 is involved in activation of neutrophils (370) and

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
				eosinophil accumulation at sites of allergic inflammation (371). CD62-deficient mice bleed excessively from wounds (372), and CD62/E-selectin double-mutants also have high susceptibility to infections (373). CD62 is upregulated on endothelial cells by the cytokines IL-3, IL-4, and oncostatin M (OSM) (374,375). CD62 binding and leukocyte rolling *in vivo* are mediated by P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 (PSGL-1) (376,377). CD62 is required for normal T-cell recruitment and homing (373,378).
CD63	Melanoma marker ME491, MLA1, PTLGP40	53 kDa	Activated platelets, monocytes, megakaryocyte cell lines, macrophages, and weakly on granulocytes, T cells, and B cells. Marker for melanoma	CD63 is a four-transmembrane-region glycoprotein, and a member of the TM4 superfamily that includes CD9, CD37, and CD53. CD63 is found together with von Willebrand factor and P-selectin in secretory granules of endothelial cells, and is likely to be rapidly exocytosed in response to agonists such as thrombin (379). Transfection into melanoma cells inhibits tumorigenicity (380). CD63 associates with VLA (CD29/CD49) heterodimers and CD9 and CD81 (381,382).
CD64	FcγRI	72 kDa	Macrophages, monocytes, neutrophils	CD64 has three Ig-like extracellular domains with 50% protein sequence identity with CD32 and CD16. CD64, which has the highest affinity among the three Fcγ receptors for IgG, induces phagocytosis (383–385), ADCC (386,387), and is transferred across the placenta (388,389). IgG also binds soluble FcγR (390,391). Affinities for various Fcγ receptors are attributed to sequence variations encoded in the C3 domains (392–395). Mice deficient for FcγR are resistant to autoimmune disease (396). CD64 signaling is associated with CD45 phosphatase (397).

CD65	Ceramide dodecasaccharide (VIM-2)	18-residue sugar moiety	Myeloid lineages, granulocytes, and some monocytes	Cross-linking of CD65 induces calcium flux, oxidative burst, and granule-associated proteins CD11b and CD67 (316). Probably involved in phagocyte activation. CD65 surface expression varies with extent of differentiation. Antibody VIM-2 identifies two gangliosides representing CD65, a ceramide dodecasaccharide and a ceramide decasaccharide (398).
$CD66_{a-e}$	a: biliary glycoprotein (BGP-1) c: nonspecific cross-reacting antigen (NCA-95, NCA-50/90) b: carcinoembryonic antigen (CEA)	170–200 kDa	Neutrophils, granulocytes, small proportion of myeloid progenitor cells and colon epithelial cells. A granulocyte-specific activation marker, upregulated on neutrophils (399)	CD66 has four extracellular Ig-like domains and 20 sites for N-linked glycosylation. Eight known splice variants exist, members of the CEA family of adhesion molecules. CD66 mediates homotypic and heterotypic adhesion, and binds to endothelial E-selectin (400). The N-terminal IgV-like domain of CD66 has been shown to mediate adhesion (401,402). CD66 can induce activation and respiratory burst in neutrophils (403,404), and regulate neutrophil adhesion (405). CD66 binds bacterial cell wall constituents and may be important in innate responses to infection (406,407).
CD67	CGM6	100–110 kDa	Like CD66, an activation marker found on granulocytes and neutrophils	CD67 has three Ig-like domains, 11 sites for N-linked glycosylation, and is membrane-bound via a GPI anchor. CD66, expressed together with CD67 in granules (408), is absent from granules in patients with paroxysmal nocturnal hemoglobinuria, a condition related to a defect in GPI synthesis (409). CD67 may be involved in similar adhesion processes as CD66 (398).
CD68	Macrosialin	87–115 kDa	Macrophages, monocytes, and dendritic cells. Larger blasting B cells (lymphomas). Giant cells, some stromal cells and osteoclasts (410)	CD68 has heavy O-glycosylation and nine sites for N-linked glycosylation. Two distinct extracellular domains of CD68 are separated by a proline-rich hinge. CD68 is a macrophage marker and has significant homology with the lysosomal acidic glycoprotein family (LAMP/LGP) (411–413). Associated with cells exhibiting phagocytic or autophagy function.

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD69	Lymphocyte activation inducer molecule (AIM), EA 1, MLR-3, Leu-23	33- and 28-kDa homodimer	Platelets. Present also on thymocytes, germinal T cells, and activated lymphocytes	CD69 contains an extracellular C-type lectin domain (414) and exists as a homodimer. It is among the first glycoprotein to be detected on lymphocytes after activation, whereas cross-linking on platelets results in aggregation and release of mediators. CD69 expression inversely correlates with RAG-1 expression during thymocyte selection (415,416), and p21ras may mediate upregulation in T cells (417,418). Signaling through CD69 has been reported to regulate IL-2 expression (419). CD69 may regulate cell death in eosinophils (420).
CD70	CD27 ligand (CD27L)	29 kDa	Found on activated T and B cells	CD70 is a member of the TNFR and NGFR families (162,421). CD70 is a natural ligand for CD27 (422). CD70 engagement by CD27 is important for T-cell activation and T-cell-dependent IgG synthesis (161,423). (See CD27)
CD71	Transferrin receptor	90–95 kDa	Not present on resting lymphocytes but upregulated on most cells (including nonhematopoietic) during proliferation	CD71 has a 671-residue extracellular region and is a homodimer linked via two disulfide bonds. CD71 binds the iron-transport protein transferrin in serum, which it takes up via endocytosis (424). CD71 is present on early committed progenitors and leukemic cells, but not on stem cells, thus it is a good target for *in vitro* purging (425). Hepatitis B virus binds transferrin to facilitate entry via CD71-mediated uptake into cells (426). CD71 is present on proliferating cells including thymocytes (427), a process that requires iron. Expression of CD71 is downregulated by TNFβ (428). CD71 may be associated with CD3 subunits (429).

CD72	Lyb-2	42 kDa	B-cell marker, but absent from plasma cells. Little expression on macrophages	CD72 is a disulfide-linked homodimer with an extracellular C-type lectin domain (430). Three alternative-splice variants for CD72 have been described with specific distributions in murine splenic B cells (431).
CD73	Ecto-5′-nucleotidase	69 kDa	Thymocytes and subsets of mature lymphocytes (432), particularly $CD8^+$ T cells and B cells	CD73 is membrane bound by a GPI anchor. CD73 is an ectoenzyme, catalyzing the 5′ dephosphorylation of purine and pyrimidine (deoxy)ribonucleosides, facilitating their uptake through the membrane. CD73-mediated signaling occurs in response to cross-linking and PMA (433). NK cells have a conspicuous lack of CD73 activity (434).
CD74	MHC II invariant chain (Ii)	31 kDa, 41 kDa	B cells, antigen-presenting cells	The invariant chain (Ii) (CD74) is a transmembrane glycoprotein found in intracellular compartments in association with class II molecules. Splice variants of CD74 result in p31 and p41 isoforms, both of which support class II antigen presentation. In the endosome of B cells, CD74 is cleaved into two fragments, the leupeptin-induced (12 kDa) (LIP) and small-leupeptin-induced proteins (22 kDa) (SLIP), which associate with the class II molecule (435). CD74 is critical for normal class II antigen presentation (436–438).
CD75	HB-6	53 and 87 kDa	Lymphocyte subsets	CD75 is a carbohydrate antigen produced by α2,6-sialyltransferase, an enzyme also responsible for producing CD76. The 2,6-linked sialic acid residue is a critical component of these carbohydrate antigens (439), which are recognized by the mAb HB-6 (440).
CD76		85, 67 kDa	Mature B cells, T-cell subsets	Antibodies to CD76 recognize a carbohydrate antigen synthesized by an α2,6-sialyltransferase (439). mAb directed against this antigen recognizes the carbohydrate epitope irrespective of the carrier molecule (441).

(*continued*)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD77	Burkitt's lymphoma antigen, Gb3		Germinal center B lymphocytes and Burkitt's lymphoma cells	CD77 binds lectins found on pili of *E. coli* It has been shown to bind CD19, which is highly homologous to the verotoxin β subunit (442). CD19/CD77 binding may facilitate important adhesion and signaling in B-cell development, and may be involved in the formation of germinal centers (443). Expression of CD77 is modulated by EBV-encoded antigens (444).
CD78	Ba, Leu21, LO-panB-a			The anti-human CDw78 mAb appears to recognize a determinant on the MHC class II molecule (445).
CD79a,b	Igα/Igβ	42 and 37 kDa	Both genes are expressed early in B-cell ontogeny and in all nonplasma B cells; CD79b is expressed in plasma cells (446)	The B-cell antigen receptor incorporates a transmembrane heterodimer, the disulfide-linked glycoproteins CD79a (Igα) and CD79b (Igβ), respective products of mb-1 and B-29 genes (447–449). Cytoplasmic tails of the heterodimer are phosphorylated immediately after BCR cross-linking at Ty residues in antigen-recognition homology 1 (ARH1) motifs (450,451). CD79 are key signaling components of the BCR complex. SRC kinases constitutively associate with the chains via cytoplasmic ARH1 motifs (452).
CD80	B7, B7-1, BB-1	60 kDa	B cells (highly inducible), macrophages, dendritic cells, and T cells	CD80 has two extracellular Ig-like domains and eight sites for N-linked glycosylation. CD80 is a ligand for CD28 or CTLA-4, providing T cells with costimulatory signals. Expression on B cells is induced by CD40L engagement (453). Transgenic expression of B7 can break tolerance to tissue-specific antigens (454), whereas blocking B7 interactions can prevent autoimmune disease (455). CD80 is 26% identical to CD86 (B7-2),

CD81	Target of anti-proliferative antibody (TAPA-1)	26 kDa	B cells and cells of non-hematopoietic origin	CD81 has four transmembrane domains, with both N- and C-termini being cytoplasmic. CD81 exists as a complex with CD19, CD21, and MHC II (327,457). The complex reportedly functions to amplify B-cell signals, enhancing responses to low antigen concentrations (458,459). Anti-CD81 antibodies cause homotypic aggregation of cells and growth inhibition, and block the development of αβ T cells in fetal organ cultures, suggesting a role for the molecule in lineage-specific T-cell development (460).
CD82	IA-4	28 kDa	Monocytes (461,462), activated T cells	CD82 is a member of the tetraspan family of surface receptors that includes CD9, CD37, CD53, CD63, and CD81 (463). CD82 may associate with $p56^{lck}$ non-associated CD4 of T cells (464). CD82 cross-linking is reported to costimulate activation and IL-2 secretion of a T-cell line (465) and activation of a monocyte cell line (461).
CD83	HB15	45 kDa	Langerhans cells, dendritic cells, mitogen-activated lymphocytes (466,467), germinal center lymphocytes (468)	CD83 has a single V-type Ig domain (466,469). CD83 may be important to antigen presentation or cellular interactions that follow lymphocyte activation (466). It provides a marker for a subset of human blood dendritic cells (468,470).
CDw84	GR6	73 kDa	Mature B cells and on pre-B and B-cell lines, monocytes, platelets, tissue macrophages, activated T cells (471)	Function is unknown.
CD85	GR4	120, 83 kDa	Monocytes and B cells (471)	Function is unknown.
CD86	B70, B7-2	80 kDa	Professional antigen-presenting cells: dendritic cells (472–474), monocytes, activated B cells (456,475)	CD86 is a second costimulatory ligand for the T-cell ligands CD28 (456) and CTLA-4 (475,476). CD86 ligand interactions stimulate T-cell cytokine production, and may support Th2 differentiation (477).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD87	Urokinase plasminogen activator receptor (uPAR), Mo3	50–65 kDa	Mononuclear phagocytes (478–480)	CD87 functions to localize uPA on the cell surface. uPA converts plasminogen to the broad-specificity protease, plasmin. CD87 regulation of protease activity facilitates monocyte penetration/invasion into stromal tissue (481) and is required for monocyte and PMN chemotaxis (482,483). CD87 may play a role in tissue invasion and tumor metastasis (481,484).
CD88	Complement receptor for C5a (C5aR)	40 kDa	Polymorphonuclear leukocytes, macrophages, basophils, mast cells (485). Nonmyeloid cells: bronchial and alveolar epithelial cells, hepatocytes, astrocytes, and vascular endothelial cells (486)	CD88 is a seven-transmembrane-region protein that belongs to a family of G-protein-coupled receptors. CD88 was only recently cloned and characterized (487,488). CD88 mediates proinflammatory actions of the complement anaphylatoxin C5a, stimulates chemotaxis, contact sensitivity, granule enzyme release, and superoxide anion production. CD88 has 34% protein sequence identity with the N-formylpeptide receptor (488). Gene-targeted deficiency shows that CD88 is critical for mucosal immune responses in the lung (489).
CD89	IgA Fc receptor (FcαR)	50–75 kDa	Monocytes, neutrophils, macrophages, polymorphonuclear leukocytes (490,491)	CD89 has two extracellular Ig-like domains and six sites for N-linked glycosylation (492). CD89 splice variants are differentially expressed on leukocytes (493). There are different Binding of FcαR triggers phagocytosis, ADCC, superoxide production, and release of inflammatory mediators (494,495). FcαR associates with the FcRγ chain (496) and is critical for FcRγ-mediated responses (497).
CD90	Thy-1	18 kDa	Thymocytes, T cells, hematopoietic progenitors (498)	CD90 is a GPI-anchored cell-surface molecule. It plays a role in T-cell adhesion (499–501) and cross-linking may stimulate T cells (502). Mice expressing CD90

				from an IgE enhancer develop lymphoid hyperplasia (503). CD90 may play a role in regulating growth of hematopoietic cells (504).
CD91	α_2-macroglobulin receptor (α2MR), low-density lipoprotein receptor-related protein (LRP)	600 kDa	Monocytes, lymphokine-activated killer cells (505)	α2MR is a large surface receptor consisting of a 515-kDa heavy chain and an 85-kDa light chain, derived via proteolysis of a 600-kDa precursor. α2MR regulates platelet-derived growth factor-BB-induced proliferation of fibroblasts (506), mediates internalization of prourokinase (507,508) and thrombospondin (509). CD91 may be involved in tumor metastasis (510).
CD92	GR9	70 kDa	Neutrophils, monocytes, platelets, endothelium	Function is unknown.
CD93	GR11	120 kDa	Neutrophils, monocytes, and endothelium	Function is unknown.
CD94	KP43	43 kDa	T cells, NK cells, $\gamma\delta$ T cells (511)	CD94 is a type II membrane protein encoded by a unique gene of the C-type lectin superfamily with some homology to NKR-P1 and NKG2 (512). CD94 is a putative NK immune receptor and may be involved in NK recognition of class I molecules (513–516). Activation through CD94 induces IFNγ, TNFα, and GM-CSF expression from NK cells (517). May also function as an accessory molecule on $\gamma\delta$ T cells (511).
CD95	FAS	200 kDa	T cells, B cells (518)	CD95 is a member of the TNF-R family of molecules, which include CD30, CD40, CD120, and 4-1BB (519). Engagement of CD95 by its ligand FASL may play an important role in peripheral-induced T-cell tolerance (520–523) and immune privilege (524). B cells also upregulate CD95 and become susceptible to apoptosis (525,526). CD95 is defective in autoimmune lpr/gld mice (527,528).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD96	TACTILE	160 kDa	Peripheral T cells, activated B cells	CD96 has three Ig domains, is likely subject to extensive O-glycosylation, and exhibits homology with *Drosophila* amalgam, the melanoma Ag MUC-18, the poliovirus receptor, and the neural cell adhesion molecule (CD96). CD96 is upregulated after activation on T cells and NK cells and may be involved in adhesive interactions of activated T and NK cells during late phases of the immune response (529).
CD97		75–85 kDa	Activated leukocytes	CD97 is a seven-transmembrane-region molecule dubbed "secretins," a peptide hormone receptor with similarities to calcitonin. CD97 is, however, unique because of its extended extracellular region of 433 amino acids, containing three N-terminal epidermal growth factor-like domains, two of which incorporate a calcium-binding site, and a single Arg-Gly-Asp (RGD) motif (530). Recently, lymphocytes and erythrocytes were shown to adhere to CD97-transfected cells via interactions with CD55 (531).
CD98	CAF7, 4F2, fusion regulatory protein-1 (FRP-1)	80, 40 kDa	Hematopoietic progenitors, lymphocytes, and myeloid and erythroid lineages	Antibodies against CD98 induce homotypic aggregation of lymphoid progenitor cells and inhibit the generation of lymphoid, myeloid, and erythroid lineage cells. CD98 thus appears to be a cell membrane receptor involved in survival/growth of hematopoietic progenitor cells (532). Recently, CD98 and FRP-1 were suggested to be identical entities (533).

CD99	MIC2, E2, 12E7	32 kDa	T cells, thymocytes	CD99 is expressed from an X-linked gene that unusually has a Y chromosome homologue (534). CD99 is isomorphic, having two epitopes that are differentially expressed by T cells and thymocytes, and is involved in homotypic adhesion (535,536). E2 mAbs induce surface expression of phosphatidylserine on thymocytes but not on mature T cells and homotypic aggregation of $CD4^+CD8^+$ human thymocytes in an integrin-independent manner (537).
CD100	BB18	150 kDa	T cells (538), Langerhans cells	Cross-linking of the homodimeric CD100 molecule can potentiate CD2- or CD3-induced proliferation of T cells or synergize with submitogenic concentrations of phorbol myristate acetate (538,539). May be involved in germinal center formation (540).
CD101		140 kDa	Langerhans and dendritic cells	Accessory molecule for APC stimulation of T cells (541).
CD102	ICAM-2	60 kDa	Hematopoietic cells, NK cells, dendritic cells (542), endothelial, and Langerhans cells	The natural ligands for LFA-1 (CD11a/CD18) are ICAM-1 (CD54), ICAM-2 (CD102), and ICAM-3 (CD50). CD102 adhesion mediates interactions between T lymphocytes and endothelial tissues (543), and plays a role in NK cell migration (300,543,544). LFA-1/CD102 interactions play a part in cell death after SEB rechallenge (545). (See CD11a/CD18.)
CD103	alpha-E beta-7 integrin, HML-1, α6, M290	150, 25 kDa	γδ T cells (95 and 40% of intestinal epithelial and lamina propria lymphocytes, respectively), cervical T cells, small proportion of peripheral blood lymphocytes, stimulated macrophages (546) and mast cells (547)	CD103 exists as a noncovalent αβ heterodimer, binds Mn^{2+}, and has cysteine-rich repeats. CD103 is expressed on resident T cells of gut and skin epithelia and is upregulated on activated T cells (548,549). It binds E-cadherin expressed on epithelial cells (550) and appears to be involved in homing of epithelial trophic T cells (551,552). TGFβ has been shown to induce CD103 expression on lymphocytes but it does not appear to be sufficient to facilitate homing to mucosal tissue (553).

(*continued*)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
				TGFβ or IgE-mediated cross-linking of FcεRI upregulates CD103 on mast cells (547). It also has an accessory role in the activation of γδ T cells (554). CD103 is expressed on malignant cells of hematological origin (552,555).
CD104	β_4 integrin	200 kDa	Epithelial cells (in complexes called hemidesmosomes), i.e., keratinocytes	There are eight β-integrins in the integrin receptor family of αβ heterodimers. The β_4 integrin is unique among the β-integrin chains: it has a large (~1000 amino acid) cytoplasmic tail that contains a tyrosine-based activation motif (TAM) (556). CD104 may be involved in signaling cell-cycle regulation and apoptosis (557). CD104 is localized on the surface of basal cells in hemidesmosomes, subcellular structures involved in attachment of epithelial cells to the extracellular matrix (558). Mutations in CD104 are associated with a rare inherited disorder characterized by pyloric stenosis and skin blisters (559).
CD106	Endoglin, TGFβ receptor	95 kDa	Endothelial cells, macrophages (560), bone marrow stromal cells (561,562)	CD106 is a homodimeric membrane glycoprotein that binds the cytokines TGFβ1 and TGFβ3, and forms part of a heteromeric TGFβ receptor complex (563,564). It has significant sequence homology in its cytoplasmic domain with the type II TGFβ receptor, but little similarity in the extracellular regions (565,566). CD106 expression is upregulated on myeloid cells on differentiation to macrophages. The human disease, hereditary hemorrhagic telangiectasia, is the result of mutations at the CD106 locus (567,568).
CD107a,b	Lysosomal-associated membrane proteins (LAMP1/LAMP2)	110 kDa 120 kDa	Neutrophils (569)	CD107 is a type I transmembrane glycoprotein localized primarily in lysosomes and endosomes, with only a minor portion being found on the plasma membrane, although surface levels may be elevated during autoim-

				mune disease (570,571). CD107 endosomal sorting signals may be useful for directing antigen traffic into class II pathway for antigen presentation (572). CD107a on neutrophils may be a bacterial receptor (573). There are several splice variants of CD107b.
CDw108	JMH (John Milton Hagen)	76–80 kDa	Erythrocyte blood group antigen	CD108 is a GPI-anchored protein that is commonly found on red blood cells, known as the blood group antigen JMH (574–576). CD108 is absent from erythrocytes of patients with paroxysmal nocturnal hemoglobinuria, where cells are incapable of generating GPI links.
CD109		175 kDa	Activated T cells (577), hematopoietic progenitors (578), platelets (579), vascular endothelial (577)	CD109 is a GPI-linked membrane glycoprotein. It is upregulated on activated T cells and highly expressed on vascular endothelium. However, its function is unknown.
CD110–CD113 reserved				
CD114	HG-CSFR, G-CSFR	115 kDa	Myeloid lineages, immature B cells, hematopoietic progenitor cells	CD114 is a member of the hematopoietic growth factor receptor family and thus contains the WSXWS extracellular motif and has a signal transducing cytoplasmic tail that lacks intrinsic kinase activity. Granulocyte colony-stimulating factor (G-CSF) induces CD114 dimerization and regulates cell growth and differentiation. Mutational analysis suggests that membrane-proximal and -distal regions of the cytoplasmic tail mediate proliferation and differentiation signals, respectively (580,581). In addition to stimulating gorwth of granulocytes (582,583), it may also be involved in B-cell development (584) and in embryogenesis (585).

(*continued*)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD115	M-CSF receptor, c-FMS	150 kDa	Some B cells (586), myeloid progenitors, monocytes, macrophages, osteoclasts, and embryonic cells	CD115 binds M-CSF and is a member of the type III tyrosine kinase growth factor receptors, which includes CSF-1R, PDGFR, FLK-1, -2, and FLT-1, -4 (587–589). CD115 promotes growth, survival, and differentiation of hematopoietic cells (590,591) and adhesion to bone marrow stroma (592). CD115 is identical to the oncogene c-FMS (593,594). M-CSF-deficient mice are toothless and have osteopetrosis, associated with a lack of osteoclasts, and resident macrophage populations are selectively absent (595,596).
CD116	GM-CSFRα	75–58 kDa	Eosinophils, erythroid progenitors, megakaryocyte progenitors, macrophages, neutrophils	The high-affinity GM-CSF receptor is composed of a cytokine-specific α chain (CD116) and a common β chain shared with receptors for IL-3 and IL-5. CD116 contains the common hematopoietic receptor motif WSXWS in its membrane-proximal region and is expressed in two alternative splice forms (597–599). There is only 35% homology between mouse and human CD116. Stimulation by its ligand GM-CSF induces the formation of granulocyte and macrophage colonies from bone marrow progenitor cells, increased numbers of eosinophils, neutrophils, and hematopoietic progenitor cells (600,601).
CD117	c-KIT, stem cell factor, or steel factor receptor	145–160 kDa	Hematopoietic progenitor cells, mast cells, nervous tissue (602–604)	CD117 has five Ig-like extracellular domains and is a member of the type III tyrosine kinase growth factor receptors, which includes CSF-1R, PDGFR, FLK-1, -2, and FLT-1, -4 (587,588). Mutations at the CD117 locus occur in mice, which are characterized by hematopoietic deficits resulting in anemia, inadequate development of gonads and concomitant sterility, and blocked differentiation of melanocytes.

CD118	IFNα/β receptor	63 kDa	Most cells	CD118 has a 409-amino-acid extracellular domain with twofold symmetry and 15 potential sites for N-linked glycosylation (605). CD118 mediates biological responses to α and β IFNs (606), binds IFNs directly, and cooperates with other surface molecules to form a functional receptor complex (607,608).
CD119	IFNγR	90 kDa	Most cells	IFNγR consists of α and β subunits which associate in respopnse to IFNγ binding (609,610). The high-affinity α chain mediates specificity of the receptor and is required for signaling (611,612). IFNγ induction of antiviral signaling depends on both JAK2 and STAT1 activation (613,614). STAT1-deficient mice have a complete block in response to IFNγ (615).
CD120a,b	TNFR1, TNFRII	55 kDa 75 kDa	T cells, B cells, upregulated on most other cells	CD120a (TNFRp55) and CD120b (TNFRp75) are shared receptors for TNFα, TNFβ, and lymphotoxin-α (616). CD120a/b exist in soluble forms which can up- or downregulate TNF activity (617). CD120 deficiency protects against endotoxic shock (618) and results in defective germinal center formation (619). CD120 is a member of the TNF-receptor superfamily of molecules.
CD121a,b	IL-1R type I, IL-1R type II	80 kDa 68 kDa	On most cells	CD121a (IL-1R1) binds IL-1α and IL-1β and mediates biological activity in association with a high-affinity complex that includes a transmembrane accessory protein (AcP) (620). IL-1 also binds CD121b (IL-1R2) which has no role in signaling and exists merely as a decoy (621). Vaccinia and cowpox virus encode an IL-1R2 gene (622,623).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD122	IL-2Rβ	75 kDa	Constitutively expressed on most mature lymphocytes	There are three IL-2 receptor chains: α (CD25), β (CD122), and γ. CD122 and γ chain form a functional low-affinity signaling receptor (624,625) whereas addition of the α chain results in high binding affinity for IL-2. CD122 is required for T- and B-lymphocyte immunoregulation, as gene-targeted deletions result in hyperactive lymphoid compartments and severe autoimmunity (626).
CD123	IL-3Rα	41 kDa	Subset of peripheral B cells (627), hematopoietic progenitors, myeloid-lineages (628)	The IL-3 receptor consists of α (CD123) and β chains. The β chain is common for the cytokines GM-CSF, IL-5, and IL-3 whereas CD123 probably mediates cytokine-specific signals (629). CD123 exhibits low-affinity IL-3 binding capacity (630).
CD124	IL-4R	140 kDa	T cells, B cells, hematopoietic progenitors	The IL-4 receptor is a heterodimer that consists of an IL-4-specific α chain (CD124) and a common γ chain (631,632). CD124 is a member of the hematopoietin superfamily of receptors and contains a WSXWS motif in its membrane-proximal extracellular domain (633). STAT6 is required for mediating IL-4 responsiveness and for the development of Th2 cells (634).
CD125	IL-5Rα	45.5 kDa	Basophils, eosinophils (635)	The IL-5 receptor is a heterodimer composed of an IL-5-specific α chain (CD125) and a shared β subunit (βc), which is found in receptors for IL-3 and GM-CSF. CD125 independently binds IL-5 but has no capacity to transduce signals (636,637). Soluble CD125 isoforms are expressed from eosinophils that can antagonize IL-5 activity (638). CD38 ligation on B cells upregulates surface expression of CD125 (639).

CD126	IL-6Rα	80 kDa	Mature T cells, peripheral blood mononuclear cells, activated and Peyer's patch B cells	The IL-6R is composed of an IL-6-specific α chain (CD126) and a 130-kDa β chain (gp130). CD126 contains the membrane-proximal WSXWS motif characteristic of hematopoietin receptors. Binding of IL-6 to CD126 results in disulfide-linked dimerization with gp130 (640). Both mice and humans express a soluble CD126, which retains the ability to bind IL-6 and to deliver signals through gp130 (641,642).
CD127	IL-7Rα	75 kDa	Pro-B and pre-B cells, thymocytes	IL-7 receptor is a heterodimer composed of an IL-7-specific α chain (CD127) and a common γ subunit (γ_c) (643,644). CD127, a member of the hematopoietic growth factor receptors (643), is critical for proliferation of thymocytes before TCR gene rearrangement in the thymus (645,646). Mice with gene-targeted mutations in CD127 have a specific block in γδ T-cell development (647,648).
CD128	IL-8Rα	58–67 kDa	Lymphocytes, neutrophils, monocytes, fibroblasts	Two IL-8 receptors, IL-8Rα (CD128) and IL-8Rβ, have been identified that share significant sequence homology (649,650) but differ in their ability to bind multiple chemokines. CD128 binds IL-8 with high affinity and has restricted binding capacity for other chemokines (649).
CD129 reserved				
CD130	IL-6Rβ, IL-11Rβ, OSMRβ, LIFRβ, gp130	130 kDa	Expressed on most cell types (651)	CD130 (gp130) is a common receptor chain for IL-6 (IL-6Rβ), IL-11 (IL-11Rβ), oncostatin-M (OSMRβ), leukemia inhibitory factor (LIFRβ), and ciliary neurotrophic factor (CNTFRβ) (652). CD130 contains an extracellular Ig-like domain and three fibronectin type II domains, in addition to the WSXWS motif characteristic of hematopoietin receptors. CD130 has no binding affinity for cytokines but facilitates signal transduction through complexing with its respective receptor subunits (640,653).

(continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD131	IL-3Rβ_c (GM-CSFRβ, IL-5Rβ)	120 kDa	Hematopoietic progenitors, myelomonocytic lineages	CD131 is the common β chain (β_c) for GM-CSF, IL-5, and IL-3 receptors (654,655). It is a member of the hematopoietin receptor superfamily, containing the WSXWS motif and facilitating signaling without apparent intracellular catalytic domain. CD131 does not bind cytokines for which it forms a receptor complex (630). CD131 is upregulated in response to IL-1, TNFα, and IFNγ (656). GM-CSF also induces CD131 expression on neutrophils (657).
CD132	IL-2Rγ_c	40 kDa	T cells, B cells, NK cells	CD132 (common γ chain) is a subunit for the IL-2, IL-4, and IL-7 receptor complexes (658–660). It is a member of the hematopoietin family for receptors, containing an SRC-homology region in its cytoplasmic tail but no catalytic kinase activity. CD132 is constitutively expressed on most mature lymphocytes (661–663). CD132 is defective in X-linked severe combined immunodeficiency (X-linked SCID) (664).
CD133 reserved				
CD134	OX40	28 kDa	Activated $CD4^+/CD8^+$ T cells, B cells	OX40 is a member of the TNF superfamily of molecules. It is expressed on activated $CD4^+/CD8^+$ T-cell subsets particularly in PALS. CD134 has a natural ligand (OX40L) (665), a molecule with significant homology with the cytokine tumor necrosis factor (TNF). CD134 mediates adhesion of activated T cells to endothelium (666). Cross-linking of OX40L on B cells by CD134 induces proliferation and Ig secretion (667,668). CD134–ligand interactions are important for secondary immune responses and B-cell differentiation and Ig responses. OX40 expression is regulated by HTLV-1 genes (669).

CD135	FLT3, FLK2	130 kDa	Hematopoietic progenitors	The FLT3 receptor tyrosine kinase (RTK) belongs to the class III subfamily of tyrosine kinase receptors which includes platelet-derived growth factor (PDGFR), colony-stimulating factor-1 (CSF1), and steel factor (SF) receptors (217,670). FLT3 controls growth and differentiation of early human hematopoietic cells and in combination with other growth factors, stimulates the proliferation and mobilization of hematopoietic ($CD34^+CD38^-$) progenitors of both lymphoid and myeloid lineages (671–674). FLT3-deficient mice have a specific defect in B-lymphoid development (675).
CD136	Macrophage stimulating protein receptor (MSP-R), STK, RON	47 kDa, 22 kDa	Peritoneal macrophages, megakaryocytes, osteoclasts	CD136 is composed of a two-chain disulfide-linked structure. CD136 is a member of the met/hepatocyte protein tyrosine kinase receptor family (676,677). It enhances peritoneal macrophage differentiation (678) and responses to chemoattractants and complement (679,680). It also induces growth and migration of keratinocytes, and may play a role in wound healing (681). CD136 regulates megakaryopoiesis (682). Signaling through CD136 also inhibits the effects of CFU-GM formation in response to cytokines (683). CD136 mediates reorganization of osteoclast cytoskeleton and bone resorption (684).
CD137	4-1BB	30-kDa monomer, 55-kDa homodimer	Peripheral T cells, activated thymocytes, IEL, B cells, and monocytes	CD137 is a member of the TNF receptor superfamily. Alternate splice variants (685) produce soluble form (686). CD137 is upregulated on activated T cells (687–690) where it costimulates proliferative responses (691,692). Its costimulatory effect is independent but additive with CTLA-4 and CD28 (692). Ligand for CD137 is expressed on B cells and macrophages and has TNFR homology (693–695).

(*continued*)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD138	Syndecan-1, B-B4	160 kDa, 110 kDa	Pre-B cells and plasma cells	A member of a family of transmembrane heparin sulfate glycoproteins, and binds extracellular matrix proteins and regulates cell morphology (696–698). Two splice variants exist (699), and expression is potently down-regulated by TNFα (700) and IL-6 (701). CD138 has a highly conserved noncatalytic cytoplasmic domain involved in microfilament association (702,703). Loss of CD138 may be involved in cell metastasis (704).
CD139	B-031			No data.
CD140a,b	Platelet-derived growth factor receptors, PDGFRα/β	120 kDa 121 kDa	CD140a: fibroblasts, smooth muscle cells, mesothelial cells, and liver endothelial. CD140b: neurons, meningeal cells, capillary endothelial cells, fibroblasts, smooth muscle	CD140a/b are receptor-type tyrosine kinases with five extracellular Ig-like domains, members of a family of PDGFR/CSF1R receptors that include FLT3 (CD135). CD140a/b mediates ligand (PDGF)-induced chemotaxis of fibroblasts and smooth muscle cells and cell growth (705). However, CD140a can act as a negative regulator of chemotaxis. The receptors play a role in wound healing and fetal development. CD140a is located near KIT (706,707) and one or both genes may be deleted in congenital disorders in humans (i.e., piebaldism) or mice (708,709).
CD141	Thrombomodulin	57 kDa	Endothelial cells	CD141 is a cell-surface glycoprotein containing six tandem epidermal growth factor (EGF)-like structures. It is a powerful anticoagulant blocking the action of thrombin. Embryonic lethality of CD141-deficient mice has indicated an essential role in murine development (710). CD141 is released into blood in a soluble form (TM) during inflammatory responses, such as those caused by autoimmune disease (711–716), and is a disease marker. A ligand for thrombomodulin is thrombin, an enzyme that induces clot formation and platelet activation. Ligand binding prevents thrombin from being able to clot fibrinogen or to activate platelets (717).

CD142	Tissue factor	37 kDa	Endothelial cells, monocytes	CD142 is a glycoprotein with extracellular Ig-like and fibronectin type III-like domains (718,719). Absence of the WSXWS motif characteristic of the hematopoietic cytokine receptors is replaced by a similar secondary structure having a polyproline helical conformation (719). CD142 is the cellular receptor for the serine proteinase coagulation factor VI/VIIa, enhancing the latter's catalytic function and acting as the primary physiological initiator of blood coagulation. CD142 is an embryonic lethal mutation in mice, where it appears to have a critical role in blood vessel development (720–722). TNF induction of coagulation may be the result of its effect to upregulate CD142 expression (723).
CD143	Angiotensin converting enzyme (ACE)	184 kDa	Vascular endothelium, testes	Both CD143 isoforms are transmembrane molecules with extensive N-linked glycosylation. The larger isoform has two similar cytoplasmic domains each with a putative catalytic site, whereas the smaller isoform has a single catalytic site. Soluble CD143 is found in plasma and other body fluids and is derived via posttranslational modification of membrane forms. CD143 has peptidase or endopeptidase activity and is involved in the regulation of the specific maturation or degradation of a number of bioactive peptides. CD143 plays a critical role in the regulation of blood pressure and a number of specific inhibitors have been developed (724,725).
CD144	Vascular endothelial (VE) cadherin/ cadherin-5	120 kDa	Endothelial tissue at intercellular junctions	An adhesion molecule. CD144 negatively regulates cell growth through homotypic and heterotypic interactions. Negative growth regulation requires the extracellular adhesive domain and its cytoplasmic tail, which associates with the catenin family of proteins (726,727). It may function in establishing the architecture of vascular structures (728).

(continued)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD145				No data
CD146	MUC18, S-endo	113 kDa		CD146 is a melanoma-associated cell adhesion molecule with five Ig-like extracellular domains. It has protein sequence similarity to neural cell adhesion molecules such as N-CAM (729), for which it also shows similar gene structure (i.e., 2 exons per Ig domain) (730). It likely plays a role in tumor growth and metastasis (731).
CD147	Neurothelin, basoglin, HT7, OX-47	41 kDa		CD147 is a cell-surface glycoprotein with two extracellular C2-type Ig domains and is specifically expressed on endothelial cells forming the tight junctions of the blood–brain barrier (BBB) (732,733). It is speculated that CD147 is involved in the transport of low-molecular weight compounds into the neural environment (734).
CD148	HPTP-η, p260	260 kDa		CD148 is a transmembrane protein tyrosine phosphatase. It contains type III fibronectin repeats in the extracellular domain and a single PTPase domain in its cytoplasmic tail (735). Its function is obscure at this time, although the CD148 gene is often deleted in malignant cells, suggesting tumor suppressor function (736).
CD149	MEM-133			No data.
CD150	SLAM, IPO-3	42 kDa	Activated B cells, T cells, thymocytes	CD150 is a monomeric N-glycosylated surface protein with intrinsic kinase activity. It is upregulated on resting B cells within 16 hr after BCR ligation or activation through other surface molecules (737). Expression is also induced on T cells after CD3 cross-linking.

CD151	PETA-3	27 kDa	RNA expressed in most tissues	CD151 is a member of the tetraspan family of proteins, which have in common four conserved putative transmembrane domains and a large divergent extracellular loop between the third and fourth membrane-spanning regions. CD151 also contains a consensus sequence for N-linked glycosylation located in this extracellular loop (738). Antibodies against CD151 induce platelet activation (739). CD151 may form a subunit of the FcγRII signal-transducing complex in platelets (739).
CD152	CTLA-4		T cells	CD152 has a single Ig-like extracellular domain and an overall high sequence similarity with CD28 (740), the genes perhaps arising from a duplication event (741–743). The cytoplasmic region exhibits 100% sequence conservation between human, mouse, and rat, suggesting an important signaling function. Functional studies on CD152 have shown both positive and negative lymphocyte activation via the molecule (744,745). CD28 and CD152 shares the counterreceptors, B7-1, B7-2, and B7-3. Mice deficient for CD152 have a profound hyperactivation of lymphocytes and autoimmune disease, suggesting a role for CD152 in negative immunoregulation (746).
CD153	CD30L		T cells, B cells, macrophages, neutrophils	CD153 (CD30L) is a type II transmembrane glycoprotein and a member of the tumor necrosis factor ligand superfamily. In concert with cytokines, CD153 signaling can enhance B-cell proliferation and Ig secretion and may play a role in cognate T–B-cell interactions (747,748). CD153 has been shown to induce the proliferation of CD30-expressing malignant cells (i.e., Hodgkin's and Reed–Sternberg) (749). On the other hand, CD153 downmodulates proliferation and viability of $CD30^+$ large-cell anaplastic lymphoma cell lines (200). A clear understanding of CD153 function is yet to be established.

(continued)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD154	CD40L	39 kDa	T cells, basophils, mast cells, and eosinophils	CD154 is the major contact-dependent signal that supports B-cell activation and Ig heavy chain switching (750–752). In addition to its function on B cells, CD154 can stimulate monocytes and T cells. CD154 interaction with its ligand CD40 is also crucial for *in vivo* priming of T cells, via its effects on stimulating IL-12 secretion by APC (753). CD154 is required for normal antiviral humoral immune responses, and for the induction of $CD8^+$ CTL memory (754). CD40L is defective in X-linked hyper-IgM syndrome (755).
CD155	Poliovirus receptor (PVR)	57 kDa	Monocytes	CD155 has three Ig-like extracellular domains. Virus attachment occurs via the first Ig-like domain of CD155, which binds a depression on the surface of the viral capsid (756,757). Despite the widespread pattern of PVR expression, poliovirus infection in TgPVR mice is restricted to only a few sites, supporting observations in human cells that poliovirus tropism does not merely reflect receptor expression (758–761). Although the function of CD155 is unknown, its upregulation on monocytes during an immune response suggests a role in monocyte function.
CD156	ADAM8	89 kDa	Macrophages, monocytes	CD156 has five putative extracellular N-glycosylation sites and a cysteine-rich domain, and a proline-rich cytoplasmic region similar to CD2 (762). A mutant truncated version of CD156 has been expressed transgenically in mice without any profound hematological consequence (763).

CD157	Bone marrow stromal cell antigen (BST-1), MO-5		Bone marrow stromal cells, pancreatic α/β islet cells, thymus	CD157 is a GPI-anchored ectoenzyme with homology with CD38 and Aplysia ADP-ribosyl cyclase (764,765). CD157 has both ADP-ribosyl cyclase and cADPR hydrolase activities and likely regulates Ca^{2+} release from intracellular pools (766). CD157 may be involved in stromal cell support of B-cell growth (767–769).
CD158a,b	Class I-specific NK receptors, p58.1, p58.2	58 kDa	NK cells	Human NK cells express inhibitory receptors that are specific for different groups of HLA-C or HLA-B alleles. The majority of these receptors belong to the Ig superfamily and are characterized by two or three extracellular Ig-like domains. The HLA-C-specific receptors are represented by two highly homologous proteins/genes.
CD159 reserved				
CD160 reserved				
CD161	HKRP1			No data.
CD162	P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 (PSGL-1)	120 kDa	αβ T cells, subsets of γδ T cells, B cells, myeloid cells, eosinophils, neutrophils	CD162 is a disulfide-bonded homodimeric mucinlike glycoprotein with an N-terminal lectin domain, an EGF domain, and at least nine consensus repeats (CRs). On myeloid and lymphoid cells (770,771), CD162 interacts with both P- and E-selectin to mediate leukocyte rolling on P-selectin expressed by activated platelets or endothelial cells. PSGL-1 contains unique tyrosine sulfate and O-linked glycans that are predicted to be critical for high-affinity interactions between PSGL-1 and selectins (772,773). PSGL-1 on mouse myeloid cells is critical for high-affinity binding to P-selectin but not E-selectin.
CD163	GHI/61, M130, KiM8, Ber-Mac3, SM4	130 kDa	Macrophages	CD163 contains a large (1003 residue) extracellular portion possessing nine repeating elements with homology to the scavenger receptor superfamily (774).

(continued)

A Reference Table for Cluster of Differentiation (CD) Antigens (Continued)

Cluster designation	Common names	Mol. mass	Tissue distribution	Structure/function
CD164	MGC-24	24 kDa	Colon, small intestine, and thyroid tissues	CD164 is a peanut-agglutinin-binding protein that contains extensive hydroxyl and cysteine residues. It has no known function (775).
CD165	Epidermal growth factor receptor (EGFR), A108	170 kDa	Widely expressed but absent from hematopoietic cells	CD165 is a receptor tyrosine kinase that mediates mitogenic signals in response to the structurally related ligands epidermal growth factor (EGF) and transforming growth factor alpha (TGFα) (776,777). CD165 plays important roles during embryogenesis (778). Mice deficient for CD165 die perinatally from impaired epithelial development in organs such as lung and gastrointestinal tract (779).
CD166	Activated leukocyte cell adhesion molecule (ALCAM)		Activated leukocytes, thymic epithelium	CD166 has five extracellular Ig-like domains and may exist in both monomeric and dimeric forms (780). CD6 is a natural ligand for CD166 (36,41), interacting via its N-terminal Ig-like domain with the third membrane-proximal scavenger receptor cysteine-rich (SRCR) domain of CR6 (781). CD6–CD166 interactions may play a role in mediating thymocyte binding to thymic epithelial cells and of T cells to activated leukocytes. These interactions may regulate the proliferative capacity of T cells (782).

REFERENCES

1. Martin, L. H., Calabi, F., and Milstein, C. 1986. Isolation of CD1 genes: A family of major histocompatibility complex-related differentiation antigens. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83:**9154–9158.
2. Tangri, S., Holcombe, H. R., Castano, A. R., Miller, J. E., Teitell, M., Huse, W. E., Peterson, P. A., and Kronenberg, M. 1996. Antigen-presenting function of the mouse CD1 molecule. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **778:**288–296.
3. Brutkiewicz, R. R., Bennink, J. R., Yewdell, J. W., and Bendelac, A. 1995. TAP-independent, beta 2-microglobulin-dependent surface expression of functional mouse CD1.1. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1913–1919.
4. Woolfson, A., and Milstein, C. 1994. Alternative splicing generates secretory isoforms of human CD1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**6683–6687.
5. Sugita, M., Jackman, R. M., van Donselaar, E., Behar, S. M., Rogers, R. A., Peters, P. J., Brenner, M. B., and Porcelli, S. A. 1996. Cytoplasmic tail-dependent localization of CD1b antigen-presenting molecules to MIICs. *Science* **273:**349–352.
6. Balk, S. P., Ebert, E. C., Blumenthal, R. L., McDermott, F. V., Wucherpfennig, K. W., Landau, S. B., and Blumberg, R. S. 1991. Oligoclonal expansion and CD1 recognition by human intestinal intraepithelial lymphocytes. *Science* **253:**1411–1415.
7. Panja, A., Blumberg, R. S., Balk, S. P., and Mayer, L. 1993. CD1d is involved in T cell–intestinal epithelial cell interactions. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1115–1119.
8. Porcelli, S., Brenner, M. B., Greenstein, J. L., Balk, S. P., Terhorst, C., and Bleicher, P. A. 1989. Recognition of cluster of differentiation 1 antigens by human CD4-CD8-cytolytic T lymphocytes. *Nature* **341:**447–450.
9. Sieling, P. A., Chatterjee, D., Porcelli, S. A., Prigozy, T. I., Mazzaccaro, R. J., Soriano, T., Bloom, B. R., Brenner, M. B., Kronenberg, M., Brennan, P. J., *et al.* 1995. CD1-restricted T cell recognition of microbial lipoglycan antigens. *Science* **269:**227–230.
10. Castano, A. R., Tangri, S., Miller, J. E., Holcombe, H. R., Jackson, M. R., Huse, W. D., Kronenberg, M., and Peterson, P. A. 1995. Peptide binding and presentation by mouse CD1. *Science* **269:**223–226.
11. Bendelac, A., Lantz, O., Quimby, M. E., Yewdell, J. W., Bennink, J. R., and Brutkiewicz, R. R. 1995. CD1 recognition by mouse NK1 $^{+}$ T lymphocytes. *Science* **268:**863–865.
12. Sen, J., Arceci, R. J., Jones, W., and Burakoff, S. J. 1989. Expression and ontogeny of murine CD2. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19:**1297–1302.
13. Shaw, S., Luce, G. E., Quinones, R., Gress, R. E., Springer, T. A., and Sanders, M. E. 1986. Two antigen-independent adhesion pathways used by human cytotoxic T-cell clones. *Nature* **323:**262–264.
14. Gassmann, M., Amrein, K. E., Flint, N. A., Schraven, B., and Burn, P. 1994. Identification of a signaling complex involving CD2, zeta chain and p59fyn in T lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**139–144.
15. Naora, H., Altin, J. G., and Young, I. G. 1994. TCR-dependent and -independent signaling mechanisms differentially regulate lymphokine gene expression in the murine T helper clone D10.G4.1. *J. Immunol.* **152:**5691–5702.
16. Kanner, S. B., Damle, N. K., Blake, J., Aruffo, A., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1992. CD2/LFA-3 ligation induces phospholipase-C gamma 1 tyrosine phosphorylation and regulates CD3 signaling. *J. Immunol.* **148:**2023–2029.
17. Koretzky, G. A., Picus, J., Schultz, T., and Weiss, A. 1991. Tyrosine phosphatase CD45 is required for T cell antigen receptor and CD2 mediated activation of a protein tyrosine kinase and interleukin 2 production. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**2037–2041.
18. Biancone, L., Andres, G., Ahn, H., Lim, A., Dai, C., Noelle, R., and Yagita, H. 1996. Distinct regulatory roles of lymphocyte costimulatory pathways on T-helper type 2-mediated autoimmune-disease. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1473–1481.
19. Semnani, R. T., Nutman, T. B., Hochman, P., Shaw, S., and Vanseventer, G. A. 1994. Costimulation by purified intercellular-adhesion molecule-1 and lymphocyte function-associated antigen-3 induces distinct proliferation, cytokine and cell-surface antigen profiles in human naive and memory CD4($^{+}$) T-cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**2125–2135.
20. Ohno, H., Ono, S., Hirayama, N., Shimada, S., and Saito, T. 1994. Preferential usage of the Fc receptor gamma chain in the T cell antigen receptor complex by gamma/delta T cells localized in epithelia. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**365–377.
21. Bauer, A., McConkey, D. J., Howard, F. D., Clayton, L. K., Novick, D., Koyasu, S., and Reinherz, E. L. 1991. Differential signal tranduction via T-cell receptor CD3 zeta$_2$, CD3zeta-eta, and CD3 eta$_2$ isoforms. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**3842.
22. Fleury, S., Lamarre, D., Meloche, S., Ryu, S. E., Cantin, D., Hendrickson, W. A., and Sekaly, R. P. 1991.

Mutational analysis of the interaction between CD4 and class II MHC: Class II antigens contact CD4 on a surface opposite the gp 120 binding site. *Cell* **66**:1037–1049.

23. Vignali, D. A., Moreno, J., Schiller, D., and Hammerling, G. J. 1992. Species-specific binding of CD4 to the beta 2 domain of major histocampatibility complex class II molecules. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:925–932.
24. Arthos, J., Deen, K. C., Chaikin, M. A., Fornwald, J. A., Sathe, G., Sattentau, Q. J., Clapham, P. R., Weiss, R. A., McDougal, J. S., Pietropaolo, C., Axel, R., Truneh, A., Maddon, P. J., and Sweet, R. W. 1989. Identification of the residues in human CD4 critical for the binding of HIV. *Cell* **57**:469–481.
25. Maddon, P. J., Dalgleish, A. G., McDougal, J. S., Clapham, P. R., Weiss, R. A., and Axel, R. 1986. The T4 gene encodes the AIDS virus receptor and is expressed in the immune system and the brain. *Cell* **47**:333–348.
26. Klatzmann, D., Champagne, E., Chamaret, S., Gruest, J., Guetard, D., Hercend, T., Gluckman, J. C., and Montagnier, L. 1984. T-lymphocyte T4 molecule behaves as the receptor for human retrovirus LAV. *Nature* **312**:767–768.
27. Van de Velde, H., von Hoegen, I., Luo, W., Parnes, J. R., and Thielemans, K. 1991. The B-cell surface protein CD72/Lyb-2 is the ligand for CD5. *Nature* **351**:662–665.
28. Antin, J. H., Emerson, S. G., Martin, P., Gadol, N., and Ault, K. A. 1986. Leu-1$^+$ (CD5$^+$) B cells. A major lymphoid subpopulation in human fetal spleen: Phenotypic and functional studies. *J. Immunol.* **136**:505–510.
29. Ishida, H., Hastings, R., Kearney, J., and Howard, M. 1992. Continuous anti-interleukin 10 antibody administration depletes mice of Ly-1 B cells but not conventional B cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **175**:1213–1220.
30. Lankester, A. C., van Schijndel, G. M., Cordell, J. L., van Noesel, C. J., and van Lier, R. A. 1994. CD5 is associated with the human B cell antigen receptor complex. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24**:812–816.
31. Osman, N., Ley, S. C., and Crumpton, M. J. 1992. Evidence for an association between the T cell receptor/CD3 antigen complex and the CD5 antigen in human T lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22**:2995–3000.
32. Spertini, F., Stohl, W., Ramesh, N., Moody, C., and Geha, R. S. 1991. Induction of human T cell proliferation by a monoclonal antibody to CD5. *J. Immunol.* **146**:47–52.
33. Vandenberghe, P., and Ceuppens, J. L. 1991. Immobilized anti-CD5 together with prolonged activation of protein kinase C induce interleukin 2-dependent T cell growth: Evidence for signal transduction through CD5. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21**:251–259.
34. Kopf, M., Brombacher, F., Hodgkin, P. D., Ramsay, A. J., Milbourne, E. A., Dai, W. J., Ovington, K. S., Behm, C. A., Koehler, G., Young, I. G., and Matthaei, K. I. 1996. IL-5-deficient mice have a developmental defect in CD5$^+$ B-1 cells and lack eosinophilia but have normal antibody and cytotoxic T cell responses. *Immunity* **4**:15–24.
35. Aruffo, A., Melnick, M. B., Linsley, P. S., and Seed, B. 1991. The lymphocyte glycoprotein CD6 contains a repeated domain structure characteristic of a new family of cell surface and secreted proteins. *J. Exp. Med.* **174**:949–952.
36. Whitney, G. S., Starling, G. C., Bowen, M. A., Modrell, B., Siadak, A. W., and Aruffo, A. 1995. The membrane-proximal scavenger receptor cysteine-rich domain of CD6 contains the activated leukocyte cell adhesion molecule binding site. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:18187–18190.
37. Robinson, W. H., Neuman de Vegvar, H. E., Prohaska, S. S., Rhee, J. W., and Parnes, J. R. 1995. Human CD6 possesses a large, alternatively spliced cytoplasmic domain. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2765–2769.
38. Osorio, L. M., Ordonez, C., Garcia, C. A., Jondal, M., and Chow, S. C. 1995. Evidence for protein tyrosine kinase involvement in CD6-induced T cell proliferation. *Cell. Immunol.* **166**:44–52.
39. Swack, J. A., Mier, J. W., Romain, P. L., Hull, S. R., and Rudd, C. E. 1991. Biosynthesis and post-translational modification of CD6, a T cell signal-transducing molecule. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**:7137–7143.
40. Patel, D. D., Wee, S. F., Whichard, L. P., Bowen, M. A., Pesando, J. M., Aruffo, A., and Haynes, B . F. 1995. Identification and characterization of a 100-kD ligand for CD6 on human thymic epithelial cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:1563–1568.
41. Bowen, M. A., Patel, D. D., Li, X., Modrell, B., Malacko, A. R., Wang, W. C., Marquardt, H., Neubauer, M., Pesando, J. M., Francke, U., *et al.* 1995. Cloning, mapping, and characterization of activated leukocyte-cell adhesion molecule (ALCAM), a CD6 ligand. *J. Exp. Med.* **181**:2213–2220.
42. Haynes, B. F., Dennis, S. M., Singer, K. H., and Kurtzberg, J. 1989. Ontogeny of T-cell precursors: A model for the initial stages of human T-cell development. *Immunol. Today* **10**:87–91.
43. Lazarovits, A. I., Osman, N., Le Feuvre, C. E., Ley, S. C., and Crumpton, M. J. 1994. CD7 is associated with CD3 and CD45 on human T cells. *J. Immunol.* **153**:3956–3966.
44. Ward, S. G., Parry, R., LeFeuvre, C., Sansom, D. M., Westwick, J., and Lazarovits, A. I. 1995. Antibody

ligation of CD7 leads to association with phosphoinositide 3-kinase and phosphatidylinositol 3,4,5-trisphosphate formation in T lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:502–507.
45. Rabinowich, H., Lin, W. C., Herberman, R. B., and Whiteside, T. L. 1994. Signaling via CD7 molecules on human NK cells. Induction of tyrosine phosphorylation and beta 1 integrin-mediated adhesion to fibronectin. *J. Immunol.* **153**:3504–3513.
46. Schanberg, L. E., Lee, D. M., Fleenor, D. E., Ware, R. E., Patel, D. D., Haynes, B. F., and Kaufman, R. E. 1995. Characterization of human CD7 transgenic mice. *J. Immunol.* **155**:2407–2418.
47. Parrott, D. M., Tait, C., MacKenzie, S., Mowat, A. M., Davies, M. D., and Micklem, H. S. 1983. Analysis of the effector functions of different populations of mucosal lymphocytes. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **409**:307–320.
48. Zuniga Pflucker, J. C., Jones, L. A., Longo, D. L., and Kruisbeek, A. M. 1990. CD8 is required during positive selection of $CD4^-/CD8^+$ T cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **171**:427–437.
49. Fung-Leung, W. P., Schilham, M. W., Rahemtulla, A., Kundig, T. M., Vollenweider, M., and Potter, J. 1991. CD8 is needed for development of cytotoxic T cells but not helper T cells. *Cell* **65**:443–449.
50. Boucheix, C., Benoit, P., Frachet, P., Billard, M., Worthington, R. E., Gagnon, J., and Uzan, G. 1991. Molecular cloning of the CD9 antigen. A new family of cell surface proteins. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266**:117–122.
51. Ozaki, Y., Satoh, K., Kuroda, K., Qi, R., Yatomi, Y., Yanagi, S., Sada, K., Yamamura, H., Yanabu, M., Nomura, S., *et al.* 1995. Anti-CD9 monoclonal antibody activates p72syk in human platelets. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:15119–15124.
52. Willett, B. J., and Neil, J. C. 1995. cDNA cloning and eukaryotic expression of feline CD9. *Mol. Immunol.* **32**:417–423.
53. Willett, B. J., Hosie, M. J., Jarrett, O., and Neil, J. C. 1994. Identification of a putative cellular receptor for feline immunodeficiency virus as the feline homologue of CD9. *Immunology* **81**:228–233.
54. Masellis Smith, A., and Shaw, A. R. 1994. CD9-regulated adhesion. Anti-CD9 monoclonal antibody induces pre-B cell adhesion to bone marrow fibroblasts through de novo recognition of fibronectin. *J. Immunol.* **152**:2768–2777.
55. Shaw, A. R., Domanska, A., Mak, A., Gilchrist, A., Dobler, K., Visser, L., Poppema, S., Fliegel, L., Letarte, M., and Willett, B. J. 1995. Ectopic expression of human and feline CD9 in a human B cell line confers beta 1 integrin-dependent motility on fibronectin and laminin substrates and enhanced tyrosine phosphorylation. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:24092–24099.
56. Oritani, K., Wu, X., Medina, K., Hudson, J., Miyake, K., Gimble, J. M., Burstein, S. A., and Kincade, P. W. 1996. Antibody ligation of CD9 modifies production of myeloid cells in long-term cultures. *Blood* **87**:2252–2261.
57. Kalled, S. L., Siva, N., Stein, H., and Reinherz, E. L. 1995. The distribution of CD10 (NEP 24.11, CALLA) in humans and mice is similar in non-lymphoid organs but differs within the hematopoietic system: Absence on murine T and B lymphoid progenitors. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:677–687.
58. Mari, B., Breittmayer, J. P., Guerin, S., Belhacene, N., Peyron, J. F., Deckert, M., Rossi, B., and Auberger, P. 1994. High levels of functional endopeptidase 24.11 (CD10) activity on human thymocytes: Preferential expression on immature subsets. *Immunology* **82**:433–438.
59. Letarte, M., Vera, S., Tran, R., Addis, J. B., Onizuka, R. J., Quackenbush, E. J., Jongeneel, C. V., and McInnes, R. R. 1988. Common acute lymphocytic leukemia antigen is identical to neutral endopeptidase. *J. Exp. Med.* **168**:1247–1253.
60. Shipp, M. A., Stefano, G. B., D'Adamio, L., Switzer, S. N., Howard, F. D., Sinisterra, J., Scharrer, B., and Reinherz, E. L. 1990. Downregulation of enkephalin-mediated inflammatory responses by CD10/neutral endopeptidase 24.11. *Nature* **347**:394–396.
61. Werfel, T., Sonntag, G., Weber, M. H., and Goetze, O. 1991. Rapid increases in the membrane expression of neutral endopeptidase (CD10), aminopeptidase N (CD13), tyrosine phosphatase (CD45), and Fc gamma-RIII (CD16) upon stimulation of human peripheral leukocytes with human C5a. *J. Immunol.* **147**:3909–3914.
62. Salles, G., Rodewald, H. R., Chin, B. S., Reinherz, E. L., and Shipp, M. A. 1993. Inhibition of CD10/neutral endopeptidase 24.11 promotes B-cell reconstitution and maturation in vivo. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90**:7618–7622.
63. Salles, G., Chen, C. Y., Reinherz, E. L., and Shipp, M. A. 1992. CD10/NEP is expressed on Thy-1low $B220^+$ murine B-cell progenitors and functions to regulate stromal cell-dependent lymphopoiesis. *Blood* **80**:2021–2029.
64. Delikat, S. E., Galvani, D. W., and Zuzel, M. 1994. A function of CD10 on bone marrow stroma. *Br. J. Haematol.* **87**:655–657.
65. Shipp, M. A., Stefano, G. B., Switzer, S. N., Griffin, J. D., and Reinherz, E. L. 1991. CD10 (CAL-

LA)/neutral endopeptidase 24.11 modulates inflammatory peptide-induced changes in neutrophil morphology, migration, and adhesion proteins and is itself regulated by neutrophil activation. *Blood* **78:**1834–1841.

66. McCormack, R. T., Nelson, R. D., and LeBien, T. W. 1986. Structure/function studies of the common acute lymphoblastic leukemia antigen (CALLA/CD10) expressed on human neutrophils. *J. Immunol.* **137:**1075–1082.
67. Luscinskas, F. W., Kansas, G. S., Ding, H., Pizcueta, P., Schleiffenbaum, B. E., Tedder, T. F., and Gimbrone, M. A., Jr. 1994. Monocyte rolling, arrest and spreading on IL-4-activated vascular endothelium under flow is mediated via sequential action of L-selection, beta 1-integrins, and beta 2-integrins. *J. Cell Biol.* **125:**1417–1427.
68. Albelda, S. M., Smith, C. W., and Ward, P. A. 1994. Adhesion molecules and inflammatory injury. *FASEB J.* **8:**504–512.
69. Schmits, R., Kundig, T. M., Baker, D. M., Shumaker, G., Simard, J. J. L., Duncan, G., Wakeham, A., Shahinian, A., Vanderheiden, A., Bachmann, M. F., Ohashi, P. S., Mak, T. W., and Hickstein, D. D. 1996. LFA-1-deficient mice show normal CTL responses to virus but fail to reject immunogenic tumor. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1415–1426.
70. Vetvicka, V., Thornton, B. P., and Ross, G. D. 1996. Soluble beta-glucan polysaccharide binding to the lectin site of neutrophil or natural killer cell complement receptor type 3 (CD11b/CD18) generates a primed state of the receptor capable of mediating cytotoxicity of iC3b-opsonized target cells. *J. Clin. Invest.* **98:** 50–61.
71. Wright, S. D., Weitz, J. I., Huang, A. J., Levin, S. M., Silverstein, S. C., and Loike, J. D. 1988. Complement receptor type three (CD11b/CD18) of human polymorphonuclear leukocytes recognizes fibrinogen. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **85:**7734–7738.
72. Altieri, D. C., and Edgington, T. S. 1988. The saturable high affinity association of factor X to ADP-stimulated monocytes defines a novel function of the Mac-1 receptor. *J. Biol. Chem.* **263:**7007–7015.
73. Wright, S. D., and Jong, M. T. 1986. Adhesion-promoting receptors on human macrophages recognize Escherichia coli by binding to lipopolysaccharide. *J. Exp. Med.* **164:**1876–1888.
74. Diamond, M. S., Alon, R., Parkos, C. A., Quinn, M. T., and Springer, T. A. 1995. Heparin is an adhesive ligand for the leukocyte integrin Mac-1 (CD11b/CD1). *J. Cell Biol.* **130:**1473–1482.
75. Lub, M., van Kooyk, Y., and Figdor, C. G. 1996. Competition between lymphocyte functioning-associated antigen 1 (CD11a/CD18) and Mac-1 (CD11b/CD18) for binding to intercellular adhesion molecule-1 (CD54). *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **59:**648–655.
76. Lecoanet-henchoz, S., Gauchat, J. F., Aubry, J. P., Graber, P., Life, P., Paul Eugene, N., Ferrua, B., Corbi, A. L., Dugas, D., Plater Zyberk, C., *et al.* 1995. CD23 regulates monocyte activation through a novel interaction with the adhesion molecules CD11b-CD18 and CD11c-CD18. *Immunity* **3:**119–125.
77. Postigo, A. A., Corbi, A. L., Sanchez Madrid, F., and de Landazuri, M. O. 1991. Regulated expression and function of Cd11c/CD18 integrin on human B lymphocytes. Relation between attachment to fibrinogen and triggering of proliferation through CD11c/CD18. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**1313–1322.
78. Ingalls, R. R., and Golenbock, D. T. 1995. CD11c/CD18, a transmembrane signaling receptor for lipopolysaccharide. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**1473–1479.
79. Bilsland, C. A., Diamond, M. S., and Springer, T. A. 1994. The leukocyte integrin p150,95 (CD11c/CD18) as a receptor for iC3b. Activation by a heterologous beta subunit and localization of a ligand recognition site to the I domain. *J. Immunol.* **152:**4582–4589.
80. Blackford, J., Reid, H. W., Pappin, D. J., Bowers, F. S., and Wilkinson, J. M. 1996. A monoclonal antibody, 3/22, to rabbit CD11c which induces homotypic T cell aggregation: Evidence that ICAM-1 is a ligand for CD11c/CD18. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**525–531.
81. Ruf, A., and Patscheke, H. 1995. Platelet-induced neutrophil activation: Platelet-expressed fibrinogen induces the oxidative burst in neutrophils by an interaction with CD11C/CD18. *Br. J. Haematol.* **90:**791–796.
82. Patel, D. D., Whichard, L. P., Radcliff, G., Denning, S. M., and Haynes, B. F. 1995. Characterization of human thymic epithelial cell surface antigens: Phenotypic similarity of thymic epithelial cells to epidermal keratinocytes. *J. Clin. Immunol.* **15:**80–92.
83. Shipp, M. A., and Look, A. T. 1993. Hematopoietic differentiation antigens that are membrane-associated enzymes: Cutting is the key. *Blood* **82:**1052–1070.
84. Larsen, S. L., Pedersen, L. O., Buus, S., and Stryhn, A. 1996. T cell responses affected by aminopeptidase N (CD13)-mediated trimming of major histocompatibility complex class II-bound peptides. *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**183–189.
85. Small, M., Kaiser, M., Tse, W., Heimfeld, S., and Blumberg, S. 1996. Activity of neutral endopeptidase and aminopeptidase N in mouse thymic stromal cells which bind double-positive thymocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**961–964.

86. Giugni, T. D., Soederberg, C., Ham, D. J., Bautista, R. M., Hedlund, K. O., Moeller, E., and Zaia, J. A. 1996. Neutralization of human cytomegalovirus by human CD13-specific antibodies. *J. Infect. Dis.* **173:**1062–1071.
87. Soderberg, C., Sumitran Karuppan, S., Ljungman, P., and Moller, E. 1996. CD13-specific autoimmunity in cytomegalovirus-infected immunocompromised patients. *Transplantation* **61:**594–600.
88. Fujii, H., Nakajima, M., Saiki, I., Yoneda, J., Azuma, I., and Tsuruo, T. 1995. Human melanoma invasion and metastasis enhancement by high expression of aminopeptidase N/CD13. *Clin. Exp. Metastasis* **13:**337–344.
89. Fearns, C., Kravchenko, V. V., Ulevitch, R. J., and Loskutoff, D. J. 1995. Murine CD14 gene expression in vivo: Extramyeloid synthesis and regulation by lipopolysaccharide. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**857–866.
90. Hailman, E., Vasselon, T., Kelley, M., Busse, L. A., Hu, M. C., Lichenstein, H. S., Detmers, P. A., and Wright, S. D. 1996. Stimulation of macrophages and neutrophils by complexes of lipopolysaccharide and soluble CD14. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4384–4390.
91. Bufler, P., Stiegler, G., Schuchmann, M., Hess, S., Krueger, C., Stelter, F., Eckerskorn, C., Schuett, C., and Engelmann, H. 1995. Soluble lipopolysaccharide receptor (CD14) is released via two different mechanisms from human monocytes and CD14 transfectants. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**604–610.
92. Zarewych, D. M., Kindzelskii, A. L., Todd, R. F., 3, and Petty, H. R. 1996. LPS induces CD14 association with complement receptor type 3, which is reversed by neutrophil adhesion. *J. Immunol.* **156:**430–433.
93. Ulevitch, R. J., and Tobias, P. S. 1994. Recognition of endotoxin by cells leading to transmembrane signaling. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **6:**125–130.
94. Kusunoki, T., Hailman, E., Juan, T. S., Lichenstein, H. S., and Wright, S. D. 1995. Molecules from Staphylococcus aureus that bind CD14 and stimulate innate immune responses. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1673–1682.
95. Haziot, A., Rong, G. W., Lin, X. Y., Silver, J., and Goyert, S. M. 1995. Recombinant soluble CD14 prevents mortality in mice treated with endotoxin (lipopolysaccharide). *J. Immunol.* **154:**6529–6532.
96. Haziot, A., Ferrero, E., Koentgen, F., Hijiya, N., Yamamoto, S., Silver, J., Stewart, C. L., and Goyert, S. M. 1996. Resistance to endotoxin shock and reduced dissemination of gram-negative bacteria in CD14-deficient mice. *Immunity* **4:**407–414.
97. Ball, E. D. 1995. Introduction: Workshop summary of the CD15 monoclonal antibody panel from the Fifth International Workshop on Leukocyte Antigens. *Eur. J. Morphol.* **33:**95–100.
98. Lund-Johansen, F., Olweus, J., Horejsi, V., Skubitz, K. M., Thompson, J. S., Vilella, R., and Symington, F. W. 1992. Activation of human phagocytes through carbohydrate antigens (CD15, sialyl-CD15, CDw17, and CDw65). *J. Immunol.* **148:**3221–3229.
99. Forsyth, K. D., Simpson, A. C., and Levinsky, R. J. 1989. CD15 antibodies increase neutrophil adhesion to endothelium by an LFA-1-dependent mechanism. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **19:**1331–1334.
100. Warren, H. S., Altin, J. G., Waldron, J. C., Kinnear, B. F., and Parish, C. R. 1996. A carbohydrate structure associated with CD15 (Lewis x) on myeloid cells is a novel ligand for human CD2. *J. Immunol.* **156:**2866–2873.
101. Edberg, J. C., Salmon, J. E., and Kimberly, R. P. 1992. Functional capability of Fc gamma receptor III (CD16) on human neutrophils. *Immunol. Res.* **11:**239–251.
102. Blom, T., Nilsson, G., Sundstroem, C., Nilsson, K., and Hellman, L. 1996. Characterization of a human basophil-like cell line (LAMA-84). *Scand. J. Immunol.* **44:**54–61.
103. Fuereder, W., Agis, H., Sperr, W. R., Lechner, K., and Valent, P. 1994. The surface membrane antigen phenotype of human blood basophils. *Allergy* **49:**861–865.
104. Symington, F. W. 1989. CDw17: A neutrophil glycolipid antigen regulated by activation. *J. Immunol.* **142:**2784–2790.
105. Lannert, H., Buenning, C., Jeckel, D., and Wieland, F. T. 1994. Lactosylceramide is synthesized in the lumen of the Golgi apparatus. *FEBS Lett.* **342:**91–96.
106. Lund Johansen, F., Olweus, J., Horejsi, V., Skubitz, K. M., Thompson, J. S., Vilella, R., and Symington, F. W. 1992. Activation of human phagocytes through carbohydrate antigens (CD15, sialyl-CD15, CDw17, and CDw65). *J. Immunol.* **148:**3221–3229.
107. Bhunia, A. K., Han, H., Snowden, A., and Chatterjee, S. 1996. Lactosylceramide stimulates Ras-GTP loading, kinases (MEK, Raf), p44 mitogen-activated protein kinase, and c-fos expression in human aortic smooth muscle cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**10660–10666.
108. Arnaout, M. A., Spits, H., Terhorst, C., Pitt, J., and Todd, R. F., III. 1984. Deficiency of a leukocyte surface glycoprotein (LFA-1) in two patients with Mol deficiency. Effects of cell activation on Mol/LFA-1 surface expression in normal and deficient leukocytes. *J. Clin. Invest.* **74:**1291–1300.
109. Beatty, P. G., Ochs, H. D., Harlan, J. M., Price, T. H., Rosen, H., Taylor, R. F., Hansen, J. A., and

Klebanoff, S. J. 1984. Absence of monoclonal-antibody-defined protein complex in boy with abnormal leucocyte function. *Lancet* **1**:535–537.

110. Buescher, E. S., Gaither, T., Nath, J., and Gallin, J. I. 1985. Abnormal adherence-related functions of neutrophils, monocytes, and Epstein–Barr virus-transformed B cells in a patient with C3bi receptor deficiency. *Blood* **65**:1382–1390.
111. Nadler, L. M., Anderson, K. C., Marti, G., Bates, M., Park, E., Daley, J. F., and Schlossman, S. F. 1983. B4, a human B lymphocyte-associated antigen expressed on normal, mitogen-activated, and malignant B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **131**:244–250.
112. Stamenkovic, I., and Seed, B. 1988. CD19, the earliest differentiation antigen of the B cell lineage, bears three extracellular immunoglobulin-like domains and an Epstein–Barr virus-related cytoplasmic tail. *J. Exp. Med.* **168**:1205–1210.
113. Tedder, T. F., and Isaacs, C. M. 1989. Isolation of cDNAs encoding the CD19 antigen of human and mouse B lymphocytes—A new member of the immunoglobulin superfamily. *J. Immunol.* **143**:712–717.
114. Chalupny, N. J., Aruffo, A., Esselstyn, J. M., Chan, P. Y., Bajorath, J., Blake, J., Gilliland, L. K., Ledbetter, J. A., and Tepper, M. A. 1995. Specific binding of FYN and phosphatidylinositol 3-kinase to the B-cell surface glycoprotein CD19 through their SRC homology-2 domains. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2978–2984.
115. Krop, I., Shaffer, A. L., Fearon, D. T., and Schlissel, M. S. 1996. The signaling activity of murine CD19 is regulated during cell development. *J. Immunol.* **157**:48–56.
116. Callard, R. E., Rigley, K. P., Smith, S. H., Thurstan, S., and Shields, J. G. 1992. CD19 regulation of human B cell responses. B cell proliferation and antibody secretion are inhibited or enhanced by ligation of the CD19 surface glycoprotein depending on the stimulating signal used. *J. Immunol.* **148**:2983–2987.
117. Carter, R. H., and Fearon, D. T. 1992. CD19: lowering the threshold for antigen receptor stimulation of B lymphocytes. *Science* **256**:105–107.
118. Fearon, D. T. 1993. The CD19-CR2-TAPA-1 complex, CD45 and signaling by the antigen receptor of B lymphocytes. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5**:341–348.
119. Tedder, T. E., and Engel, P. 1994. CD20—A regulator of cell-cycle progression of B-lymphocytes. *Immunol. Today* **15**:450–454.
120. Bubien, J. K., Zhou, L. J., Bell, P. D., Frizzell, R. A., and Tedder, T. F. 1993. Transfection of the CD20 cell surface molecule into ectopic cell types generates a Ca^{2+} conductance found constitutively in B lymphocytes. *J. Cell Biol.* **121**:1121–1132.
121. Deans, J. P., Schieven, G. L., Shu, G. L., Valentine, M. A., Gilliland, L. A., Aruffo, A., Clark, E. A. and Ledbetter, J. A. 1993. Association of tyrosine and serine kinases with the B cell surface antigen CD20. Induction via CD20 of tyrosine phosphorylation and activation of phospholipase C-gamma 1 and PLC phospholipase C-gamma 2. *J. Immunol.* **151**:4494–4504.
122. Stashenko, P., Nadler, L. M., Hardy, R., and Schlossman, S. F. 1981. Expression of cell surface markers after human B lymphocyte activation. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **176**:1543–1550.
123. Clark, E. A., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1986. Activation of human B cell proliferation through surface Bp35 and Bp50. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83**:4494–4498.
124. Golay, J. T., Clark, E. A., and Beverley, P. C. 1985. The CD20 (Bp35) antigen is involved in activation of B cells from the G^0 to the G^1 phase of the cell cycle. *J. Immunol.* **135**:3795–3801.
125. Tsoukas, C. D., and Lambris, J. D. 1993. Expression of EBV/C3d receptors on T cells: Biological significance. *Immunol. Today* **14**:56–59.
126. Aubry, J. P., Pochon, S., Graber, P., Jansen, K. U., and Bonnefoy, J. Y. 1992. CD21 is a ligand for CD23 and regulates IgE production. *Nature* **358**:505–507.
127. Bonnefoy, J. Y., Gauchat, J. F., Life, P., Graber, P., Aubry, J. P., and Lecoanethenchoz, S. 1995. Regulation of IgE synthesis by CD23/CD21 interaction. *Int. Arch. Allergy Immunol.* **107**:40–42.
128. Tanner, J. E., Alfieri, C., Chatila, T. A., and Diaz Mitoma, F. 1996. Induction of interleukin-6 after stimulation of human B-cell CD21 by Epstein–Barr virus glycoproteins gp350 and gp220. *J. Virol.* **70**:570–575.
129. Larcher, C., Kempkes, B., Kremmer, E., Prodinger, W. M., Pawlita, M., Bornkamm, G. W., and Dierich, M. P. 1995. Expression of Epstein–Barr virus nuclear antigen-2 (EBNA2) induces CD21/CR2 on B and T cell lines and shedding of soluble CD21. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1713–1719.
130. Stamenkovic, I., and Seed, B. 1990. The B cell antigen CD22 mediates monocyte and erythrocyte adhesion. *Nature* **345**:74–77.
131. Wilson, G. L., Fox, C. H., Fauci, A. S., and Kehrl, J. H. 1991. cDNA cloning of the B cell membrane protein CD22: A mediator of B–B cell interactions. *J. Exp. Med.* **173**:137–146.
132. Law, C. L., Sidorenko, S. P., and Clark, E. A. 1994. Regulation of lymphocyte-activation by the cell-surface molecule CD22. *Immunol. Today* **15**:442–449.

133. Clark, E. A. 1993. CD22, a B cell-specific receptor, mediates adhesion and signal transduction. *J. Immunol.* **150:**4715–4718.
134. Tuscano, J., Engel, P., Tedder, T. F., and Kehrl, J. H. 1996. Engagement of the adhesion receptor CD22 triggers a potent stimulatory signal for B-cells and blocking CD22/CD22l interactions impairs T-cell proliferation. *Blood* **87:**4723–4730.
135. Sgroi, D., and Stamenkovic, I. 1994. The B-cell adhesion molecule CD22 is cross-species reactive and recognizes distinct sialoglycoproteins on different functional T-cell sub-populations. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **39:**433–438.
136. Yokota, A., Yukawa, K., Yamamoto, A., Sugiyama, K., Suemura, M., Tashiro, Y., Kishimoto, T., and Kikutani, H. 1992. Two forms of the low-affinity Fc receptor for IgE differentially mediate endocytosis and phagocytosis: Identification of the critical cytoplasmic domains. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**5030–5034.
137. Sarfati, M., Fournier, S., Wu, C. Y., and Delespesse, G. 1992. Expression, regulation and function of human Fc epsilon RII (CD23) antigen. *Immunol. Res.* **11:**260–272.
138. Yu, P., Kosco Vilbois, M., Richards, M., Kohler, G., and Lamers, M. C. 1994. Negative feedback regulation of IgE synthesis by murine CD23. *Nature* **369:**753–756.
139. Fujiwara, H., Kikutani, H., Suematsu, S., Naka, T., Yoshida, K., Tanaka, T., Suemura, M., Matsumoto, N., Kojima, S., *et al.* 1994. The absence of IgE antibody-mediated augmentation of immune responses in CD23-deficient mice. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**6835–6839.
140. Dugas, N., Vouldoukis, I., Becherel, P., Arock, M., Debre, P., Tardieu, M., Mossalayi, M. D., Delfraissy, J. F., Kolb, J. P., and Dugas, B. 1996. Triggering of CD23b antigen by anti-CD23 monoclonal antibodies induces interleukin-10 production by human macrophages. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1394–1398.
141. Dugas, B., Mossalayi, M. D., Damais, C., and Kolb, J. P. 1995. Nitric oxide production by human monocytes: evidence for a role of CD23. *Immunol. Today* **16:**574–580.
142. Hubbe, M., and Altevogt, P. 1994. Heat-stable antigen/CD24 on mouse T lymphocytes: Evidence for a costimulatory function. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**731–737.
143. Hough, M. R., Takei, F., Humphries, R. K., and Kay, R. 1994. Defective development of thymocytes overexpressing the costimulatory molecule, heat-stable antigen. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**177–184.
144. Aigner, S., Ruppert, M., Hubbe, M., Sammar, M., Sthoeger, Z., Butcher, E. C., Vestweber, D., and Altevogt, P. 1995. Heat stable antigen (mouse CD24) supports myeloid cell binding to endothelial and platelet P-selection. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**1557–1565.
145. Sammar, M., Aigner, S., Hubbe, M., Schirrmacher, V., Schachner, M., Vestweber, D., and Altevogt, P. 1994. Heat-stable antigen (CD24) as ligand for mouse P-selectin. *Int. Immunol.* **6:**1027–1036.
146. Wenger, R. H., Kopf, M., Nitschke, L., Lamers, M. C., Koehler, G., and Nielsen, P. J. 1995. B-cell maturation in chimaeric mice deficient for the heat stable antigen (HSA/mouse CD24). *Transgenic Res.* **4:**173–183.
147. Duperray, C., Boiron, J. M., Boucheix, C., Cantaloube, J. F., Lavabre Bertrand, T., Attal, M., Brochier, J., Maraninchi, D., Bataille, R., and Klein, B. 1990. The CD24 antigen discriminates between pre-B and B cells in human bone marrow. *J. Immunol.* **145:**3678–3683.
148. Kondo, M., Ohashi, Y., Tada, K., Nakamura, M., and Sugamura, K. 1994. Expression of the mouse interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain in various cell populations of the thymus and spleen. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2026–2030.
149. Willerford, D. M., Chen, J., Ferry, J. A., Davidson, L., Ma, A., and Alt, F. W. 1995. Interleukin-2 receptor alpha chain regulates the size and content of the peripheral lymphoid compartment. *Immunity* **3:**521–530.
150. Zuniga Pfluecker, J. C., Smith, K. A., Tentori, L., Pardoll, D. M., Longo, D. L., and Kruisbeek, A. M. 1990. Are the IL-2 receptors expressed in the murine fetal thymus functional? *Dev. Immunol.* **1:**59–66.
151. Rolink, A., Grawunder, U., Winkler, T. H., Karasuyama, H., and Melchers, F. 1994. IL-2 receptor a chain (CD25,TAC) expression defines a crucial stage in pre-B cell development. *Int. Immunol.* **6:**1257–1264.
152. Dong, R. P., Kameoka, J., Hegen, M., Tanaka, T., Xu, Y., Schlossman, S. F., and Morimoto, C. 1996. Characterization of adenosine deaminase binding to human CD26 on T cells and its biologic role in immune response. *J. Immunol.* **156:**1349–1355.
153. de Meester, I., Vanham, G., Kestens, L., Vanhoof, G., Bosmans, E., Gigase, P., and Scharpe, S. 1994. Binding of adenosine deaminase to the lymphocyte surface via CD26. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**566–570.
154. Mittruecker, H. W., Steeg, C., Malissen, B., and Fleischer, B. 1995. The cytoplasmic tail of the T cell receptor zeta chain is required for signaling via CD26. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**295–297.
155. Tanaka, T., Duke-Cohan, J. S., Kameoka, J., Yaron, A., Lee, I., Schlossman, S. F., and Morimoto, C. 1994. Enhancement of antigen-induced T-cell proliferation by soluble CD26/dipeptidyl peptidase IV. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**3082–3086.

156. Kameoka, J., Sato, T., Torimoto, Y., Sugita, K., Soiffer, R. J., Schlossman, S. F., Ritz, J., and Morimoto, C. 1995. Differential CD26-mediated activation of the CD3 and CD2 pathways after CD6-depleted allogeneic bone marrow transplantation. *Blood* **85:**1132–1137.
157. Martin, M., Huguet, J., Centelles, J. J., and Franco, R. 1995. Expression of ecto-adenosine deaminase and CD26 in human T cells triggered by the TCR-CD3 complex. Possible role of adenosine deaminase as costimulatory molecule. *J. Immunol.* **155:**4630–4643.
158. Gutheil, W. G., Subramanyam, M., Flentke, G. R., Sanford, D. G., Munoz, E., Huber, B. T., and Bachovchin, W. W. 1994. Human immunodeficiency virus 1 Tat binds to dipeptidyl aminopeptidase IV (CD26): A possible mechanism for Tat's immunosuppressive activity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**6594–6598.
159. Oravecz, T., Roderiquez, G., Koffi, J., Wang, J., Ditto, M., Bou Habib, D. C., Lusso, P., and Norcross, M. A. 1995. CD26 expression correlates with entry, replication and cytopathicity of monocytotrophic HIV-1 strains in a T-cell line. *Nat. Med.* **1:**919–926.
160. Callebaut, C., Krust, B., Jacotot, E., and Hovanessian, A. G. 1993. T cell activation antigen, CD26, as a cofactor for entry of HIV in $CD4^+$ cells. *Science* **262:**2045–2050.
161. Agematsu, K., Kobata, T., Sugita, K., Freeman, G. J., Beckmann, M. P., Schlossman, S. F., and Morimoto, C. 1994. Role of CD27 in T cell immune response. Analysis by recombinant soluble CD27. *J. Immunol.* **153:**1421–1429.
162. Bowman, M. R., Crimmins, M. A., Yetz Aldape, J., Kriz, R., Kelleher, K., and Herrmann, S. 1994. The cloning of CD70 and its identification as the ligand for CD27. *J. Immunol.* **152:**1756–1761.
163. Yang, F. C., Agematsu, K., Nakazawa, T., Mori, T., Ito, S., Kobata, T., Morimoto, C., and Komiyama, A. 1996. CD27/CD70 interaction directly induces natural killer cell killing activity. *Immunology* **88:**289–293.
164. Agematsu, K., Kobata, T., Yang, F. C., Nakazawa, T., Fukushima, K., Kitahara, M., Mori, T., Sugita, K., Morimoto, C., and Komiyama, A. 1995. CD27/CD70 interaction directly drives B cell IgG and IgM synthesis. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2825–2829.
165. Gravestein, L. A., Vanewijk, W., Ossendorp, F., and Borst, J. 1996. CD27 cooperates with the pre-T cell-receptor in the regulation of murine T-cell development. *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**675–685.
166. Hintzen, R. Q., Lens, S. M., Lammers, K., Kuiper, H., Beckmann, M. P., and van Lier, R. A. 1995. Engagement of CD27 with its ligand CD70 provides a second signal for T cell activation. *J. Immunol.* **154:**2612–2623.
167. Kobata, T., Jacquot, S., Kozlowski, S., Agematsu, K., Schlossman, S. F., and Morimoto, C. 1995. CD27–CD70 interactions regulate B-cell activation by T cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**11249–11253.
168. Agematsu, K., Kobata, T., Sugita, K., Hirose, T., Schlossman, S. F., and Morimoto, C. 1995. Direct cellular communications between CD45R0 and CD45RA T cell subsets via CD27/CD70. *J. Immunol.* **154:**3627–3635.
169. Tortorella, C., Schulze Koops, H., Thomas, R., Splawski, J. B., Davis, L. S., Picker, L. J., and Lipsky, P. E. 1995. Expression of CD45RB and CD27 identifies subsets of $CD4^+$ memory T cells with different capacities to induce B cell differentiation. *J. Immunol.* **155:**149–162.
170. Gross, J. A., St John, T., and Allison, J. P. 1990. The murine homologue of the T lymphocyte antigen CD28. Molecular cloning and cell surface expression. *J. Immunol.* **144:**3201–3210.
171. Gross, J. A., Callas, E., and Allison, J. P. 1992. Identification and distribution of the costimulatory receptor CD28 in the mouse. *J. Immunol.* **149:**380–388.
172. Turka, L. A., Ledbetter, J. A., Lee, K., June, C. H., and Thompson, C. B. 1990. CD28 is an inducible T cell surface antigen that transduces a proliferative signal in $CD3^+$ mature thymocytes. *J. Immunol.* **144:**1646–1653.
173. Peach, R. J., Bajorath, J., Naemura, J., Leytze, G., Greene, J., Aruffo, A., and Linsley, P. S. 1995. Both extracellular immunoglobin-like domains of CD80 contain residues critical for binding T cell surface receptors CTLA-4 and CD28. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**21181–21187.
174. Lanier, L. L., O'Fallon, S., Somoza, C., Phillips, J. H., Linsley, P. S., Okumura, K., Ito, D., and Azuma, M. 1995. CD80 (B7) and CD86 (B70) provide similar costimulatory signals for T cell proliferation, cytokine production, and generation of CTL. *J. Immunol.* **154:**97–105.
175. Hathcock, K. S., Laszlo, G., Pucillo, C., Linsley, P., and Hodes, R. J. 1994. Comparative analysis of B7-1 and B7-2 costimulatory ligands: Expression and function. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**631–640.
176. Linsley, P. S., Brady, W., Grosmaire, L., Aruffo, A., Damle, N. K., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1991. Binding of the B cell activation antigen B7 to CD28 costimulates T cell proliferation and interleukin 2 mRNA accumulation. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**721–730.
177. Schwartz, R. H. 1996. Models of T-cell anergy—Is there a common molecular mechanism? *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**1–8.

178. McArthur, J. G., and Raulet, D. H. 1993. CD28-induced costimulation of T helper type 2 cells mediated by induction of responsiveness to interleukin 4. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1645–1653.
179. Thompson, C. B., Lindsten, T., Ledbetter, J. A., Kunkel, S. L., Young, H. A., Emerson, S. G., Leiden, J. M., and June, C. H. 1989. CD28 activation pathway regulates the production of multiple T-cell-derived lymphokines/cytokines. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**1333–1337.
180. Linsley, P. S., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1993. The role of the CD28 receptor during T cell responses to antigen. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **11:**191–212.
181. Kundig, T. M., Shahinian, A., Kawai, K., Mittrucker, H. W., and Sebzda, E. 1996. Duration of TCR stimulation determines costimulatory requirement of T-cells. *Immunity* **5:**41–52.
182. Lenschow, D. J., and Bluestone, J. A. 1993. T cell co-stimulation and in vivo tolerance. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5:**747–752.
183. Gao, J. X., and Issekutz, A. C. 1995. Polymorphonuclear leucocyte migration through human dermal fibroblast monolayers is dependent on both beta 2-integrin (CD11/CD18) and beta 1-integrin (CD29) mechanisms. *Immunology* **85:**485–494.
184. Chuluyan, H. E., Schall, T. J., Yoshimura, T., and Issekutz, A. C. 1995. IL-1 activation of endothelium supports VLA-4 (CD49d/CD29)-mediated monocyte transendothelial migration to C5a, MIP-1 alpha, RANTES, and PAF but inhibits migration to MCP-1: A regulatory role for endothelium-derived MCP-1. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **58:**71–79.
185. Gao, J. X., Wilkins, J., and Issekutz, A. C. 1995. Migration of human polymorphonuclear leukocytes through a synovial fibroblast barrier is mediated by both beta 2 (CD11/CD18) integrins and the beta 1 (CD29) integrins VLA-5 and VLA-6. *Cell. Immunol.* **163:**178–186.
186. Lecomte, O., Hauss, P., Barbat, C., Mazerolles, F., and Fischer, A. 1994. Role of LFA-1, CD2, VLA-5/CD29, and CD43 surface receptors in $CD4^+$ T cell adhesion to B cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **158:**376–388.
187. Ellis, T. M., Simms, P. E., Slivnick, D. J., Jack, H. M., and Fisher, R. I. 1993. CD30 is a signal-transducing molecule that defines a subset of human activated $CD45RO^+$ T cells. *J. Immunol.* **151:**2380–2389.
188. Froese, P., Lemke, H., Gerdes, J., Havsteen, B., Schwarting, R., Hansen, H., and Stein, H. 1987. Biochemical characterization and biosynthesis of the Ki-1 antigen in Hodgkin-derived and virus-transformed human B and T lymphoid cell lines. *J. Immunol.* **139:**2081–2087.
189. Nawrocki, J. F., Kirsten, E. S., and Fisher, R. I. 1988. Biochemical and structural properties of a Hodgkin's disease-related membrane protein. *J. Immunol.* **141:**672–680.
190. Durkop, H., Latza, U., Hummel, M., Eitelbach, F., Seed, B., and Stein, H. 1992. Molecular cloning and expression of a new member of the nerve growth factor receptor family that is characteristic for Hodgkin's disease. *Cell* **68:**421–427.
191. Schwab, U., Stein, H., Gerdes, J., Lemke, H., Kirchner, H., Schaadt, M., and Diehl, V. 1982. Production of a monoclonal antibody specific for Hodgkin and Sternberg-Reed cells of Hodgkin's disease and a subset of normal lymphoid cells. *Nature* **299:**65–67.
192. Pallesen, G. 1990. The diagnostic significance of the CD30 (Ki-1) antigen. *Histopathology* **16:**409–413.
193. Manetti, R., Annunziato, F., Biagiotti, R., Giudizi, M. G., Piccinni, M. P., Giannarini, L., Sampognaro, S., Parronchi, P., Vinante, F., Pizzolo, G., Maggi, E., and Romagnani, S. 1994. CD30 expression by $CD8^+$ T cells producing type 2 helper cytokines. Evidence for large numbers of $CD8^+CD30^+$ T cell clones in human immunodeficiency virus infection. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**2407–2411.
194. Maggi, E., Giudizi, M. G., Biagiotti, R., Annunziato, F., Manetti, R., Piccinni, M. P., Parronchi, P., Sampognaro, S., Giannarini, L., Zuccati, G., and Romagnani, S. 1994. Th2-like $CD8^+$ T cells showing B cell helper function and reduced cytolytic activity in human immunodeficiency virus type 1 infection. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**489–495.
195. Pizzolo, G., Vinante, F., Morosato, L., Nadali, G., Chilosi, M., Gandini, G., Sinicco, A., Raiteri, R., Semenzato, G., Stein, H., and Perona, G. 1994. High serum level of the soluble form of CD30 molecule in the early phase of HIV-1 infection as an independent predictor of progression to AIDS. *AIDS* **8:**741–745.
196. Del Prete, G., De Carli, M., Almerigogna, F., Daniel, C. K., D'Elios, M. M., Zancuoghi, G., Vinante, F., Pizzolo, G., and Romagnani, S. 1995. Preferential expression of CD30 by human $CD4^+$ T cells producing Th2-type cytokines. *FASEB J.* **9:**81–86.
197. Schuurman, H. J., van Wichen, D., and de Weger, R. A. 1989. Expression of activation antigens on thymocytes in the 'common thymocyte' stage of differentiation. *Thymus* **14:**43–53.
198. Amakawa, R., Hakem, A., Kundig, T., Matsuyama, T., Simard, J. J. L., Timms, E., Wakeham, A., Mittrucker, H. W., Griesser, H., Takimoto, H., Schmits, R., Shahinian, A., Ohashi, P., Penninger, J., and Mak, T. W. 1996. Impaired negative selection of T cells in Hodgkin's disease antigen CD30-deficient mice. *Cell* **84:**551–562.

199. Smith, C. A., Gruss, H. J., Davis, T., Anderson, D., Farrah, T., Baker, E., Sutherland, G. R., Brannan, C. I., Copeland, N. G., Jenkins, N. A., Grabstein, K. H., Gliniak, B., McAlister, I. B., Fanslow, W., Alderson, M., Falk, B., Gimpel, S., Gillis, S., Din, W. S., Goodwin, R. G., and Armitage, R. J. 1993. CD30 antigen, a marker for Hodgkin's lymphoma, is a receptor whose ligand defines an emerging family of cytokines with homology to TNF. *Cell* **73:**1349–1360.
200. Gruss, H. J., Boiani, N., Williams, D. E., Armitage, R. J., Smith, C. A., and Goodwin, R. G. 1994. Pleiotropic effects of the CD30 ligand on CD30-expressing cells and lymphoma cell lines. *Blood* **83:**2045–2056.
201. Goldberger, A., Middleton, K. A., Oliver, J. A., Paddock, C., Yan, H. C., DeLisser, H. M., Albelda, S. M., and Newman, P. J. 1994. Biosynthesis and processing of the cell adhesion molecule PECAM-1 includes production of a soluble form. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**17183–17191.
202. Yan, H. C., Baldwin, H. S., Sun, J., Buck, C. A., Albelda, S. M., and DeLisser, H. M. 1995. Alternative splicing of a specific cytoplasmic exon alters the binding characteristics of murine platelet/endothelial cell adhesion molecule-1 (PECAM-1). *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**23672–23680.
203. Tanaka, Y., Albelda, S. M., Horgan, K. J., van Seventer, G. A., Shimizu, Y., Newman, W., Hallam, J., Newman, P. J., Buck, C. A., and Shaw, S. 1992. CD31 expressed on distinctive T cell subsets is a preferential amplifier of beta 1 integrin-mediated adhesion. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**245–253.
204. Piali, L., Hammel, P., Uherek, C., Bachmann, F., Gisler, R. H., Dunon, D., and Imhof, B. A. 1995. CD31/PECAM-1 is a ligand for alpha v beta 3 integrin involved in adhesion of leukocytes to endothelium. *J. Cell Biol.* **130:**451–460.
205. Zocchi, M. R., Ferrero, E., Leone, B. E., Rovere, P., Bianchi, E., Toninelli, E., and Pardi, R. 1996. CD31/PECAM-1-driven chemokine-independent transmigration of human T lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**759–767.
206. Watt, S. M., Gschmeissner, S. E., and Bates, P. A. 1995. PECAM-1: Its expression and function as a cell adhesion molecule on hemopoietic and endothelial cells. *Leuk. Lymphoma* **17:**229–244.
207. Berman, M. E., Xie, Y., and Muller, W. A. 1996. Roles of platelet/endothelial cell adhesion molecule-1 (PECAM-1, CD31) in natural killer cell transendothelial migration and beta 2 integrin activation. *J. Immunol.* **156:**1515–1524.
208. Liao, F., Huynh, H. K., Eiroa, A., Greene, T., Polizzi, E., and Muller, W. A. 1995. Migration of monocytes across endothelium and passage through extracellular matrix involve separate molecular domains of PECAM-1. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1337–1343.
209. Mantzioris, B. X., Berger, M. F., Sewell, W., and Zola, H. 1993. Expression of the Fc receptor for IgG (Fc gamma RII/CDw32) by human circulating T and B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **150:**5175–5184.
210. Sandor, M., and Lynch, R. G. 1993. Lymphocyte Fc receptors: The special case of T cells. *Immunol. Today* **14:**227–231.
211. Hulett, M. D., Witort, E., Brinkworth, R. I., McKenzie, I. F., and Hogarth, P. M. 1995. Multiple regions of human Fc gamma RII (CD32) contribute to the binding of IgG. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**21188–21194.
212. Gergely, J., and Sarmay, G. 1996. Fc gamma RII-mediated regulation of human B cells. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **44:**1–10.
213. Liu, C., Gosselin, E. J., and Guyre, P. M. 1996. Fc gamma RII on human B cells can mediate enhanced antigen presentation. *Cell. Immunol.* **167:**188–194.
214. Fridman, W. H. 1993. Regulation of B-cell activation and antigen presentation by Fc receptors. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5:**355–360.
215. Takai, T., Ono, M., Hikida, M., Ohmori, H., and Ravetch, J. V. 1996. Augmented humoral and anaphylactic responses in Fc gamma RII-deficient mice. *Nature* **379:**346–349.
216. Tchilian, E. Z., Beverley, P. C., Young, B. D., and Watt, S. M. 1994. Molecular cloning of two isoforms of the murine homolog of the myeloid CD33 antigen. *Blood* **83:**3188–3198.
217. Freeman, S. D., Kelm, S., Barber, E. K., and Crocker, P. R. 1995. Characterization of CD33 as a new member of the sialoadhesin family of cellular interaction molecules. *Blood* **85:**2005–2012.
218. Nakase, K., Kita, K., Shiku, H., Tanaka, I., Nasu, K., Dohy, H., Kyo, T., Tsutani, H., and Kamada, N. 1996. Myeloid antigen, CD13, CD14, and/or CD33 expression is restricted to certain lymphoid neoplasms. *Am. J. Clin. Pathol.* **105:**761–768.
219. Hara, J., Hosoi, G., Okamura, T., Osugi, Y., Ishihara, S., Yumura Yagi, K., Kawa Ha, K., and Tawa, A. 1995. CD33$^+$ B-cell precursor acute lymphoblastic leukemia in children: A distinct subgroup of B-cell precursor acute lymphoblastic leukemia. *Int. J. Hematol.* **61:**77–84.
220. Knapp, W., Strobl, H., Scheinecker, C., Bello Fernandez, C., and Majdic, O. 1995. Molecular characterization of CD34$^+$ human hematopoietic progenitor cells. *Ann. Hematol.* **70:**281–296.

221. Krause, D. S., Fackler, M. J., Civin, C. I., and May, W. S. 1996. CD34: Structure, biology, and clinical utility. *Blood* **87:**1–13.
222. Stella, C. C., Cazzola, M., De Fabritiis, P., De Vincentiis, A., Gianni, A. M., Lanza, F., Lauria, F., Lemoli, R. M., Tarella, C., Zanon, P., *et al.* 1995. CD34-positive cells: Biology and clinical relevance. *Haematologica* 367–387.
223. Strauss, L. C., Rowley, S. D., La Russa, V. F., Sharkis, S. J., Stuart, R. K., and Civin, C. I. 1986. Antigenic analysis of hematopoiesis. V. Characterization of My-10 antigen expression by normal lymphohematopoietic progenitor cells. *Exp. Hematol.* **14:**878–886.
224. Andrews, R. G., Singer, J. W., and Bernstein, I. D. 1986. Monoclonal antibody 12-8 recognizes a 115-kd molecule present on both unipotent and multipotent hematopoietic colony-forming cells and their precursors. *Blood* **67:**842–845.
225. Osawa, M., Hanada, K., Hamada, H., and Nakauchi, H. 1996. Long-term lymphohematopoietic reconstitution by a single CD34$^-$ low/negative hematopoietic stem cell. *Science* **273:**242–245.
226. Freedman, A. R., Zhu, H., Levine, J. D., Kalams, S., and Scadden, D. T., 1996. Generation of human T lymphocytes from bone marrow CD34$^+$ cells in vitro. *Nat. Med.* **2:**46–51.
227. Young, J. W., Szabolcs, P., and Moore, M. A. 1995. Identification of dendritic cell colony-forming units among normal human CD34$^+$ bone marrow progenitors that are expanded by c-kit-ligand and yield pure dendritic cell colonies in the presence of granulocyte/macrophage colony-stimulating factor and tumor necrosis factor alpha. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1111–1119.
228. Healy, L., May, G., Gale, K., Grosveld, F., Greaves, M., and Enver, T. 1995. The stem cell antigen CD34 functions as a regulator of hemopoietic cell adhesion. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**12240–12244.
229. Reilly, B. D., Makrides, S. C., Ford, P. J., Marsh, H. C., Jr., and Mold, C. 1994. Quantitative analysis of C4b dimer binding to distinct sites on the C3b/C4b receptor (CR1). *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**7696–7701.
230. Krych, M., Clemenza, L., Howdeshell, D., Hauhart, R., Hourcade, D., and Atkinson, J. P. 1994. Analysis of the functional domains of complement receptor type 1 (C3b/C4b receptor; CD35) by substitution mutagenesis. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**13273–13278.
231. Lanza, F., and Castoldi, G. 1992. Complement receptor 1 (CR1) expression in chronic myeloid leukemia. *Leuk. Lymphoma* **8:**35–41.
232. Matsuno, K., Diaz Ricart, M., Montgomery, R. R., Aster, R. H., Jamieson, G. A., and Tandon, N. N. 1996. Inhibition of platelet adhesion to collagen by monoclonal anti-CD36 antibodies. *Br. J. Haematol.* **92:**960–967.
233. Baruch, D. I., Gormely, J. A., Ma, C., Howard, R. J., and Pasloske, B. L. 1996. Plasmodium falciparum erythrocyte membrane protein 1 is a parasitized erythrocyte receptor for adherence to CD36, thrombospondin, and intercellular adhesion molecule 1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93:**3497–3502.
234. Rogers, N. J., Daramola, O., Targett, G. A., and Hall, B. S. 1996. CD36 and intercellular adhesion molecule 1 mediate adhesion of developing Plasmodium falciparum gametocytes. *Infect. Immun.* **64:**1480–1483.
235. Navazo, M. D., Daviet, L., Savill, J., Ren, Y., Leung, L. L., and McGregor, J. L. 1996. Identification of a domain (155-183) on CD36 implicated in the phagocytosis of apoptotic neutrophils. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**15381–15385.
236. Armesilla, A. L., and Vega, M. A. 1994. Structural organization of the gene for human CD36 glycoprotein. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**18985–18991.
237. Asch, A. S., Liu, I., Briccetti, F. M., Barnwell, J. W., Kwakye Berko, F., Dokun, A., Goldberger, J., and Pernambuco, M. 1993. Analysis of CD36 binding domains: Ligand specificity controlled by dephosphorylation of an ectodomain. *Science* **262:**1436–1440.
238. Simon, M., Jr., Juhasz, I., Herlyn, M., and Hunyadi, J. 1996. Thrombospondin receptor (CD36) expression of human keratinocytes during wound healing in a SCID mouse/human skin repair model. *J. Dermatol.* **23:**305–309.
239. Schwartz-Albiez, R., Doerken, B., Hofmann, W., and Moldenhauer, G. 1988. The B cell-associated CD37 antigen (gp40-52). Structure and subcellular expression of an extensively glycosylated glycoprotein. *J. Immunol.* **140:**905–914.
240. Virtaneva, K. I., Angelisova, P., Baumruker, T., Horejsi, V., Nevanlinna, H., and Schroeder, J. 1993. The genes for CD37, CD53, and R2, all members of a novel gene family, are located on different chromosomes. *Immunogenetics* **37:**461–465.
241. Randall, T. D., Lund, F. E., Howard, M. C., and Weissman, I. L. 1996. Expression of murine CD38 defines a population of long-term reconstituting hematopoietic stem cells. *Blood* **87:**4057–4067.
242. Ramaschi, G., Torti, M., Festetics, E. T., Sinigaglia, F., Malavasi, F., and Balduini, C. 1996. Expression of cyclic ADP-ribose-synthetizing CD38 molecule on human platelet membrane. *Blood* **87:**2308–2313.

243. Koguma, T., Takasawa, S., Tohgo, A., Karasawa, T., Furuya, Y., Yonekura, H., and Okamoto, H. 1994. Cloning and characterization of cDNA encoding rat ADP-ribosyl cyclase/cyclic ADP-ribose hydrolase (homologue to human CD38) from islets of Langerhans. *Biochim. Biophys. Acta* **1223:**160–162.
244. Grimaldi, J. C., Balasubramanian, S., Kabra, N. H., Shanafelt, A., Bazan, J. F., Zurawski, G., and Howard, M. C. 1995. CD38-mediated ribosylation of proteins. *J. Immunol.* **155:**811–817.
245. Howard, M., Grimaldi, J. C., Bazan, J. F., Lund, F. E., Santos Argumendo, L., Parkhouse, R. M., Walseth, T. F., and Lee, H. C. 1993. Formation and hydrolysis of cyclic ADP-ribose catalyzed by lymphocyte antigen CD38. *Science* **262:**1056–1059.
246. Umar, S., Malavasi, F., and Mehta, K. 1996. Post-translational modification of CD38 protein into a high molecular weight form alters its catalytic properties. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**15922–15927.
247. Malavasi, F., Funaro, A., Roggero, S., Horenstein, A., Calosso, L., and Mehta, K. 1994. Human CD38: A glycoprotein in search of a function. *Immunol. Today* **15:**95–97.
248. Deaglio, S., Dianzani, U., Horenstein, A. L., Fernandez, J. E., Van Kooten, C., Bragardo, M., Funaro, A., Garbarino, G., Di Virgilio, F., Banchereau, J., and Malavasi, F. 1996. Human CD38 ligand. A 120-KDA protein predominantly expressed on endothelial cells. *J. Immunol.* **156:**727–734.
249. Zupo, S., Rugari, E., Dono, M., Taborelli, G., Malavasi, F., and Ferrarini, M. 1994. CD38 signaling by agonistic monoclonal antibody prevents apoptosis of human germinal center B cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**1218–1222.
250. Kikuchi, Y., Yasue, T., Miyake, K., Kimoto, M., and Takatsu, K. 1995. CD38 ligation induces tyrosine phosphorylation of Bruton tyrosine kinase and enhanced expression of interleukin 5-receptor alpha chain: Synergistic effects with interleukin 5. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**11814–11818.
251. Gouttefangeas, C., Mansur, I., Schmid, M., Dastot, H., Gelin, C., Mahouy, G., Boumsell, L., and Bensussan, A. 1992. The CD39 molecule defines distinct cytotoxic subsets within alloactivated human CD8-positive cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**2681–2685.
252. Maliszewski, C. R., Delespesse, G. J., Schoenborn, M. A., Armitage, R. J., Fanslow, W. C., Nakajima, T., Baker, E., Sutherland, G. R., Poindexter, K., Birks, C., Alpert, A., Friend, D., Gimpel, S. D., and Gayle, R. B., III. 1994. The CD39 lymphoid cell activation antigen. Molecular cloning and structural characterization. *J. Immunol.* **153:**3574–3583.
253. Wang, T. F., and Guidotti, G. 1996. CD39 is an ecto-(CA^{2+},Mg^{2+})-apyrase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**9898–9901.
254. Hasbold, J., Johnson Leger, C., Atkins, C. J., Clark, E. A., and Klaus, G. G. 1994. Properties of mouse CD40: Cellular distribution of CD40 and B cell activation by monoclonal anti-mouse CD40 antibodies. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**1835–1842.
255. Noelle, R. J., Ledbetter, J. A., and Aruffo, A. 1992. CD40 and its ligand, an essential ligand-receptor pair for thymus-dependent B-cell activation. *Immunol. Today* **13:**431–433.
256. Fanslow, W. C., Clifford, K. N., Seaman, M., Alderson, M. R., Spriggs, M. K., Armitage, R. J., and Ramsdell, F. 1994. Recombinant CD40 ligand exerts potent biologic effects on T cells. *J. Immunol.* **152:**4262–4269.
257. Durie, F. H., Fava, R. A., Foy, T. M., Aruffo, A., Ledbetter, J. A., and Noelle, R. J. 1993. Prevention of collagen-induced arthritis with an antibody to gp39, the ligand for CD40. *Science* **261:**1328–1330.
258. Tang, A., Judge, T. A., Nickoloff, B. J., and Turka, L. A. 1996. Suppression of murine allergic contact dermatitis by CTLA4lg. Tolerance induction of Th2 responses requires additional blockade of CD40-ligand. *J. Immunol.* **157:**117–125.
259. Grewal, I. S., Xu, J. C., and Flavell, R. A. 1995. Impairment of antigen-specific T-cell priming in mice lacking CD40 ligand. *Nature* **378:**617–620.
260. Xu, J., Foy, T. M., Laman, J. D., Elliot, E. A., Dunn, J. J., Waldschmidt, T. J., Elsemore, J., Noelle, R. J., and Flavell, R. A. 1994. Mice deficient for the CD40 ligand. *Immunity* **1:**423–431.
261. Larsen, C. P., Elwood, E. T., Alexander, D. Z., Ritchie, S. C., Hendrix, R., Tucker Burden, C., Cho, H. R., Aruffo, A., Hollenbaugh, D., Linsley, P. S., Winn, K. J., and Pearson, T. C. 1996. Long-term acceptance of skin and cardiac allografts after blocking CD40 and CD28 pathways. *Nature* **381:**434–438.
262. Kieffer, N., and Phillips, D. R. 1990. Platelet membrane glycoproteins: Functions in cellular interactions. *Annu. Rev. Cell Biol.* **6:**329–357.
263. Phillips, D. R., Charo, I. F., and Scarborough, R. M. 1991. GPIIb-IIIa: The responsive integrin. *Cell* **65:**359–362.
264. Calvete, J. J., McLane, M. A., Stewart, G. J., and Niewiarowski, S. 1994. Characterization of the cross-linking site of disintegrins albolabrin, bitistatin, echistatin, and eristostatin on isolated human platelet integrin GPIIb/IIIa. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **202:**135–140.

265. Berliner, S., Niiya, K., Roberts, J. R., Houghten, R. A., and Ruggeri, Z. M. 1988. Generation and characterization of peptide-specific antibodies that inhibit von Willebrand factor binding to glycoprotein IIb-IIIa without interacting with other adhesive molecules. Selectivity is conferred by Pro1743 and other amino acid residues adjacent to the sequence Arg1744-Gly1745-Asp1746. *J. Biol. Chem.* **263:**7500–7505.
266. Sakariassen, K. S., Nievelstein, P. F., Coller, B. S., and Sixma, J. J. 1986. The role of platelet membrane glycoproteins Ib and IIb-IIIa in platelet adherence to human artery subendothelium. *Br. J. Haematol.* **63:**681–691.
267. Berndt, M. C., Ward, C. M., Booth, W. J., Castaldi, P. A., Mazurov, A. V., and Andrews, R. K. 1992. Identification of aspartic acid 514 through glutamic acid 542 as a glycoprotein Ib-IX complex receptor recognition sequence in von Willebrand factor. Mechanism of modulation of von Willebrand factor by ristocetin and botrocetin. *Biochemistry* **31:**11144–11151.
268. Mohri, H., Yoshioka, A., Zimmerman, T. S., and Ruggeri, Z. M. 1989. Isolation of the von Willebrand factor domain interacting with platelet glycoprotein Ib, heparin, and collagen and characterization of its three distinct functional sites. *J. Biol. Chem.* **264:**17361–17367.
269. Rosenstein, Y., Park, J. K., Hahn, W. C., Rosen, F. S., Bierer, B. E., and Burakoff, S. J. 1991. CD43, a molecule defective in Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome, binds ICAM-1. *Nature* **354:**233–235.
270. Siminovitch, K. A., Greer, W. L., Axelsson, B., Rubin, L. A., Novogrodsky, A., and Peacocke, M. 1993. Selective impairment of CD43-mediated T cell activation in the Wiskott-Aldrich syndrome. *Immunodeficiency* **4:**99–108.
271. Fox, S. B., Fawcett, J., Jackson, D. G., Collins, I., Gatter, K. C., Harris, A. L., Gearing, A., and Simmons, D. L. 1994. Normal human tissues, in addition to some tumors, express multiple different CD44 isoforms. *Cancer Res.* **54:**4539–4546.
272. Lesley, J., Howes, N., Perschl, A., and Hyman, R. 1994. Hyaluronan binding function of CD44 is transiently activated on T cells during an in vivo immune response. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**383–387.
273. Aruffo, A., Stamenkovic, I., Melnick, M., Underhill, C. B., and Seed, B. 1990. CD44 is the principal cell surface receptor for hyaluronate. *Cell* **61:**1303–1313.
274. Liu, D., and Sy, M. S. 1996. A cysteine residue located in the transmembrane domain of CD44 is important in binding of CD44 to hyaluronic acid. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1987–1994.
275. DeGrendele, H. C., Estess, P., Picker, L. J., and Siegelman, M. H. 1996. CD44 and its ligand hyaluronate mediate rolling under physiologic flow: A novel lymphocyte–endothelial cell primary adhesion pathway. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1119–1130.
276. Bartolazzi, A., Peach, R., Aruffo, A., and Stamenkovic, I. 1994. Interaction between CD44 and hyaluronate is directly implicated in the regulation of tumor development. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**53–66.
277. Pingel, J. T., and Thomas, M. L. 1989. Evidence that the leukocyte-common antigen is required for antigen-induced T lymphocyte proliferation. *Cell* **58:**1055–1065.
278. Justement, L. B., Campbell, K. S., Chien, N. C., and Cambier, J. C. 1991. Regulation of B cell antigen receptor signal transduction and phosphorylation by CD45. *Science* **252:**1839–1842.
279. Trowbridge, I. S., and Thomas, M. L. 1994. CD45: An emerging role as a protein tyrosine phosphatase required for lymphocyte activation and development. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12:**85–116.
280. Chan, A. C., Desai, D. M., and Weiss, A. 1994. The role of protein tyrosine kinases and protein tyrosine phosphatases in T cell antigen receptor signal transduction. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **12:**555–592.
281. Dorig, R. E., Marcil, A., Chopra, A., and Richardson, C. D. 1993. The human CD46 molecule is a receptor for measles virus (Edmonston strain). *Cell* **75:**295–305.
282. Manchester, M., Liszewski, M. K., Atkinson, J. P., and Oldstone, M. B. 1994. Multiple isoforms of CD46 (membrane cofactor protein) serve as receptors for measles virus. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**2161–2165.
283. Karp, C. L., Wysocka, M., Wahl, L. M., Ahearn, J. M., Cuomo, P. J., Sherry, B., Trinchieri, G., and Griffin, D. E. 1996. Mechanism of suppression of cell-mediated immunity by measles virus. *Science* **273:**228–231.
284. Reinhold, M. I., Lindberg, F. P., Plas, D., Reynolds, S., Peters, M. G., and Brown, E. J. 1995. In vivo expression of alternatively spliced forms of integrin-associated protein (CD47). *J. Cell Sci.* **108:**3419–3425.
285. Mawby, W. J., Holmes, C. H., Anstee, D. J., Spring, F. A., and Tanner, M. J. 1994. Isolation and characterization of CD47 glycoprotein: A multispanning membrane protein which is the same as integrin-associated protein (IAP) and the ovarian tumor marker OA3. *Biochem. J.* **304:**525–530.
286. Parkos, C. A., Colgan, S. P., Liang, T. W., Nusrat, A., Bacarra, A. E., Carnes, D. K., and Madara, J. L. 1996. CD47 mediates post-adhesive events required for neutrophil migration across polarized intestinal epithelia. *J. Cell Biol.* **132:**437–450.

287. Cooper, D., Lindberg, F. P., Gamble, J. R., Brown, E. J., and Vadas, M. A. 1995. Transendothelial migration of neutrophils involves integrin-associated protein (CD47). *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**3978–3982.
288. Lindberg, F. P., Lublin, D. M., Telen, M. J., Veile, R. A., Miller, Y. E., Donis Keller, H., and Brown, E. J. 1994. Rh-related antigen CD47 is the signal-transducer integrin-associated protein. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**1567–1570.
289. Bonomo, A., and Matzinger, P. 1993. Thymus epithelium induces tissue-specific tolerance. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1153–1164.
290. Qin, L., Chavin, K. D., Lin, J., Yagita, H., and Bromberg, J. S. 1994. Anti-CD2 receptor and anti-CD2 ligand (CD48) antibodies synergize to prolong allograft survival. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**341–346.
291. Garnett, D., and Williams, A. F. 1994. Homotypic adhesion of rat B cells, but not T cells, in response to cross-linking of CD48. *Immunology* **81:**103–110.
292. Stefanova, I., Horejsi, V., Ansotegui, I. J., Knapp, W., and Stockinger, H. 1991. GPI-anchored cell-surface molecules complexed to protein tyrosine kinases. *Science* **254:**1016–1019.
293. Garnett, D., Barclay, A. N., Carmo, A. M., and Beyers, A. D. 1993. The association of the protein tyrosine kinases p56lck and p60fyn with the glycosyl phosphatidylinositol-anchored proteins Thy-1 and CD48 in rat thymocytes is dependent on the state of cellular activation. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**2540–2544.
294. Li, Y., Hellstrom, K. E., Newby, S. A., and Chen, L. 1996. Constimulation by CD48 and B7-1 induces immunity against poorly immunogenic tumors. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**639–644.
295. van der Merwe, P. A., McNamee, P. N., Davies, E. A., Barclay, A. N., and Davis, S. J. 1995. Topology of the CD2-CD48 cell-adhesion molecule complex: Implications for antigen recognition by T cells. *Curr. Biol.* **5:**74–84.
296. Carter, W. G., Ryan, M. C., and Gahr, P. J. 1991. Epilegrin, a new cell adhesion ligand for integrin (a3b1) in epithelial basement membranes. *Cell* **65:**599–610.
297. Hemler, M. E. 1990. VLA proteins in the integrin family: Structures, functions, and their role on leukocytes. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **8:**365–400.
298. Salomon, D. R., Mojcik, C. F., Chang, A. C., Wadsworth, S., Adams, D. H., Coligan, J. E., and Shevach, E. M. 1994. Constitutive activation of integrin alpha 4 beta 1 defines a unique stage of human thymocyte development. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1573–1584.
299. Dietsch, M. T., Chan, P. Y., Kanner, S. B., Gilliland, L. K., Ledbetter, J. A., Linsley, P. S., and Aruffo, A. 1994. Coengagement of CD2 with LFA-1 or VLA-4 by bispecific ligand fusion proteins primes T cells to respond more effectively to T cell receptor-dependent signals. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **56:**444–452.
300. de Fougerolles, A. R., Qin, X., and Springer, T. A. 1994. Characterization of the function of intercellular adhesion molecule (ICAM)-3 and comparison with ICAM-1 and ICAM-2 in immune responses. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**619–629.
301. Campanero, M. R., Sanchez Mateos, P., del Pozo, M. A., and Sanchez Madrid, F. 1994. ICAM-3 regulates lymphocyte morphology and integrin-mediated T cell interaction with endothelial cell and extracellular matrix ligands. *J. Cell Biol.* **127:**867–878.
302. Hernandez Caselles, T., Rubio, G., Campanero, M. R., del Pozo, M. A., Muro, M., Sanchez Madrid, F., and Aparicio, P. 1993. ICAM-3, the third LFA-1 counterreceptor, is a co-stimulatory molecule for both resting and activated T lymphocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**2799–2806.
303. Cid, M. C., Esparza, J., Juan, M., Miralles, A., Ordi, J., Vilella, R., Urbano Marquez, A., Gaya, A., Vives, J., and Yaguee, J. 1994. Signaling through CD50 (ICAM-3) stimulates T lymphocyte binding to human umbilical vein endothelial cells and extracellular matrix proteins via an increase in beta 1 and beta 2 integrin function. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**1377–1382.
304. Griffiths, C. E., Railan, D., Gallatin, W. M., and Cooper, K. D. 1995. The ICAM-3/LFA-1 interaction is critical for epidermal Langerhans cell alloantigen presentation to $CD4^+$ T cells. *Br. J. Dermatol.* **133:**823–829.
305. Staquet, M. J., Peguet, J., Jacquet, C., Dezutter Dambuyant, C., and Schmitt, D. 1995. Expression of ICAM-3 on human epidermal dendritic cells. *Immunobiology* **192:**249–261.
306. Skubitz, K. M., Ahmed, K., Campbell, K. D., and Skubitz, A. P. 1995. CD50 (ICAM-3) is phosphorylated on tyrosine and is associated with tyrosine kinase activity in human neutrophils. *J. Immunol.* **154:**2888–2895.
307. Juan, M., Vinas, O., Pino-Otin, M. R., Places, L., Martinez-Caceres, E., Barcelo, J. J., Miralles, A., Vilella, R., de la Fuente, M. A., Vives, J., *et al.* 1994. CD50 (intercellular adhesion molecule 3) stimulation induces calcium mobilization and tyrosine phosphorylation through p59fyn and p56lck in Jurkat T cell line. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1747–1756.

308. Thoma, S. J., Lamping, C. P., and Ziegler, B. L. 1994. Phenotype analysis of hematopoietic CD34$^+$ cell populations derived from human umbilical cord blood using flow cytometry and cDNA-polymerase chain reaction. *Blood* **83:**2103–2114.
309. Horton, M. 1990. Vitronectin receptor: Tissue specific expression or adaptation to culture? *Int. J. Exp. Pathol.* **71:**741–759.
310. Murphy, J. F., Bordet, J. C., Wyler, B., Rissoan, M. C., Chomarat, P., DeFrance, T., Miossec, P., and McGregor, J. L. 1994. The vitronectin receptor (alpha v beta 3) is implicated, in cooperation with P-selectin and platelet-activating factor, in the adhesion of monocytes to activated endothelial cells. *Biochem. J.* **304:**537–542.
311. Brando, C., and Shevach, E. M. 1995. Engagement of the vitronectin receptor (alpha V beta 3) on murine T cells stimulates tyrosine phosphorylation of a 115-kDa protein. *J. Immunol.* **154:**2005–2011.
312. Rabinowich, H., Lin, W. C., Amoscato, A., Herberman, R. B., and Whiteside, T. L. 1995. Expression of vitronectin receptor on human NK cells and its role in protein phosphorylation, cytokine production, and cell proliferation. *J. Immunol.* **154:**1124–1135.
313. Nip, J., Rabbani, S. A., Shibata, H. R., and Brodt, P. 1995. Coordinated expression of the vitronectin receptor and the urokinase-type plasminogen activator receptor in metastatic melanoma cells. *J. Clin. Invest.* **95:**2096–2103.
314. Lafrenie, R. M., Podor, T. J., Buchanan, M. R., and Orr, F. W. 1992. Up-regulated biosynthesis and expression of endothelial cell vitronectin receptor enhances cancer cell adhesion. *Cancer Res.* **52:**2202–2208.
315. Treumann, A., Lifely, M. R., Schneider, P., and Ferguson, M. A. 1995. Primary structure of CD52. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**6088–6099.
316. Lund Johansen, F., Olweus, J., Symington, F. W., Arli, A., Thompson, J. S., Vilella, R., Skubitz, K., and Horejsi, V. 1993. Activation of hyman monocytes and granulocytes by monoclonal antibodies to glycosylphosphatidylinositol-anchored antigens. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**2782–2791.
317. Deutsch, V. R., Nagler, A., Slavin, S., Condiotti, R., Levine, R. F., and Eldor, A. 1993. Effect of bone marrow T lymphocytes treated with CAMPATH 1G on megakaryocyte colony formation. *Exp. Hematol.* **21:**1427–1435.
318. Rowan, W. C., Hale, G., Tite, J. P., and Brett, S. J. 1995. Cross-linking of the CAMPATH-1 antigen (CD52) triggers activation of normal human T lymphocytes. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**69–77.
319. Hale, G., and Waldmann, H. 1994. Control of graft-versus-host disease and graft rejection by T cell depletion of donor and recipient with Campath-1 antibodies. Results of matched sibling transplants for malignant diseases. *Bone Marrow Transplant.* **13:**597–611.
320. Osterborg, A., Fassas, A. S., Anagnostopoulos, A., Dyer, M. J., Catovsky, D., and Mellstedt, H. 1996. Humanized CD52 monoclonal antibody Campath-1H as first-line treatment in chronic lymphocytic leukaemia. *Br. J. Haematol.* **93:**151–153.
321. Carmo, A. M., and Wright, M. D. 1995. Association of the transmembrane 4 superfamily molecule CD53 with a tyrosine phosphatase activity. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2090–2095.
322. Bosca, L., and Lazo, P. A. 1994. Induction of nitric oxide release by MRC OX-44 (anti-CD53) through a protein kinase C-dependent pathway in rat macrophages. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1119–1126.
323. Olweus, J., Lund Johansen, F., and Horejsi, V. 1993. CD53, a protein with four membrane-spanning domains, mediates signal transduction in human monocytes and B cells. *J. Immunol.* **151:**707–716.
324. Rasmussen, A. M., Blomhoff, H. K., Stokke, T., Horejsi, V., and Smeland, E. B. 1994. Cross-linking of CD53 promotes activation of resting human B lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **153:**4997–5007.
325. Tomlinson, M. G., Hanke, T., Hughes, D. A., Barclay, A. N., Scholl, E., Huenig, T., and Wright, M. D. 1995. Characterization of mouse CD53: Epitope mapping, cellular distribution and induction by T cell receptor engagement during repertoire selection. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2201–2205.
326. Mitnacht, R., Tacke, M., and Hunig, T. 1995. Expression of cell-interaction molecules by immature rat thymocytes during passage through the CD4(+)8(+) compartment—Developmental regulation and induction by T-cell receptor engagement of CD2, CD5, CD28, CD11a, CD44 and CD53. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**328–332.
327. Angelisova, P., Hilgert, I., and Horejsi, V. 1994. Association of four antigens of the tetraspans family (CD37, CD53, TAPA-1, and R2/C33) with MHC class II glycoproteins. *Immunogenetics* **39:**249–256.
328. Altmann, D. M., Hogg, N., Trowsdale, J., and Wilkinson, D. 1989. Cotransfection of ICAM-1 and HLA-DR reconstitutes human antigen-presenting cell function in mouse L cells. *Nature* **338:**512–514.
329. Poudrier, J., and Owens, T. 1994. CD54/intercellular adhesion molecule 1 and major histocompatibility

complex II signaling induces B cells to express interleukin 2 receptors and complements help provided through CD40 ligation. *J. Exp. Med.* **179:**1417–1427.

330. Sligh, J. E., Jr., Ballantyne, C. M., Rich, S. S., Hawkins, H. K., Smith, C. W., Bradley, A., and Beaudet, A. L. 1993. Inflammatory and immune responses are impaired in mice deficient in intercellular adhesion molecule 1. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**8529–8533.
331. Berendt, A. R., McDowall, A., Craig, A. G., Bates, P. A., Sternberg, M. J., Marsh, K., Newbold, C. I., and Hogg, N. 1992. The binding site on ICAM-1 for Plasmodium falciparum-infected erythrocytes overlaps, but is distinct from, the LFA-1-binding site. *Cell* **68:**71–81.
332. Nickells, M. W., Alvarez, J. I., Lublin, D. M., and Atkinson, J. P. 1994. Characterization of DAF-2, a high molecular weight form of decay-accelerating factor (DAF; CD55), as a covalently cross-linked dimer of DAF-1. *J. Immunol.* **152:**676–685.
333. Bergelson, J. M., Chan, M., Solomon, K. R., St John, N. F., Lin, H., and Finberg, R. W. 1994. Decay-accelerating factor (CD55), a glycosylphosphatidylinositol-anchored complement regulatory protein, is a receptor for several echoviruses. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**6245–6248.
334. Lublin, D. M., and Atkinson, J. P. 1989. Decay-accelerating factor: Biochemistry, molecular biology, and function. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **7:**35–58.
335. Cunningham, B. A., Hemperly, J. J., Murray, B. A., Prediger, E. A., Brackenbury, R., and Edelman, G. M. 1987. Neural cell adhesion molecule: Structure, immunoglobulin-like domains, cell surface modulation, and alternative RNA splicing. *Science* **236:**799–806.
336. Gorochov, G., Debre, P., Leblond, V., Sadat Sowti, B., Sigaux, F., and Autran, B. 1994. Oligoclonal expansion of $CD8^+$ $CD57^+$ T cells with restricted T-cell receptor beta chain variability after bone marrow transplantation. *Blood* **83:**587–595.
337. Labalette, M., Salez, F., Pruvot, F. R., Noel, C., and Dessaint, J. P. 1994. CD8 lymphocytosis in primary cytomegalovirus (CMV) infection of allograft recipients: Expansion of an uncommon $CD8^+$ CD57 subset and its progressive replacement by $CD8^+$ $CD57^+$ T cells. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **95:**465–471.
338. Legac, E., Autran, B., Merle Beral, H., Katlama, C., and Debre, P. 1992. $CD4^+CD7^-CD57^+$ T cells: A new T-lymphocyte subset expanded during human immunodeficiency virus infection. *Blood* **79:**1746–1753.
339. Moller, J., Dickmeiss, E., Ryder, L. P., Jacobsen, N., and Svejgaard, A. 1991. Increased frequencies of the CD29 and CD57 markers and decreased frequency of CD45RA within $CD4^+$ and $CD8^+$ subsets after allogeneic bone marrow transplantation in man. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **33:**499–504.
340. Kern, F., Odehakim, S., Vogt, K., Hoflich, C., Reinke, P., and Volk, H. D. 1996. The enigma of $CD57^+$ $CD28^-$ T-cell expansion—Anergy or activation? *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **104:**180–184.
341. Wang, E. C., Lehner, P. J., Graham, S., and Borysiewicz, L. K. 1994. CD8high ($CD57^+$) T cells in normal, healthy individuals specifically suppress the generation of cytotoxic T lymphocytes to Epstein–Barr virus-transformed B cell lines. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2903–2909.
342. Sadat Sowti, B., Debre, P., Mollet, L., Quint, L., Hadida, F., Leblond, V., Bismuth, G., and Autran, B. 1994. An inhibitor of cytotoxic functions produced by $CD8^+CD57^+$ T lymphocytes from patients suffering from AIDS and immunosuppressed bone marrow recipients. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2882–2888.
343. Autran, B., Leblond, V., Sadat Sowti, B., Lefranc, E., Got, P., Sutton, L., Binet, J. L., and Debre, P. 1991. A soluble factor released by $CD8^+CD57^+$ lymphocytes from bone marrow transplanted patients inhibits cell-mediated cytolysis. *Blood* **77:**2237–2241.
344. Diaz Sanchez, D., Chegini, S., Zhang, K., and Saxon, A. 1994. CD58 (LFA-3) stimulation provides a signal for human isotype switching and IgE production distinct from CD40. *J. Immunol.* **153:**10–20.
345. Osborn, L., Day, E. S., Miller, G. T., Karpusas, M., Tizard, R., and Meuer, S. C. 1995. Amino-acid-residues required for binding of lymphocyte function-associated antigen-3 (CD58) to its counter-receptor CD2. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**429–434.
346. Arulanandam, A. R., Kister, A., McGregor, M. J., Wyss, D. F., Wagner, G., and Reinherz, E. L. 1994. Interaction between human CD2 and CD58 involves the major beta sheet surface of each of their respective adhesion domains. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1861–1871.
347. Teunissen, M. B., Rongen, H. A., and Bos, J. D. 1994. Function of adhesion molecules lymphocyte function-associated antigen-3 and intercellular adhesion molecule-1 on human epidermal Langerhans cells in antigen-specific T cell activation. *J. Immunol.* **152:**3400–3409.
348. Hoffmann, J. C., Dengler, T. J., Knolle, P. A., Albert Wolf, M., Roux, M., Wallich, R., and Meuer, S. C. 1993. A soluble form of the adhesion receptor CD58 (LFA-3) is present in human body fluids. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**3003–3010.
349. Miller, G. T., Hochman, P. S., Meier, W., Tizard, R., Bixler, S. A., Rosa, M. D., and Wallner, B. P. 1993.

Specific interaction of lymphocyte function-associated antigen 3 with CD2 can inhibit T cell responses. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:211–222.

350. Hill, B., Rozler, E., Travis, M., Chen, S., Zannetino, A., Simmons, P., Galy, A., Chen, B., and Hoffman, R. 1996. High-level expression of a novel epitope of CD59 identifies a subset of $CD34^+$ bone marrow cells highly enriched for pluripotent stem cells. *Exp. Hematol.* **24**:936–943.
351. Husler, T., Lockert, D. H., and Sims, P. J. 1996. Role of a disulfide-bonded peptide loop within human-complement C9 in the species-selectivity of complement inhibitor CD59. *Biochemistry* **35**:3263–3269.
352. Hahn, W. C., Menu, E., Bothwell, A. L., Sims, P. J., and Bierer, B. E. 1992. Overlapping but nonidentical binding sites on CD2 for CD58 and a second ligand CD59. *Science* **256**:1805–1807.
353. Liversidge, J., Dawson, R., Hoey, S., McKay, D., Grabowski, P., and Forrester, J. V. 1996. CD59 and CD48 expressed by rat retinal-pigment epithelial-cells are major ligands for the CD2-mediated alternative pathway of T-cell activation. *J. Immunol.* **156**:3696–3703.
354. Deckert, M., Ticchioni, M., Mari, B., Mary, D., and Bernard, A. 1995. The glycosylphosphatidylinositol-anchored CD59 protein stimulates both T cell receptor zeta/ZAP-70-dependent and -independent signaling pathways in T cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:1815–1822.
355. Sugita, Y., Ito, K., Shiozuka, K., Suzuki, H., Gushima, H., Timita, M., and Masuho, Y. 1994. Recombinant soluble CD59 inhibits reactive haemolysis with complement. *Immunology* **82**:34–41.
356. Vaekevae, A., Jauhiainen, M., Ehnholm, C., Lehto, T., and Meri, S. 1994. High-density lipoproteins can act as carriers of glycophosphoinositol lipid-anchored CD59 in human plasma. *Immunology* **82**:28–33.
357. Diamond, L. E., McCurry, K. R., Oldham, E. R., Tone, M., Waldmann, H., Platt, J. L., and Logan, J. S. 1995. Human CD59 expressed in transgenic mouse hearts inhibits the activation of complement. *Transplant Immunol.* **3**:305–312.
358. Heckl Ostreicher, B., Binder, R., and Kirschfink, M. 1995. Functional activity of the membrane-associated complement inhibitor CD59 in a pig-to-human in vitro model for hyperacute xenograft rejection. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **102**:589–595.
359. Byrne, G. W., McCurry, K. R., Kagan, D., Quinn, C., Martin, M. J., Platt, J. L., and Logan, J. S. 1995. Protection of xenogeneic cardiac endothelium from human complement by expression of CD59 or DAF in transgenic mice. *Transplantation* **60**:1149–1156.
360. Iwamoto, N., Kawaguchi, T., Nagakura, S., Hidaka, M., Horikawa, K., Kagimoto, T., Takatsuki, K., and Nakakuma, M. 1995. Markedly high population of affected reticulocytes negative for decay-accelerating factor and CD59 in paroxysmal nocturnal hemoglobinuria. *Blood* **85**:2228–2232.
361. Spear, G. T., Lurain, N. S., Parker, C. J., Ghassemi, M., Payne, G. H., and Saifuddin, M. 1995. Host cell-derived complement control proteins CD55 and CD59 are incorporated into the virions of two unrelated enveloped viruses. Human T cell leukemia/lymphoma virus type I (HTLV-1) and human cytomegalovirus (HCMV). *J. Immunol.* **155**:4376–4381.
362. Saifuddin, M., Parker, C. J., Peeples, M. E., Gorny, M. K., Zolla Pazner, S., Ghassemi, M., Rooney, I. A., Atkinson, J. P., and Spear, G. T. 1995. Role of virion-associated glycosylphosphatidylinositol-linked proteins CD55 and CD59 in complement resistance of cell line-derived and primary isolates of HIV-1. *J. Exp. Med.* **182**:501–509.
363. Rieber, E. P., and Rank, G. 1994. CDw60: A marker for human $CD8^+$ T helper cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **179**:1385–1390.
364. Kniep, B., Flegel, W. A., Northoff, H., and Rieber, E. P. 1993. CDw60 glycolipid antigens of human leukocytes: Structural characterization and cellular distribution. *Blood* **82**:1776–1786.
365. Carr, K., Lowry, T., Li, L. L., Tsai, C., Stoolman, L., and Fox, D. A. 1995. Expression of CD60 on multiple cell lineages in inflammatory synovitis. *Lab. Invest.* **73**:332–338.
366. Steiner, B., Trzeciak, A., Pfenninger, G., and Kouns, W. C. 1993. Peptides derived from a sequence within beta 3 integrin bind to platelet alpha IIb beta 3 (GPIIb-IIIa) and inhibit ligand binding. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:6870–6873.
367. Revelle, B. M., Scott, D., Kogan, T. P., Zheng, J., and Beck, P. J. 1996. Structure–function analysis of P-selectin-sialyl LewisX binding interactions. Mutagenic alteration of ligand binding specificity. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:4289–4297.
368. Kunkel, E. J., Jung, U., Bullard, D. C., Norman, K. E., Wolitzky, B. A., Vestweber, D., Beaudet, A. L., and Ley, K. 1996. Absence of trauma-induced leukocyte rolling in mice deficient in both P-selectin and intercellular adhesion molecule 1. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:57–65.
369. Norman, K. E., Moore, K. L., McEver, R. P., and Ley, K. 1995. Leukocyte rolling in vivo is mediated by P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1. *Blood* **86**:4417–4421.
370. Nagata, K., Tsuji, T., Todoroki, N., Katagiri, Y., Tanoue, K., Yamazaki, H., Hanai, N., and Irimura, T.

1993. Activated platelets induce superoxide anion release by monocytes and neutrophils through P-selectin (CD62). *J. Immunol.* **151**:3267–3273.

371. Symon, F. A., Walsh, G. M., Watson, S. R., and Wardlaw, A. J. 1994. Eosinophil adhesion to nasal polyp endothelium is P-selectin-dependent. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:371–376.
372. Subramaniam, M., Frenette, P. S., Saffaripour, S., Johnson, R. C., Hynes, R. O., and Wagner, D. D. 1996. Defects in hemostasis in P-selectin-deficient mice. *Blood* **87**:1238–1242.
373. Bullard, D. C., Kunkel, E. J., Kubo, H., Hicks, M. J., Lorenzo, I., Doyle, N. A., Doerschuk, C. M., Ley, K., and Beaudet, A. L. 1996. Infectious susceptibility and severe deficiency of leukocyte rolling and recruitment in E-selectin and P-selectin double mutant mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:2329–2336.
374. Yao, L., Pan, J., Setiadi, H., Patel, K. D., and McEver, R. P. 1996. Interleukin 4 or oncostatin M induces a prolonged increase in P-selectin mRNA and protein in human endothelial cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **184**:81–92.
375. Khew Goodall, Y., Butcher, C. M., Litwin, M. S., Newlands, S., Korpelainen, E. I., Noack, L. M., Berndt, M. C., Lopez, A. F., Gamble, J. R., and Vadas, M. A. 1996. Chronic expression of P-selectin on endothelial cells stimulated by the T-cell cytokine, interleukin-3. *Blood* **87**:1432–1438.
376. Li, F., Wilkins, P. P., Crawley, S., Weinstein, J., Cummings, R. D., and McEver, R. P. 1996. Post-translational modifications of recombinant P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 required for binding to P- and E-selectin. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:3255–3264.
377. Yang, J., Galipeau, J., Kozak, C. A., Furie, B. C., and Furie, B. 1996. Mouse P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1: Molecular cloning, chromosomal localization, and expression of a functional P-selectin receptor. *Blood* **87**:4176–4186.
378. Tipping, P. G., Huang, X. R., Berndt, M. C., and Holdsworth, S. R. 1996. P-selectin directs T lymphocyte-mediated injury in delayed-type hypersensitivity responses: Studies in glomerulonephritis and cutaneous delayed-type hypersensitivity. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:454–460.
379. Vischer, U. M., and Wagner, D. D. 1993. CD63 is a component of Weibel-Palade bodies of human endothelial cells. *Blood* **82**:1184–1191.
380. Radford, K. J., Mallesch, J., and Hersey, P. 1995. Suppression of human melanoma cell growth and metastasis by the melanoma-associated antigen CD63 (ME491). *Int. J. Cancer* **62**:631–635.
381. Radford, K. J., Thorne, R. F., and Hersey, P. 1996. CD63 associates with transmembrane 4 superfamily members, CD9 and CD81, and with beta 1 integrins in human melanoma. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **222**:13–18.
382. Berditchevski, F., Bazzoni, G., and Hemler, M. E. 1995. Specific association of CD63 with the VLA-3 and VLA-6 integrins. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:17784–17790.
383. Indik, Z. K., Park, J. G., Hunter, S., and Schreiber, A. D. 1995. Structure/function relationships of Fc gamma receptors in phagocytosis. *Semin. Immunol.* **7**:45–54.
384. Indik, Z. K., Hunter, S., Huang, M. M., Pan, X. Q., Chien, P., Kelly, C., Levinson, A. I., Kimberly, R. P., and Schreiber, A. D. 1994. The high affinity Fc gamma receptor (CD64) induces phagocytosis in the absence of its cytoplasmic domain: The gamma subunit of Fc gamma RIIIA imparts phagocytic function to Fc gamma RI. *Exp. Hematol.* **22**:599–606.
385. Masuda, M., and Roos, D. 1993. Association of all three types of Fc gamma R (CD64, CD32, and CD16) with a gamma-chain homodimer in cultured human monocytes. *J. Immunol.* **151**:7188–7195.
386. Fanger, M. W., and Erbe, D. V. 1992. Fc gamma receptors in cancer and infectious disease. *Immunol. Res.* **11**:203–216.
387. Unkeless, J. C. 1989. Function and heterogeneity of human Fc receptors for immunoglobulin G. *J. Clin. Invest.* **83**:355–361.
388. Landor, M. 1995. Maternal–fetal transfer of immunoglobulins. *Ann. Allergy Asthma Immunol.* **74**:279–283.
389. Saji, F., Koyama, M., and Matsuzaki, N. 1994. Current topic: Human placental Fc receptors. *Placenta* **15**:453–466.
390. Galon, J., Bouchard, C., Fridman, W. H., and Sautes, C. 1995. Ligands and biological activities of soluble Fc gamma receptors. *Immunol. Lett.* **44**:175–181.
391. Hashimoto, S., Koh, K., Tomita, Y., Amemiya, E., Sawada, S., Yodoi, J., and Horie, T. 1995. TNF-alpha regulates IL-4-induced Fc epsilon RII/CD23 gene expression and soluble Fc epsilon RII release by human monocytes. *Int. Immunol.* **7**:705–713.
392. Papadea, C., and Check, I. J. 1989. Human immunoglobulin G and immunoglobulin G subclasses: Biochemical, genetic, and clinical aspects. *Crit. Rev. Clin. Lab. Sci.* **27**:27–58.

393. Punt, J. A., Roberts, J. L., Kearse, K. P., and Singer, A. 1994. Stoichiometry of the T cell antigen receptor (TCR) complex: Each TCR/CD3 complex contains one TCR alpha, one TCR beta, and two CD3 epsilon chains. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:587–593.
394. Greaves, D. R., Wilson, F. D., Lang, G., and Kioussis, D. 1989. Human CD2 3′-flanking sequences confer high-level, T cell-specific, position-independent gene expression in transgenic mice. *Cell* **56**:979–986.
395. Liao, Z., Grimshaw, R. S., and Rosenstreich, D. L. 1984. Identification of a specific interleukin 1 inhibitor in the urine of febrile patients. *J. Exp. Med.* **159**:126–136.
396. Clynes, R., and Ravetch, J. V. 1995. Cytotoxic antibodies trigger inflammation through Fc receptors. *Immunity* **3**:21–26.
397. Rankin, B. M., Yocum, S. A., Mittler, R. S., and Kiener, P. A. 1993. Stimulation of tyrosine phosphorylation and calcium mobilization by Fc gamma receptor cross-linking. Regulation by the phosphotyrosine phosphatase CD45. *J. Immunol.* **150**:605–616.
398. Macher, B. A., Buehler, J., Scudder, P., Knapp, W., and Feizi, F. 1988. A novel carbohydrate, differentiation antigen on fucogangliosides of human myeloid cells recognized by monoclonal antibody VIM-2. *J. Biol. Chem.* **263**:10186–10191.
399. Prall, F., Nollau, P., Neumaier, M., Haubeck, H. D., Drzeniek, Z., Helmchen, U., Loening, T., and Wagener, C. 1996. CD66a (BGP), an adhesion molecule of the carcinoembryonic antigen family, is expressed in epithelium, endothelium, and myeloid cells in a wide range of normal human tissues. *J. Histochem. Cytochem.* **44**:35–41.
400. Kuijpers, T. W., van der Schoot, C. E., Hoogerwerf, M., and Roos, D. 1993. Cross-linking of the carcinoembryonic antigen-like glycoproteins CD66 and CD67 induces neutrophil aggregation. *J. Immunol.* **151**:4934–4940.
401. Teixeira, A. M., Fawcett, J., Simmons, D. L., and Watt, S. M. 1994. The N-domain of the biliary glycoprotein (BGP) adhesion molecule mediates homotypic binding: Domain interactions and epitope analysis of BGPc. *Blood* **84**:211–219.
402. Yamanka, T., Kuroki, M., Matsuo, Y., and Matsuoka, Y. 1996. Analysis of heterophilic cell adhesion mediated by CD66b and CD66c using their soluble recombinant proteins. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **219**:842–847.
403. Jantscheff, P., Nagel, G., Thompson, J., Kleist, S. V., Embleton, M. J., Price, M. R., and Grunert, F. 1996. A CD66a-specific, activation-dependent epitope detected by recombinant human single chain fragments (scFvs) on CHO transfectants and activated granulocytes. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **59**:891–901.
404. Skubitz, K. M., Campbell, K. D., Ahmed, K., and Skubitz, A. P. 1995. CD66 family members are associated with tyrosine kinase activity in human neutrophils. *J. Immunol.* **155**:5382–5390.
405. Stocks, S. C., Kerr, M. A., Haslett, C., and Dransfield, I. 1995. CD66-dependent neutrophil activation: A possible mechanism for vascular selectin-mediated regulation of neutrophil adhesion. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **58**:40–48.
406. Leusch, H. G., Drzeniek, Z., Hefta, S. A., Markos Pusztai, Z., and Wagener, C. 1991. The putative role of members of the CEA-gene family (CEA, NCA and BGP) as ligands for the bacterial colonization of different human epithelial tissues. *Int. J. Med. Microbiol.* **275**:118–122.
407. Leusch, H. G., Hefta, S. A., Drzeniek, Z., Hummel, K., Markos Pusztai, Z., and Wagener, C. 1990. Escherichia coli of human origin binds to carcinoembryonic antigen (CEA) and non-specific crossreacting antigen (NCA). *FEBS Lett.* **261**:405–409.
408. Ducker, T. P., and Skubitz, K. M. 1992. Subcellular localization of CD66, CD67, and NCA in human neutrophils. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **52**:11–16.
409. Jost, C. R., Gaillard, M. L., Fransen, J. A., Daha, M. R., and Ginsel, L. A. 1991. Intracellular localization of glycosyl-phosphatidylinositol-anchored CD67 and FcRIII (CD16) in affected neutrophil granulocytes of patients with paroxysmal nocturnal hemoglobinuria. *Blood* **78**:3030–3036.
410. Hasegawa, T., Hirose, T., Seki, K., Sano, T., and Hizawa, K. 1993. Transforming growth factor alpha and CD68 immunoreactivity in giant cell tumours of bone: A study on the nature of stromal and giant cells, and their interrelations. *J. Pathol.* **170**:305–310.
411. Ramprasad, M. P., Fischer, W., Witztum, J. L., Sambrano, G. R., Quehenberger, O., and Steinberg, D. 1995. The 94- to 97-kDa mouse macrophage membrane protein that recognizes oxidized low density lipoprotein and phosphatidylserine-rich liposomes is identical to macrosialin, the mouse homologue of human CD68. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:9580–9584.
412. Holness, C. L., and Simmons, D. L. 1993. Molecular cloning of CD68, a human macrophage marker related to lysosomal glycoproteins. *Blood* **81**:1607–1613.

413. Holness, C. L., da Silva, R. P., Fawcett, J., Gordon, S., and Simmons, D. L. 1993. Macrosialin, a mouse macrophage-restricted glycoprotein, is a member of the lamp/lgp family. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**9661–9666.
414. Santis, A. G., Lopez Cabrera, M., Hamann, J., Strauss, M., and Sanchez Madrid, F. 1994. Structure of the gene coding for the human early lymphocyte activation antigen CD69: A C-type lectin receptor evolutionarily related with the gene families of natural killer cell-specific receptors. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**1692–1697.
415. Vanhecke, D., Leclercq, G., Plum, J., and Vandekerckhove, B. 1995. Characterization of distinct stages during the differentiation of human $CD69^+CD3^+$ thymocytes and identification of thymic emigrants. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1862–1872.
416. Braendle, D., Mueller, S., Mueller, C., Hengartner, H., and Pircher, H. 1994. Regulation of RAG-1 and CD69 expression in the thymus during positive and negative selection. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**145–151.
417. Lopez Cabrera, M., Munoz, E., Blazquez, M. V., Ursa, M. A., Santis, A. G., and Sanchez Madrid, F. 1995. Transcriptional regulation of the gene encoding the human C-type lectin leukocyte receptor AIM/CD69 and functional characterization of its tumor necrosis factor-alpha-responsive elements. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**21545–21551.
418. D'Ambrosio, D., Cantrell, D. A., Frati, L., Santoni, A., and Testi, R. 1994. Involvement of p21ras activation in T cell CD69 expression. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**616–620.
419. D'Ambrosio, D., Trotta, R., Vacca, A., Frati, L., Santoni, A., Gulino, A., and Testi, R. 1993. Transcriptional regulation of interleukin-2 gene expression by CD69-generated signals. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**2993–2997.
420. Walsh, G. M., Williamson, M. L., Symon, F. A., Willars, G. B., and Wardlaw, A. J. 1996. Ligation of CD69 induces apoptosis and cell death in human eosinophils cultured with granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor. *Blood* **87:**2815–2821.
421. Hintzen, R. Q., Lens, S. M., Beckmann, M. P., Goodwin, R. G., Lynch, D., and van Lier, R. A. 1994. Characterization of the human CD27 ligand, a novel member of the TNF gene family. *J. Immunol.* **152:**1762–1773.
422. Hintzen, R. Q., Lens, S. M., Koopman, G., Pals, S. T., Spits, H., and van Lier, R. A. 1994. CD70 represents the human ligand for CD27. *Int. Immunol.* **6:**477–480.
423. Goodwin, R. G., Alderson, M. R., Smith, C. A., Armitage, R. J., VandenBos, T., Jerzy, R., Tough, T. W., Schoenborn, M. A., Davis Smith, T., Hennen, K., *et al.* 1993. Molecular and biological characterization of a ligand for CD27 defines a new family of cytokines with homology to tumor necrosis factor. *Cell* **73:**447–456.
424. Pytowski, B., Judge, T. W., and McGraw, T. E. 1995. An internalization motif is created in the cytoplasmic domain of the transferrin receptor by substitution of a tyrosine at the first position of a predicted tight turn. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**9067–9073.
425. Benedetti, G., Bondesan, P., Caracciolo, D., Cherasco, C., Ruggieri, D., Gastaldi, M. E., Pileri, A., Gianni, A. M., and Tarella, C. 1994. Selection and characterization of early hematopoietic progenitors using an anti-CD71/S06 immunotoxin. *Exp. Hematol.* **22:**166–173.
426. Gagliardi, M. C., Nisini, R., Benvenuto, R., De Petrillo, G., Michel, M. L., and Barnaba, V. 1994. Soluble transferrin mediates targeting of hepatitis B envelope antigen to transferrin receptor and its presentation by activated T cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**1372–1376.
427. Brekelmans, P., van Soest, P., Voerman, J., Platenburg, P. P., Leenen, P. J., and van Ewijk, W. 1994. Transferrin receptor expression as a marker of immature cycling thymocytes in the mouse. *Cell. Immunol.* **159:**331–339.
428. Testa, U., Conti, L., Sposi, N. M., Varano, B., Tritarelli, E., Malorni, W., Samoggia, P., Rainaldi, G., Peschle, C., Belardelli, F., *et al.* 1995. IFN-beta selectively down-regulates transferrin receptor expression in human peripheral blood macrophages by a post-translational mechanism. *J. Immunol.* **155:**427–435.
429. Salmeron, A., Borroto, A., Fresno, M., Crumpton, M. J., Ley, S. C., and Alarcon, B. 1995. Transferrin receptor induces tyrosine phosphorylation in T cells and is physically associated with the TCR zeta-chain. *J. Immunol.* **154:**1675–1683.
430. Gordon, J. 1994. B-cell signaling via the C-type lectins CD23 and CD72. *Immunol. Today* **15:**411–417.
431. Ying, H., Nakayama, E., Robinson, W. H., and Parnes, J. R. 1995. Structure of the mouse CD72 (lyb-2) gene and its alternatively spliced transcripts. *J. Immunol.* **154:**2743–2752.
432. Resta, R., Hooker, S. W., Hansen, K. R., Laurent, A. B., Park, J. L., Blackburn, M. R., Knudsen, T. B., and Thompson, L. F. 1993. Murine ecto-5′-nucleotidase (CD73): cDNA cloning and tissue distribution. *Gene* **133:**171–177.
433. Resta, R., Hooker, S. W., Laurent, A. B., Shuck, J. K., Misumi, Y., Ikehara, Y., Koretzky, G. A., and

Thompson, L. F. 1994. Glycosyl phosphatidylinositol membrane anchor is not required for T cell activation through CD73. *J. Immunol.* **153:**1046–1053.

434. Christensen, L. D., and Andersen, V. 1992. Natural killer cells lack ecto-5'-nucleotidase. *Nat. Immun.* **11:**1–6.
435. Morkowski, S., Goldrath, A. W., Eastman, S., Ramachandra, L., Freed, D. C., Whiteley, P., and Rudensky, A. Y. 1995. T-cell recognition of major histocompatibility complex class-II complexes with invariant chain processing intermediates. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1403–1413.
436. Viville, S., Neefjes, J., Lotteau, V., Dierich, A., LeMeur, M., Ploegh, H., Benoist, C., and Mathis, D. 1993. Mice lacking the MHC class II-associated invariant chain. *Cell* **72:**635–648.
437. Bikoff, E. K., Huang, L. Y., Episkopou, V., van Meerwijk, J., Germain, R. N., and Robertson, E. J. 1993. Defective major histocompatibility complex class II assembly, transport, peptide acquisition, and CD4$^+$ T cell selection in mice lacking invariant chain expression. *J. Exp. Med.* **177:**1699–1712.
438. Newcomb, J. R., and Cresswell, P. 1993. Characterization of endogenous peptides bound to purified HLA-DR molecules and their absence from invariant chain-associated alpha beta dimers. *J. Immunol.* **150:**499–507.
439. De Lau, W. B., Kuipers, J., Voshol, H., Clevers, H., and Bast, B. J. 1993. HB4 antibody recognizes a carbohydrate structure on lymphocyte surface proteins related to HB6, CDw75, and CD76 antigens. *J. Immunol.* **150:**4911–4919.
440. Bast, B. J., Zhou, L. J., Freeman, G. J., Colley, K. J., Ernst, T. J., Munro, J. M., and Tedder, T. F. 1992. The HB-6, CDw75, and CD76 differentiation antigens are unique cell-surface carbohydrate determinants generated by the beta-galactoside alpha 2,6-sialyltransferase. *J. Cell Biol.* **116:**423–435.
441. Keppler, O. T., Moldenhauer, G., Oppenlander, M., Schwartz Albiez, R., Berger, E. G., Funderud, S., and Pawlita, M. 1992. Human Golgi beta-galactoside alpha-2,6-sialyltransferase generates a group of sialylated B lymphocyte differentiation antigens. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **22:**2777–2781.
442. Maloney, M. D., and Lingwood, C. A. 1994. CD19 has a potential CD77 (globotriaosyl ceramide)-binding site with sequence similarity to verotoxin B-subunits: Implications of molecular mimicry for B cell adhesion and enterohemorrhagic Escherichia coli pathogenesis. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**191–201.
443. Mangeney, M., Rousselet, G., Taga, S., Tursz, T., and Wiels, J. 1995. The fate of human CD77$^+$ germinal center B lymphocytes after rescue from apoptosis. *Mol. Immunol.* **32:**333–339.
444. Silins, S. L., and Sculley, T. B. 1994. Modulation of vimentin, the CD40 activation antigen and Burkitt's lymphoma antigen (CD77) by the Epstein–Barr virus nuclear antigen EBNA-4. *Virology* **202:**16–24.
445. Slack, J. L., Armitage, R. J., Ziegler, S. F., Dower, S. K., and Gruss, H. J. 1995. Molecular characterization of the pan-B cell antigen CDw78 as a MHC class II molecule by direct expression cloning of the transcription factor CIITA. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**1087–1092.
446. Hashimoto, S., Gregersen, P. K., and Chiorazzi, N. 1993. The human Ig-beta cDNA sequence, a homologue of murine B29, is identical in B cell and plasma cell lines producing all the human Ig isotypes. *J. Immunol.* **150:**491–498.
447. Hombach, J., Lottspeich, F., and Reth, M. 1990. Identification of the genes encoding the IgM-alpha and Ig-beta components of the IgM antigen receptor complex by amino-terminal sequencing. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **20:**2795–2799.
448. Yu, L. M., and Chang, T. W. 1992. Human mb-1 gene: Complete cDNA sequence and its expression in B cells bearing membrane Ig of various isotypes. *J. Immunol.* **148:**633–637.
449. Kashiwamura, S., Koyama, T., Matsuo, T., Steinmetz, M., Kimoto, M., and Sakaguchi, N. 1990. Structure of the murine mb-1 gene encoding a putative sIgM-associated molecule. *J. Immunol.* **145:**337–343.
450. Gold, M. R., Matsuuchi, L., Kelly, R. B., and DeFranco, A. L. 1991. Tyrosine phosphorylation of components of the B-cell antigen receptors following receptor crosslinking. *Proc. Nat. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**3436–3440.
451. Tseng, J., Eisfelder, B. J., and Clark, M. R. 1994. The B-cell antigen receptor complex—Mechanisms and implications of tyrosine kinase activation. *Immunol. Res.* **13:**299–310.
452. Clark, M. R., Campbell, K. S., Kazlauskas, A., Johnson, S. A., Hertz, M., Potter, T. A., Pleiman, C., and Cambier, J. C. 1992. The B cell antigen receptor complex: Association of Ig-alpha and Ig-beta with distinct cytoplasmic effectors. *Science* **258:**123–126.
453. Yellin, M. J., Sinning, J., Covey, L. R., Sherman, W., Lee, J. J., Glickman Nir, E., Sippel, K. C., Rogers, J., Cleary, A. M., Parker, M., Chess, L., and Lederman, S. 1994. T lymphocyte T cell-B cell-activating molecule/CD40-L molecules induce normal B cells or chronic lymphocytic leukemia B cells to express CD80 (B7/BB-1) and enhance their costimulatory activity. *J. Immunol.* **153:**666–674.

454. Harlan, D. M., Hengartner, H., Huang, M. L., Kang, Y. H., Abe, R., Moreadith, R. W., Pircher, H., Gray, G. S., Ohashi, P. S., Freeman, G. J., Nadler, L., June, C. H., and Aichele, P. 1994. Mice expressing both B7-1 and viral glycoprotein on pancreatic beta cells along with glycoprotein-specific transgenic T cells develop diabetes due to a breakdown of T-lymphocyte unresponsiveness. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91:**3137–3141.
455. Finck, B. K., Linsley, P. S., and Wofsy, D. 1994. Treatment of murine lupus with CTLA4Ig. *Science* **265:**1225–1227.
456. Freeman, G. J., Gribben, J. G., Boussiotis, V. A., Ng, J. W., Restivo, V. A., Jr., Lombard, L. A., Gray, G. S., and Nadler, L. M. 1993. Cloning of B7-2: A CTLA-4 counter-receptor that costimulates human T cell proliferation. *Science* **262:**909–911.
457. Schick, M. R., and Levy, S. 1993. The TAPA-1 molecule is associated on the surface of B cells with HLA-DR molecules. *J. Immunol.* **151:**4090–4097.
458. Matsumoto, A. K., Martin, D. R., Carter, R. H., Klickstein, L. B., Ahearn, J. M., and Fearon, D. T. 1993. Functional dissection of the CD21/CD19/TAPA-1/Leu-13 complex of B lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **178:**1407–1417.
459. Bradbury, L. E., Goldmacher, V. S., and Tedder, T. F. 1993. The CD19 signal transduction complex of B lymphocytes. Deletion of the CD19 cytoplasmic domain alters signal transduction but not complex formation with TAPA-1 and Leu 13. *J. Immunol.* **151:**2915–2927.
460. Boismenu, R., Rhein, M., Fischer, W. H., and Havran, W. L. 1996. A role for CD81 in early T cell development. *Science* **271:**198–200.
461. Lebel-Binay, S., Lagaudriere, C., Fradelizi, D., and Conjeaud, H. 1995. CD82, tetra-span-transmembrane protein, is a regulated transducing molecule on U937 monocytic cell line. *J. Leukoc. Biol.* **57:**956–963.
462. Lebel Binay, S., Gil, M. L., Lagaudriere, C., Miloux, B., Marchiol Fournigault, C., Quillet Mary, A., Lopez, M., Fradelizi, D., and Conjeaud, H. 1994. Further characterization of CD82/IA4 antigen (type III surface protein): An activation/differentiation marker of mononuclear cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **154:**468–483.
463. Nagira, M., Imai, T., Ishikawa, I., Uwabe, K. I., and Yoshie, O. 1994. Mouse homologue of C33 antigen (CD82), a member of the transmembrane 4 superfamily: Complementary DNA, genomic structure, and expression. *Cell. Immunol.* **157:**144–157.
464. Imai, T., Kakizaki, M., Nishimura, M., and Yoshie, O. 1995. Molecular analyses of the association of CD4 with two members of the transmembrane 4 superfamily, CD81 and CD82. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1229–1239.
465. Lebel Binay, S., Lagaudriere, C., Fradelizi, D., and Conjeaud, H. 1995. CD82, member of the tetra-span-transmembrane protein family, is a costimulatory protein for T cell activation. *J. Immunol.* **155:**101–110.
466. Zhou, L. J., Schwarting, R., Smith, H. M., and Tedder, T. F. 1992. A novel cell-surface molecule expressed by human interdigitating reticulum cells, Langerhans cells, and activated lymphocytes is a new member of the Ig superfamily. *J. Immunol.* **149:**735–742.
467. Young, J. W., and Steinman, R. M. 1988. Accessory cell requirements for the mixed-leukocyte reaction and polyclonal mitogens, as studied with a new technique for enriching blood dendritic cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **111:**167–182.
468. Zhou, L. J., and Tedder, T. F. 1995. Human blood dendritic cells selectively express CD83, a member of the immunoglobulin superfamily. *J. Immunol.* **154:**3821–3835.
469. Kozlow, E. J., Wilson, G. L., Fox, C. H., and Kehrl, J. H. 1993. Subtractive cDNA cloning of a novel member of the Ig gene superfamily expressed at high levels in activated B lymphocytes. *Blood* **81:**454–461.
470. Zhou, L. J., and Tedder, T. F. 1995. A distinct pattern of cytokine gene-expression by human CD83(+) blood dendritic cells. *Blood* **86:**3295–3301.
471. Engel, P., and Tedder, T. F. 1994. New CD from the B cell section of the Fifth International Workshop on Human Leukocyte Differentiation Antigens. *Leuk. Lymphoma* **13**(Suppl. 1):61–64.
472. Caux, C., Vanbervliet, B., Massacrier, C., Azuma, M., Okumura, K., Lanier, L. L., and Banchereau, J. 1994. B70/B7-2 is identical to CD86 and is the major functional ligand for CD28 expressed on human dendritic cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1841–1847.
473. Buelens, C., Willems, F., Delvaux, A., Pierard, G., Delville, J. P., Velu, T., and Goldman, M. 1995. Interleukin-10 differentially regulates B7-1 (CD80) and B7-2 (CD86) expression on human peripheral-blood dendritic cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2668–2672.
474. Inaba, K., Witmer-Pack, M., Inaba, M., Hathcock, K. S., Sakuta, H., Azuma, M., Yagita, H., Okumura, K., Linsley, P. S., and Ikehara, S. 1994. The tissue distribution of the B7-2 costimulator in mice: Abundant expression on dendritic cells in situ and during maturation in vitro. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1849–1860.

475. Freeman, G. J., Borriello, F., Hodes, R. J., Reiser, H., Hatchcock, K. S., Laszlo, G., McKnight, A. J., Kim, J., Du, L., Lombard, D. B., *et al.* 1993. Uncovering of functional alternative CTLA-4 counter-receptor in B7-defecient mice. *Science* **262:**907–909.
476. Hathcock, K. S., Laszlo, G., Dickler, H. B., Bradshaw, J., Linsley, P., and Hodes, R. J. 1993. Identification of an alternative CTLA-4 ligand costimulatory for T cell activation. *Science* **262:**905–907.
477. Kuchroo, V. K., Das, M. P., Brown, J. A., Ranger, A. M., Zamvil, S. S., Sobel, R. A., Weiner, H. L., Nabavi, N., and Glimcher, L. H. 1995. B7-1 and B7-2 costimulatory molecules activate differentially the Th1/Th2 developmental pathways: application to autoimmune disease therapy. *Cell* **80:**707–718.
478. Sitrin, R. G., Todd, R. F., Mizukami, I. F., Gross, T. J., Shollenberger, S. B., and Gyetko, M. R. 1994. Cytokine-specific regulation of urokinase receptor (CD87) expression by U937 mononuclear phagocytes. *Blood* **84:**1268–1275.
479. Min, H. Y., Semnani, R., Mizukami, I. F., Watt, K., Todd, R. F., 3d, and Liu, D. Y. 1992. cDNA for Mo3, a monocyte activation antigen, encodes the human receptor for urokinase plasminogen activator. *J. Immunol.* **148:**3636–3642.
480. Roldan, A. L., Cubellis, M. V., Asucci, M. T., Behrendt, N., Lund, L. R., Dano, K., Appella, E., and Blasi, F. 1990. Cloning and expression of the receptor for human urokinase plasminogen activator, a central molecule in cell surface, plasmin dependent proteolysis. *EMBO J.* **9:**467–474.
481. Kirchheimer, J. C., and Remold, H. G. 1989. Endogenous receptor-bound urokinase mediates tissue invasion of human monocytes. *J. Immunol.* **143:**2634–2639.
482. Gyetko, M. R., Sitrin, R. G., Todd, R. F., and Standiford, T. J. 1994. The role of the urokinase receptor (CD87) in pmn chemotaxis. *Blood* **84:**A225.
483. Gyetko, M. R., Todd, R. F., 3rd, Wilkinson, C. C., and Sitrin, R. G. 1994. The urokinase receptor is required for human monocyte chemotaxis in vitro. *J. Clin. Invest.* **93:**1380–1387.
484. Mohanam, S., Sawaya, R., McCutcheon, I., Ali Osman, F., Boyd, D., and Rao, J. S. 1993. Modulation of in vitro invasion of human glioblastoma cells by urokinase-type plasminogen activator receptor antibody. *Cancer Res.* **53:**4143–4147.
485. Fuereder, W., Agis, H., Willheim, M., Bankl, H. C., Maier, U., Kishi, K., Mueller, M. R., Czerwenka, K., Radaszkiewicz, T., Butterfield, J. H., Klappacher, G. W., Sperr, W. R., Oppermann, M., Lechner, K., and Valent, P. 1995. Differential expression of complement receptors on human basophils and mast cells. Evidence for mast cell heterogeneity and CD88/C5aR expression on skin mast cells. *J. Immunol.* **155:**3152–3160.
486. Wetsel, R. A. 1995. Structure, function and cellular expression of complement anaphylatoxin receptors. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **7:**48–53.
487. Gerard, N. P., and Gerard, C. 1991. The chemotactic receptor for human C5a anaphylatoxin. *Nature* **349:**614–617.
488. Boulay, F., Mery, L., Tardif, M., Brouchon, L., and Vignais, P. 1991. Expression cloning of a receptor for C5a anaphylatoxin on differentiated HL-60 cells. *Biochemistry* **30:**2993–2999.
489. Hopken, U. E., Lu, B., Gerard, N. P., and Gerard, C. 1996. The C5a chemoattractant receptor mediates mucosal defence to infection. *Nature* **383:**86–89.
490. Monteiro, R. C., Kubagawa, H., and Cooper, M. D. 1990. Cellular distribution, regulation, and biochemical nature of an Fc alpha receptor in humans. *J. Exp. Med.* **171:**597–613.
491. Monteiro, R. C., Cooper, M. D., and Kubagawa, H. 1992. Molecular heterogeneity of Fc alpha receptors detected by receptor-specific monoclonal antibodies. *J. Immunol.* **148:**1764–1770.
492. Maliszewski, C. R., March, C. J., Schoenborn, M. A., Gimpel, S., and Shen, L. 1990. Expression cloning of a human Fc receptor for IgA. *J. Exp. Med.* **172:**1665–1672.
493. Patry, C., Sibille, Y., Lehuen, A., and Monteiro, R. C. 1996. Identification of Fc-alpha receptor (CD89) isoforms generated by alternative splicing that are differentially expressed between blood monocytes and alveolar macrophages. *J. Immunol.* **156:**4442–4448.
494. Kerr, M. A. 1990. The structure and function of human IgA. *Biochem. J.* **271:**285–296.
495. Shen, L. 1992. Receptors for IgA on phagocytic cells. *Immunol. Res.* **11:**273–282.
496. Pfefferkorn, L. C., and Yeaman, G. R. 1994. Association of IgA-Fc receptors (Fc alpha R) with Fc epsilon RI gamma 2 subunits in U937 cells. Aggregation induces the tyrosine phosphorylation of gamma 2. *J. Immunol.* **153:**3228–3236.
497. Morton, H. C., Vandenherikoudijk, I. E., Vossebeld, P., and Snijders, A. 1995. Functional association between the human myeloid immunoglobulin A Fc receptor (CD89) and FcR gamma-chain: Molecular basis for CD89/FcR gamma-chain association. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**29781–29787.
498. Muller Sieburg, C. E., Whitlock, C. A., and Weissman, I. L. 1986. Isolation of two early B lymphocyte

progenitors from mouse marrow: A committed pre-pre-B cell and a clonogenic Thy-1-lo hematopoietic stem cell. *Cell* **44**:653–662.

499. Nishimura, T., Takeuchi, Y., Gao, X. H., Urano, K., and Habu, S. 1991. Monoclonal antibody against actin cross-reacts with the Thy-1 molecule and inhibits lymphocyte function-associated antigen-1 dependent cell–cell interaction of T cells. *J. Immunol.* **147**:2094–2099.
500. He, H. T., Naquet, P., Caillol, D., and Pierres, M. 1991. Thy-1 supports adhesion of mouse thymocytes to thymic epithelial cells through a Ca2(+)-independent mechanism. *J. Exp. Med.* **173**:515–518.
501. Irlin, Y., and Peled, A. 1992. Thy-1 antigen-mediated adhesion of mouse lymphoid cells to stromal cells of haemopoietic origin. *Immunol. Lett.* **33**:233–237.
502. Lancki, D. W., Qian, D., Fields, P., Gajewski, T., and Fitch, F. W. 1995. Differential requirement for protein tyrosine kinase Fyn in the functional activation of antigen-specific T lymphocyte clones through the TCR or Thy-1. *J. Immunol.* **154**:4363–4370.
503. Chen, S., Botteri, F., van der Putten, H., Landel, C. P., and Evans, G. A. 1987. A lymphoproliferative abnormality associated with inappropriate expression of the Thy-1 antigen in transgenic mice. *Cell* **51**: 7–19.
504. Mayani, H., and Lansdorp, P. M. 1994. Thy-1 expression is linked to functional properties of primitive hematopoietic progenitor cells from human umbilical cord blood. *Blood* **83**:2410–2417.
505. Nykjaer, A., Petersen, C. M., Moller, B., Andreasen, P. A., and Gliemann, J. 1992. Identification and characterization of urokinase receptors in natural killer cells and T-cell-derived lymphokine activated killer cells. *FEBS Lett.* **300**:13–17.
506. Bonner, J. C., Badgett, A., Hoffman, M., and Lindroos, P. M. 1995. Inhibition of platelet-derived growth factor-BB-induced fibroblast proliferation by plasmin-activated alpha 2-macroglobulin is mediated via an alpha 2-macroglobulin receptor/low density lipoprotein receptor-related protein-dependent mechanism. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:6389–6395.
507. Nykjaer, A., Petersen, C. M., Moller, B., Jensen, P. H., Moestrup, S. K., Holtet, T. L., Etzerodt, M., Thogersen, H. C., Munch, M., Andreasen, P. A., *et al.* 1992. Purified alpha 2-macroglobulin receptor/LDL receptor-related protein binds urokinase plasminogen activator inhibitor type-1 complex. Evidence that the alpha 2-macroglobulin receptor mediates cellular degradation of urokinase receptor-bound complexes. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267**:14543–14546.
508. Kounnas, M. Z., Henkin,J., Argraves, W. S., and Strickland, D. K. 1993. Low density lipoprotein receptor-related protein/alpha 2-macroglobulin receptor mediates cellular uptake of pro-urokinase. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268**:21862–21867.
509. Mikhailenko, I., Kounnas, M. Z., and Strickland, D. K. 1995. Low density lipoprotein receptor-related protein/alpha 2-macroglobulin receptor mediates the cellular internalization and degradation of thrombospondin. A process facilitated by cell-surface proteoglycans. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:9543–9549.
510. Christensen, L., Wiborg Simonsen, A. C., Heegaard, C. W., Moestrup, S. K., Andersen, J. A., and Andreasen, P. A. 1996. Immunohistochemical localization of urokinase-type plasminogen activator, type-1 plasminogen-activator inhibitor, urokinase receptor and alpha(2)-macroglobulin receptor in human breast carcinomas. *Int. J. Cancer* **66**:441–452.
511. Rubio, G., Aramburu, J., Ontanon, J., Lopez Botet, M., and Aparicio, P. 1993. A novel functional cell surface dimer (kp43) serves as accessory molecule for the activation of a subset of human gamma delta T cells. *J. Immunol.* **151**:1312–1321.
512. Chang, C., Rodriguez, A., Carretero, M., Lopez Botet, M., Phillips, J. H., and Lanier, L. L. 1995. Molecular characterization of human CD94: A type II membrane glycoprotein related to the C-type lectin superfamily. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2433–2437.
513. Carbone, E., Terrazzano, G., Colonna, M., Tuosto, L., Piccolella, E., Franksson, L., Palazzolo, G., Perez Villar, J. J., Fontana, S., Kaerre, K., and Zappacosta, S. 1996. Natural killer clones recognize specific soluble HLA class I molecules. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:683–689.
514. Bottino, C., Vitale, M., Pende, D., Biassoni, R., and Moretta, A. 1995. Receptors for HLA class I molecules in human NK cells. *Semin. Immunol.* **7**:67–73.
515. Perez Villar, J. J., Melero, I., Rodriguez, A., Carretero, M., Aramburu, J., Sivori, S., Orengo, A. M., Moretta, A., and Lopez Botet, M. 1995. Functional ambivalence of the Kp43 (CD94) NK cell-associated surface antigen. *J. Immunol.* **154**:5779–5788.
516. Moretta, A., Vitale, M., Sivori, S., Bottino, C., Morelli, L., Augugliaro, R., Barbaresi, M., Pende, D., Ciccone, E., Lopez Botet, M., *et al.* 1994. Human natural killer cell receptors for HLA-class I molecules. Evidence that the Kp43 (CD94) molecule functions as receptor for HLA-B alleles. *J. Exp. Med.* **180**:545–555.

517. Aramburu, J., Balboa, M. A., Rodriguez, A., Melero, I., Alonso, M., Alonso, J. L., and Lopez Botet, M. 1993. Stimulation of IL-2-activated natural killer cells through the Kp43 surface antigen up-regulates TNF-alpha production involving the LFA-1 integrin. *J. Immunol.* **151:**3420–3429.
518. Yonehara, S., Ishii, A., and Yonehara, M. 1989. A cell-killing monoclonal antibody (anti-Fas) to a cell surface antigen co-downregulated with the receptor of tumor necrosis factor. *J. Exp. Med.* **169:**1747–1756.
519. Gruss, H. J., Duyster, J., and Herrmann, F. 1996. Structural and biological features of the TNF receptor and TNF ligand superfamilies—Interactive signals in the pathobiology of Hodgkin's disease. *Ann. Oncol.* **7**(Suppl. 4)**:**19–26.
520. Alderson, M. R., Tough, T. W., Davis-Smith, T., Braddy, S., Falk, B., Schooley, K. A., Goodwin, R. G., Smith, C. A., Ramsdell, F., and Lynch, D. H. 1995. Fas ligand mediates activation-induced cell death in human T lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**71–77.
521. Bellgrau, D., Gold, D., Selawry, H., Moore, J., Franzusoff, A., and Duke, R. C. 1995. A role for CD95 ligand in preventing graft-rejection. *Nature* **377:**630–632.
522. Crispe, I. N. 1994. Fatal interactions: Fas-induced apoptosis of mature T cells. *Immunity* **1:**347–349.
523. Singer, G. G., and Abbas, A. K. 1994. The fas antigen is involved in peripheral but not thymic deletion of T lymphocytes in T cell receptor transgenic mice. *Immunity* **1:**365–371.
524. Griffith, T. S., Brunner, T., Fletcher, S. M., Green, D. R., and Ferguson, T. A. 1995. Fas ligand-induced apoptosis as a mechanism of immune privilege. *Science* **270:**1189–1191.
525. Schattner, E. J., Elkon, K. B., Yoo, D. H., Tumang, K., Krammer, P. H., Crow, M. K., and Friedman, S. M. 1995. CD40 ligation induces Apo-1/Fas expression on human B lymphocytes and facilitates apoptosis through the Apo-1/Fas pathway. *J. Exp. Med.* **182:**1557–1565.
526. Rathmell, J. C., Cooke, M. P., Ho, W. Y., Grein, J., Townsend, S. E., Davis, M. M., and Goodnow, C. C. 1995. CD95 (Fas)-dependent elimination of self-reactive B cells upon interaction with $CD4^+$ T cells. *Nature* **376:**181–184.
527. Lynch, D. H., Watson, M. L., Alderson, M. R., Baum, P. R., Miller, R. E., Tough, T., Gibson, M., Davis Smith, T., Smith, C. A., Hunter, K., Bhat, D., Din, W., Goodwin, R. G., and Seldin, M. F. 1994. The mouse Fas-ligand gene is mutated in gld mice and is part of a TNF family gene cluster. *Immunity* **1:**131–136.
528. Watanabe, R., Brannan, C. I., Copeland, N. G., Jenkins, N. A., and Nagata, S. 1992. Lymphoproliferation disorder in mice explained by defects in Fas antigen that mediates apoptosis. *Nature* **356:**314–316.
529. Wang, P. L., O'Farrell, S., Clayberger, C., and Krensky, A. M. 1992. Identification and molecular cloning of tactile. A novel human T cell activation antigen that is a member of the Ig gene superfamily. *J. Immunol.* **148:**2600–2608.
530. Hamann, J., Eichler, W., Hamann, D., Kerstens, H. M., Poddighe, P. J., Hoovers, J. M., Hartmann, E., Strauss, M., and van Lier, R. A. 1995. Expression cloning and chromosomal mapping of the leukocyte activation antigen CD97, a new seven-span transmembrane molecule of the secretion receptor superfamily with an unusual extracellular domain. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1942–1950.
531. Hamann, J., Vogel, B., Vanschijndel, G. M. W., and Vanlier, R. A. W. 1996. The 7-span transmembrane receptor CD97 has a cellular ligand (CD55, DAF). *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**1185–1189.
532. Warren, A. P., Patel, K., McConkey, D. J., and Palacios, R. 1996. CD98—A type-II transmembrane glycoprotein expressed from the beginning of primitive and definitive hematopoiesis may play a critical role in the development of hematopoietic cells. *Blood* **87:**3676–3687.
533. Ohgimoto, S., Tabata, N., Suga, S., Nishio, M., Ohta, H., Tsurudome, M., Komada, H., Kawano, M., Watanabe, N., and Ito, Y. 1995. Molecular characterization of fusion regulatory protein-1 (FRP-1) that induces multinucleated giant-cell formation of monocytes and HIV gp160-mediated cell fusion—FRP-1 and 4F2/CD98 are identical molecules. *J. Immunol.* **155:**3585–3592.
534. Darling, S. M., Banting, G. S., Pym, B., Wolfe, J., and Goodfellow, P. N. 1986. Cloning an expressed gene shared by the human sex chromosomes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **83:**135–139.
535. Gelin, C., Zoccola, D., Valentin, H., Raynal, B., and Bernard, A. 1991. Isoforms of the E2 molecule: D44 monoclonal antibody defines an epitope on E2 and reacts differentially with T cell subsets. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **21:**715–719.
536. Gelin, C., Aubrit, F., Phalipon, A., Raynal, B., Cole, S., Kaczorek, M., and Bernard, A. 1989. The E2 antigen, a 32 kd glycoprotein involved in T-cell adhesion processes, is the MIC2 gene product. *EMBO J.* **8:**3253–3259.
537. Bernard, G., Zoccola, D., Deckert, M., Breittmayer, J. P., Aussel, C., and Bernard, A. The E2 molecule (CD99) specifically triggers homotypic aggregation of $CD4^+$ $CD8^+$ thymocytes. *J. Immunol.* **154:**26–32.
538. Bougeret, C., Mansur, I. G., Dastot, H., Schmid, M., Mahouy, G., Bensussan, A., and Boumsell, L. 1992.

Increased surface expression of a newly identified 150-kDa dimer early after human T lymphocyte activation. *J. Immunol.* **148:**318–323.

539. Herold, C., Bismuth, G., Bensussan, A., and Boumsell, L. 1995. Activation signals are delivered through two distinct epitopes of CD100, a unique 150 kDa human lymphocyte surface structure previously defined by BB18 mAb. *Int. Immunol.* **7:**1–8.
540. Hall, K. T., Boumsell, L., Schultze, J. L., Boussiotis, V. A., and Dorfman, D. 1995. CD100, the first human-leukocyte semaphorin is involved in germinal center development. *Blood* **86:**480.
541. Martinelli, I., Charue, D., Boulland, M. L., Wechsler, J., and Boumsell, L. 1996. CDw101 is a major antigen for T-lymphocyte activation by Langerhans cells. *J. Invest. Dermatol.* **107:**279(38c).
542. Hart, D. N., and Prickett, T. C. 1993. Intercellular adhesion molecule-2 (ICAM-2) expression on human dendritic cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **148:**447–454.
543. Li, R., Nortamo, P., Valmu, L., Tolvanen, M., Huuskonen, J., Kantor, C., and Gahmberg, C. G. 1993. A peptide from ICAM-2 binds to the leukocyte integrin CD11a/CD18 and inhibits endothelial cell adhesion. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**17513–17518.
544. de Fougerolles, A. R., Stacker, S. A., Schwarting, R., and Springer, T. A. 1991. Characterization of ICAM-2 and evidence for a third counter-receptor for LFA-1. *J. Exp. Med.* **174:**253–267.
545. Tchilian, E. Z., Anderson, G., Moore, N. C., Owen, J. J., and Jenkinson, E. J. 1996. Involvement of LFA-1/ICAM-2 adhesive interactions and PKC in activation-induced cell death following SEB re-challenge. *Immunology* **87:**566–572.
546. Tiisala, S., Paavonen, T., and Renkonen, R. 1995. Alpha E beta 7 and alpha 4 beta 7 integrins associated with intraepithelial and mucosal homing are expressed on macrophages. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**411–417.
547. Smith, T. J., Ducharme, L. A., Shaw, S. K., Parker, C. M., Brenner, M. B., Kilshaw, P. J., and Weis, J. H. 1994. Murine M290 integrin expression modulated by mast cell activation. *Immunity* **1:**393–403.
548. Brew, R., West, D. C., Burthem, J., and Christmas, S. E. 1995. Expression of the human mucosal lymphocyte antigen, HML-1, by T cells activated with mitogen or specific antigen in vitro. *Scand. J. Immunol.* **41:**553–562.
549. Chao, C. C., Sandor, M., and Dailey, M. O. 1994. Expression and regulation of adhesion molecules by gamma delta T cells from lymphoid tissues and intestinal epithelium. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**3180–3187.
550. Karecla, P. I., Bowden, S. J., Green, S. J., and Kilshaw, P. J. 1995. Recognition of E-cadherin on epithelial cells by the mucosal T cell integrin alpha M290 beta 7 (alpha E beta 7). *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**852–856.
551. Simonitsch, I., Volc Platzer, B., Mosberger, I., and Radaszkiewicz, T. 1994. Expression of monoclonal antibody HML-1-defined alpha E beta 7 integrin in cutaneous T cell lymphoma. *Am. J. Pathol.* **145:**1148–1158.
552. Dietz, S. B., Whitaker-Menezes, D., and Lessin, S. R. 1996. The role of alpha-E-beta-7 integrin (CD103) and E-cadherin in epidermotropism in cutaneous T-cell lymphoma. *J. Cutan. Pathol.* **23:**312–318.
553. Austrup, F., Rebstock, S., Kilshaw, P. J., and Hamann, A. 1995. Transforming growth factor-beta 1-induced expression of the mucosa-related integrin alpha E on lymphocytes is not associated with mucosa-specific homing. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**1487–1491.
554. Begue, B., Sarnacki, S., Le Deist, F., Buc, H., Gagnon, J., Meo, T., and Cerf Bensussan, N. 1995. HML-1, a novel integrin made of the beta 7 chain and of a distinctive alpha chain, exerts an accessory function in the activation of human IEL via the CD3-TCR pathway. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **371:**67–75.
555. Kitajima, S., Tokunaga, M., Goto, M., Sato, E., Utsunomiya, A., Ohtsuka, M., Hanada, S., and Arima, T. 1994. Monoclonal antibody HML-1 reactivity with adult T-cell leukaemia/lymphoma and other lymphomas. *Histopathology* **25:**229–236.
556. Mainiero, F., Pepe, A., Wary, K. K., Spinardi, L., Mohammadi, M., Schlessinger, J., and Giancotti, F. G. 1995. Signal transduction by the alpha 6 beta 4 integrin: Distinct beta 4 subunit sites mediate recruitment of Shc/Grb2 and association with the cytoskeleton of hemidesmosomes. *EMBO J.* **14:**4470–4481.
557. Clarke, A. S., Lotz, M. M., Chao, C., and Mercurio, A. M. 1995. Activation of the p21 pathway of growth arrest and apoptosis by the beta 4 integrin cytoplasmic domain. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**22673–22676.
558. De Luca, M., Tamura, R. N., Kajiji, S., Bondanza, S., Rossino, P., Cancedda, R., Marchisio, P. C., and Quaranta, V. 1990. Polarized integrin mediates human keratinocyte adhesion to basal lamina. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **87:**6888–6892.
559. Vidal, F., Aberdam, D., Miquel, C., Christiano, A. M., Pulkkinen, L., Uitto, J., Ortonne, J. P. and Meneguzzi, G. 1995. Integrin beta 4 mutations associated with junctional epidermolysis bullosa with pyloric atresia. *Nat. Genet.* **10:**229–234.
560. O'Connell, P. J., McKenzie, A., Fisicaro, N., Rockman, S. P., Pearse, M. J., and d'Apice, A. J. 1992.

Endoglin: A 180-kD endothelial cell and macrophage restricted differentiation molecule. *Clin. Exp. Immunol.* **90:**154–159.

561. Robledo, M. M., Hidalgo, A., Lastres, P., Arroyo, A. G., Bernabeu, C., Sanchez Madrid, F., and Teixido, J. 1996. Characterization of TGF-beta 1-binding proteins in human bone marrow stromal cells. *Br. J. Haematol.* **93:**507–514.
562. Rokhlin, O. W., Cohen, M. B., Kubagawa, H., Letarte, M., and Cooper, M. D. 1995. Differential expression of endoglin on fetal and adult hematopoietic cells in human bone marrow. *J. Immunol.* **154:**4456–4465.
563. Yamashita, H., Ichijo, H., Grimsby, S., Moren, A., ten Dijke, P., and Miyazono, K. 1994. Endoglin forms a heteromeric complex with the signaling receptors for transforming growth factor-beta. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**1995–2001.
564. Cheifetz, S., Bellon, T., Cales, C., Vera, S., Bernabeu, C., Massague, J., and Letarte, M. 1992. Endoglin is a component of the transforming growth factor-beta receptor system in human endothelial cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**19027–19030.
565. Wang, X. F., Lin, H. Y., Ng Eaton, E., Downward, J., Lodish, H. F., and Weinberg, R. A. 1991. Expression cloning and characterization of the TGF-beta type III receptor. *Cell* **67:**797–805.
566. Lopez Casillas, F., Cheifetz, S., Doody, J., Andres, J. L., Lane, W. S., and Massague, J. 1991. Structure and expression of the membrane proteoglycan betaglycan, a component of the TGF-beta receptor system. *Cell* **67:**785–795.
567. McAllister, K. A., Baldwin, M. A., Thukkani, A. K., Gallione, C. J., Berg, J. N., Porteous, M. E., Guttmacher, A. E., and Marchuk, D. A. 1995. Six novel mutations in the endoglin gene in hereditary hemorrhagic telangiectasia type 1 suggest a dominant-negative effect of receptor function. *Hum. Mol. Genet.* **4:**1983–1985.
568. McAllister, K. A., Grogg, K. M., Johnson, D. W., Gallione, C. J., Baldwin, M. A., Jackson, C. E., Helmbold, E. A., Markel, D. S., McKinnon, W. C., Murrell, J., *et al.* 1994. Endoglin, a TGF-beta binding protein of endothelial cells, is the gene for hereditary haemorrhagic telangiectasia type 1. *Nat. Genet.* **8:**345–351.
569. Dahlgren, C., Carlsson, S. R., Karlsson, A., Lundqvist, H., and Sjoelin, C. 1995. The lysosomal membrane glycoproteins Lamp-1 and Lamp-2 are present in mobilizable organelles, but are absent from the azurophil granules of human neutrophils. *Biochem. J.* **311:**667–674.
570. Holcombe, R. F., Baethge, B. A., Wolf, R. E., Betzing, K. W., Stewart, R. M., Hall, V. C., and Fukuda, M. 1994. Correlation of serum interleukin-8 and cell surface lysosome-associated membrane protein expression with clinical disease activity in systemic lupus erythematosus. *Lupus* **3:**97–102.
571. Holcombe, R. F., Baethge, B. A., Stewart, R. M., Betzing, K., Hall, V. C., Fukuda, M., and Wolf, R. E. 1993. Cell surface expression of lysosome-associated membrane proteins (LAMPs) in scleroderma: Relationship of lamp2 to disease duration, anti-Sc170 antibodies, serum interleukin-8, and soluble interleukin-2 receptor levels. *Clin. Immunol. Immunopathol.* **67:**31–39.
572. Lin, K. Y., Guarnieri, F. G., Staveley, O'Carroll, K. F., Levitsky, H. I., August, J. T., Pardoll, D. M., and Wu, T. C. 1996. Treatment of established tumors with a novel vaccine that enhances major histocompatibility class II presentation of tumor antigen. *Cancer Res.* **56:**21–26.
573. Karlsson, A., Carlsson, S. R., and Dahlgren, C. 1996. Identification of the lysosomal membrane glycoprotein Lamp-1 as a receptor for type-1-fimbriated (mannose-specific) Escherichia coli. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **219:**168–172.
574. Mudad, R., Rao, N., Angelisova, P., Horejsi, V., and Telen, M. J. 1995. Evidence that CDw108 membrane protein bears the JMH blood group antigen. *Transfusion* **35:**566–570.
575. Bobolis, K. A., Moulds, J. J., and Telen, M. J. 1992. Isolation of the JMH antigen on a novel phosphatidylinositol-linked human membrane protein. *Blood* **79:**1574–1581.
576. Telen, M. J., Rosse, W. F., Parker, C. J., Moulds, M. K., and Moulds, J. J. 1990. Evidence that several high-frequency human blood group antigens reside on phosphatidylinositol-linked erythrocyte membrane proteins. *Blood* **75:**1404–1407.
577. Haregewoin, A., Solomon, K., Hom, R. C., Soman, G., Bergelson, J. M., Bhan, A. K., and Finberg, R. W. 1994. Cellular expression of a GPI-linked T cell activation protein. *Cell. Immunol.* **156:**357–370.
578. Murray, L. J., Bruno, E., Yeo, E. L., Tsukamoto, A., Hoffman, R., and Sutherland, D. R. 1994. CDw109 antibody 8A3 identifies a minor subset of CD34$^+$ fetal bone-marrow cells that includes multilineage and megakaryocyte progenitor cells as well as hematopoietic stem cells. *Blood* **84:**A327.
579. Smith, J. W., Hayward, C. P., Horsewood, P., Warkentin, T. E., Denomme, G. A., and Kelton, J. G. 1995.

Characterization and localization of the Gova/b alloantigens to the glycosylphosphatidylinositol-anchored protein CDw109 on human platelets. *Blood* **86**:2807–2814.

580. Yoshikawa, A., Murakami, H., and Nagata, S. 1995. Distinct signal transduction through the tyrosine-containing domains of the granulocyte colony-stimulating factor receptor. *EMBO J.* **14**:5288–5296.
581. Fukunaga, R., Ishizaka Ikeda, E., and Nagata, S. 1993. Growth and differentiation signals mediated by different regions in the cytoplasmic domain of granulocyte colony-stimulating factor receptor. *Cell* **74**:1079–1087.
582. Shimoda, K., Okamura, S., Harada, N., Kubota, A., Iwasaki, H., Ohno, Y., and Niho, Y. 1995. High-frequency granuloid colony-forming ability of G-CSF receptor possessing CD34 antigen positive human umbilical cord blood hematopoietic progenitors. *Exp. Hematol.* **23**:226–228.
583. Steinman, R. A., and Tweardy, D. J. 1994. Granulocyte colony-stimulating factor receptor mRNA up-regulation is an immediate early marker of myeloid differentiation and exhibits dysfunctional regulation in leukemic cells. *Blood* **83**:119–127.
584. Inukai, T., Sugita, K., Iijima, K., Tezuka, T., Goi, K., Kojika, S., Shiraishi, K., Kagami, K., and Nakazawa, S. 1995. Expression of granulocyte colony-stimulating factor receptor on CD10-positive human B-cell precursors. *Br. J. Haematol.* **89**:623–626.
585. McCracken, S., Layton, J. E., Shorter, S. C., Starkey, P. M., Barlow, D. H., and Mardon, H. J. 1996. Expression of granulocyte-colony stimulating factor and its receptor is regulated during the development of the human placenta. *J. Endocrinol.* **149**:249–258.
586. Baker, A. H., Ridge, S. A., Hoy, T., Cachia, P. G., Culligan, D., Baines, P., Whittaker, J. A., Jacobs, A., and Padua, R. A. 1993. Expression of the colony-stimulating factor 1 receptor in B lymphocytes. *Oncogene* **8**:371–378.
587. Qiu, F. H., Ray, P., Brown, K., Barker, P. E., Jhanwar, S., Ruddle, F. H., and Besmer, P. 1988. Primary structure of c-kit: Relationship with the CSF-1/PDGF receptor kinase family—oncogenic activation of v-kit involves deletion of extracellular domain and C terminus. *EMBO J.* **7**:1003–1011.
588. Yarden, Y., Kuang, W. J., Yang Feng, T., Coussens, L., Munemitsu, S., Dull, T. J., Chen, E., Schlessinger, J., Francke, U., and Ullrich, A. 1987. Human proto-oncogene c-kit: A new cell surface receptor tyrosine kinase for an unidentified ligand. *EMBO J.* **6**:3341–3351.
589. Wang, Z. E., Myles, G. M., Brandt, C. S., Lioubin, M. N., and Rohrschneider, L. 1993. Identification of the ligand-binding regions in the macrophage colony-stimulating factor receptor extracellular domain. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **13**:5348–5359.
590. Bourette, R. P., Myles, G. M., Carlberg, K., Chen, A. R., and Rohrschneider, L. R. 1995. Uncoupling of the proliferation and differentiation signals mediated by the murine macrophage colony-stimulating factor receptor expressed in myeloid FDC-P1 cells. *Cell Growth Differ.* **6**:631–645.
591. von Rueden, T., Mouchiroud, G., Bourette, R. P., Ouazanba, R., Blanchet, J. P., and Wagner, E. F. 1991. Expression of human CSF-1 receptor induces CSF-1-dependent proliferation in murine myeloid but not in T-lymphoid cells. *Leukemia* **5**:3–7.
592. Uemura, N., Ozawa, K., Takahashi, K., Tojo, A., Tani, K., Harigaya, K., Suzu, S., Motoyoshi, K., Matsuda, H., Yagita, H., *et al.* 1993. Binding of membrane-anchored macrophage colony-stimulating factor (M-CSF) to its receptor mediates specific adhesion between stromal cells and M-CSF receptor-bearing hematopoietic cells. *Blood* **82**:2634–2640.
593. van Daalen Wetters, T., Hawkins, S. A., Roussel, M. F., and Sherr, C. J. 1992. Random mutagenesis of CSF-1 receptor (FMS) reveals multiple sites for activating mutations within the extracellular domain. *EMBO J.* **11**:551–557.
594. Sherr, C. J., and Rettenmier, C. W. 1986. The fms gene and the CSF-1 receptor. *Cancer Surv.* **5**:221–232.
595. Kodama, H., Yamasaki, A., Nose, M., Niida, S., Ohgame, Y., Abe, M., Kumegawa, M., and Suda, T. 1991. Congenital osteoclast deficiency in osteopetrotic (op/op) mice is cured by injections of macrophage colony-stimulating factor. *J. Exp. Med.* **173**:269–272.
596. Witmer Pack, M. D., Hughes, D. A., Schuler, G., Lawson, L., McWilliam, A., Inaba, K., Steinman, R. M., and Gordon, S. 1993. Identification of macrophages and dendritic cells in the osteopetrotic (op/op) mouse. *J. Cell Sci.* **104**:1021–1029.
597. Gearing, D. P., King, J. A., Gough, N. M., and Nicola, N. A. 1989. Expression cloning of a receptor for human granulocyte- macrophage colony-stimulating factor. *EMBO J.* **8**:3667–3676.
598. Park, L. S., Martin, U., Sorensen, R., Luhr, S., Morrissey, P. J., Cosman, D., and Larsen, A. 1992. Cloning of the low-affinity murine granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor receptor and reconstitution of a high-affinity receptor complex. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89**:4295–4299.
599. Copra, R., Kendall, G., Gale, R. E., Thomas, N. S., and Linch, D. C. 1996. Expression of two alternatively

spliced forms of the 5′-untranslated region of the GM-CSF receptor alpha chain mRNA. *Exp. Hematol.* **24:**755–762.

600. Dranoff, G., Jaffee, E., Lazenby, A., Golumbek, P., Levitsky, H., Brose, K., Jackson, V., Hamada, H., Pardoll, D., and Mulligan, R. C. 1993. Vaccination with irradiated tumor cells engineered to secrete murine granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor stimulates potent, specific, and long-lasting anti-tumor immunity. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**3539–3543.
601. Gasson, J. C. 1991. Molecular physiology of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor. *Blood* **77:**1131–1145.
602. Orr Urtreger, A., Avivi, A., Zimmer, Y., Givol, D., Yarden, Y., and Lonai, P. 1990. Developmental expression of c-kit, a proto-oncogene encoded by the W locus. *Development* **109:**911–923.
603. Motro, B., van der Kooy, D., Rossant, J., Reith, A., and Bernstein, A. 1991. Contiguous patterns of c-kit and steel expression: Analysis of mutations at the W and SI loci. *Development* **113:**1207–1221.
604. Keshet, E., Lyman, S. D., Williams, D. E., Anderson, D. M., Jenkins, N. A., Copeland, N. G., and Parada, L. F. 1991. Embryonic RNA expression patterns of the c-kit receptor and its cognate ligand suggest multiple functional roles in mouse development. *EMBO J.* **10:**2425–2435.
605. Gaboriaud, C., Uze, G., Lutfalla, G., and Mogensen, K. 1990. Hydrophobic cluster analysis reveals duplication in the external structure of human alpha-interferon receptor and homology with gamma-interferon receptor external domain. *FEBS Lett.* **269:**1–3.
606. Uze, G., Lutfalla, G., Bandu, M. T., Proudhon, D., and Mogensen, K. E. 1992. Behavior of a cloned murine interferon alpha/beta receptor expressed in homospecific or heterospecific background. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**4774–4778.
607. Russell-Harde, D., Pu, H., Betts, M., Harkins, R. N., Perez, H. D., and Croze, E. 1995. Reconstitution of a high affinity binding site for type I interferons. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**26033–26036.
608. Abramovich, C., Shulman, L. M., Ratovitski, E., Harroch, S., Tovey, M., Eid, P., and Revel, M. 1994. Differential tyrosine phosphorylation of the IFNAR chain of the type I interferon receptor and of an associated surface protein in response to IFN-alpha and IFN-beta. *EMBO J.* **13:**5871–5877.
609. Bach, E. A., Tanner, J. W., Marsters, S., Ashkenazi, A., Aguet, M., Shaw, A. S., and Schreiber, R. D. 1996. Ligand-induced assembly and activation of the gamma interferon receptor in intact cells. *Mol. Cell. Biol.* **16:**3214–3221.
610. Greenlund, A. C., Schreiber, R. D., Goeddel, D. V., and Pennica, D. 1993. Interferon-gamma induces receptor dimerization in solution and on cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**18103–18110.
611. Farrar, M. A., Fernandez Luna, J., and Schreiber, R. D. 1991. Identification of two regions within the cytoplasmic domain of the human interferon-gamma receptor required for function. *J. Biol. Chem.* **266:**19626–19635.
612. Farrar, M. A., Campbell, J. D., and Schreiber, R. D. 1992. Identification of a functionally important sequence in the C terminus of the interferon-gamma receptor. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**11706–11710.
613. Briscoe, J., Rogers, N. C., Witthuhn, B. A., Watling, D., Harpur, A. G., Wilks, A. F., Stark, G. R., Ihle, J. N., and Kerr, I. M. 1996. Kinase-negative mutants of JAK1 can sustain interferon-gamma-inducible gene expression but not an antiviral state. *EMBO J.* **15:**799–809.
614. Greenlund, A. C., Morales, M. O., Viviano, B. L., Yan, H., Krolewski, J., and Schreiber, R. D. 1995. Stat recruitment by tyrosine-phosphorylated cytokine receptors: An ordered reversible affinity-driven process. *Immunity* **2:**677–687.
615. Meraz, M. A., White, J. M., Sheehan, K. C., Bach, E. A., Rodig, S. J., Dighe, A. S., Kaplan, D. H., Riley, J. K., Greenlund, A. C., Campbell, D., Carver Moore, K., DuBois, R. N., Clark, R., Aguet, M., and Schreiber, R. D. 1996. Targeted disruption of the Stat1 gene in mice reveals unexpected physiologic specificity in the JAK-STAT signaling pathway. *Cell* **84:**431–442.
616. Medvedev, A. E., Espevik, T., Ranges, G., and Sundan, A. 1996. Distinct roles of the 2 tumor-necrosis-factor (TNF) receptors in modulating TNF and lymphotoxin-alpha effects. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**9778–9784.
617. Van Zee, K. J., Kohno, T., Fischer, E., Rock, C. S., Moldawer, L. L., and Lowry, S. F. 1992. Tumor necrosis factor soluble receptors circulate during experimental and clinical inflammation and can protect against excessive tumor necrosis factor alpha in vitro and in vivo. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **89:**4845–4849.
618. Pfeffer, K., Matsuyama, T., Kündig, T. M., Wakeham, A., Kishihara, K., Shahinian, A., Wiegmann, K., Ohashi, P. S., Kronke, M., and Mak, T. W. 1993. Mice deficient for the 55 kd tumor necrosis factor receptor are resistant to endotoxic shock, yet succumb to L. monocytogenes infection. *Cell* **73:**457–467.
619. Matsumoto, M., Mariathasan, S., Nahm, M. H., Baranyay, F., Peschon, J. J., and Chaplin, D. D. 1996. Role of lymphotoxin and the type I TNF receptor in the formation of germinal centers. *Science* **271:**1289–1291.

620. Greenfeder, S. A., Nunes, P., Kwee, L., Labow, M., Chizzonite, R. A., and Ju, G. 1995. Molecular cloning and characterization of a second subunit of the interleukin 1 receptor complex. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**13757–13765.
621. Re, F., Sironi, M., Muzio, M., Matteucci, C., Introna, M., Orlando, S., Penton Rol, G., Dower, S. K., Sims, J. E., Colotta, F., and Mantovani, A. 1996. Inhibition of interleukin-1 responsiveness by type II receptor gene transfer: A surface "receptor" with anti-interleukin-1 function. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**1841–1850.
622. Alcami, A., and Smith, G. L. 1992. A soluble receptor for interleukin-1 beta encoded by vaccinia virus: A novel mechanism of virus modulation of the host response to infection. *Cell* **71:**153–167.
623. Spriggs, M. K., Hruby, D. E., Maliszewski, C. R., Pickup, D. J., Sims, J. E., Buller, R. M., and VanSlyke, J. 1992. Vaccinia and cowpox viruses encode a novel secreted interleukin-1-binding protein. *Cell* **71:**145–152.
624. Nakamura, Y., Russell, S. M., Mess, S. A., Friedmann, M., Erdos, M., Francois, C., Jacques, Y., Adelstein, S., and Leonard, W. J. 1994. Heterodimerization of the IL-2 receptor beta- and gamma-chain cytoplasmic domains is required for signalling. *Nature* **369:**330–333.
625. Nelson, B. H., Lord, J. D., and Greenberg, P. D. 1994. Cytoplasmic domains of the interleukin-2 receptor beta and gamma chains mediate the signal for T-cell proliferation. *Nature* **369:**333–336.
626. Suzuki, H., Kundig, T. M., Furlonger, C., Wakeham, A., Timms, E., Matsuyama, T., Schmits, R., Simard, J. J. L., Ohashi, P. S., Griesser, H., Taniguchi, T., Paige, C. J., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Deregulated T-cell activation and autoimmunity in mice lacking interleukin-2 receptor-beta. *Science* **268:**1472–1476.
627. Macardle, P. J., Chen, Z., Shih, C. Y., Huang, C. M., Weedon, H., Sun, Q., Lopez, A. F., and Zola, H. 1996. Characterization of human leukocytes bearing the IL-3 receptor. *Cell. Immunol.* **168:**59–68.
628. Kurata, H., Arai, T., Yokota, T., and Arai, K. 1995. Differential expression of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor and IL-3 receptor subunits on human CD34$^+$ cells and leukemic cell lines. *J. Allergy Clin. Immunol.* **96:**1083–1099.
629. Miresluis, A., Page, K. A., Wadhwa, M., and Thorpe, R. 1996. Evidence for a signaling role for the alpha-chains of granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor (GM-CSF), interleukin-3 (IL-3), and IL-5 receptors—Divergent signaling pathways between GM-CSF/IL-3 and IL-5. *Blood* **86:**2679–2688.
630. Itoh, N., Yonehara, S., Schreurs, J., Gorman, D. M., Maruyama, K., Ishii, A., Yahara, I., Arai, K., and Miyajima, A. 1990. Cloning of an interleukin-3 receptor gene: A member of a distinct receptor gene family. *Science* **247:**324–327.
631. Mosley, B., Beckmann, M. P., March, C. J., Idzerda, R. L., Gimpel, S. D., VandenBos, T., Friend, D., Alpert, A., Anderson, D., Jackson, J., *et al.* 1989. The murine interleukin-4 receptor: Molecular cloning and characterization of secreted and membrane bound forms. *Cell* **59:**335–348.
632. Idzerda, R. L., March, C. J., Mosley, B., Lyman, S. D., Vanden Bos, T., Gimpel, S. D., Din, W. S., Grabstein, K. H., Widmer, M. B., Park, L. S., *et al.* 1990. Human interleukin 4 receptor confers biological responsiveness and defines a novel receptor superfamily. *J. Exp. Med.* **171:**861–873.
633. Baumgartner, J. W., Wells, C. A., Chen, C. M., and Waters, M. J. 1994. The role of the WSXWS equivalent motif in growth hormone receptor function. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269:**29094–29101.
634. Kaplan, M. H., Schindler, U., Smiley, S. T., and Grusby, M. J. 1996. Stat6 is required for mediating responses to IL-4 and for the development of TH2 cells. *Immunity* **4:**313–319.
635. Ingley, E., and Young, I. G. 1991. Characterization of a receptor for interleukin-5 on human eosinophils and the myeloid leukemia line HL-60. *Blood* **78:**339–344.
636. Johanson, K., Appelbaum, E., Doyle, M., Hensley, P., Zhao, B., Abdelmeguid, S. S., Young, P., Cook, R., Carr, S., Matico, R., Cusimano, D., Dul, E., Angelichio, M., Brooks, I., Winborne, E., McDonnell, P., Morton, T., Bennett, D., Sokoloski, T., McNulty, D., Rosenberg, M., and Chaiken, I. 1996. Binding interactions of human interleukin-5 with its receptor alpha-subunit—large-scale production, structural, and functional studies of drosophila-expressed recombinant proteins. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**9459–9471.
637. Murata, Y., Takaki, S., Migita, M., Kikuchi, Y., Tominaga, A., and Takatsu, K. 1992. Molecular cloning and expression of the human interleukin 5 receptor. *J. Exp. Med.* **175:**341–351.
638. Devos, R., Guisez, Y., Cornelis, S., Verhee, A., Van der Heyden, J., Manneberg, M., Lahm, H. W., Fiers, W., Tavernier, J., and Plaetinck, T. 1993. Recombinant soluble human interleukin-5 (hIL-5) receptor molecules. Cross-linking and stoichiometry of binding to IL-5. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**6581–6587.
639. Kikuchi, Y., Yasue, T., Miyake, K., Kimoto, M., and Takatsu, K. 1995. CD38 ligation induces tyrosine phosphorylation of Bruton tyrosine kinase and enhanced expression of interleukin 5-receptor alpha-chain—Synergistic effects with interleukin-5. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**11814–11818.
640. Murakami, M., Hibi, M., Nakagawa, N., Nakagawa, T., Yasukawa, K., Yamanishi, K., Taga, T., and

Kishimoto, T. 1993. IL-6-induced homodimerization of gp130 and associated activation of a tyrosine kinase. *Science* **260:**1808–1810.

641. Honda, M., Yamamoto, S., Cheng, M., Yasukawa, K., Suzuki, H., Saito, T., Osugi, Y., Tokunaga, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1992. Human soluble IL-6 receptor: Its detection and enhanced release by HIV infection. *J. Immunol.* **148:**2175–2180.
642. Gabay, C., Silacci, P., Genin, B., Mentha, G., Lecoultre, C., and Guerne, P. A. 1995. Soluble interleukin-6 receptor strongly increases the production of acute-phase protein by hepatoma cells but exerts minimal changes on human primary hepatocytes. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**2378–2383.
643. Goodwin, R. G., Friend, D., Ziegler, S. F., Jerzy, R., Falk, B. A., Gimpel, S., Cosman, D., Dower, S. K., March, C. J., Namen, A. E., *et al.* 1990. Cloning of the human and murine interleukin-7 receptors: Demonstration of a soluble form and homology to a new receptor superfamily. *Cell* **60:**941–951.
644. Park, L. S., Friend, D. J., Schmierer, A. E., Dower, S. K., and Namen, A. E. 1990. Murine interleukin 7 (IL-7) receptor. Characterization on an IL-7-dependent cell line. *J. Exp. Med.* **171:**1073–1089.
645. Uckun, F. M., Tuel Ahlgren, L., Obuz, V., Smith, R., Dibirdik, I., Hanson, M., Langlie, M. C., and Ledbetter, J. A. 1991. Interleukin 7 receptor engagement stimulates tyrosine phosphorylation, inositol phospholipid turnover, proliferation, and selective differentiation to the CD4 lineage by human fetal thymocytes. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88:**6323–6327.
646. Peschon, J. J., Morrissey, P. J., Grabstein, K. H., Ramsdell, F. J., Maraskovsky, E., Gliniak, B. C., Park, L. S., Ziegler, S. F., Williams, D. E., Ware, C. B., Meyer, J. D., and Davison, B. L. 1994. Early lymphocyte expansion is severely impaired in interleukin-7 receptor-deficient mice. *J. Exp. Med.* **180:**1955–1960.
647. Maki, K., Sunaga, S., Komagata, Y., Kodaira, Y., Mabuchi, A., and Karasuyama, H. 1996. Interleukin-7 receptor-deficient mice lack gamma-delta T-cells. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93:**7172–7177.
648. He, Y. W., and Malek, T. R. 1996. Interleukin-7 receptor-alpha is essential for the development of gamma-delta(+) T-cells, but not natural-killer-cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **184:**289–293.
649. Holmes, W. E., Lee, J., Kuang, W. J., Rice, G. C., and Wood, W. I. 1991. Structure and functional expression of a human interleukin-8 receptor. *Science* **253:**1278–1280.
650. Murphy, P. M., and Tiffany, H. L. 1991. Cloning of complementary DNA encoding a functional human interleukin-8 receptor. *Science* **253:**1280–1283.
651. Hibi, M., Murakami, M., Saito, M., Hirano, T., Taga, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1990. Molecular cloning and expression of an IL-6 signal transducer, gp130. *Cell* **63:**1149–1157.
652. Kishimoto, T., Akira, S., Narazaki, M., and Taga, T. 1995. Interleukin-6 family of cytokines and gp130. *Blood* **86:**1243–1254.
653. Taga, T., Hibi, M., Hirata, Y., Yamasaki, K., Yasukawa, K., Matsuda, T., Hirano, T., and Kishimoto, T. 1989. Interleukin-6 triggers the association of its receptor with a possible signal transducer, gp130. *Cell* **58:**573–581.
654. Tavernier, J., Devos, R., Cornelis, S., Tuypens, T., Van der Heyden, J., Fiers, W., and Plaetinck, G. 1991. A human high affinity interleukin-5 receptor (IL5R) is composed of an IL5-specific alpha chain and a beta chain shared with the receptor for GM-CSF. *Cell* **66:**1175–1184.
655. Kitamura, T., Sato, N., Arai, K.-I., and Miyajima, A. 1991. Expression cloning of the human IL-3 receptor cDNA reveals a shared b subunit for the human IL-3 and GM-CSF receptors. *Cell* **66:**1165–1174.
656. Watanabe, Y., Kitamura, T., Hayashida, K., and Miyajima, A. 1992. Monoclonal antibody against the common beta subunit (beta c) of the human interleukin-3 (IL-3), IL-5, and granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor receptors shows upregulation of beta c by IL-1 and tumor necrosis factor-alpha. *Blood* **80:**2215–2220.
657. Smith, W. B., Guida, L., Sun, Q., Korpelainen, E. I., van den Heuvel, C., Gillis, D., Hawrylowicz, C. M., Vadas, M. A., and Lopez, A. F. 1995. Neutrophils activated by granulocyte-macrophage colony-stimulating factor express receptors for interleukin-3 which mediate class II expression. *Blood* **86:**3938–3944.
658. Kondo, M., Takeshita, T., Ishii, N., Nakamura, M., Watanabe, S., Arai, K., and Sugamura, K. 1993. Sharing of the interleukin-2 (IL-2) receptor gamma chain between receptors for IL-2 and IL-4. *Science* **262:**1874–1877.
659. Russell, S. M., Keegan, A. D., Harada, N., Nakamura, Y., Noguchi, M., Leland, P., Friedmann, M. C., Miyajima, A., Puri, R. K., Paul, W. E., *et al.* 1993. Interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain: A functional component of the interleukin-4 receptor. *Science* **262:**1880–1883.
660. Noguchi, M., Nakamura, Y., Russell, S. M., Ziegler, S. F., Tsang, M., Cao, X., and Leonard, W. J. 1993. Interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain: A functional component of the interleukin-7 receptor. *Science* **262:**1877–1880.

661. Siegel, J. P., Sharon, M., Smith, P. L., and Leonard, W. J. 1987. The IL-2 receptor beta chain (p70): Role in mediating signals for LAK, NK, and proliferative activities. *Science* **238:**75–78.
662. Leonard, W. J., Shores, E. W., and Love, P. E. 1995. Role of the common cytokine receptor-gamma chain in cytokine signaling and lymphoid development. *Immunol. Rev.* **148:**97–114.
663. Sugamura, K., Asao, H., Kondo, M., Tanaka, N., Ishii, N., Ohbo, K., Nakamura, M., and Takeshita, T. 1996. The interleukin-2 receptor-gamma chain—its role in the multiple cytokine receptor complexes and T-cell development in XSCID. *Annu. Rev. Immunol.* **14:**179–205.
664. Noguchi, M., Yi, H., Rosenblatt, H. M., Filipovich, A. H., Adelstein, S., Modi, W. S., McBride, O. W., and Leonard, W. J. 1993. Interleukin-2 receptor gamma chain mutation results in X-linked severe combined immunodeficiency in humans. *Cell* **73:**147–157.
665. al Shamkhani, A., Birkeland, M. L., Puklavec, M., Brown, M. H., James, W., and Barclay, A. N. 1996. OX40 is differentially expressed on activated rat and mouse T cells and is the sole receptor for the OX40 ligand. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26:**1695–1699.
666. Imura, A., Hori, T., Imada, K., Ishikawa, T., Tanaka, Y., Maeda, M., Imamura, S., and Uchiyama, T. 1996. The human OX40/gp34 system directly mediates adhesion of activated T cells to vascular endothelial cells. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**2185–2195.
667. Stueber, E., and Strober, W. 1996. The T cell–B cell interaction via OX40-OX40L is necessary for the T cell–dependent humoral immune response. *J. Exp. Med.* **183:**979–989.
668. Stueber, E., Neurath, M., Calderhead, D., Fell, H. P., and Strober, W. 1995. Cross-linking of OX40 ligand, a member of the TNF/NGF cytokine family, induces proliferation and differentiation in murine splenic B cells. *Immunity* **2:**507–521.
669. Baum, P. R., Gayle, R. B-3rd, Ramsdell, F., Srinivasan, S., Sorensen, R. A., Watson, M. L., Seldin, M. F., Baker, E., Sutherland, G. R., Clifford, K. N., *et al.* 1994. Molecular characterization of murine and human OX40/OX40 ligand systems: Identification of a human OX40 ligand as the HTLV-1–regulated protein gp34. *EMBO J.* **13:**3992–4001.
670. Lyman, S. D. 1995. Biology of FLT3 ligand and receptor. *Int. J. Hematol.* **62:**63–73.
671. Veiby, O. P., Lyman, S. D., and Jacobsen, S. E. 1996. Combined signaling through interleukin-7 receptors and FLT3 but not c-kit potently and selectively promotes B-cell commitment and differentiation from uncommitted murine bone marrow progenitor cells. *Blood* **88:**1256–1265.
672. Ohishi, K., Katayama, N., Itoh, R., Mahmud, N., Miwa, H., Kita, K., Minami, N., Shirakawa, S., Lyman, S. D., and Shiku, H. 1996. Accelerated cell-cycling of hematopoietic progenitors by the FLT3 ligand that is modulated by transforming growth factor-beta. *Blood* **87:**1718–1727.
673. Shah, A. J., Smogorzewska, E. M., Hannum, C., and Crooks, G. M. 1996. Flt3 ligand induces proliferation of quiescent human bone marrow $CD34^+CD38^-$ cells and maintains progenitor cells in vitro. *Blood* **87:**3563–3570.
674. Rusten, L. S., Lyman, S. D., Veiby, O. P., and Jacobsen, S. E. 1996. The FLT3 ligand is a direct and potent stimulator of the growth of primitive and committed human $CD34^+$ bone marrow progenitor cells in vitro. *Blood* **87:**1317–1325.
675. Mackarehtschian, K., Hardin, J. D., Moore, K. A., Boast, S., Goff, S. P., and Lemischka, I. R. 1995. Targeted disruption of the flk2/flt3 gene leads to deficiencies in primitive hematopoietic progenitors. *Immunity* **3:**147–161.
676. Wang, M. H., Iwama, A., Skeel, A., Suda, T., and Leonard, E. J. 1995. The murine stk gene product, a transmembrane protein tyrosine kinase, is a receptor for macrophage-stimulating protein. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92:**3933–3937.
677. Wang, M. H., Ronsin, C., Gesnel, M. C., Coupey, L., Skeel, A., Leonard, E. J., and Breathnach, R. 1994. Identification of the ron gene product as the receptor for the human macrophage stimulating protein. *Science* **266:**117–119.
678. Iwama, A., Wang, M. H., Yamaguchi, N., Ohno, N., Okano, K., Sudo, T., Takeya, M., Gervais, F., Morissette, C., Leonard, E. J., *et al.* 1995. Terminal differentiation of murine resident peritoneal macrophages is characterized by expression of the STK protein tyrosine kinase, a receptor for macrophage-stimulating protein. *Blood* **86:**3394–3403.
679. Skeel, A., and Leonard, E. J. 1994. Action and target cell specificity of human macrophage-stimulating protein (MSP). *J. Immunol.* **152:**4618–4623.
680. Skeel, A., Yoshimura, T., Showalter, S. D., Tanaka, S., Appella, E., and Leonard, E. J. 1991. Macrophage stimulating protein: Purification, partial amino acid sequence, and cellular activity. *J. Exp. Med.* **173:**1227–1234.

681. Wang, M. H., Dlugosz, A. A., Sun, Y., Suda, T., Skeel, A., and Leonard, E. J. 1996. Macrophage-stimulating protein induces proliferation and migration of murine keratinocytes. *Exp. Cell. Res.* **226:**39–46.
682. Banu, N., Price, D. J., London, R., Deng, B., Mark, M., Godowski, P. J., and Avraham, H. 1996. Modulation of megakaryocytopoiesis by human macrophage-stimulating protein, the ligand for the RON receptor. *J. Immunol.* **156:**2933–2940.
683. Broxmeyer, H. E., Cooper, S., Li, Z. H., Lu, L., Sarris, A., Wang, M. H., Chang, M. S., Donner, D. B, and Leonard, E. J. 1996. Macrophage-stimulating protein, a ligand for the RON receptor protein tyrosine kinase, suppresses myeloid progenitor cell proliferation and synergizes with vascular endothelial cell growth factor and members of the chemokine family. *Ann. Hematol.* **73:**1–9.
684. Kurihara, N., Iwama, A., Tatsumi, J., Ikeda, K., and Suda, T. 1996. Macrophage-stimulating protein activates STK receptor tyrosine kinase on osteoclasts and facilitates bone resorption by osteoclast-like cells. *Blood* **87:**3704–3710.
685. Kwon, B. S., Kozak, C. A., Kim, K. K., and Pickard, R. T. 1994. Genomic organization and chromosomal localization of the T-cell antigen 4-1BB. *J. Immunol.* **152:**2256–2262.
686. Setareh, M., Schwarz, H., and Lotz, M. 1995. A mRNA variant encoding a soluble form of 4-1BB, a member of the murine NGF/TNF receptor family. *Gene* **164:**311–315.
687. Zhou, Z., Pollok, K. E., Kim, K. K., Kim, Y. J., and Kwon, B. S. 1994. Functional analysis of T-cell antigen 4-1BB in activated intestinal intra-epithelial T lymphocytes. *Immunol. Lett.* **41:**177–184.
688. Pollok, K. E., Kim, S. H., and Kwon, B. S. 1995. Regulation of 4-1BB expression by cell-cell interactions and the cytokines, interleukin-2 and interleukin-4. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25:**488–494.
689. Schwarz, H., Valbracht, J., Tuckwell, J., von Kempis, J., and Lotz, M. 1995. ILA, the human 4-1BB homologue, is inducible in lymphoid and other cell lineages. *Blood* **85:**1043–1052.
690. Pollok, K. E., Kim, Y. J., Zhou, Z., Hurtado, J., Kim, K. K., Pickard, R. T., and Kwon, B. S. 1993. Inducible T cell antigen 4-1BB. Analysis of expression and function. *J. Immunol.* **150:**771–781.
691. DeBenedette, M. A., Chu, N. R., Pollok, K. E., Hurtado, J., Wade, W. F., Kwon, B. S., and Watts, T. H. 1995. Role of 4-1BB ligand in costimulation of T lymphocyte growth and its upregulation on M12 B lymphomas by cAMP. *J. Exp. Med.* **181:**985–992.
692. Hurtado, J. C., Kim, S. H., Pollok, K. E., Lee, Z. H., and Kwon, B. S. 1995. Potential role of 4-1BB in T cell activation. Comparison with the costimulatory molecule CD28. *J. Immunol.* **155:**3360–3367.
693. Alderson, M. R., Smith, C. A., Tough, T. W., Davis Smith, T., Armitage, R. J., Falk, B., Roux, E., Baker, E., Sutherland, G. R., Din, W. S., *et al.* 1994. Molecular and biological characterization of human 4-1BB and its ligand. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**2219–2227.
694. Pollok, K. E., Kim, Y. J., Hurtado, J., Zhou, Z., Kim, K. K., and Kwon, B. S. 1994. 4-1BB T-cell antigen binds to mature B cells and macrophages, and costimulates anti-mu-primed splenic B cells. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **24:**367–374.
695. Goodwin, R. G., Din, W. S., Davis Smith, T., Anderson, D. M., Gimpel, S. D., Sato, T. A., Maliszewski, C. R., Brannan, C. I., Copeland, N. G., Jenkins, N. A., *et al.* 1993. Molecular cloning of a ligand for the inducible T cell gene 4-1BB: a member of an emerging family of cytokines with homology to tumor necrosis factor. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23:**2631–2641.
696. Lebakken, C. S., and Rapraeger, A. C. 1996. Syndecan-1 mediates cell spreading in transfected human lymphoblastoid (Raji) cells. *J. Cell Biol.* **132:**1209–1221.
697. Kato, M., Saunders, S., Nguyen, H., and Bernfield, M. 1995. Loss of cell surface syndecan-1 causes epithelia to transform into anchorage-independent mesenchyme-like cells. *Mol. Biol. Cell* **6:**559–576.
698. Carey, D. J., Stahl, R. C., Cizmeci Smith, G., and Asundi, V. K. 1994. Syndecan-1 expressed in Schwann cells causes morphological transformation and cytoskeletal reorganization and associates with actin during cell spreading. *J. Cell. Biol.* **124:**161–170.
699. Vihinen, T., Auvinen, P., Alanen Kurki, L., and Jalkanen, M. 1993. Structural organization and genomic sequence of mouse syndecan-1 gene. *J. Biol. Chem.* **268:**17261–17269.
700. Kainulainen, V., Nelimarkka, L., Jaervelaeinen, H., Laato, M., Jalkanen, M., and Elenius, K. 1996. Suppression of syndecan-1 expression in endothelial cells by tumor necrosis factor-alpha. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**18759–18766.
701. Sneed, T. B., Stanley, D. J., Young, L. A., and Sanderson, R. D. 1994. Interleukin-6 regulates expression of the syndecan-1 proteoglycan on B lymphoid cells. *Cell. Immunol.* **153:**456–467.
702. Carey, D. J., Bendt, K. M., and Stahl, R. C. 1996. The cytoplasmic domain of syndecan-1 is required for cytoskeleton association but not detergent insolubility. Identification of essential cytoplasmic domain residues. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271:**15253–15260.

703. Carey, D. J., Stahl, R. C., Tucker, B., Bendt, K. A., and Cizmeci Smith, G. 1994. Aggregation-induced association of syndecan-1 with microfilaments mediated by the cytoplasmic domain. *Exp. Cell Res.* **214**:12–21.
704. Liebersbach, B. F., and Sanderson, R. D. 1994. Expression of syndecan-1 inhibits cell invasion into type I collagen. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:20013–20019.
705. Uren, A., Uy, J. C., Gholami, N. S., Pierce, J. H., and Heidaran, M. A. 1994. The alpha PDGFR tyrosine kinase mediates locomotion of two different cell types through chemotaxis and chemokinesis. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **204**:628–634.
706. Brunkow, M. E., Nagle, D. L., Bernstein, A., and Bucan, M. 1995. A 1.8-Mb YAC contig spanning three members of the receptor tyrosine kinase gene family (Pdgfra, Kit, and Flk1) on mouse chromosome 5. *Genomics* **25**:421–432.
707. Spritz, R. A., Strunk, K. M., Lee, S. T., Lu Kuo, J. M., Ward, D. C., Le Paslier, D., Altherr, M. R., Dorman, T. E., and Moir, D. T. 1994. A YAC contig spanning a cluster of human type III receptor protein tyrosine kinase genes (PDGFRA-KIT-KDR) in chromosome segment 4q12. *Genomics* **22**:431–436.
708. Spritz, R. A., Droetto, S., and Fukushima, Y. 1992. Deletion of the KIT and PDGFRA genes in a patient with piebaldism. *Am. J. Med. Genet.* **44**:492–495.
709. Stephenson, D. A., Mercola, M., Anderson, E., Wang, C. Y., Stiles, C. D., Bowen Pope, D. F., and Chapman, V. M. 1991. Platelet-derived growth factor receptor alpha-subunit gene (PDGFRa) is deleted in the mouse patch (Ph) mutation. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **88**:6–10.
710. Healy, A. M., Rayburn, H. B., Rosenberg, R. D., and Weiler, H. 1995. Absence of the blood-clotting regulator thrombomodulin causes embryonic lethality in mice before development of a functional cardiovascular system. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **92**:850–854.
711. Rinno, H., Kuramoto, T., Iijima, T., Yagame, M., and Tomino, Y. 1996. Measurement of soluble thrombomodulin in sera from various clinical stages of diabetic nephropathy. *J. Clin. Lab. Anal.* **10**:119–124.
712. Herrick, A. L., Illingworth, K., Blann, A., Hay, C. R., Hollis, S., and Jayson, M. I. 1996. Von Willebrand factor, thrombomodulin, thromboxane, beta-thromboglobulin and markers of fibrinolysis in primary Raynaud's phenomenon and systemic sclerosis. *Ann. Rheum. Dis.* **55**:122–127.
713. Gando, S., Kameue, T., Nanzaki, S., and Nakanishi, Y., 1995. Cytokines, soluble thrombomodulin and disseminated intravascular coagulation in patients with systemic inflammatory response syndrome. *Thromb. Res.* **80**:519–526.
714. Sawyerr, A. M., Smith, M. S., Hall, A., Hudson, M., Hay, C. R., Wakefield, A. J., Brook, M. G., Tomura, H., and Pounder, R. E. 1995. Serum concentrations of von Willebrand factor and soluble thrombomodulin indicate alteration of endothelial function in inflammatory bowel diseases. *Dig. Dis. Sci.* **40**:793–799.
715. Hsu, C. D., Chan, D. W., Iriye, B., Johnson, T. R., Hong, S. F., and Petri, M. 1995. Plasma thrombomodulin levels in women with systemic lupus erythematosus. *Am. J. Perinatol.* **12**:27–29.
716. Tsukada, N., Matsuda, M., Miyagi, K., and Yanagisawa, N. 1995. Thrombomodulin in the sera of patients with multiple sclerosis and human lymphotropic virus type-1-associated myelopathy. *J. Neuroimmunol.* **56**:113–116.
717. Esmon, C. T. 1995. Thrombomodulin as a model of molecular mechanisms that modulate protease specificity and function at the vessel surface. *FASEB J.* **9**:946–955.
718. Martin, D. M., Boys, C. W., and Ruf, W. 1995. Tissue factor: molecular recognition and cofactor function. *FASEB J.* **9**:852–859.
719. Muller, Y. A., Ultsch, M. H., and de Vos, A. M. 1996. The crystal structure of the extracellular domain of human tissue factor refined to 1.7 A resolution. *J. Mol. Biol.* **256**:144–159.
720. Carmeliet, P., Mackman, N., Moons, L., Luther, T., Gressens, P., Van Vlaenderen, I., Demunck, H., Kasper, M., Breier, G., Evrard, P., Mueller, M., Risau, W., Edgington, T., and Collen, D. 1996. Role of tissue factor in embryonic blood vessel development. *Nature* **383**:73–75.
721. Bugge, T. H., Xiao, Q., Kombrinck, K. W., Flick, M. J., Holmbaeck, K., Danton, M. J., Colbert, M. C., Witte, D. P., Fujikawa, K., Davie, E. W., and Degen, J. L. 1996. Fatal embryonic bleeding events in mice lacking tissue factor, the cell-associated initiator of blood coagulation. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:6258–6263.
722. Luther, T., Floessel, C., Mackman, N., Bierhaus, A., Kasper, M., Albrecht, S., Sage, E. H., Iruela Arispe, L., Grossmann, H., Stroehlein, A., Zhang, Y., Nawroth, P. P., Carmeliet, P., Loskutoff, D. J., and Mueller, M. 1996. Tissue factor expression during human and mouse development. *Am. J. Pathol.* **149**:101–113.
723. Clauss, M., Grell, M., Fangmann, C., Fiers, W., Scheurich, P., and Risau, W. 1996. Synergistic induction of endothelial tissue factor by tumor necrosis factor and vascular endothelial growth factor: Functional analysis of the tumor necrosis factor receptors. *FEBS Lett.* **390**:334–338.

724. Berecek, K. H., and Zhang, L. 1995. Biochemistry and cell biology of angiotensin-converting enzyme and converting enzyme inhibitors. *Adv. Exp. Med. Biol.* **377:**141–168.
725. Hooper, N. M. 1991. Angiotensin converting enzyme: Implications from molecular biology for its physiological functions. *Int. J. Biochem.* **23:**641–647.
726. Caveda, L., Martin Padura, I., Navarro, P., Breviario, F., Corada, M., Gulino, D., Lampugnani, M. G., and Dejana, E. 1996. Inhibition of cultured cell growth by vascular endothelial cadherin (cadherin-5/VE-cadherin). *J. Clin. Invest.* **98:**886–893.
727. Navarro, P., Caveda, L., Breviario, F., Mandoteanu, I., Lampugnani, M. G., and Dejana, E. 1995. Catenin-dependent and -independent functions of vascular endothelial cadherin. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270:**30965–30972.
728. Breier, G., Breviario, F., Caveda, L., Berthier, R., Schnuerch, H., Gotsch, U., Vestweber, D., Risau, W., and Dejana, E. 1996. Molecular cloning and expression of murine vascular endothelial-cadherin in early stage development of cardiovascular system. *Blood* **87:**630–641.
729. Lehmann, J. M., Riethmueller, G., and Johnson, J. P. 1989. MUC18, a marker of tumor progression in human melanoma, shows sequence similarity to the neural cell adhesion molecules of the immunoglobulin superfamily. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **86:**9891–9895.
730. Sers, C., Kirsch, K., Rothbaecher, U., Riethmueller, G., and Johnson, J. P. 1993. Genomic organization of the melanoma-associated glycoprotein MUC18: Implications for the evolution of the immunoglobulin domains. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **90:**8514–8518.
731. Johnson, J. P., Rummel, M. M., Rothbaecher, U., and Sers, C. 1996. MUC18: A cell adhesion molecule with a potential role in tumor growth and tumor cell dissemination. *Curr. Top. Microbiol. Immunol.* **213:**95–105.
732. Schlosshauer, B., Bauch, H., and Frank, R. 1995. Amino acid sequence, cell surface dynamics and actin colocalization. *Eur. J. Cell Biol.* **68:**159–166.
733. Schlosshauer, B. 1993. The blood-brain barrier: Morphology, molecules, and neurothelin. *Bioessays* **15:**341–346.
734. Schlosshauer, B., and Herzog, K. H. 1990. Neurothelin: An inducible cell surface glycoprotein of blood-brain barrier-specific endothelial cells and distinct neurons. *J. Cell. Biol.* **110:**1261–1274.
735. Wang, Y., and Pallen, C. J. 1992. Expression and characterization of wild type, truncated, and mutant forms of the intracellular region of the receptor-like protein tyrosine phosphatase HPTP beta. *J. Biol. Chem.* **267:**16696–16702.
736. Honda, H., Inazawa, J., Nishida, J., Yazaki, Y., and Hirai, H. 1994. Molecular cloning, characterization, and chromosomal localization of a novel protein-tyrosine phosphatase, HPTP eta. *Blood* **84:**4186–4194.
737. Sidorenko, S. P., and Clark, E. A. 1993. Characterization of a cell surface glycoprotein IPO-3, expressed on activated human B and T lymphocytes. *J. Immunol.* **151:**4614–4624.
738. Fitter, S., Tetaz, T. J., Berndt, M. C., and Ashman, L. K. 1995. Molecular cloning of cDNA encoding a novel platelet-endothelial cell tetra-span antigen, PETA-3. *Blood* **86:**1348–1355.
739. Roberts, J. J., Rodgers, S. E., Drury, J., Ashman, L. K., and Lloyd, J. V. 1995. Platelet activation induced by a murine monoclonal antibody directed against a novel tetra-span antigen. *Br. J. Haematol.* **89:**853–860.
740. Brunet, J. F., Denizot, F., Luciani, M. F., Roux Dosseto, M., Suzan, M., Mattei, M. G., and Golstein, P. 1987. A new member of the immunoglobulin superfamily—CTLA-4. *Nature* **328:**267–270.
741. Howard, T. A., Rochelle, J. M., and Seldin, M. F. 1991. CD28 and CTLA-4, two related members of the Ig supergene family, are tightly linked on proximal mouse chromosome 1. *Immunogenetics* **33:**74–76.
742. Lafage Pochitaloff, M., Costello, R., Couez, D., Simonetti, J., Mannoni, P., Mawas, C., and Olive, D. 1990. Human CD28 and CTLA-4 Ig superfamily genes are located on chromosome 2 at bands q33-q34. *Immunogenetics* **31:**198–201.
743. Harper, K., Balzano, C., Rouvier, E., Mattei, M. G., Luciani, M. F., and Goldstein, P. 1991. CTLA-4 and CD28 activated lymphocyte molecules are closely related in both mouse and human as to sequence, message expression, gene structure, and chromosomal location. *J. Immunol.* **147:**1037–1044.
744. Linsley, P. S., Greene, J. L., Tan, P., Bradshaw, J., Ledbetter, J. A., Anasetti, C., and Damle, N. K. 1992. Coexpression and functional cooperation of CTLA-4 and CD28 on activated T lymphocytes. *J. Exp. Med.* **176:**1595–1604.
745. Kearney, E. R., Walunas, T. L., Karr, R. W., Morton, P. A., Loh, D. Y., Bluestone, J. A., and Jenkins, M. K. 1995. Antigen-dependent clonal expansion of a trace population of antigen-specific $CD4^+$ T-cells in-vivo is dependent on CD28 costimulation and inhibited by CTLA-4. *J. Immunol.* **155:**1032–1036.
746. Waterhouse, P., Penninger, J. M., Timms, E., Wakeham, A., Shahinian, A., Lee, K. P., Thompson, C. B., Griesser, H., and Mak, T. W. 1995. Lymphoproliferative disorders with early lethality in mice deficient in CTLA-4. *Science* **270:**985–988.

747. Younes, A., Consoli, U., Zhao, S., Snell, V., Thomas, E., Gruss, H. J., Cabanillas, F., and Andreeff, M. 1996. CD30 ligand is expressed on resting normal and malignant human B lymphocytes. *Br. J. Haematol.* **93**:569–571.

748. Shanebeck, K. D., Maliszewski, C. R., Kennedy, M. K., Picha, K. S., Smith, C. A., Goodwin, R. G., and Grabstein, K. H. 1995. Regulation of murine B-cell growth and differentiation by CD30 ligand. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **25**:2147–2153.

749. Pinto, A., Aldinucci, D., Gloghini, A., Zagonel, V., Degan, M., and Improta, S. 1996. Human eosinophils express functional CD30 ligand and stimulate proliferation of a Hodgkin's-disease cell-line. *Blood* **88**:3299–3305.

750. Fuleihan, R., Ramesh, N., and Geha, R. S. 1993. Role of CD40-CD40-ligand interaction in Ig-isotype switching. *Curr. Opin. Immunol.* **5**:963–967.

751. Foy, T. M., Shepherd, D. M., Durie, F. H., Aruffo, A., Ledbetter, J. A., and Noelle, R. J. 1993. In vivo CD40-gp39 interactions are essential for thymus-dependent humoral immunity. II. Prolonged suppression of the humoral immune response by an antibody to the ligand for CD40, gp39. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:1567–1575.

752. Van den Eertwegh, A. J., Noelle, R. J., Roy, M., Shepherd, D. M., Aruffo, A., Ledbetter, J. A., Boersma, W. J., and Claassen, E. 1993. In vivo CD40-gp39 interactions are essential for thymus-dependent humoral immunity. I. In vivo expression of CD40 ligand, cytokines, and antibody production delineates sites of cognate T-B cell interactions. *J. Exp. Med.* **178**:1555–1565.

753. Klaus, S. J., Pinchuk, L. M., Ochs, H. D., Law, C. L., Fanslow, W. C., Armitage, R. J., and Clark, E. A. 1994. Costimulation through CD28 enhances T cell-dependent B cell activation via CD40-CD40L interaction. *J. Immunol.* **152**:5643–5652.

754. Borrow, P., Tishon, A., Lee, S., Xu, J., Grewal, I. S., Oldstone, M. B., and Flavell, R. A. 1996. CD40L-deficient mice show deficits in antiviral immunity and have an impaired memory $CD8^+$ CTL response. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:2129–2142.

755. Callard, R. E., Armitage, R. J., Fanslow, W. C., and Spriggs, M. K. 1993. CD40 ligand and its role in X-linked hyper-IgM syndrome. *Immunol. Today* **14**:559–564.

756. Aoki, J., Koike, S., Ise, I., Sato Yoshida, Y., and Nomoto, A. 1994. Amino acid residues on human poliovirus receptor involved in interaction with poliovirus. *J. Biol. Chem.* **269**:8431–8438.

757. Racaniello, V. R. 1996. Early events in poliovirus infection–virus-receptor interactions. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **93**:11378–11381.

758. Freistadt, M. S., Stoltz, D. A., and Eberle, K. E. 1995. Role of poliovirus receptors in the spread of the infection. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **753**:37–47.

759. Koike, S., Taya, C., Aoki, J., Matsuda, Y., Ise, I., Takeda, H., Matsuzaki, T., Amanuma, H., Yonekawa, H., and Nomoto, A. 1991. Characterization of three different transgenic mouse lines that carry human poliovirus receptor gene—influence of the transgene expression on pathogenesis. *Arch. Virol.* **139**:351–363.

760. Gromeier, M., Lu, H. H., Bernhardt, G., Harber, J. J., Bibb, J. A., and Wimmer, E. 1995. The human poliovirus receptor. Receptor-virus interaction and parameters of disease specificity. *Ann. N.Y. Acad. Sci.* **753**:19–36.

761. Racaniello, V. R., and Ren, R. 1994. Transgenic mice and the pathogenesis of poliomyelitis. *Arch. Virol. Suppl.* **9**:79–86.

762. Yoshida, S., Setoguchi, M., Higuchi, Y., Akizuki, S., and Yamamoto, S. 1990. Molecular cloning of cDNA encoding MS2 antigen, a novel cell surface antigen strongly expressed in murine monocytic lineage. *Int. Immunol.* **2**:585–591.

763. Higuchi, Y., Kataoka, M., and Yamamoto, S. 1996. MS2 (ADAM-8) a myelomonocytic cell-surface antigen–expression, chromosomal localization and production of truncated ADAM-8 transgenic mice. *Tissue Antigens* **48**:MC105.

764. Furuya, Y., Takasawa, S., Yonekura, H., Tanaka, T., Takahara, J., and Okamoto, H. 1995. Cloning of a cDNA encoding rat bone marrow stromal cell antigen 1 (BST-1) from the islets of Langerhans. *Gene* **165**:329–330.

765. Itoh, M., Ishihara, K., Tomizawa, H., Tanaka, H., Kobune, Y., Ishikawa, J., Kaisho, T., and Hirano, T. 1994. Molecular cloning of murine BST-1 having homology with CD38 and Aplysia ADP-ribosyl cyclase. *Biochem. Biophys. Res. Commun.* **203**:1309–1317.

766. Hirata, Y., Kimura, N., Sato, K., Ohsugi, Y., Takasawa, S., Okamoto, H., Ishikawa, J., Kaisho, T., Ishihara, K., and Hirano, T. 1994. ADP ribosyl cyclase activity of a novel bone marrow stromal cell surface molecule, BST-1. *FEBS Lett.* **356**:244–248.

767. Clark, E. A., Grabstein, K. H., Gown, A. M., Skelly, M., Kaisho, T., Hirano, T., and Shu, G. L. 1995.

Activation of B lymphocyte maturation by a human follicular dendritic cell line, FDC-1. *J. Immunol.* **155**:545–555.

768. Ishikawa, J., Kaisho, T., Tomizawa, H., Lee, B. O., Kobune, Y., Inazawa, J., Oritani, K., Itoh, M., Ochi, T., Ishihara, K., *et al.* 1995. Molecular cloning and chromosomal mapping of a bone marrow stromal cell surface gene, BST2, that may be involved in pre-B-cell growth. *Genomics* **26**:527–534.
769. Kaisho, T., Ishikawa, J., Oritani, K., Inazawa, J., Tomizawa, H., Muraoka, O., Ochi, T., and Hirano, T. 1994. BST-1, a surface molecule of bone marrow stromal cell lines that facilitates pre-B-cell growth. *Proc. Natl. Acad. Sci. USA* **91**:5325–5329.
770. Diacovo, T. G., Roth, S. J., Morita, C. T., Rosat, J. P., Brenner, M. B., and Springer, T. A. 1996. Interactions of human alpha/beta and gamma/delta T lymphocyte subsets in shear flow with E-selectin and P-selectin. *J. Exp. Med.* **183**:1193–1203.
771. Vachino, G., Chang, X. J., Veldman, G. M., Kumar, R., Sako, D., Fouser, L. A., Berndt, M. C., and Cumming, D. A. 1995. P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 is the major counter-receptor for P-selectin on stimulated T cells and is widely distributed in non-functional form on many lymphocytic cells. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:21966–21974.
772. Li, F., Erickson, H. P., James, J. A., Moore, K. L., Cummings, R. D., and McEver, R. P. 1996. Visualization of P-selection glycoprotein ligand-1 as a highly extended molecule and mapping of protein epitopes for monoclonal antibodies. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:6342–6348.
773. Wilkins, P. P., Moore, K. L., McEver, R. P., and Cummings, R. D. 1995. Tyrosine sulfation of P-selectin glycoprotein ligand-1 is required for high affinity binding to P-selectin. *J. Biol. Chem.* **270**:22677–22680.
774. Law, S. K., Micklem, K. J., Shaw, J. M., Zhang, X. P., Dong, Y., Willis, A. C., and Mason, D. Y. 1993. A new macrophage differentiation antigen which is a member of the scavenger receptor superfamily. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **23**:2320–2325.
775. Masuzawa, Y., Miyauchi, T., Hamanoue, M., Ando, S., Yoshida, J., Takao, S., Shimazu, H., Adachi, M., and Muramatsu, T. 1992. A novel core protein as well as polymorphic epithelial mucin carry peanut agglutinin binding sites in human gastric carcinoma cells: Sequence analysis and examination of gene expression. *J. Biochem. (Tokyo)* **112**:609–615.
776. Merlino, G. T. 1990. Epidermal growth factor receptor regulation and function. *Semin. Cancer Biol.* **1**:277–284.
777. Velu, T. J. 1990. Structure, function and transforming potential of the epidermal growth factor receptor. *Mol. Cell. Endocrinol.* **70**:205–216.
778. Wiley, L. M., Adamson, E. D., and Tsark, E. C. 1995. Epidermal growth factor receptor function in early mammalian development. *Bioessays* **17**:839–846.
779. Miettinen, P. J., Berger, J. E., Meneses, J., Phung, Y., Pedersen, R. A., Werb, Z., and Derynck, R. 1995. Epithelial immaturity and multiorgan failure in mice lacking epidermal growth factor receptor. *Nature* **376**:337–341.
780. Bajorath, J., Bowen, M. A., and Aruffo, A. 1995. Molecular model of the N-terminal receptor-binding domain of the human CD6 ligand ALCAM. *Protein Sci.* **4**:1644–1647.
781. Bowen, M. A., Bajorath, J., Siadak, A. W., Modrell, B., Malacko, A. R., Marquardt, H., Nadler, S. G., and Aruffo, A. 1996. The amino-terminal immunoglobulin-like domain of activated leukocyte cell adhesion molecule binds specifically to the membrane-proximal scavenger receptor cysteine-rich domain of CD6 with a 1:1 stoichiometry. *J. Biol. Chem.* **271**:17390–17396.
782. Starling, G. C., Whitney, G. S., Siadak, A. W., Llewellyn, M. B., Bowen, M. A., Farr, A. G., and Aruffo, A. A. 1996. Characterization of mouse CD6 with novel monoclonal antibodies which enhance the allogeneic mixed leukocyte reaction. *Eur. J. Immunol.* **26**:738–746.

Index